Encyclopaedia of the Qur’ān

INDEX VOLUME

Jane Dammen McAuliffe, General Editor

Brill, Leiden–Boston

2006
CONTENTS

Preface ........................................................................................................ vii

Author List ................................................................................................... 1

Article List ................................................................................................... 16

Index of Proper Names ................................................................................. 36

Index of Arabic Words and Phrases ............................................................. 229

Index of Qur’ān Citations .............................................................................. 417
In my Preface to the first volume of the *Encyclopaedia of the Qurʾān*, I promised that the final volume would include “a very thorough indexing of both English words and transliterated Arabic terminology.” With the publication of this volume, I am pleased to deliver on that promise. As initially conceived, I expected this index to form part of the fifth volume of the *EQ*. When the effort of indexing got underway in earnest, however, two recognitions quickly asserted themselves: (1) to serve readers well, the *EQ* would require multiple indices and (2) the size and scope of these combined indices would demand an additional volume. So it was decided to add a sixth volume to the *EQ* and to complete the print publication of this reference work with a tool that could significantly enhance its utility, particularly for scholars.

This concluding volume of the *EQ* offers five separate indices: (1) a roster of contributing scholars and their academic affiliations, (2) a comprehensive list of all articles, (3) a registry of the proper names of people, places, religious and social groupings, etc., (4) a lexicon of transliterated Arabic words and phrases, and (5) an inventory of the Qurʾānic verses and sūras that are cited in the five volumes of the *EQ*.

The first three of these indices require little additional explanation. The *Author List* furnishes an alphabetically ordered record of all those scholars who have contributed to the *EQ*. It also notes the article (or articles) that each author has written as well as his or her institutional affiliation. The *Article List*, which is divided by volume, provides both the name of the author and the inclusive pagination of each article. Blind entries have not been included in this list.

The *Index of Proper Names* gathers the references to persons, places, languages, clans, tribes, religions, rulers and dynasties as these are found in the *EQ*. Ordinarily, this index captures terms that were consistently capitalized in the *EQ*. The death dates of individuals, frequently in both hījri and mīlādī forms, have been supplied when these could be drawn from *EQ* articles or from commonly available reference sources. In some cases, information that amplifies what is found in the *EQ* has been added where this could be helpful to the researcher. Recognizing the name variation that occurs in both primary and secondary sources, an effort has been made to direct readers to the version of a name that most regularly identifies a noted figure from the formative or classical period of Islam. Honorifics, such as Imām, Shaykh,
Saint, King, have been placed before the individual’s name but do not affect the alphabetization of the name itself. Occasionally, Arabic transliteration for technical terms has been provided and placed in square brackets after the term. In those instances where a proper name designates an EQ entry, the page and column number are given in bold. Finally, nominal and adjectival forms have frequently been consolidated. For instance, the listing “Ṣūfī(s)” will include volume, page and column indicators that refer to the ascetical-mystical trend in Islam, as well as to individuals associated with that trend.

The fourth of these indices, the Index of Arabic Words and Phrases, may require a bit more explanation. In the Preface to the first volume of the EQ I described the critical decision that the associate editors and I took during our first editorial meeting as we gathered to discuss the development of the EQ. In order to make this reference work useful to scholars beyond the fields of Islamic and qur’ānic studies, to assure its accessibility to readers who have no background in Arabic, we decided to organize the EQ under English-language lemmata and to supply the translation of key qur’ānic words and phrases wherever possible. While a few exceptions were permitted to this policy, it provided the primary guidance for authors as they drafted their articles. We felt, moreover, that this decision need not compromise the scholarly integrity of the EQ. Since the authors who contributed to these five volumes are among the finest international scholars of the Qur’ān, their entries draw upon the depth of their research concentrations and the range of their many publications, making frequent use of Arabic terms and phrases, as well as occasional reference to the vocabulary of other languages. Work in the field of qur’ānic studies normally proceeds on the basis of Arabic sources and of secondary literature that is keyed to those sources. Consequently, the associate editors and I felt that it would be important, especially for our scholarly colleagues, to produce an index for the EQ that collected all its important Arabic words and phrases in their transliterated forms.

In this Index of Arabic Words and Phrases, the individual listings are alphabetized as in a modern Arabic-English dictionary, i.e. by the Arabic triliteral root. Doubled root letters also follow this alphabetical order so, for example, ḥ-q-q appears after ḥ-q-b rather than at the beginning of ḥ-q-. . . Within each triliteral listing, verbal forms, in their usual dictionary order, precede nominal ones. Verbs are catalogued in the third, masculine singular māḍī while nominal forms are represented as found in the EQ. Thus plural, collective and feminine forms sometimes follow the masculine singular or are sometimes listed separately, depending on their EQ occurrences. The purpose of this index, as exemplified in the choices that guided its production, was not the creation of a comprehensive qur’ānic dictionary but of a focused research tool that would offer scholars access to the Arabic vocabulary found in EQ articles.

Phrases have been included selectively but have not been extensively cross listed. Deciding the entry under which to place a phrase is necessarily a subjective judgment so users are urged to look for phrases under more than one of their constituent elements. As is the case with the listing of single words, in the alphabetization of phrases, the singular form of the term under which the phrase is listed precedes its plural forms. Within each of these groupings, phrases in which the entry term is the first word are listed before those in which it is a subsequent term. Multiple phrases appear in English alphabetical order as based on the first letter of the first word that is not the entry word. The definite article and parenthetical terms are ignored in this ordering. Again with this index, page and column numbers are given in bold in the few instances where an Arabic term (e.g. ḥadīth, sūra) is the title of an entry.
The Index of Qurʾān Citations, the last of these five indices, attempts to collect all significant EQ references to the qurʾānic text whether these are given by sūra name or by numeric citation of sūra and verse. Citations have been arranged by sūra order, beginning with the first sūra, al-Fātiḥa, and ending with the last, al-Nās. In cases where a sūra has been known by more than one title, that found in the standard Cairo edition has been used. Within each sūra, EQ references to the entire sūra are placed first and are arranged by volume number. References to individual verses within each sūra follow these. Clusters of verses are incorporated after the individual listing of the first number in the cluster, with the order running from short to long clusters. In addition to inclusive page numbers and column indications, all these listings note the title of the entry itself. This should give the interested researcher a cursory overview of the range of topics for which a given Qurʾān citation may be adduced. EQ mentions of those verses that have acquired special names, such as the “Throne Verse” or the “Light Verse,” can be found in the Index of Proper Names when such verses were identified by name, rather than sūra and verse number.

I hope that this final volume of the EQ will help its readers derive maximum benefit from the five volumes that preceded it. I hope that it will assist them in opening new avenues of insightful investigation and of productive research within the field of qurʾānic studies and well beyond. Finally, I hope that it will allow those who revere the Qurʾān as a life-guiding sacred text and those who approach it as a cultural achievement of immense importance to deepen their understanding and appreciation of this singularly significant scripture.

As I pen these final words for a project that has occupied my mind and tapped my energy for the last thirteen years, I cannot resist the temptation to thank again those colleagues whose contribution of time and effort has sustained me and has made the EQ possible. Particular thanks are due both Foke Deahl and Clare Wilde for their painstaking work in the compilation and proofreading of these indices. Theirs was an arduous task and one requiring extraordinary patience and dedication. The editorial team at Brill, despite numerous personnel changes over the years, has consistently supported the EQ at every stage of its development. The associate editors, Claude Gilliot, William Graham, Wadad Kadi and Andrew Rippin, suggested potential entries and authors, saw every article and contributed countless comments, citations and bibliographic suggestions. The assistant editors, Monique Bernards and John Nawas, carefully reformatted every submission for editorial consistency, and drew attention to matters requiring further clarification. My editorial assistant Clare Wilde and her predecessors and helpmates, Eerik Dickinson, Paul Heck, David Mehall and Bethany Zaborowski, have been a constant source of support at every point in the editorial process. The Advisory Board, Nasr Hamid Abu-Zayd, Mohammed Arkoun, Gerhard Böwering, Gerald Hawting, Frederik Leemhuis, Angelika Neuwirth and Uri Rubin, wrote major articles for the EQ and, in several instances, responded to my pleas for help when a promised piece by a commissioned author was not forthcoming. Finally, these six volumes could never have been published without the willing collaboration of all the friends and colleagues who so graciously agreed to share their expertise by writing for the EQ. To this host of generous souls, I offer my most sincere thanks. May the enduring value of the Encyclopaedia of the Qurʾān be a tribute to each one of them.

Jane Dammen McAuliffe
Georgetown University
AUTHOR LIST

Asma Afsaruddin, University of Notre Dame
Garden (ii)
Reciters of the Qur’an (iv)

M. Shahab Ahmed, Harvard University
Satanic Verses (iv)

Michael W. Albin, Library of Congress,
Washington, DC
Printing of the Qur’an (iv)

Scott C. Alexander, Catholic Theological
Union, Chicago
Fear (ii)
Trust and Patience (v)

Ilai Alon, Tel Aviv University
Noon (iii)

Mohammad Ali Amir-Moezzi, École
Pratique des Hautes Études, Paris
Dissimulation (i)
Heresy (ii)

Ludwig Ammann, Freiburg im Breisgau
Laughter (iii)
Mockery (iii)

Mohammed Arkoun, Sorbonne University
Contemporary Critical Practices and the Qur’an (i)
Islam (ii)
Violence (v)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Institution/University</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Talal Asad</td>
<td>The Graduate Center, CUNY</td>
<td>Kinship (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ali S.A. Asani</td>
<td>Harvard University</td>
<td>Family of the Prophet (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>South Asian Literatures and the Qur’ān (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ahmadi Mubarak Al-Baghdadi (trans.)</td>
<td>Brannon M. Wheeler, Kuwait University</td>
<td>Consultation (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Julian Baldick</td>
<td>University of London</td>
<td>Asceticism (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mohammed A. BAMYEH</td>
<td>Macalester College</td>
<td>Gender (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Sister (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meir M. Bar-Asher</td>
<td>Hebrew University, Jerusalem</td>
<td>Hidden and the Hidden (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Shi’ism and the Qur’ān (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shahzad Bashir</td>
<td>Carleton College</td>
<td>Anger (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Consolation (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Eternity (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michael L. Bates</td>
<td>The American Numismatic Society, New York</td>
<td>Numismatics (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Bauer</td>
<td>University of Münster</td>
<td>ʿIfīt (ii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Insanity (ii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel Beaumont</td>
<td>University of Rochester</td>
<td>Lie (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Simile (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doris Behrens-Arouseif</td>
<td>University of London</td>
<td>Cups and Vessels (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Instruments (ii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James A. Bellamy</td>
<td>University of Michigan</td>
<td>Textual Criticism of the Qur’ān (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Herbert Berg</td>
<td>University of North Carolina at Wilmington</td>
<td>African Americans (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Computers and the Qur’ān (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Polysemy in the Qur’ān (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sheila Blair</td>
<td>Boston College</td>
<td>Ornamentation and Illumination (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Writing and Writing Materials (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Khalid Yahya Blankinship</td>
<td>Temple University, Philadelphia</td>
<td>Court (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>News (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Obedience (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan M. Bloom</td>
<td>Boston College</td>
<td>Mosque (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ornamentation and Illumination (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hartmut Bobzin</td>
<td>University of Erlangen</td>
<td>Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Qur’ānic Studies (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Translations of the Qur’ān (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michael Bonner</td>
<td>University of Michigan</td>
<td>Byzantines (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Poverty and the Poor (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Wealth (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maurice Borrmans</td>
<td>Pontificio Istituto di Studi Arabi e d’Islamistica, Rome</td>
<td>Disobedience (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Pride (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Resurrection (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Salvation (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Issa J. Boullata</td>
<td>McGill University</td>
<td>Literary Structures of the Qur’ān (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Parody of the Qur’ān (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Donna Lee Bowen</td>
<td>Brigham Young University</td>
<td>Birth (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Birth Control (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Infanticide (ii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author</td>
<td>University/Institution</td>
<td>Topic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------------------</td>
<td>-------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gerhard Böwering</td>
<td>Yale University</td>
<td>Chronology and the Qur'an (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Covenant (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>God and his Attributes (ii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Prayer (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Time (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paolo Luigi Branca</td>
<td>Catholic University, Milan</td>
<td>Weeping (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William M. Brinner</td>
<td>University of California, Berkeley</td>
<td>Ararat (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Election (ii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Hārūt and Mārūt (ii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jūdī (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Noah (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>People of the Heights (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Tuwā (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan E. Brockopp</td>
<td>Pennsylvania State University</td>
<td>Captives (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Concupines (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Justice and Injustice (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Prisoners (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Servants (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Slaves and Slavery (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Angelika Brodersen</td>
<td>University of Göttingen</td>
<td>Reflection and Deliberation (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Remembrance (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patrice C. Brodeur</td>
<td>Connecticut College</td>
<td>Religion (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christopher George Buck</td>
<td>Michigan State University, East Lansing</td>
<td>Bahā'īs (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ronald Paul Buckley</td>
<td>University of Manchester</td>
<td>Captives (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Concupines (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Justice and Injustice (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Prisoners (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Servants (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Slaves and Slavery (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David B. Burrell</td>
<td>University of Notre Dame</td>
<td>Captives (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Concupines (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Justice and Injustice (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Prisoners (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Servants (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Slaves and Slavery (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Burton</td>
<td>University of St. Andrews</td>
<td>Abrogation (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Collection of the Qur'an (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heribert Busse</td>
<td>Christian-Albrechts University of Kiel</td>
<td>Cain and Abel (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Dhū l-Kifl (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jerusalem (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Jonah (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Lot (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Nimrod (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amila Buturovic</td>
<td>York University, Canada</td>
<td>Evening (ii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Vision (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Wish and Desire (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simonetta Calderini</td>
<td>University of Surrey</td>
<td>Lord (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Juan Eduardo Campo</td>
<td>University of California, Santa Barbara</td>
<td>Burial (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Cave (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Furniture and Furnishings (ii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>House, Domestic and Divine (ii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacqueline Chabbi</td>
<td>University of Paris</td>
<td>Jinn (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mecca (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Whisper (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Masudul Alam Choudhury</td>
<td>Sultan Qaboos University, Oman</td>
<td>Usury (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paul M. Cobb</td>
<td>University of Notre Dame</td>
<td>Burial (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Cave (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Furniture and Furnishings (ii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>House, Domestic and Divine (ii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederick S. Colby</td>
<td>Miami University, Oxford, OH</td>
<td>Symbolic Imagery (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michael Cook</td>
<td>Princeton University</td>
<td>Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding (v)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Author List**

Gerhard Böwering, Yale University
Chronology and the Qur'an (i)
Covenant (i)
God and his Attributes (ii)
Prayer (iv)
Time (v)

Paolo Luigi Branca, Catholic University, Milan
Weeping (v)

William M. Brinner, University of California, Berkeley
Ararat (i)
Election (ii)
Hārūt and Mārūt (ii)
Jūdī (iii)
Noah (iii)
People of the Heights (iv)
Tuwā (v)

Jonathan E. Brockopp, Pennsylvania State University
Captives (i)
Concupines (i)
Justice and Injustice (iii)
Prisoners (iv)
Servants (iv)
Slaves and Slavery (v)

Angelika Brodersen, University of Göttingen
Reflection and Deliberation (iv)
Remembrance (iv)

Patrice C. Brodeur, Connecticut College
Religion (iv)

Christopher George Buck, Michigan State University, East Lansing
Bahā'īs (i)

Ronald Paul Buckley, University of Manchester
Markets (iii)

David B. Burrell, University of Notre Dame
Truth (v)

John Burton, University of St. Andrews
Abrogation (i)
Collection of the Qur'an (i)

Heribert Busse, Christian-Albrechts University of Kiel
Cain and Abel (i)
Dhū l-Kifl (i)
Jerusalem (iii)
Jonah (iii)
Lot (iii)
Nimrod (iii)

Amila Buturovic, York University, Canada
Evening (ii)
Vision (v)
Wish and Desire (v)

C

Simonetta Calderini, University of Surrey Roehampton
Lord (iii)

Juan Eduardo Campo, University of California, Santa Barbara
Burial (i)
Cave (i)
Furniture and Furnishings (ii)
House, Domestic and Divine (ii)

Jacqueline Chabbi, University of Paris
Jinn (iii)
Mecca (iii)
Whisper (v)

Masudul Alam Choudhury, Sultan Qaboos University, Oman
Usury (v)

Paul M. Cobb, University of Notre Dame
Burial (i)
Cave (i)
Furniture and Furnishings (ii)
House, Domestic and Divine (ii)

Frederick S. Colby, Miami University, Oxford, OH
Symbolic Imagery (v)

Michael Cook, Princeton University
Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding (v)
AUTHOR LIST

PATRICIA CRONE, Institute for Advanced Study, Princeton
War (v)

STEFANIA CUNIAL, Ca’ Foscari University, Venice
Spiritual Beings (v)

STEPHAN DÄHNE, Orient-Institut der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft, Beirut
Weights and Measures (v)

MARTHA MASSI DAKAKE, George Mason University
Sifīnīn, Battle of (v)

AHMAD SALIM DALLAL, Georgetown University
Calendar (i)
Day and Night (i)
Science and the Qur’ān (iv)

WILLIAM R. DARROW, Williams College, Williamstown, MA
Magians (iii)

FRANÇOIS DE BLOIS, University of London
Sabians (iv)

JEAN-Louis DéCLAISS, Centre Diocésain, Oran
Names of the Prophet (iii)

NATANA J. DELONG-BAS, Boston College
Wahhabism and the Qur’ān (v)

FREDERICK MATHEWSON DENNY, University of Colorado, Boulder
Boast (i)
Circumcision (i)
Community and Society in the Qur’ān (i)
Corruption (i)
Ears (ii)
Eyes (ii)
Face (ii)
Feet (ii)
Hand(s) (ii)

FRANÇOIS DÉROCHE, École Pratique des Hautes Études, Paris
Manuscripts of the Qur’ān (iii)

EERIK DICKINSON, Washington, DC
Difficult Passages (i)

NELLY VAN DOORN-HARDER, Valparaiso University
Teaching and Preaching the Qur’ān (v)

ABUL FADI MOHSIN EBRĀHĪM, University of Durban Westville
Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life (i)

DALE F. EICKELMAN, Dartmouth College
Social Sciences and the Qur’ān (v)

HERBERT EISENSTEIN, University of Vienna
Animal Life (i)
Coral (i)
Hides and Fleece (ii)
Hunting and Fishing (ii)
Spider (v)

SALWA M.S. EL-AWA, University of Birmingham
Zaqqūm (v)
Zealotry (v)

NADIA MARIA EL-CHEIKH, American University of Beirut
Byzantines (i)
Immunity (ii)
Iraq (ii)

JAMAL J. ELIAS, Amherst College
Face of God (ii)
Lamp (iii)
Light (iii)
Throne of God (v)

AMIRA EL-ZEIN, Tufts University
Water of Paradise (v)

YORAM ERDER, Tel Aviv University
Idrīs (ii)
Mohammad Fadel, Augusta, GA
Chastisement and Punishment (i)
Murder (iii)

Toufic Fahd, University of Strasbourg
Consecration of Animals (i)
Divination (i)
Foretelling in the Qur’ān (ii)

Rizwi Faizer, Independent Scholar
Expeditions and Battles (ii)

Majid Fakhry, Georgetown University
Philosophy and the Qur’ān (iv)

Muhammad al-Faruque, Stanford
University
Emigrants and Helpers (ii)
Emigration (ii)

R. Michael Feener, The University of California, Riverside
Southeast Asian Qur’ānic Literature (v)

Reuven Firestone, Hebrew Union
College, Los Angeles
Abraham (i)
Abyssinia (i)
Āzar (i)
Enemies (ii)
Ethiopia (ii)
Fighting (ii)
Isaac (ii)
Ishmael (ii)
Midian (iii)
Pharaoh (iv)
Sacrifice (iv)
Ṣaḥāf and Marwa (iv)
Shekhinah (iv)
Thamūd (v)
Tubba‘ (v)

Kais M. Firro, University of Haifa
Druzes (i)

Ersilia Francesca, Università degli Studi di Napoli “L’Orientale”
Khārijīs (iii)
Slaughter (v)

Yohanan Friedmann, Hebrew University, Jerusalem
Ahmadiyya (i)
Dissension (i)
Tolerance and Coercion (v)

Dmitry V. Frolov, Moscow University
Decision (i)
Freedom and Predestination (ii)
Path or Way (iv)
Stone (v)
Stoning (v)

Bruce Fudge
Dog (i)

Anna M. Gade, Oberlin College
Recitation of the Qur’ān (iv)

Patrick D. Gaffney, University of Notre Dame
Friday Prayer (ii)
Load or Burden (iii)

Geert Jan H. van Gelder, University of Oxford
Hearing and Deafness (ii)

Avner Giladi, University of Haifa
Children (i)
Family (ii)
Fosterage (ii)
Guardianship (ii)
Lactation (iii)
Orphans (iii)
Parents (iv)
Wet-Nursing (v)

Claude Gilliot, University of Aix-en-Provence
Exegesis of the Qur’ān: Classical and Medieval (ii)
Informants (ii)
Language and Style of the Qur’ān (iii)
Mosque of the Dissension (iii)
Narratives (iii)
Traditional Disciplines of Qur’ānic Studies (v)

Joseph Ginat, University of Haifa
Vengeance (v)

Hugh Philip Goddard, University of Nottingham
Baptism (i)

Shalom L. Goldman, Emory University
Joseph (iii)

Valérie Gonzalez, Dartmouth College
Sheba (iv)
Silk (v)

Matthew S. Gordon, Miami University, Oxford, OH
Journey (iii)
Troops (v)
Victory (v)

Oleg Grabar, Princeton University, Institute for Advanced Studies
Art and Architecture and the Qur’ān (i)

William A. Graham, Harvard University
Basmala (i)
Fātiha (ii)
Orality (iii)
Scripture and the Qur’ān (iv)

Frank Griffel, Yale University
Moderation (iii)

Sidney H. Griffith, The Catholic University of America
Christians and Christianity (i)
Church (i)
Gospel (ii)
Holy Spirit (ii)
Monasticism and Monks (iii)

Denis Gril, University of Aix-en-Provence
Love and Affection (iii)
Miracles (iii)

Beatrice Grundieler, Yale University
Arabic Script (i)
Sheets (iv)

Sebastian Günther, University of Toronto
Bloodshed (i)
Clients and Clientage (i)
Day, Times of (i)
Illiteracy (ii)
Literacy (iii)
Teaching (v)
Ummī (v)

Li Guo, University of Notre Dame
Gift-Giving (ii)

Rosalind Ward Gwynne, University of Tennessee
Beauty (i)
Hell and Hellfire (ii)
Impotence (ii)
Youth and Old Age (v)

H

Shahla Haeri, Boston University
Temporary Marriage (v)

Wael B. Hallaq, McGill University
Apostasy (i)
Contracts and Alliances (i)
Forbidden (ii)
Innovation (ii)
Law and the Qur’ān (iii)

Timothy P. Harrison, University of Toronto
Hijr (ii)

Isaac Hasson, Hebrew University, Jerusalem
David (i)
Egypt (ii)
Last Judgment (iii)
Left Hand and Right Hand (iii)

Gerald R. Hawting, University of London
Atonement (i)
Calf of Gold (i)
Idolatry and Idolaters (ii)
Idols and Images (ii)
Author List

Alan Jones, University of Oxford
Orality and Writing in Arabia (iii)
Poetry and Poets (iv)

G.H.A. Juynboll, Leiden
Hadith and the Qur’ān (ii)
Sunna (v)

K

Wadam (al-Qādī) Kadi, University of Chicago
Authority (i)
Caliph (i)
Literature and the Qur’ān (iii)

Shigeru Kamada, University of Tokyo
Secrets (iv)

Nico J.G. Kaptein, University of Leiden
Seasons (iv)

Ahmet T. Karamustafa, Washington University, St. Louis
Darkness (i)
Fate (ii)
Strangers and Foreigners (v)
Suicide (v)

Enes Karic, Sarajevo University
Gambling (iii)
Intoxicants (ii)

Marion Holmes Katz, Mount Holyoke College, South Hadley, MA
Cleanliness and Ablution (i)
Menstruation (iii)
Nudity (iii)

Philip F. Kennedy, New York University
Samuel (iv)

Nabid Kermani, Wissenschaftskolleg zu Berlin
Intellect (ii)

Linda L. Kern, St. John’s College,
Annapolis, MD
Companions of the Prophet (i)

Tarif Khalidi, American University of Beirut
Arabs (i)

Ruqayya Khan, University of California, Santa Barbara
Envy (ii)
Error (ii)

Bustami Mohamed Khir, University of Birmingham
Sovereignty (v)

Raif Georges Koury, University of Heidelberg
al-Arim (i)
‘Arafat (i)
Babylon (i)
Camel (i)

Richard Kimber, University of St. Andrews
Blood Money (i)
Boundaries and Precepts (i)
Qibla (iv)

Leah Kinberg, Tel Aviv University
Ambiguous (i)
Apparition (i)
Dreams and Sleep (i)
Insolence and Obstinacy (ii)
Paradise (iv)
Piety (iv)

Meir-Jacob Kister, Hebrew University, Jerusalem
Musaylima (iii)

Ernst Axel Knauf, University of Bern
Nomads (iii)

Alexander D. Knysh, University of Michigan
Courage (i)
Months (iii)
Possession and Possessions (iv)
Power and Impotence (iv)
Stifism and the Qur’ān (v)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author List</th>
<th>University/Institution</th>
<th>Topic(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Kathryn Kueny, Fordham University</td>
<td></td>
<td>Laudation (iii) Portents (iv) Wine (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S. Kugle, University of Leiden</td>
<td></td>
<td>Vision and Blindness (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paul Kunitzsch, University of Munich</td>
<td></td>
<td>Planets and Stars (iv) Sun (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arzina R. Lalani, Institute of Ismaili Studies, London</td>
<td></td>
<td>Judgment (iii) Shi’a (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ella Landau-Tasseron, Hebrew University, Jerusalem</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jihād (iii) Tribes and Clans (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pierre Larcher, University of Aix-en-Provence</td>
<td></td>
<td>Language, Concept of (iii) Language and Style of the Qur’ān (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob Lassner, Northwestern University</td>
<td></td>
<td>Bīlqs (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederik Leemhuis, University of Groningen</td>
<td></td>
<td>Apocalypse (i) Codices of the Qur’ān (i) Hamza b. ‘Abd al-Muṭṭalib (ii) 'Illiyūn (ii) Readings of the Qur’ān (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keith Lewinstein, Smith College</td>
<td></td>
<td>Commandments (i) Gog and Magog (ii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Franklin Lewis, Emory University</td>
<td></td>
<td>Persian Literature and the Qur’ān (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jean-Yves L’Hôpital, University of Rennes II</td>
<td></td>
<td>Prayer Formulas (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James E. Lindsay, Colorado State University</td>
<td></td>
<td>Goliath (ii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shari Lowin, Stonehill College, Easton, PA</td>
<td></td>
<td>Plagues (iv) Revision and Alteration (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Lowry, University of Pennsylvania</td>
<td></td>
<td>Lawful and Unlawful (iii) Ritual Purity (iv) Theft (v)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel A. Madigan, Pontifical Gregorian University, Rome</td>
<td></td>
<td>Book (i) Criterion (i) Preserved Tablet (iv) Revelation and Inspiration (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fedwa Malti-Douglas, Indiana University</td>
<td></td>
<td>Avarice (i)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gabriel Mandel Khan, Milan, Italy</td>
<td></td>
<td>Magic (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roxanne D. Marcotte, The University of Queensland, Australia</td>
<td></td>
<td>Night of Power (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manuela Marín, University of Madrid</td>
<td></td>
<td>Odors and Smells (iii)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louise Marlow, Wellesley College</td>
<td></td>
<td>Friends and Friendship (ii) Kings and Rulers (iii) Scholar (iv)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David Marshall, Cambridge Theological Federation</td>
<td></td>
<td>Punishment Stories (iv) Transitoriness (v) Zechariah (v)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Richard C. Martin, Emory University
Anthropomorphism (i)
Createdness of the Qur’an (i)
Inimitability (ii)

Ulrich Marzolph, Enzyklopädie des Märchens, Göttingen
Humor (ii)

Keith Massey, Jessup, MD
Mysterious Letters (iii)

Ingrid Mattson, Hartford Seminary
Hunayn (ii)
Manual Labor (iii)
Work (v)

Jane Dammen McAuliffe, Georgetown University
Abraha (i)
Bible (i)
Debate and Disputation (i)
Fāṭima (ii)
Heart (ii)
Religious Pluralism and the Qur’an (iv)

Sheila McDonough, Concordia University, Montreal
Abstinence (i)
Hope (ii)

Christopher Melchert, University of Oxford
Maintenance and Upkeep (iii)
Reciters of the Qur’an (iv)

Josef W. Meri, Ahl al-Bayt Institute for Islamic Thought
Ritual and the Qur’an (iv)

Barbara D. Metcalf, University of California, Davis
Deobandis (i)

Mustansir Mir, Youngstown State University
Ashes (i)
Bread (i)
Dialogues (i)
Glorification of God (ii)

Glory (ii)
Grace (ii)
Literature and the Qur’an (iii)
Names of the Qur’an (iii)
Polytheism and Atheism (iv)
Theophany (v)
Unity of the Text of the Qur’an (v)

Ebrahim Moosa, Duke University
Loyalty (iii)

Robert G. Morrison, Whitman College
Year (v)

Roy P. Mottahedeh, Harvard University
Brother and Brotherhood (i)

Harald Motzki, Radboud University, Nijmegen
Bridewealth (i)
Chastity (i)
Marriage and Divorce (iii)
Muṣḥaf (iii)
Nāmūs (iii)
Waiting Period (v)

Tilman Nagel, University of Göttingen
Theology and the Qur’an (v)

Azim Nanji, The Institute of Ismaili Studies, London
Almsgiving (i)

John A. Nawas, Catholic University, Leuven
Badr (i)
Days of God (i)
Inquisition (ii)
People of the Thicket (iv)
Trial (v)

Ian Richard Netton, University of Leeds
Life (iii)
Nature as Signs (iii)

Angelika Neuwirth, Free University, Berlin
Cosmology (i)
Exhortations (ii)
Form and Structure of the Qur’ān (ii)
Geography (ii)
Myths and Legends in the Qur’ān (iii)
Ramadān (iv)
Rhetoric and the Qur’ān (iv)
Spatial Relations (v)
Sūra(s) (v)
Verse(s) (v)

GORDON DARNELL NEWBY, Emory University
Ark (i)
Baal (i)
Deferral (i)
Forgery (ii)
Generations (ii)

O

KATHLEEN MALONE O’CONNOR, University of South Florida
Amulets (i)
Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qur’ān (iv)

SOLANGE ORY, University of Aix-Marseille
Calligraphy (i)

P

IRMELI PERHO, The Royal Library, Copenhagen
Medicine and the Qur’ān (iii)

RUDOLPH PETERS, University of Amsterdam
Booty (i)

DANIEL CARL PETERSON, Brigham Young University
Creation (i)
Forgiveness (ii)
Good News (ii)
Mercy (iii)

UTE PIETRUSCHKA, Philipps University, Marburg
Bedouin (i)
Tents and Tent Pegs (v)

VENETIA PORTER, The British Museum
Epigraphy (ii)

DAVID STEPHAN POWERS, Cornell University
Inheritance (ii)

NASSER RABBAT, Massachusetts Institute of Technology
City (i)

MATTHIAS RADSCHETZ, Bonn, Germany
Provocation (iv)
Responsibility (iv)
Springs and Fountains (v)
Table (v)
Witnessing and Testifying (v)
Word of God (v)

BERND R. RÄDTKE, University of Utrecht
Saint (iv)
Wisdom (v)

WIM RAVEN, University of Frankfurt
Martyrs (iii)
Reward and Punishment (iv)
Sūra and the Qur’ān (v)

A. KEVIN REINHART, Dartmouth College
Contamination (i)
Ethics and the Qur’ān (ii)

G. JOHN RENARD, St. Louis University
Adoration (i)
Alexander (i)
Deliverance (i)
Despair (i)
Khādir/Khiḍr (iii)

BASSEL A. REYAH, Toronto, Canada
Sirius (v)

GABRIEL SAID REYNOLDS, University of Notre Dame
‘Uthmān (v)

Efim A. Rezvan, Russian Academy of Sciences, St. Petersburg
Orthography (iii)
ANDREW RIPPIN, University of Victoria
Aaron (i)
Abū Bakr (i)
Abū Lahab (i)
Anointing (i)
Colors (i)
Devil (i)
Foreign Vocabulary (ii)
Ḥudaybiya (ii)
Iblīs (ii)
Isaiah (ii)
Jacob (iii)
John the Baptist (iii)
Numbers and Enumeration (iii)
Occasions of Revelation (iii)
Sabbath (iv)
Seeing and Hearing (iv)
Tools for the Scholarly Study of the Qur’ān (v)
Trade and Commerce (v)
Witness to Faith (v)

CHRISTIAN JULIEN ROBIN, Centre National de la Recherche Scientifique, Aix-en-Provence
South Arabia, Religions in Pre-Islamic (v)
[al-]Ukhdūd (v)
Yemen (v)

CHASE F. ROBINSON, University of Oxford
Conquest (i)
Warner (v)

NEAL S. ROBINSON, University of Wales
Antichrist (i)
Clay (i)
Crucifixion (i)
Jesus (iii)

RUTH RODED, Hebrew University, Jerusalem
Women and the Qur’ān (v)

† FRANZ ROSENTHAL, Yale University
History and the Qur’ān (ii)

EVERETT K. ROWSON, New York University
Gossip (ii)
Homosexuality (ii)

URI RUBIN, Tel Aviv University
Caravan (i)
Children of Israel (i)
Haḍā (ii)
Hanif (ii)
Iltāf (ii)
Israel (ii)
Jews and Judaism (iii)
Muḥammad (iii)
Oft-Repeated (iii)
Prophets and Prophethood (iv)
Quraysh (iv)
Races (iv)
Remnant (iv)
Repentance and Penance (iv)
Sacred Precincts (iv)
Vehicles (v)

S

ABDULAZIZ SACHEDINA, University of Virginia
Abortion (i)

ABDULLAH SAEED, University of Melbourne
Economics (ii)

DANIEL J. SAHAS, University of Waterloo
Iconoclasm (ii)

SAID S. SAIĐ, University of Durham
Measurement (iii)

LAMIN SANNEH, Yale University
Gratitude and Ingratitude (ii)

USHA SANYAL, Charlotte, NC
Barēḥwās (i)

ZEKI SARITOPRAK, John Carroll University
Rod (iv)
Sand (iv)

ROBERT SCHICK, Henry Martyn Institute of Islamic Studies, Hyderabad
Archaeology and the Qur’ān (i)
Place of Abraham (iv)
Protection (iv)

ARIE SCHIPPERS, University of Amsterdam
Psalms (iv)
Sabine Schmidtke, Free University, Berlin
Creeds (i)
Destiny (i)
Mu’tazila (iii)
Pairs and Pairing (iv)

Irene Schneider, Martin Luther University, Halle-Wittenberg
Illegitimacy (ii)

Cornelia Schöck, University of Freiburg im Breisgau
Adam and Eve (i)
Moses (iii)

Marco Schöller, University of Köln
Medina (iii)
Nādhir (Banū al-) (iii)
Opposition to Muhammad (iii)
Post-Enlightenment Academic Study of the Qur’ān (iv)
Qaynuqā’ (Banū) (iv)
Qurayza (Banū al-) (iv)

Hannelore Schönig, Martin Luther University, Halle-Wittenberg
Camphor (i)
Gold (ii)

Michael B. Schub, Hartford, CN
Uncertainty (v)

Stuart D. Sears, American University in Cairo
Money (iii)

Michael A. Sells, University of Chicago
Ascension (i)
Memory (iii)
Spirit (v)

Irfan Shahid, Georgetown University
Najrān (iii)
People of the Elephant (iv)
Ships (iv)
Sinai (v)
Syria (v)

Moshe Sharon, Hebrew University, Jerusalem
People of the Book (iv)
People of the House (iv)

William E. Shepard, University of Canterbury, New Zealand
Age of Ignorance (i)
Ignorance (ii)

Mona Siddiqui, University of Glasgow
Flogging (ii)
Veil (v)
Widow (v)

Kemal Silay, Indiana University
Turkish Literature and the Qur’ān (v)

Jane I. Smith, Hartford Seminary
Eschatology (ii)
Faith (ii)

Priscilla P. Soucek, New York University
Material Culture and the Qur’ān (iii)
Solomon (v)

Denise A. Spellberg, University of Texas, Austin
’Aisha bint Abī Bakr (i)

Paul Stenhouse, Sacred Heart Monastery, Kensington, NSW
Samaritans (iv)

Devin J. Stewart, Emory University
Blasphemy (i)
Blessing (i)
Curse (i)
Farewell Pilgrimage (ii)
Pit (iv)
Rhymed Prose (iv)
Sex and Sexuality (iv)
Smell (v)
Soothsayer (v)
Teeth (v)

Barbara Freyer Stowasser, Georgetown University
Khadija (iii)
Mary (iii)
Wives of the Prophet (v)
Mark N. Swanson, Luther Seminary, St. Paul, MN
Proof (iv)

T

Liyakat Takim, University of Denver
Samson (iv)
Saul (iv)

Rafael Talmon, University of Haifa
Dialects (i)
Grammar and the Qur‘ān (ii)

David Thomas, University of Birmingham
Apologetics (i)
Conversion (i)
Trinity (v)

Heidi Toelle, Sorbonne University
Earth (ii)
Fire (ii)
Smoke (v)

Shawkat M. Toorawa, Cornell University
Clothing (i)
Trips and Voyages (v)

James A. Toronto, Brigham Young University
Astray (i)

Roberto Tottoli, Università degli Studi di Napoli “L’Orientale”
‘Ād (i)
Bowing and Prostration (i)
Elijah (ii)
Elisha (ii)
Ezekiel (ii)
‘Imrān (ii)
Korah (iii)
Men of the Cave (iii)
People of the Ditch (iv)
Raqîm (iv)
Rass (iv)
Ṣāliḥ (iv)

Shu‘ayb (iv)
Sleep (v)

Gérard Troupeau, École Pratique des Hautes Études, Paris
Metals and Minerals (iii)

V

Daniel Martin Varisco, Hofstra University
Moon (iii)
Numerology (iii)

Nargis Virani, Washington University
Ranks and Orders (iv)

W

Jacques Waardenburg, University of Lausanne
Death and the Dead (i)

Kees Wagendonk, University of Amsterdam
Fasting (ii)
Vigil (v)

David Waines, Lancaster University
Agriculture and Végétation (i)
Carrión (i)
Date Palm (i)
Famine (ii)
Food and Drink (ii)
Grasses (ii)
Honey (ii)
Milk (iii)
Sustenance (v)
Tree(s) (v)
Weather (v)

Paul E. Walker, University of Chicago
Impeccability (ii)
Knowledge and Learning (iii)

Earl H. Waugh, University of Alberta
Artery and Vein (i)
Blood and Blood Clot (i)
Flying (ii)
Peace (iv)

Gisela Webb, Seton Hall University
Angel (i)
Gabriel (ii)
Michael (iii)

Bernard G. Weiss, University of Utah
Prohibited Degrees (iv)

Alford T. Welch, Michigan State University, East Lansing
Afternoon (i)

Brannon M. Wheeler, University of Washington
Breaking Trusts and Contracts (i)
Consultation (i) [trans.]
Evil Deeds (ii)
Good and Evil (ii)
Good Deeds (ii)
Pledge (iv)

Lutz Wiederhold, Martin Luther University Halle-Wittenberg
Morning (iii)
Profane and Sacred (iv)
Suspicion (v)

Rotraud Wielandt, University of Bamberg
Exegesis of the Qur’ān: Early Modern and Contemporary (ii)

Clare E. Wilde, The Catholic University of America
Praise (iv)
Religious Pluralism and the Qur’ān (iv)

Timothy Winter, University of Cambridge
Failure (ii)
Honor (ii)

Robert Wisnovsky, Harvard University
Heavenly Book (ii)

Y
Imtiaz Yusuf, Assumption University, Bangkok, Thailand
Imām (ii)

Z
A.H. Mathias Zahniser, Asbury Theological Seminary
Theological Seminary
Apostle (i)
Indifference (ii)
Invitation (ii)
Luqmn (iii)
Messenger (iii)
Parable (iv)

Mohsen Zakeri, University of Frankfurt am Main
Arbitration (i)

Mona M. Zaki, Princeton University
Barrier (i)
Barzakh (i)

Muhammad Qasim Zaman, Brown University
Oppressed on Earth, The (iii)
Sin, Major and Minor (v)

Kate P. Zebiri, University of London
Polemic and Polemical Language (iv)
# ARTICLE LIST

## VOLUME ONE

### A – D

**Articles**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>A</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Aaron (Andrew Rippin)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abortion (Abdulaziz Sachedina)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham (Jane Dammen McAuliffe)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abrogation (John Burton)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abstinence (Sheila McDonough)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abū Bakr (Andrew Rippin)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abū Lahab (Andrew Rippin)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abyssinia (Reuven Firestone)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Ad (Roberto Tottoli)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adam and Eve (Cornelia Schöck)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adoration (John Renard)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adultery and Fornication (Nadia Abu-Zahra)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>African Americans (Herbert Berg)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>African Literature (John O. Hunwick)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Afternoon (Alford T. Welch)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Age of Ignorance (William E. Shepard)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agriculture and Vegetation (David Waines)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ahmadiyya (Yohanan Friedmann)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Air and Wind (Anthony H. Johns)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Āisha bint Abī Bakr (Denise A. Spellberg)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Al-‘Arim (R.G. Khoury)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander (John Renard)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Alī b. Abī Ta'lib (Ali S. Asani)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Almsgiving (Azim Nanji)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ambiguous (Leah Kinberg)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Amulets (Kathleen Malone O'Connor) ................................................................. 77-79
Anatomy (Qamar-ul Huda) .................................................................................. 79-84
Angel (Gisela Webb) ........................................................................................... 84-92
Anger (Shahzad Bashir) ....................................................................................... 92-93
Animal Life (Herbert Eisenstein) ........................................................................ 93-102
Anointing (Andrew Rippin) ................................................................................ 102-103
Anthropomorphism (Richard C. Martin) .............................................................. 103-107
Antichrist (Neal Robinson) .................................................................................. 107-111
Apocalypse (Frederik Leemhuis) ......................................................................... 111-114
Apologetics (David Thomas) ............................................................................... 115-119
Apostasy (Wael Hallaq) ....................................................................................... 119-122
Apostle (A.H. Mathias Zahniser) ......................................................................... 123-124
Apparition (Leah Kinberg) .................................................................................. 124-125
Aqā Mosque (N.J. Johnson) ................................................................................ 125-127
Arabic Language (Herbjørn Jenssen) .................................................................. 127-135
Arabic Script (Beatrice Gruendl) ........................................................................ 135-144
Arabs (Tarif Khalid) ......................................................................................... 144-145
'Arafā (R.G. Khoury) ......................................................................................... 145-146
Ararat (William M. Brinner) ............................................................................... 146-147
Arbitration (Mohsen Zakeri) ............................................................................... 147-148
Archaeology and the Qurʾān (Robert Schick) ...................................................... 148-157
Ark (Gordon D. Newby) ..................................................................................... 157-158
Arrogance (Nasr Abu Zayd) ............................................................................... 158-161
Art and Architecture and the Qurʾān (Oleg Grabar) .......................................... 161-175
Artery and Vein (Earle H. Waugh) .................................................................... 175-176
Ascension (Michael Sells) .................................................................................. 176-181
Asceticism (Julian Balick) .................................................................................. 181-184
Ashes (Mustansir Mir) ....................................................................................... 184-185
Astray (James A. Toronto) ................................................................................ 185-186
Atonement (Gerald R. Hawting) ......................................................................... 186-188
Authority (Wadad Kadi [al-Qādī]) ................................................................... 188-190
Avarice (Fedwa Malti-Douglas) .......................................................................... 191-192
Āzar (Reuven Firestone) ..................................................................................... 192-193

B

Baal (Gordon Darnell Newby) ............................................................................... 194
Babylon (R.G. Khoury) ..................................................................................... 195-196
Badr (John Nawas) ............................................................................................. 196-197
Bahāʾīs (Christopher George Buck) .................................................................. 197-199
Baptism (Hugh Goddard) ................................................................................... 200-201
Barēlwi (Usha Sanyal) ....................................................................................... 201-203
Barrier (Mona M. Zaki) ..................................................................................... 203-204
Barzakh (Mona M. Zaki) .................................................................................. 204-207
Basmala (William A. Graham) .......................................................................... 207-212
Beauty (Rosalind Ward Gwynne) ....................................................................... 212-214
Bedouin (Ute Pietruschka) ................................................................................ 214-218
Belief and Unbelief (Camilla Adang) ................................................................. 218-226
Benjamin (A.H. Johns) ...................................................................................... 226-228
Bible (Jane Dammen McAuliffe) ......................................................................... 228
Bilqis (Jacob Lassner) ................................................. 228-229
Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life (Abul Fadl Mohsin Ebrahim) ........................................ 229-232
Birth (Donna Lee Bowen) .............................................................. 233-234
Birth Control (Donna Lee Bowen) .......................................................... 234-235
Blasphemy (Devin J. Stewart) .............................................................. 235-236
Blessing (Devin J. Stewart) .............................................................. 236-237
Blood and Blood Clot (E.H. Vaugh) .......................................................... 237-238
Blood Money (Richard Kimber) .......................................................... 239-240
Bloodshed (Sebastian Günther) ............................................................ 240-241
Boast (Frederick Mathewson Denny) ...................................................... 241-242
Book (Daniel Madigan) .............................................................. 242-251
Booty (Rudolph Peters) .............................................................. 251-252
Boundaries and Precepts (Richard Kimber) ............................................... 252-254
Bowing and Prostration (Roberto Tottoli) ...................................................... 254-255
Bread (Mustansir Mir) .............................................................. 255-256
Breaking Trusts and Contracts (Brannon M. Wheeler) ........................................ 256-258
Bridewealth (Harald Motzki) .............................................................. 258-259
Brother and Brotherhood (Roy P. Mottahedeh) .............................................. 259-263
Burial (Juan Eduardo Campo) .............................................................. 263-265
Byzantines (Michael Bonner and Nadia Maria El-Cheikh) ........................................ 265-269

C

Cain and Abel (Heribert Busse) .............................................................. 270-272
Calendar (A. Dallal) .............................................................. 272-273
Calf of Gold (Gerald R. Hawting) .......................................................... 273-276
Caliph (Wadad Kadi) .............................................................. 276-278
Calligraphy (Solange Ory) .............................................................. 278-286
Camel (R.G. Khoury) .............................................................. 286-287
Canphor (Hanne Schönig) .............................................................. 287-288
Captives (Jonathan E. Brockopp) .......................................................... 289-290
Caravan (Uri Rubin) .............................................................. 290-291
Carrion (David Waines) .............................................................. 291-292
Cave (Juan Eduardo Campo) .............................................................. 292-294
Chastisement and Punishment (Mohammad Hossam Fadel) ........................................ 294-298
Chastity (Harald Motzki) .............................................................. 298-300
Cheating (Sherman A. Jackson) .............................................................. 300-301
Children (Avner Giladi) .............................................................. 301-303
Children of Israel (Uri Rubin) .............................................................. 303-307
Christians and Christianity (Sidney H. Griffith) .............................................. 307-316
Chronology and the Qur'ān (Gerhard Bowering) .............................................. 316-335
Church (Sidney H. Griffith) .............................................................. 335-336
Circumcision (Frederick Mathewson Denny) ...................................................... 336-338
City (Nasser Rabbat) .............................................................. 338-339
Clay (Neal Robinson) .............................................................. 339-341
Cleanliness and Ablution (Marion Holmes Katz) .............................................. 341-344
Clients and Clientage (Sebastian Günther) ...................................................... 344-346
Clothing (Shawkat M. Toorawa) .............................................................. 346-347
Codices of the Qur'ān (Frederik Leemhuis) ...................................................... 347-351
Collection of the Qur'ān (John Burton) ...................................................... 351-361
ARTICLE LIST – VOLUME ONE

Colors (Andrew Rippin) ........................................................................................................ 361-365
Commandments (Keith Lewinstein) .................................................................................. 365-367
Community and Society in the Qur’an (Frederick Mathewson Denny) .......................... 367-386
Companions of the Prophet (Linda L. Kern) ...................................................................... 386-390
Computers and the Qur’an (Herbert Berg) ....................................................................... 391-395
Conceit (Th. Emil Homerin) ............................................................................................... 395-396
Concubines (Jonathan E. Brockopp) .................................................................................. 396-397
Conquest (Chase F. Robinson) ............................................................................................ 397-401
Consecration of Animals (T. Fahd) ..................................................................................... 401-405
Consolation (Shahzad Bashir) ............................................................................................. 405-406
Contamination (A. Kevin Reinhart) ................................................................................... 410-412
Contemporary Critical Practices and the Qur’an (M. Arkoun) ........................................ 412-431
Contracts and Alliances (Wael B. Hallaq) ....................................................................... 431-435
Conversion (David Thomas) .............................................................................................. 435-438
Coral (Herbert Eisenstein) ................................................................................................ 438-439
Corruption (Frederick Mathewson Denny) ....................................................................... 439-440
Cosmology (Angelika Neuwirth) ....................................................................................... 440-458
Courage (Alexander D. Knysh) ........................................................................................ 458-462
Court (Khalid Yahya Blankinship) ................................................................................... 462-464
Covenant (Gerhard Böwering) .......................................................................................... 464-467
Creativeness of the Qur’an (Richard C. Martin) ................................................................. 467-472
Creation (Daniel Carl Peterson) ........................................................................................ 472-480
Creeds (Sabine Schmidke) ................................................................................................ 480-486
Criterion (Daniel Madigan) .............................................................................................. 486-487
Crucifixion (Neal Robinson) .............................................................................................. 487-489
Cups and Vessels (Doris Behrens-Abouseif) .................................................................... 489-491
Curse (Devin J. Stewart) .................................................................................................. 491-492

D

Darkness (Ahmet T. Karamustafa) ..................................................................................... 493-494
Date Palm (David Waines) ................................................................................................. 494-495
David (Isaac Hasson) ........................................................................................................ 495-497
Day and Night (A. Dallal) ................................................................................................. 497-498
Day, Times of (Sebastian Günther) .................................................................................. 499-504
Days of God (John A. Nawas) .......................................................................................... 505
Death and the Dead (Jacques Waardenburg) .................................................................... 505-511
Debate and Disputation (Jane Dammen McAuliffe) ......................................................... 511-514
Debt (Sherman A. Jackson) .............................................................................................. 514-515
Decision (Dmitry V. Frolov) ............................................................................................ 515-517
Deferral (Gordon Darnell Newby) ................................................................................... 517-518
Deliverance (John Renard) .............................................................................................. 518-519
Deobandis (Barbara D. Metcalf) ...................................................................................... 519-521
Despair (John Renard) .................................................................................................... 521-522
Destiny (Sabine Schmidke) .............................................................................................. 522-524
Devil (Andrew Rippin) .................................................................................................... 524-527
Dhū l-Kifā (Heribert Busse) ............................................................................................ 527-529
Dialects (Rafael Talmon) ................................................................................................. 529-531
Dialogues (Mustansir Mir) ............................................................................................... 531-535
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Authors</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Difficult Passages</td>
<td>Eerik Dickinson</td>
<td>535-536</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Disobedience</td>
<td>Maurice Borrmans</td>
<td>536-538</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dissension</td>
<td>Yohanan Friedmann</td>
<td>538-540</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dissimulation</td>
<td>Mohammad Ali Amir-Moezzi</td>
<td>540-542</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Divination</td>
<td>T. Fahd</td>
<td>542-545</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dog</td>
<td>Bruce Fudge</td>
<td>545-546</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dreams and Sleep</td>
<td>Leah Kinberg</td>
<td>546-553</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drowning</td>
<td>Th. Emil Homerin</td>
<td>553-554</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Druzes</td>
<td>Kais M. Firro</td>
<td>554-557</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
## VOLUME TWO

### E – I

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Articles</th>
<th>Page numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>E</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ears (Frederick Mathewson Denny)</td>
<td>1-2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Earth (Heidi Toelle)</td>
<td>2-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Economics (Abdullah Saeed)</td>
<td>5-10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Egypt (Isaac Hasson)</td>
<td>10-11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Election (William M. Brinner)</td>
<td>11-12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elijah (Roberto Tottoli)</td>
<td>12-13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elisha (Roberto Tottoli)</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emigrants and Helpers (Muhammad al-Faruque)</td>
<td>14-18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emigration (Muhammad al-Faruque)</td>
<td>18-23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Enemies (Reuven Firestone)</td>
<td>23-24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Envy (Ruqayya Khan)</td>
<td>24-25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Epigraphy (Robert Hoyland with contributions from Venetia Porter [Coins; Seals and amulets])</td>
<td>25-43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Error (Ruqayya Khan)</td>
<td>43-44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eschatology (Jane I. Smith)</td>
<td>44-54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eternity (Shahzad Bashir)</td>
<td>54-55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ethics and the Qur'an (A. Kevin Reinhart)</td>
<td>55-79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ethiopia (Reuven Firestone)</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evening (Amila Buturovic)</td>
<td>79-80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Everyday Life, Qur'an In (Nasr Hamid Abu Zayd)</td>
<td>80-98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evil Deeds (Brannon M. Wheeler)</td>
<td>98-99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exegesis of the Qur'an: Classical and Medieval (Claude Gilliot)</td>
<td>99-124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exegesis of the Qur'an: Early Modern and Contemporary (Rotraud Wielandt)</td>
<td>124-142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exhortations (Angelika Neuwirth)</td>
<td>142-143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Expeditions and Battles (Rizwi Faizer)</td>
<td>143-153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eyes (Frederick Mathewson Denny)</td>
<td>153-154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezekiel (Roberto Tottoli)</td>
<td>154-155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezra (Ibrahim M. Abu-Rabi')</td>
<td>155-157</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| **F**    |              |
| Face (Frederick Mathewson Denny) | 158-159 |
| Face of God (Jamal Elias) | 159-161 |
| Failure (Timothy Winter) | 161-162 |
| Faith (Jane I. Smith) | 162-172 |
| Fall of Man (Anthony Hearle Johns) | 172-173 |
| Family (Avner Giladi) | 173-176 |
| Family of the Prophet (Ali S.A. Asani) | 176-177 |
| Famine (David Waines) | 177-178 |
| Farewell Pilgrimage (Devin J. Stewart) | 178-180 |
| Fasting (Kees Wagtendonk) | 180-185 |
| Fate (Ahmet T. Karamustafa) | 185-188 |
ARTICLE LIST – VOLUME TWO

Fātiha (William A. Graham) ................................................................. 188-192
Fāṭima (Jane Dammen McAuliffe) ......................................................... 192-194
Fear (Scott C. Alexander) ........................................................................ 194-198
Feet (Frederick Mathewson Denny) ......................................................... 198-199
Feminism and the Qurʾān (Margot Badran) ........................................... 199-203
Festivals and Commemorative Days (Valerie J. Hoffman) .................. 203-208
Fighting (Reuven Firestone) .................................................................... 208-210
Fire (Heidi Toelle) .................................................................................. 210-214
Flogging (Mona Siddiqui) ....................................................................... 214-215
Flying (Earle H. Waugh) ....................................................................... 215-216
Food and Drink (David Waines) .............................................................. 216-223
Forbidden (Wael B. Hallaq) ................................................................... 223-226
Foreign Vocabulary (Andrew Rippin) .................................................... 226-237
Foretelling in the Qurʾān (T. Fahd) ......................................................... 237-242
 Forgery (Gordon Darnell Newby) ............................................................. 242-244
Forgiveness (Daniel C. Peterson) ............................................................ 244-245
Form and Structure of the Qurʾān (Angelika Neuwirth) ..................... 245-266
Fosterage (Avner Giladi) ........................................................................ 266-267
Freedom and Predestination (Dmitry V. Frolov) ................................... 267-271
Friday Prayer (Patrick D. Gaffney) ......................................................... 271-272
Friends and Friendship (Louise Marlow) ............................................... 273-275
Furniture and Furnishings (Juan Eduardo Campo) ............................. 275-277

G

Gabriel (Gisela Webb) ............................................................................ 278-280
Gambling (Enes Karic) .......................................................................... 280-282
Garden (Asma Afsaruddin) ..................................................................... 282-287
Gender (Margot Badran) ........................................................................ 288-292
Generations (Gordon Darnell Newby) ..................................................... 292-293
Geography (Angelika Neuwirth) ............................................................ 293-313
Gift-Giving (Li Guo) .............................................................................. 313-314
Glorification of God (Mustansir Mir) ...................................................... 314-315
Glory (Mustansir Mir) ........................................................................... 315-316
God and his Attributes (Gerhard Bowering) ......................................... 316-331
Gog and Magog (Keith Lewinstein) ....................................................... 331-333
Gold (Hannelore Schönig) ..................................................................... 333-334
Goliath (James E. Lindsay) .................................................................... 334-335
Good and Evil (Bracket M. Wheeler) ...................................................... 335-339
Good Deeds (Bracket M. Wheeler) ........................................................ 339-340
Good News (Daniel G. Peterson) ........................................................... 340-342
Gospel (Sidney H. Griffith) .................................................................... 342-343
Gossip (Everett K. Rowson) .................................................................. 343-344
Grace (Mustansir Mir) .......................................................................... 344-345
Grammar and the Qurʾān (Rafael Talmon) ........................................... 345-369
Grasses (David Waines) ........................................................................ 369-370
Gratitude and Ingratitude (Lamin Sanneh) ............................................ 370-373
Guardianship (Avner Giladi) .................................................................. 373-375
H

Hadîth and the Qur‘ân (G.H.A. Juynboll) ................................................................. 376-397
Hâfîs (Uri Rubin) .................................................................................................. 397-398
Hâmîn (Anthony Hearle Johns) ........................................................................... 399-400
Hamza b. ‘Abd al-Mu‘tâlib (Frederik Leemhuis) ............................................... 400-401
Hand(s) (Frederick Mathewson Denny) .............................................................. 401-402
Hanîf (Uri Rubin) ................................................................................................ 402-404
Hârût and Mârût (William M. Brûnner) ............................................................... 404-405
Hearing and Deafness (Geert Jan H. van Gelder) .............................................. 405-406
Heart (Jane Dammen McAuliffe) ........................................................................... 406-410
Heaven and Sky (Maher Jarrar) ......................................................................... 410-412
Heavenly Book (Robert Wisnovsky) .................................................................. 412-414
Hell and Hellfire (Rosalind W. Gwynne) ............................................................... 414-420
Heresy (Mohammad Ali Amir-Moezzi) ................................................................. 420-423
Hidden and the Hidden (Meir M. Bar-Asher) ...................................................... 423-426
Hides and Fleece (Herbert Eisenstein) ................................................................. 426-427
Hijr (Timothy P. Harrison) .................................................................................. 427-428
History and the Qur‘ân (Franz Rosenthal) ........................................................... 428-442
Holy Spirit (Sidney H. Griffith) ........................................................................... 442-444
Homosexuality (Everett K. Rowson) .................................................................. 444-445
Honey (David Waines) ........................................................................................ 445-447
Honor (Timothy Winter) ...................................................................................... 447-448
Hope (Sheila McDonough) .................................................................................. 448-449
Hospitality and Courtesy (Valerie J. Hoffman) ..................................................... 449-454
Hostages (Johannes J.G. Jansen) .......................................................................... 454-455
Hot and Cold (Anthony Hearle Johns) ................................................................. 455-456
Houri (Maher Jarrar) ............................................................................................ 456-458
House, Domestic and Divine (Juan Eduardo Campo) ........................................... 458-462
Hûd (Paul M. Cobb) ............................................................................................ 462-464
Hudaybiya (Andrew Rippin) ................................................................................ 464
Humor (Ulrich Marzolph) ..................................................................................... 464-465
Hunayn (Ingrid Mattson) ..................................................................................... 465-466
Hunting and Fishing (Herbert Eisenstein) ............................................................. 466-468
Hypocrites and Hypocrisy (Camilla P. Adang) ...................................................... 468-472

I

Iblîs (Andrew Rippin) ........................................................................................... 473
Iconoclasm (Daniel J. Sahas) .............................................................................. 473-475
Idolatry and Idolaters (Gerald R. Hawting) ......................................................... 475-480
Idols and Images (Gerald R. Hawting) ................................................................. 481-484
Idrîs (Yoram Erder) ............................................................................................ 484-486
‘Ifrît (Thomas Bauer) .......................................................................................... 486-487
Ignorance (William E. Shepard) ........................................................................... 487-489
Ilîf (Uri Rubin) ..................................................................................................... 489-491
Illegitimacy (Irene Schneider) ............................................................................. 491-492
Illiteracy (Sebastian Günther) ............................................................................. 492-500
‘Ilîyyûn (Frederik Leemhuis) .............................................................................. 500-501
Illness and Health (Nasr Hamid Abu Zayd) ......................................................... 501-502
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Article Title</th>
<th>Authors</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Imām</td>
<td>Imtiyaz Yusuf</td>
<td>502-504</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Immunity</td>
<td>Nadia Maria El-Cheikh</td>
<td>504-505</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Impeccability</td>
<td>Paul E. Walker</td>
<td>505-507</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Impotence</td>
<td>Rosalind W. Gwynne</td>
<td>507-508</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Imrân</td>
<td>Roberto Tottoli</td>
<td>509</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indifference</td>
<td>A.H. Mathias Zahniser</td>
<td>509-510</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Infanticide</td>
<td>Donna Lee Bowen</td>
<td>511-512</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Informants</td>
<td>Claude Gilliot</td>
<td>512-518</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inheritance</td>
<td>David Stephan Powers</td>
<td>518-526</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inimitability</td>
<td>Richard G. Martin</td>
<td>526-536</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Innovation</td>
<td>Wael B. Hallaq</td>
<td>536-537</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inquisition</td>
<td>John A. Nawas</td>
<td>537-539</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Insanity</td>
<td>Thomas Bauer</td>
<td>539-541</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Insolence and Obstinity</td>
<td>Leah Kinberg</td>
<td>541-543</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Instruments</td>
<td>Doris Behrens-Abouseif</td>
<td>543-547</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Intellect</td>
<td>Navid Kermani</td>
<td>547-549</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Intention</td>
<td>Nasr Hamid Abu Zayd</td>
<td>549-551</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Intercession</td>
<td>Valerie J. Hoffman</td>
<td>551-555</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Intoxicants</td>
<td>Enes Karic</td>
<td>555-557</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Invitation</td>
<td>A.H. Mathias Zahniser</td>
<td>557-558</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iram</td>
<td>Paul M. Cobb</td>
<td>559</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iraq</td>
<td>Nadia Maria El-Cheikh</td>
<td>559-561</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>Reuven Firestone</td>
<td>561-562</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaiah</td>
<td>Andrew Rippin</td>
<td>562-563</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ishmael</td>
<td>Reuven Firestone</td>
<td>563-565</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Islam</td>
<td>M. Arkoun</td>
<td>565-571</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Israel</td>
<td>Uri Rubin</td>
<td>571-572</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
## VOLUME THREE

### J – O

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Articles</th>
<th>Page numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Jacob (Andrew Rippin)</td>
<td>1-2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jerusalem (Heribert Busse)</td>
<td>2-7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jesus (Neal Robinson)</td>
<td>7-21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jews and Judaism (Uri Rubin)</td>
<td>21-34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jibt (Khaled M. Abou El Fadl)</td>
<td>34-35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jihād (Eila Landau-Tasser)</td>
<td>35-43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jinn (Jacqueline Chabbi)</td>
<td>43-50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Job (A.H. Johns)</td>
<td>50-51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John the Baptist (Andrew Rippin)</td>
<td>51-52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonah (Heribert Busse)</td>
<td>52-55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph (S. Goldman)</td>
<td>55-57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Journey (Matthew S. Gordon)</td>
<td>57-59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joy and Misery (Charles J. Adams)</td>
<td>59-64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judgment (Arzina R. Lalani)</td>
<td>64-68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jūdī (William M. Brinner)</td>
<td>68-69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Justice and Injustice (Jonathan E. Brockopp)</td>
<td>69-74</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### K

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Articles</th>
<th>Page numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ka'ba (Gerald R. Hawting)</td>
<td>75-80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Khadija (Barbara Freyer Stowasser)</td>
<td>80-81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Khadr/Khîdr (John Renard)</td>
<td>81-84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Khārijīs (Ersilia Francesca)</td>
<td>84-90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kings and Rulers (Louise Marlow)</td>
<td>90-95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kinship (Talal Asad)</td>
<td>95-100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Knowledge and Learning (Paul E. Walker)</td>
<td>100-104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korah (Roberto Tottoli)</td>
<td>104-105</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### L

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Articles</th>
<th>Page numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Lactation (Avner Giladi)</td>
<td>106-107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lamp (Jamal J. Elias)</td>
<td>107-108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Language, Concept of (Pierre Larcher)</td>
<td>108-109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Language and Style of the Qur’ān (Claude Gilliot and Pierre Larcher)</td>
<td>109-135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Last Judgment (Isaac Hasson)</td>
<td>136-145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laudation (Kathryn Kueny)</td>
<td>145-146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laughter (Ludwig Ammann)</td>
<td>146-149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Law and the Qur’ān (Wael Hallaq)</td>
<td>149-172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article Title</td>
<td>Authors</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>----------------------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lawful and Unlawful (Joseph E. Lowry)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Left Hand and Right Hand (Isaac Hasson)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lie (Daniel Beaumont)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Life (Ian Richard Netton)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Light (Jamal J. Elias)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Literacy (Sebastian Günther)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Literary Structures of the Qurʾan (Issa J. Boullata)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Literature and the Qurʾan (Wadad Kadi [al-Qādī] and Mustansir Mir)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Load or Burden (Patrick D. Gaffney)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lord (Simonetta Calderini)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lot (Heribert Busse)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Love and Affection (Denis Gril)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Loyalty (Ebrahim Moosa)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luqmnān (A.H.M. Zahniser)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magians (William R. Darrow)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magic (Gabriel Mandel Khān)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maintenance and Upkeep (Christopher Melchert)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manual Labor (Ingrid Mattson)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manuscripts of the Qurʾān (François Déroche)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Markets (Ronald Paul Buckley)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marriage and Divorce (Harald Motzki)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martyrs (Wim Raven)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marvels (Alice C. Hunsberger)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary (Barbara Freyer Stowasser)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Material Culture and the Qurʾān (Priscilla P. Soucek)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maturity (Charles J. Adams)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Measurement (Said S. Said)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mecca (J. Chabbi)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Media and the Qurʾān (Charles Hirschkind)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Medicine and the Qurʾān (Irmeli Perkind)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Medina (Marco Scholler)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Memory (Michael A. Sells)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Men of the Cave (Roberto Tottoli)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Menstruation (Marion Holmes Katz)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mercy (Daniel C. Peterson)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Messenger (A.H. Mathias Zahniser)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Metals and Minerals (Gérard Troupeau)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Metaphor (Peter Heath)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michael (Gisela Webb)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Midian (Reuven Firestone)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Milk (David Waines)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miracles (Denis Gril)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mockery (Ludwig Ammann)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moderation (Frank Griffel)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Modesty (Shiu-Sian Angel Hsu) ................................................................. 403-405
Monasticism and Monks (Sidney H. Griffith) ......................................................... 405-408
Money (Stuart D. Sears) .............................................................................................. 408-409
Months (Alexander Knysh) ....................................................................................... 409-414
Moon (Daniel Martin Varisco) .................................................................................... 414-416
Morning (Lutz Wiederhold) ....................................................................................... 416-419
Moses (Cornelia Schöck) ........................................................................................... 419-426
Mosque (Jonathan M. Bloom) .................................................................................... 426-438
Mosque of the Dissension (Claude Gilliot) ................................................................. 438-440
Muḥammad (Uri Rubin) .............................................................................................. 440-458
Murder (Mohammad Fadel) ....................................................................................... 458-460
Musaylima (M.J. Kister) ............................................................................................ 460-463
Muṣḥaf (Harald Motzki) ............................................................................................. 463-466
Muʿtazila (Sabine Schmitzke) ..................................................................................... 466-471
Mysterious Letters (Keith Massey) ........................................................................... 471-477
Myths and Legends in the Qurʾān (Angelika Neuwirth) .............................................. 477-497

N
Naḍir (Banū al-) (Marco Schöller) .............................................................................. 498-499
Najrān (Irfan A. Shahid) ............................................................................................ 500-501
Names of the Prophet (Jean-Louis Déclais) ............................................................... 501-505
Names of the Qurʾān (Mustansir Mir) ........................................................................ 505-515
Nāmiš (Harald Motzki) ............................................................................................. 515-516
Narratives (Claude Gilliot) ....................................................................................... 516-528
Nature as Signs (Ian Richard Netton) ....................................................................... 528-536
News (Khalid Yahya Blankinship) .............................................................................. 536-537
Night of Power (Roxanne D. Marcotte) ................................................................... 537-539
Nimrod (Heribert Busse) ........................................................................................... 539-540
Noah (William M. Brinner) ....................................................................................... 540-543
Nomads (Ernst Axel Knauf) ....................................................................................... 543-545
Noon (Ilai Alon) ......................................................................................................... 545-548
Nudity (Marion Holmes Katz) .................................................................................... 548-549
Numbers and Enumeration (Andrew Rippin) .......................................................... 549-554
Numerology (Daniel Martin Varisco) ........................................................................ 554-555
Numismatics (Michael L. Bates) ............................................................................... 555-560

O
Oaths (G.R. Hawting) ............................................................................................... 561-566
Obedience (Khalid Yahya Blankinship) .................................................................... 566-569
Occasions of Revelation (Andrew Rippin) ............................................................... 569-573
Odors and Smells (Manuela Marín) .......................................................................... 573-574
Oft-Repeated (Uri Rubin) .......................................................................................... 574-576
Opposition to Muḥammad (Marco Schöller) ............................................................ 576-580
Oppressed on Earth, The (Muhammad Qasim Zaman) ............................................. 580-583
Oppression (N. Abu Zayd) ......................................................................................... 583-584
Orality (William A. Graham) ..................................................................................... 584-587
Orality and Writing in Arabia (Alan Jones) ................................................................. 587-593
Ornamentation and Illumination (Sheila S. Blair and Jonathan M. Bloom) .............. 593-603
Orphans (Avner Giladi) ................................................................................................. 603-604
Orthography (Elif Rezvan) ........................................................................................... 604-608
# VOLUME FOUR

## P – Sh

### Articles

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Page numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Pairs and Pairing (Sabine Schmidtke)</td>
<td>1-9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parable (A.H. Mathias Zahniser)</td>
<td>9-12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paradise (Leah Kinberg)</td>
<td>12-20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parents (Avner Giladi)</td>
<td>20-22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parody of the Qur’ān (Issa J. Boullata)</td>
<td>22-24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parties and Factions (Gerald R. Hawting)</td>
<td>24-27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Path or Way (Dmitry V. Frolov)</td>
<td>28-31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patriarchy (Mohammed A. Bamyeh)</td>
<td>31-33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peace (Earle H. Waugh)</td>
<td>33-35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>People of the Book (M. Sharon)</td>
<td>36-43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>People of the Ditch (Roberto Tottoli)</td>
<td>43-44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>People of the Elephant (Irfan Shahid)</td>
<td>44-46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>People of the Heights (William M. Brinner)</td>
<td>46-48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>People of the House (M. Sharon)</td>
<td>48-53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>People of the Thicket (John Nawas)</td>
<td>53-55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Persian Literature and the Qur’ān (Franklin Lewis)</td>
<td>55-66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pharaoh (Reuven Firestone)</td>
<td>66-68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philosophy and the Qur’ān (Majid Fakhry)</td>
<td>68-90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piety (Leah Kinberg)</td>
<td>90-91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pilgrimage (Gerald Hawting)</td>
<td>91-100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pit (Devin J. Stewart)</td>
<td>100-104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Place of Abraham (Robert Schick)</td>
<td>104-105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plagues (Shari L. Lowin)</td>
<td>105-106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Planets and Stars (Paul Kunitzsch)</td>
<td>106-109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pledge (Brannon M. Wheeler)</td>
<td>109-110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poetry and Poets (Alan Jones)</td>
<td>110-114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Polemic and Polemical Language (Kate Zebiri)</td>
<td>114-125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Politics and the Qur’ān (Paul L. Heck)</td>
<td>125-151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poll Tax (Paul L. Heck)</td>
<td>151-155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Polysemy in the Qur’ān (Herbert Berg)</td>
<td>155-158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Polytheism and Atheism (Mustansir Mir)</td>
<td>158-162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qur’ān (Kathleen Malone O’Connor)</td>
<td>163-182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Portents (Kathryn Kueny)</td>
<td>182-184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Possession and Possessions (Alexander D. Knysh)</td>
<td>184-187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Post-Enlightenment Academic Study of the Qur’ān (Marco Schöller)</td>
<td>187-208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poverty and the Poor (Michael Bonner)</td>
<td>208-210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Power and Impotence (Alexander D. Knysh)</td>
<td>210-213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Praise (Clare E. Wilde)</td>
<td>213-215</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prayer (Gerhard Bowering)</td>
<td>215-231</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prayer Formulas (Jean-Yves L’Hôpital)</td>
<td>231-235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Qur’ānic Studies (Hartmut Bohzin)</td>
<td>235-253</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### ARTICLE LIST – VOLUME FOUR

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Qur’an (Gerald R. Hawting)</td>
<td>253-261</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Preserved Tablet (Daniel A. Madigan)</td>
<td>261-263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pride (Maurice Borrmans)</td>
<td>263-264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Printing of the Qur’an (Michael W. Albin)</td>
<td>264-276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prisoners (Jonathan E. Brockopp)</td>
<td>276-278</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Profe and Sacred (Lutz Wiederhold)</td>
<td>278-284</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prohibited Degrees (Bernard Weiss)</td>
<td>284-286</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proof (Mark N. Swanson)</td>
<td>286-287</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Property (Sherman A. Jackson)</td>
<td>287-289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prophets and Prophethood (Uri Rubin)</td>
<td>289-307</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Protection (Robert Schick)</td>
<td>307-308</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Provocation (Matthias Radscheit)</td>
<td>308-314</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Psalms (Arie Schippers)</td>
<td>314-318</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Punishment Stories (David Marshall)</td>
<td>318-322</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Q**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Qaynuqā′ (Banū) (Marco Schöller)</td>
<td>323-325</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Qibla (Richard Kimber)</td>
<td>325-328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Quraysh (Uri Rubin)</td>
<td>329-333</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Qurayza (Banū al-) (Marco Schöller)</td>
<td>333-335</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**R**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Races (Uri Rubin)</td>
<td>336-337</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ramaḍān (Angelika Neuwirth)</td>
<td>338-348</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ranks and Orders (Nargis Virani)</td>
<td>348-350</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raqīm (Roberto Tottoli)</td>
<td>351-352</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rass (Roberto Tottoli)</td>
<td>352-353</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Readings of the Qurʾān (Frederik Leemhuis)</td>
<td>353-363</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebellion (Khaled Abou El Fadl)</td>
<td>363-367</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Recitation of the Qurʾān (Anna M. Gade)</td>
<td>367-385</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reciters of the Qurʾān (Christopher Melchert and Asma Afsaruddin)</td>
<td>386-393</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reflection and Deliberation (Angelika Brodersen)</td>
<td>393-394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Religion (Patrice C. Brodeur)</td>
<td>395-398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Religious Pluralism and the Qurʾān (Clare Wilde and Jane Dammen McAuliffe)</td>
<td>398-419</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Remembrance (Angelika Brodersen)</td>
<td>419-424</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Remnant (Uri Rubin)</td>
<td>425</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Repentance and Penance (Uri Rubin)</td>
<td>426-430</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Responsibility (Matthias Radscheit)</td>
<td>430-434</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Resurrection (Maurice Borrmans)</td>
<td>434-435</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Retaliation (Khaled Abou El Fadl)</td>
<td>436-437</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revelation and Inspiration (Daniel A. Madigan)</td>
<td>437-448</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revision and Alteration (Shari Lowin)</td>
<td>448-451</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reward and Punishment (Wim Raven)</td>
<td>451-461</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rhetoric and the Qurʾān (Angelika Neuwirth)</td>
<td>461-476</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rhymed Prose (Devin J. Stewart)</td>
<td>476-484</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ritual and the Qurʾān (Josef W. Meri)</td>
<td>484-498</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ritual Purity (Joseph E. Lowry)</td>
<td>498-508</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rod (Zeki Saritopruk)</td>
<td>508-509</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Sabbath (Andrew Rippin) ................................................................. 510-511
Sabians (François de Blois) .............................................................. 511-513
Sacred Precincts (Uri Rubin) ............................................................ 513-516
Sacrifice (Reuven Firestone) ............................................................ 516-518
Ṣaḥā and Marwa (Reuven Firestone) .................................................. 518-520
Saint (B. Radtke) ........................................................................... 520-521
Ṣāliḥ (Roberto Tottoli) .................................................................... 521-522
Salvation (Maurice Bormans) ............................................................. 522-524
Samaritans (Paul Stenhouse) ............................................................. 524-525
Samson (Liyakat Takim) .................................................................. 525-526
Samuel (Philip F. Kennedy) ............................................................... 526-530
Sand (Zeki Saritoprak) .................................................................... 530-531
Satanic Verses (Shahab Ahmed) ......................................................... 531-536
Saul (Liyakat Takim) ......................................................................... 536-537
Scholar (Louise Marlow) .................................................................. 537-540
Science and the Qurʾān (Ahmad Dallal) ............................................ 540-558
Scripture and the Qurʾān (William A. Graham) ................................. 558-569
Scrolls (Paul L. Heck) ....................................................................... 569-571
Seasons (Nico J.G. Kaptein) .............................................................. 571-572
Secrets (Shigeru Kamada) .................................................................. 572-573
Seeing and Hearing (Andrew Rippin) ............................................... 573-576
Servants (Jonathan E. Brockopp) ....................................................... 576-580
Sex and Sexuality (Devin J. Stewart) .................................................. 580-585
Sheba (Valérie Gonzalez) .................................................................. 585-587
Sheets (Beatrice Gruendler) .............................................................. 587-589
Shekhinah (Reuven Firestone) .......................................................... 589-591
Shir‘a (Arzina R. Lalani) ................................................................... 591-592
Shi‘ism and the Qurʾān (Meir M. Bar-Asher) ..................................... 593-604
Ships (Irfan A. Shahid) ..................................................................... 604-605
Shu‘ayb (Roberto Tottoli) ................................................................. 605-606
VOLUME FIVE

Si – Z

Articles

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Articles</th>
<th>Page numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Siṭṭin, Battle of (Maria Massi Dakake)</td>
<td>1-2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Signs (Binyamin Abrahamov)</td>
<td>2-11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Silk (V. Gonzalez)</td>
<td>11-13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simile (Daniel Beaumont)</td>
<td>13-18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sin, Major and Minor (Muhammad Qasim Zaman)</td>
<td>19-28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sinai (Irfan Shahid)</td>
<td>28-29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sir and the Qurʾān (Wim Raven)</td>
<td>29-51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sirius (Bassel A. Reyahi)</td>
<td>51-53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sister (Margot Badran)</td>
<td>53-54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slaughter (Ersilia Francesca)</td>
<td>54-56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slaves and Slavery (Jonathan E. Brockopp)</td>
<td>56-60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sleep (Roberto Tottoli)</td>
<td>60-62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smell (Devin J. Stewart)</td>
<td>62-64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smoke (Heidi Toelle)</td>
<td>64-65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Social Sciences and the Qurʾān (Dale F. Eickelman)</td>
<td>65-76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solomon (Priscilla Soucek)</td>
<td>76-78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Soothsayer (Devin J. Stewart)</td>
<td>78-80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Soul (Th. Emil Homerin)</td>
<td>80-84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South Arabia, Religions in Pre-Islamic (Christian Julien Robin)</td>
<td>84-94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South Asian Literatures and the Qurʾān (Ali S. Asani)</td>
<td>94-98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southeast Asian Qurʾānic Literature (R. Michael Feener)</td>
<td>98-102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sovereignty (Bustami Khir)</td>
<td>102-104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spatial Relations (Angelika Neuwirth)</td>
<td>104-108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Speech (Margaretha T. Heemskerk)</td>
<td>108-112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spider (Herbert Eisenstein)</td>
<td>112-114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spirit (Michael Sells)</td>
<td>114-117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spiritual Beings (Stefania Cunial)</td>
<td>117-121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Springs and Fountains (Matthias Radscheit)</td>
<td>121-128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stone (Dmitry V. Frolov)</td>
<td>128-129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stoning (Dmitry V. Frolov)</td>
<td>129-130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strangers and Foreigners (Ahmet T. Karamustafa)</td>
<td>131-132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Suffering (Margaretha T. Heemskerk)</td>
<td>132-136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sufism and the Qurʾān (Alexander D. Knysh)</td>
<td>137-159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Suicide (Ahmet T. Karamustafa)</td>
<td>159-162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sun (Paul Kunitzsch)</td>
<td>162-163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sunna (G.H.A. Juynboll)</td>
<td>163-166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sūra(s) (Angelika Neuwirth)</td>
<td>166-177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Suspicion (Lutz Wiederhold)</td>
<td>177-178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Title</td>
<td>Author</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>-----------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sustenance</td>
<td>David Waines</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Symbolic Imagery</td>
<td>Frederick S. Colby</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Syria</td>
<td>Irfan Shahid</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Table</td>
<td>Matthias Radscheit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Talent</td>
<td>Marcia Hermansen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taxation</td>
<td>Paul L. Heck</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teaching</td>
<td>Sebastian Günther</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teaching and Preaching the Qur'an</td>
<td>Nelly van Doorn-Harder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teeth</td>
<td>Devin J. Stewart</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Temporary Marriage</td>
<td>Shahla Haeri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tents and Tent Pegs</td>
<td>Ute Pietruschka</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Textual Criticism of the Qur'an</td>
<td>James A. Bellamy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thamūd</td>
<td>Reuven Firestone</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theft</td>
<td>Joseph E. Lowry</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theology and the Qur'ān</td>
<td>T. Nagel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theophany</td>
<td>Mustansir Mir</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Throne of God</td>
<td>Jamal J. Elias</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Time</td>
<td>G. Böwering</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tolerance and Coercion</td>
<td>Yohanan Friedmann</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tools for the Scholarly Study of the Qur'ān</td>
<td>Andrew Rippin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Torah</td>
<td>Camilla P. Adang</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trade and Commerce</td>
<td>Andrew Rippin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tradition and Custom</td>
<td>G.R. Hawting</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Traditional Disciplines of Qur'ānic Studies</td>
<td>Claude Gilliot</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Translator</td>
<td>David Marshall</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Translations of the Qur'ān</td>
<td>Hartmut Bobzin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tree(s)</td>
<td>David Waines</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trial</td>
<td>John Nawas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tribes and Clans</td>
<td>Ella Landau-Tasseron</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity</td>
<td>David Thomas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trips and Voyages</td>
<td>Shawkat M. Toorawa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Troops</td>
<td>Matthew S. Gordon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trust and Patience</td>
<td>Scott C. Alexander</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Truth</td>
<td>David B. Burrell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tubba'</td>
<td>Reuven Firestone</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Turkish Literature and the Qur'ān</td>
<td>Kemal Silay</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṭuwā</td>
<td>William M. Brinner</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[al-]Ukhdūd</td>
<td>Christian Julien Robin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ummā</td>
<td>Sebastian Günther</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uncertainty</td>
<td>Michael B. Schub</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Unity of the Text of the Qur'ān</td>
<td>Mustansir Mir</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Usury</td>
<td>Masudul Alam Choudhury</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Uthmān</td>
<td>Gabriel Said Reynolds</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### V

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Article</th>
<th>Page Range</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Vehicles (Uri Rubin)</td>
<td>411-412</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Veil (Mona Siddiqui)</td>
<td>412-416</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vengeance (Joseph Ginat)</td>
<td>416-419</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Verse(s) (Angelika Neuwirth)</td>
<td>419-429</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Victory (Matthew S. Gordon)</td>
<td>429-430</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vigil (K. Wagendonk)</td>
<td>430-432</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Violence (M. Arkoun)</td>
<td>432-433</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Virtue (David Johnston)</td>
<td>433-436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding (Michael Cook)</td>
<td>436-443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vision (Amila Buturovic)</td>
<td>443-445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vision and Blindness (S. Kugle)</td>
<td>445-448</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Visiting (R. Kevin Jaques)</td>
<td>448-449</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vow (Paul L. Heck)</td>
<td>449-451</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wahhabism and the Qur’an (Natana J. DeLong-Bas)</td>
<td>452-453</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waiting Period (Harald Motzki)</td>
<td>453-455</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>War (Patricia Crone)</td>
<td>455-459</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warner (Chase F. Robinson)</td>
<td>459-461</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water (Anthony H. Johns)</td>
<td>461-466</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water of Paradise (Amira El-Zein)</td>
<td>466-467</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wealth (Michael Bonner)</td>
<td>467-470</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weather (David Waines)</td>
<td>470-471</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weeping (Paolo Branca)</td>
<td>471-472</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weights and Measures (Stephan Dähne)</td>
<td>472-476</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wet-Nursing (Avner Giladi)</td>
<td>476-478</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whisper (Jacqueline Chabbi)</td>
<td>478-480</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Widow (Mona Siddiqui)</td>
<td>480-481</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wine (Kathryn Kueny)</td>
<td>481-483</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wisdom (Bernd Radtke)</td>
<td>484-484</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wish and Desire (Amila Buturovic)</td>
<td>484-488</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Witness to Faith (Andrew Rippin)</td>
<td>488-491</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Witnessing and Testifying (Matthias Radscheit)</td>
<td>492-506</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wives of the Prophet (Barbara Freyer Stowasser)</td>
<td>506-521</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Womb (Marcia Hermansen)</td>
<td>522-523</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Women and the Qur’an (Ruth Roded)</td>
<td>523-541</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Word of God (Matthias Radscheit)</td>
<td>541-548</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Work (Ingrid Mattson)</td>
<td>548-551</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>World (Binyamin Abrahamov)</td>
<td>551-554</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worship (G.R. Hawting)</td>
<td>555-557</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Writing and Writing Materials (Sheila S. Blair)</td>
<td>558-559</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Y

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Article</th>
<th>Page Range</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Year (Robert G. Morrison)</td>
<td>560-561</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yemen (Christian Julien Robin)</td>
<td>561-569</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Youth and Old Age (R. Gwynne)</td>
<td>569-570</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Article List – Volume Five

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Article</th>
<th>Authors</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Zaqqūm</td>
<td>Salwa M.S. El-Awa</td>
<td>571-572</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zealotry</td>
<td>Salwa M.S. El-Awa</td>
<td>572-574</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zechariah</td>
<td>David Marshall</td>
<td>574-576</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX OF PROPER NAMES

A

Aaron [Hārūn]

\begin{itemize}
\item \textbf{I} a, 1b, 2a, 159a, 245b, 260a, 260b, 261a, 261b, 274a, 275b, 276a, 304b, 486b, 518b, 532b, 534a, 536b, 537a; \textit{ii} 10a, 199a, 341b, 509a, 509b, 542a; \textit{iii} 29a, 50a, 105a, 112a, 113b, 186b, 229b, 421b, 422a, 423b, 444b, 498a, 518b, 519b, 521a, 522a, 525b, 540b, 567b; \textit{iv} 20a, 34a, 67a, 223b, 224a, 291a, 294a, 319b, 425b, 438b, 483a, 536a, 536b, 577a, 590a; \textit{v} 54a, 155b, 300b, 396a, 524b
\end{itemize}

\begin{itemize}
\item \textbf{III} 468b
\item \textbf{III} 433b
\item \textbf{II} 20b, 21a, 554a; \textit{iii} 581b; \textit{iv} 51a ; \textit{v} 44a
\item \textbf{iv} 270b
\item \textbf{v} 47a
\item \textbf{iv} 266b
\end{itemize}

\textsuperscript{1} Due to their frequency of occurrence in the \textit{EQ}, the following are only selectively indexed: God, Islam, Muḥammad, Muslim, Qurʾān.
Abbott, N.

\'Abd al-\'Āṭī, H.
\'Abd al-\'Azīz (Ottoman sultan)
\'Abd al-\'Azīz b. Abdallāh, 'Umar (d. 66/685–6)
\'Abd al-\'Azīz Ismā’īl
\'Abd al-Bāqī, M.F.
\'Abd al-Bāqī Haddād
[Shaykh] \'Abd al-Bāqī al-Jarrī
\'Abd al-Baṣīṭ \'Abd al-Samad (Qur'ān reciter)
[Banū] \'Abd al-Dār
\'Abd al-Fattāḥ al-Qādir
\'Abd al-Ghaflār Sulaymān al-Bundārī
\'Abd al-Ḥamīd (or Ḥumayd; d. 249/863)
\'Abd al-Ḥamīd II
\'Abd al-Ḥamīd b. Bādis
\'Abd al-Ḥamīd al-Kātīb (d. 132/750)
\'Abd al-Ḥaqq al-Islāmī
\'Abd al-Ḥaqq Shīrāz Amānāt Khān
\'Abd al-Haṣy
\'Abd al-Jabbār b. Ahmad al-Asadābād al-Qādir
al-Hamadhānī (d. 414–15/1025)

\'Abd al-Karīm b. \'Ajarrād (fl. second/eighth cent.)
\'Abd al-Karīm al-Jīfī (d. ca. 832/1428)
\'Abd al-Karīm al-Qushayrī

\'Abd al-Khāliq
\'Abd al-Laṭīf al-Baghdādī

\'Abd al-Malik b. 'Abd al-\'Azīz b. Jurayj (d. 150/776)
\'Abd al-Malik b. Ḥabīb
‘Abd al-Malik b. Hishām

‘Abd al-Malik b. Jurayj

‘Abd al-Malik b. Marwān (r. 65-86/685-705)

‘Abd al-Malik b. ‘Umayr (d. 136/754)

‘Abd al-Malik Mujāhid

‘Abd Manāf

‘Abd Manāt

‘Abd al-Masṭh ab-Kindī

‘Abd al-Mu‘āmin (Almohad ruler; d. 558/1163)

Abd al-Mu‘āmin Ṣaḥf al-Dīn al-Ūrmawī (d. 693/1294)

‘Abd al-Muţṭalib (grandfather of the Prophet)

[Shaḥ] ‘Abd al-Qādir (d. 1813)

‘Abd al-Qādir al-Jilānī

‘Abd al-Qāhir al-Baghdādí

‘Abd al-Qāhir al-Jurjānī

‘Abd Rabīḥ

‘Abd al-Rahmān, ‘Ā’isha (Bint al-Shāṭi’)

‘Abd al-Rahmān b. ‘Alī b. al-Jawzī

‘Abd al-Rahmān b. al-Aswad

‘Abd al-Rahmān b. ‘Awf

‘Abd al-Rahmān al-Bīstāmī

Abd al-Rahman Ibrahīma (d. 1829)

‘Abd al-Rahmān Jāmī (d. 898-9/1492)

‘Abd al-Rahmān al-Rāzī

‘Abd al-Rahmān al-Sa‘dī

‘Abd al-Rahmān al-Suddī

‘Abd al-Rahmān b. Zayd b. Aslam (d. 182/798)

‘Abd al-Ra‘ūf Singkeli

‘Abd al-Rāziq

see Ibn Hishām, ‘Abd al-Malik (d. 218/833)

see Ibn Jurayj, ‘Abd al-Malik (d. 150/767)

ii 125a, 126a, 126b, 131a, 139b, 156b, 169b, 279a; iii 30a, 30b, 34a, 268a; iv 142b, 258b, 298b, 299a, 299b, 429b, 465a, 556a, 559b; v 73a, 386b; vi 31b, 32a, 166b, 185b, 186a, 502b, 503a, 503b, 504a

ii 395a

iv 273b

v 45a, 51b, 329b; vi 122b, 508b

iii 223b; v 341b

see al-Jurlānt, ‘Abd al-Qādir (d. 561/1166)

see al-Baghdādī, ‘Abd al-Qāhir (d. 629/1037)

see al-Jurlānt, ‘Abd al-Qāhir (d. 471/1078)

iii 523a

ii 125b, 132b, 133b, 291b, 535b; v 521a, 537a, 537b

see Ibn al-Jawzī, ‘Abd al-Rahmān b. ‘Alī (d. 597/1200)

iv 96a

i 389a

iii 316b

iii 223b

v 336a

see al-Sa‘dī, ‘Abd al-Rahmān

see al-Suddī al-Kabīr, ‘Abd al-Rahmān (d. 1278/745-7)

ii 407b

v 98a, 98b

iv 148b, 149a
‘Abd al-Razzāq b. Hammām al-Ṣan‘ānī (d. 211/827)

‘Abd al-Razzāq Kamāl al-Dīn al-Qāshānī

‘Abd al-Razzāq Nawfal
‘Abd al-Razzāq al-Sanhūrī
[Shaykh] ‘Abd al-Ṣābir Shāhin
‘Abd al-Salām Badayūnī
‘Abd al-Salām Faraj
‘Abd al-Ṣāmad [Banū] ‘Abd al-Shams

‘Abd al-‘Uzza b. ‘Abd al-Muṭṭalib
‘Abd al-‘Uzza b. Qatan
‘Abd al-Wahhāb (vocalist)
‘Abd Yaghūth
‘Abdallāh (father of the Prophet)
‘Abdallāh b. al-‘Abbās

‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abbās (d. 98/716-17)
‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Dārimī

‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Dhakwān

‘Abdallāh b. ‘Alī
‘Abdallāh b. ‘Āmir (118/736)
‘Abdallāh b. ‘Amr al-Āṣ (d. 63/682)
‘Abdallāh b. ‘Aṭūs
‘Abdallāh b. Bīṣṭam
‘Abdallāh b. Bābād
‘Abdallāh b. ‘Īsā il al-Ḥāšimī
‘Abdallāh b. ‘Iṣṭ’ār
‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Dārī

‘Abdallāh b. Kullāb (d. 240/854)
‘Abdallāh b. Mas‘ūd
‘Abdallāh b. Mu‘āwiyah (r. 129/746-7)
‘Abdallāh b. al-Mubārak

‘Abdallāh b. al-Muqaffa’ (d. 139/756)
‘Abdallāh b. Rawāḥa (d. 8/629)
‘Abdallāh b. Sāba’
‘Abdallāh b. Salām

\[\text{Proper Names}\]

\[\begin{align*}
\text{I} & 399a, 528a; \text{II} 107a, 377b, 389b, 390b, 400a, 408a; \text{III} 283a; \\
& \text{IV} 290b; \text{V} 513b; \text{VI} 339b, 422a, 461a; \text{VII} 577b; \text{VIII} 508b
\end{align*}\]
'Abdallah b. al-Shikhkhîr
'Abdallah b. Thâbit al-Tawwazī

'Abdallah b. 'Ubayd b. 'Umayr
'Abdallah b. 'Ubayy
'Abdallah b. 'Umar

'Abdallah b. Wahb

'Abdallah b. Yahyâ b. Kunása (d. 207/822)
'Abdallah b. Yazîd al-Fazârî
'Abdallah b. Zayd
'Abdallah b. al-Zubayr
'Abdallâh Anšârî
'Abdallâh al-Anšârî al-Harawî

'Abdallâh al-Hâshîmî
'Abdallâh M. Shaḥîta
'Abdallâh Shayrafr
'Abdallâh al-Ṭâhir al-Muṭahhar (son of the Prophet and Khadija)
'Abdallâh al-Tayyîb
'Abdallâh Yûsuf 'Alî
Abûn um
'Abdu l-Bahâ‘
'Abduh, Muḥammad (Grand Muftî of Egypt; d. 1324/1905)

'Abdul 'Azeem al-Mat’âni
Abdul Hamid, S.M.
Abdul Majeed Azzîndani
Abdul Majid Daryabadi
Abdullah Gymnastiar, K.H.
Abdulrazâk, F.
Abel [Ḥâbil]

Abibahath (wife of Tubba’)
'Abîd
'Abîd b. al-Abraṣ
Abîkarîb As’ād
Abou El Fadl, Kh.

Abrahah

Abraham [Ibrāhīm]
People of

Place/Station of [maqām ibrāhīm]

Abrahamian, E.
Abrahamov, B.
Absalom
Abū l-‘Abbās al-Būnī

 al-Baṣrī (d. 371/981)
Abū l-‘Abbās al-Mahdawī
Abū ‘Abd al-Rahmān al-Sulamī
Abū ‘Abdallah Jābir b. Ḥayyān

530b, 536b, 539a, 539b, 540a, 540b, 543b, 561b, 592b;
IV 21a, 31b, 32b, 33a, 34a, 37a, 40a, 49a, 49b, 52b, 54b, 78a, 92a, 96a, 98a, 104b, 108b, 116a, 159b, 160a, 161a, 178b, 195b, 211a, 223a, 223b, 225a, 226b, 227a, 229a, 255a, 287a, 290a, 291a, 291b, 292a, 292b, 294a, 295a, 296b, 297b, 298a, 299a, 299b, 302a, 302b, 303a, 304a, 306a, 316b, 319b, 325b, 327a, 327b, 329b, 337a, 337b, 339b, 341a, 402a, 403a, 405a, 407a, 408a, 410b, 413a, 421b, 429a, 429b, 438b, 445a, 473b, 485b, 488a, 505b, 513b, 514a, 514b, 516a, 517b, 519a, 523b, 559b, 561a, 569b, 577a, 577b, 591a, 591b, 592a, 604b; v 45b, 63b, 68b, 95b, 108a, 109a, 109b, 130a, 130b, 132a, 133b, 171a, 171b, 179a, 186a, 242a, 248b, 249a, 256b, 257b, 258a, 258b, 259b, 260a, 261b, 262a, 262b, 263a, 263b, 264b, 268b, 269a, 269b, 270b, 273a, 301a, 302a, 304a, 317a, 363a, 373b, 374b, 390a, 423b, 444a, 444b, 483a, 497b, 534b, 545a, 551b, 555b, 570b, 574b

iii 583a

iv 360a, 360b

v 332a

see al-Sulamī, Abū ‘Abd al-Rahmān (d. 412/1021)

iii 250b
Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Sanūsī

Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Zayd al-Wāṣīr (d. 307/918-19)

Abū 'Abdallāh al-Qurṭubī

Abū 'Abdallāh al-Tamīmī
Abū l-'Alā' al-Ma'arrī

Abū l-'Alā' al-Mawdūdī
Abū l-'Alā' al-Ṭabarī
Abū 'Abī b. al-Husayn al-Masūdī

Abū 'Abī al-Ṭarīqī
Abū 'Abī Hasan b. 'Abī al-Ṭarīqī
Abū 'Abī b. Sīnā

Abū 'Abī al-Jubbaṭī
Abū l-‘Āliya al-Riyāḥī (Rufay b. Mihrān; d. 93/711)
Abū Āmir (oppnent of Muḥammad)
Abū Āmir al-Fadl b. Ismā‘īl al-Tamīmī al-Jurjānī
(d. after 458/1066)
Abū 'Abīl ʿAbdallāh b. Aḥmad b. Bishr b. Dhakwān

Abū 'Abīl Dānī
Abū 'Abīl Ḥafṣ b. Sulaymān b. al-Mughīra (d. 180/796)
Abū 'Abīl Ḥafṣ b. 'Umār b. 'Abd al-'Azīz (d. ca. 246/291)
Abū 'Abīl al-Hudhafī
Abū 'Abīl Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān (d. 280/893
or 291/904)
Abū 'Abīl Zabbān b. al-'Alā (Bahra, d. 154/770-1)

Abū l-Aswad al-Du‘allī or al-Dīlī (d. 69/688)
Abū l-'Atāḥiya (d. 211/826)
Abū 'Attāb 'Abdallāh
Abū 'Awāna al-Wadāḥī b. 'Abdallāh (d. 175/791)
Abū Ayyūb Sulaymān b. Ayyūb b. al-Ḥakam
al-Baghdādī (d. 235/849)
Abū Bakr (r. 11-13/632-4)  
1 18a, 20a 57a, 67a, 121a, 121b,  
189b, 209b, 267a, 278a, 293b,  
332a, 332b, 333a, 355a, 355b,  
358a, 358b, 359a, 360b, 387b,  
388b, 389a, 405b, 408a,  
462a, 518a, 540b; ii 12a, 20a,  
147b, 148a, 183a, 205b, 214b,  
282a, 382b, 383b, 384a, 384a,  
384b, 396a, 398b, 514b, 520a,  
555a; iii 600b, 601b  
ii 282a  
see Ibn Ikhshīdh (d. ca. 320/932)  
ii 109b  
see al-Asamm, Abū Bakr  
(d. 200/817)  

Abū Bakr ‘Attāq b. Muḥammad al-Sūrābādī (d. 494/1101)  
v 325b  
ii 377b  
see Ibn al-‘Arabī, Muḥammad b.  
‘Abdallāh Abū Bakr  
(d. 543/1148)  

Abū Bakr b. Mihrān (d. 381/991)  
v 332a  
see Ibn Mujāhid, Abū Bakr  
(d. 324/936)  

Abū Bakr b. al-Mundhir  
see Ibn al-Mundhir, Abū Bakr  
(d. 318/930)  

Abū Bakr al-Baqillānī  
see al-Baqillānī, Abū Bakr  
Muḥammad b. al-Ṭayyib  
(d. 403/1012-3)  

Abū Bakr Gumi  
see al-Khallūl, Abū Bakr  
(d. 311/922)  

Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. al-Mundhir  
al-Mundhirī al-Nishābūrī  
see Ibn al-Mundhir al-Mundhirī  
al-Nishābūrī, Abū Bakr  
Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm  
(d. 318/930)  

Abū Bakr al-Rāzī  
see al-Rāzī, Abū Bakr (d. 313/925)  

Abū Bakr al-Shiblī  
see al-Shiblī, Abū Bakr  
(d. 334/946)  

Abū Bakr Shu‘ba b. ‘Ayyāsh b. Sālim (d. 193/809)  
iv 359b, 390a
Abū Bakr al-Sijistānī

see al-Sijistānī, Ibn Abū Dāwūd (d. 316/929)

Abū l-Baqā‘ al-‘Ukbart (d. 616/1219)

see al-Wāsiṭ, Abū Bakr (d. 320/932)

Abū l-‘Umar al-Nāṣirī (d. 710/1310)

Abū Bilāl Mīrās b. Udayya al-Tamīmī

Abū l-Dardā‘

Abū Dāwūd Sulaymān b. al-‘Ash’ath al-Sijistānī

(d. 275/889)

Abū Dāwūd al-Ṭayālisī (d. 203/819-20)

Abū Dhabī

Abū Dharr al-Ghīfārī (d. 32/653)

Abū Dulaf

Abū l-Fāḍil Ḥubayysh (of Tiflis)

Abū l-Fāḍil Ja‘far b. Ḥarb al-Hamadhānī (d. 236/850)

Abū l-Fāḍil Rashīd al-Dīn Aḥmad al-Maybūdī

Abū l-Faraj al-‘Iṣfahānī

Abū l-Faraj Muḥammād b. Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm al-Shannabūḏūhī al-Baghdādī (d. 388/998)

Abū Fāris (Ḥafṣid sultan)

Abū l-Fath Naṣīr b. Ḥusayn al-Daylamī (d. 44/1052)

Abū l-Fath al-Ṣāmīrī b. Abī l-Ḥasan

Abū Fukayhā Yasār

Abū l-Fuṭḥāl Ḥusayn b. ‘Alt Rāzī (d. 525/1131)

Abū Ḥāfṣ ‘Umar b. Jamīl (eighth/fourteenth-ninth/fifteenth century)

Abū Ḥāfṣ ‘Umar Najm al-Dīn al-Nāṣirī (d. 537/1142)

Abū Ḥāfṣ ‘Umar al-Suhrawardī

Abū Ḥāla Hind b. al-Nabbāsh (of Tamīm)

Abū Ḥāmid Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Ḥishāq al-Najjār (d. 433/1041)

Abū Ḥāmid al-Ghazālī

Abū Ḥamza

Abū Ḥanīfā (d. 150/767)

Abū Ḥanīfā al-Dīnawārī

see al-Ghazālī, Abū Ḥāmid (d. 505/1111)

Abū 86a

i 17a, 210a, 354b, 482b; ii 90a, 171b, 215a, 555a; iii 67b, 232b, 331a, 467b, 468a; iv 58b, 431a; v 24a

see al-Dīnawārī, Abū Ḥanīfā
Abū l-Hārith ʿĪsā b. WIRDĀN al-Madanī

Abū l-Hārith al-Layth b. Khālid al-Baghdaḍī (d. 240/854)

Abū l-Ḥasan, H.

Abū l-Ḥasan ʿĀḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Bazzī
(d. 240/845 or 250/864)

Abū l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. Ṭabaṭaḥī al-Nahdī al-Baḍīrī
(d. 220/835)

Abū l-Hudhayl (d. 227/841)

Abū l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. ʿĀḥmad al-Wāḥidī al-Nisābūrī

Abū l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. Ibrāhīm al-Qummī

Abū l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Baghdaḍī

Abū l-Ḥasan al-Hayṣan b. Muḥammad (d. 467/1075)

Abū l-Ḥasan Idrīs b. ‘Abd al-Karīm al-Ḥaddād al-Baghdaḍī (d. 295/908)

Abū l-Ḥasan al-Māwardī

Abū l-Ḥasan Muḥammad b. ʿĀḥmad b. Ayyūb b. Shannabūdāh

Abū l-Ḥasan Muqāṭīl b. Sulaymān al-Balkhī

Abū l-Ḥasan Rawḥ b. ‘Abd al-Muʿmin al-Baṣrī
(d. 234/848)

Abū l-Ḥasan Saʿīd b. Maṣʿada Akhraf al-Awsāṭ

Abū Ḥasan Ẓāhir b. ‘Abd al-Munʿim b. Ghallūn

Abū Ḥasan al-Wāḥidī

Abū Ḥāshim b. al-Jubbārī

Abū Ḥāṭim al-Sijistānī

Abū Ḥayyān al-Andalusī /al-Gharnāṭī (d. 745/1344)

Abū Ḥayyān al-Tawhīḍī (d. 414/1023)

Abū Hilāl al-Askārī

Abū Hilāl al-Sabī (d. 384/994)

Abū Ḥudhayfa (Mūsā b. Masʿūd al-Nahdī al-Baṣrī,
d. 220/835)

Abū l-Hudhayl (d. 227/841)

Abū l-Hudhayl al-Madanī, Abū l-Ḥārith (d. 160/777)

Abū l-Ḥasan ʿĀḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Bazzī

Abū l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. ʿĀḥmad al-Wāḥidī al-Nisābūrī

Abū l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. Ibrāhīm al-Qummī

Abū l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Baghdaḍī

Abū l-Ḥasan al-Hayṣan b. Muḥammad (d. 467/1075)

Abū l-Ḥasan Idrīs b. ‘Abd al-Karīm al-Ḥaddād al-Baghdaḍī (d. 295/908)

Abū l-Ḥasan al-Māwardī

Abū l-Ḥasan Muḥammad b. ʿĀḥmad b. Ayyūb b. Shannabūdāh

Abū l-Ḥasan Muqāṭīl b. Sulaymān al-Balkhī

Abū l-Ḥasan Rawḥ b. ‘Abd al-Muʿmin al-Baṣrī (d. 234/848)

Abū l-Ḥasan Saʿīd b. Maṣʿada Akhraf al-Awsāṭ

Abū Ḥasan Ẓāhir b. ‘Abd al-Munʿim b. Ghallūn

Abū Ḥasan al-Wāḥidī

Abū Ḥāshim b. al-Jubbārī

Abū Ḥāṭim al-Sijistānī

Abū Ḥayyān al-Andalusī /al-Gharnāṭī (d. 745/1344)

Abū Ḥayyān al-Tawhīḍī (d. 414/1023)

Abū Hilāl al-Askārī

Abū Hilāl al-Sabī (d. 384/994)

Abū Ḥudhayfa (Mūsā b. Masʿūd al-Nahdī al-Baṣrī, d. 220/835)

Abū l-Hudhayl (d. 227/841)
Abū Hurayra (d. ca. 57-8/677-8)

Abū l-Ḥusayn al-Baṣrī (d. 436/1044)
Abū l-Ḥusayn al-Khayyāt

Abū l-Ḥusayn al-Nūrī

Abū Īsā Khallād b. Khālid al-Baghdādī

Abū Īsā al-Tirmidhī
Abū Īsā al-Warrāq (d. ca. 246/860)
Abū Ishāq Ibrāhim (of Nayshāpūr)
Abū Ishāq Injū, Shīrāz Jamāl al-Dīn (r. 743-54/1343-53)
Abū Ishāq al-Isfarrā’īnī (d. 418/1027)

Abū Ishāq al-Nazzām

Abū Ishāq al-Tha’labī

Abū ‘Īsma Nūn b. Abī Maryam (d. 173/789)
Abū l-Izz al-Wasiṭ al-Qalānīšt (d. 521/1127)
Abū Ja’far ʿAmīd b. Farah b. Jibrīl al-Baghdādī (d. 303/915)
Abū Ja’far al-Bāqir (d. 114/733)
Abū Ja’far Muḥammad b. Jarīr al-Ṭabarī

Abū Ja’far al-Nahḥās

Abū Ja’far al-Ṭūṣī

Abū Ja’far Yazīd b. al-Qa’qā’ al-Makhzūmī (d. 130/747)
Abū Jahīl

Abū l-Jārūd (d. after 140/757-8)
Abū l-Kalām ʿĀzād

Abū l-Khayr (of Seville)
Abū l-Khayr Ẓaḥkubrīzādah (d. 968/1561)
Abū Khuzayma
Abū Lahāb (Abū l-Uzza’ b. ʿAbd al-Muṭṭalib, uncle of the Prophet)

PROPER NAMES

Abū Hurayra (d. ca. 57-8/677-8)

Abū l-Ḥusayn al- Başrī (d. 436/1044)
Abū l-Ḥusayn al-Khayyāt

Abū l-Ḥusayn al-Nūrī

Abū Īsā Khallād b. Khālid al-Baghdādī

Abū Īsā al-Tirmidhī
Abū Īsā al-Warrāq (d. ca. 246/860)
Abū Ishāq Ibrāhim (of Nayshāpūr)
Abū Ishāq Injū, Shīrāz Jamāl al-Dīn (r. 743-54/1343-53)
Abū Ishāq al-Isfarrā’īnī (d. 418/1027)

Abū Ishāq al-Nazzām

Abū Ishāq al-Tha’labī

Abū ‘Īsma Nūn b. Abī Maryam (d. 173/789)
Abū l-Izz al-Wasiṭ al-Qalānīšt (d. 521/1127)
Abū Ja’far ʿAmīd b. Farah b. Jibrīl al-Baghdādī (d. 303/915)
Abū Ja’far al-Bāqir (d. 114/733)
Abū Ja’far Muḥammad b. Jarīr al-Ṭabarī

Abū Ja’far al-Nahḥās

Abū Ja’far al-Ṭūṣī

Abū Ja’far Yazīd b. al-Qa’qā’ al-Makhzūmī (d. 130/747)
Abū Jahīl

Abū l-Jārūd (d. after 140/757-8)
Abū l-Kalām ʿĀzād

Abū l-Khayr (of Seville)
Abū l-Khayr Ẓaḥkubrīzādah (d. 968/1561)
Abū Khuzayma
Abū Lahāb (Abū l-Uzza’ b. ʿAbd al-Muṭṭalib, uncle of the Prophet)
Abū l-Layth Naṣr b. Muḥammad b. Ḥamd al-Samarqandī (d. 373-5/983-5)  
Abū l-Maʿālīʿ Uzayyīt  
Abū Malik al-Quraṣṭī  
Abū Manṣūr ʿAbd al-Qāhir al-Baghdādī  
Abū Manṣūr al-Azhārt (d. 370/980)  
Abū Manṣūr al-Māturīdī  
Abū Maʿshar al-Sindī (d. 170/786)  
Abū Maʿshar al-Tabarī (d. 478/1085)  
Abū Maydāb (d. 594/1197)  
Abū Maysara al-Ḥamdānī (d. 63/682)  
Abū Mījlaẓ Lāḥiq b. Ḥumayyūd (al-Sadūstī al-Ḩasīṛ, d. 106/724)  
Abū Muʿāwīya Muḥammad b. Khāzīm (d. 195/811)  
Abū Muḥammad Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī  
Abū Muḥammad al-Barbahārī  
Abū Muḥammad al-Ḥusayn al-Baghawī  
Abū Muḥammad Makkī b. Abī Tālib al-Qurṭubī  
Abū Muḥammad Sulaymān b. Mahrān al-Aʿmash al-Ḩusayn  
Abū Muḥammad Yaḥyā b. al-Mubārak b. al-Muḥīṭa al-Baṣīrt (d. 202/817)  
Abū Muḥammad Yaʿqūb b. Ḩishāq  
Abū Muqāṭīl al-Samarqandī (d. 208/823)  
Abū Mūsā al-Ḩasīrī  
Abū Mūsā ʿĪsā b. Mīnā al-Zarqī (d. 220/835)  
Abū Mūṣīr al-Ṭabarī (d. 137/755)  
Abū Muslim Muḥammad b. Baḥr al-Iṣfahānī (d. 332/944)  
Abū Muḥammad al-Balkhitī  
Abū Nadra  
Abū l-Ḥāṣr Aḥmad al-Darwājīkī  
Abū Naṣr b. Manṣūr Ṣādir (d. bef. 423/1041)  
Abū l-Naṣr Ḥāṣim b. al-Qāsim (d. 205-7/820-2)  
Abū Naṣr al-Sarrāj (d. 378/988)  
Abū Nuʿaym  

Abū l-Layth Naṣr b. Muḥammad b. Ḥamd al-Samarqandī (d. 373-5/983-5)  
Abū l-Maʿālīʿ Uzayyīt  
Abū Malik al-Quraṣṭī  
Abū Manṣūr ʿAbd al-Qāhir al-Baghdādī  
Abū Manṣūr al-Azhārt (d. 370/980)  
Abū Manṣūr al-Māturīdī  
Abū Maʿshar al-Sindī (d. 170/786)  
Abū Maʿshar al-Tabarī (d. 478/1085)  
Abū Maydāb (d. 594/1197)  
Abū Maysara al-Ḥamdānī (d. 63/682)  
Abū Mījlaẓ Lāḥiq b. Ḥumayyūd (al-Sadūstī al-Ḩasīṛ, d. 106/724)  
Abū Muʿāwīya Muḥammad b. Khāzīm (d. 195/811)  
Abū Muḥammad Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī  
Abū Muḥammad al-Barbahārī  
Abū Muḥammad al-Ḥusayn al-Baghawī  
Abū Muḥammad Makkī b. Abī Tālib al-Qurṭubī  
Abū Muḥammad Sulaymān b. Mahrān al-Aʿmash al-Ḫusayn  
Abū Muḥammad Yaḥyā b. al-Mubārak b. al-Muḥīṭa al-Ḩasīrī (d. 202/817)  
Abū Muḥammad Yaʿqūb b. Ḩishāq  
Abū Muqāṭīl al-Samarqandī (d. 208/823)  
Abū Mūsā al-Ḩasīrī  
Abū Mūsā ʿĪsā b. Mīnā al-Zarqī (d. 220/835)  
Abū Mūṣīr al-Ṭabarī (d. 137/755)  
Abū Muslim Muḥammad b. Baḥr al-Iṣfahānī (d. 332/944)  
Abū Muḥammad al-Balkhitī  
Abū Nadra  
Abū l-Ḥāṣr Aḥmad al-Darwājīkī  
Abū Naṣr b. Manṣūr Ṣādir (d. bef. 423/1041)  
Abū l-Naṣr Ḥāṣim b. al-Qāsim (d. 205-7/820-2)  
Abū Naṣr al-Sarrāj (d. 378/988)  
Abū Nuʿaym  

Abū l-Layth Naṣr b. Muḥammad b. Ḥamd al-Samarqandī (d. 373-5/983-5)  
Abū l-Maʿālīʿ Uzayyīt  
Abū Malik al-Quraṣṭī  
Abū Manṣūr ʿAbd al-Qāhir al-Baghdādī  
...
Abū Nu‘aym al-Isfahānī (d. 430/1038)
Abū Nu‘aym Shujā‘ b. Abī Naṣr al-Balkhī Baghdādī (d. 190/806)
Abū Nūḥ al-Anbārī
Abū Nūḥ Ṣāliḥ al-Dāhīnān
Abū Nuwās (d. 198/810)
Abū l-Qāsim al-Balkhī (al-Ka‘bī)
Abū l-Qāsim Ishāq b. Muḥammad al-Ḥakīm al-Samarqandī
Abū l-Qāsim al-Junayd (d. 298/910)
Abū l-Qāsim al-Ḵūṭī (d. 1992)
Abū l-Qāsim Maslama b. Ḥāmād al-Mājirī (d. 398/1007)
Abū l-Qāsim Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Hāshimī al-Qurashi
Abū l-Qāsim Muḥammad b. Ḥuzayfā al-Gharnāṭī
(d. 741/1340)
Abū l-Qāsim al-Qushayrī

Abū l-Qāsim al-Rāfī (d. 623/1226)
Abū Qatāda
Abu-Rabi‘, I.
Abū l-Rabi‘ Sulaymān b. Muḥammad b. Ḥummāz al-Madānī
(d. 170/786)
Abū l-Raddād
Abū Rashīd al-Nisābūrī
Abū Rayhān al-Bīrūnī

Abū Rūghāl
Abū Sa‘īd
Abū Sa‘īd Abī Khayr (d. 440/1049)
Abū Sa‘īd al-Kharrāz (d. 286/899)
Abū Sa‘īd al-Khudrī (d. 74/693)
Abū Salama b. ‘Abd al-Asad
Abū Ṣāliḥ (Companion)
Abū Ṣāliḥ Bādhām al-Kūfī (d. 120/738)
Abū Ṣāliḥ Manṣūr b. Ṣūḥ (Ṣāmānīd ruler; r. 349-63/961-74)
Abū l-Sarāyā
Abū Shāma al-Maqdisī (d. 665/1267)
Abū al-Shaykh al-Anṣārī (d. 369/979)
Abū Shu‘ayb Ṣāliḥ b. Ziyād al-Riṣāqī
Abū Sufyān

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Reference</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>78a</td>
<td>iv 360a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>387a</td>
<td>iv 236a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>55b</td>
<td>iv 55b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>350b</td>
<td>iii 88b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31b</td>
<td>ii 223a; iv 57a, 527b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>466b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>360a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>72</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>359a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>141a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>422a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>267a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>358a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>534a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>534b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>156a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>303b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>105a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>448b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>53a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>522a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>53a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>357b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>359a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>559a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>522a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>538b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>522a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>508a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>510b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>341a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>558a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>327b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>288b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>399a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>422a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>498b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Abū Tāhir Frūzābādī
see Frūzābādī, Abū Tāhir
(d. 576/1180)

Abū Tāhir al-Silafī
see al-Silafī, Abū Tāhir

Abū Ṭālib (uncle of the Prophet)

Abū Ṭālib al-Makkī
see al-Makkī, Abū Ṭālib

Abū Tālib al-Makkī
(d. 261/874)

Abū l-Ta‘īyib Ahmad b. al-Husayn
see al-Qazwīnī, Abū l-Ta‘īyib
(d. 449/1057)

Abū Thābit Muḥammad al-Daylāmī
see al-Daylāmī, Abū Thābit
Muḥammad (d. 593/1197)

Abū ‘Ubayd al-Bakrī
(d. 245/859)

Abū ‘Ubayd al-Qāsim b. Sallām (d. 224/838)

Abū ‘Ubayda b. al-Jarrāḥ (d. 18/639)

Abū ‘Ubayda Ma‘mar b. al-Muthannā (d. 209/824-5)

Abū ‘Ubayda Muslim b. Abī Karīma al-Tamīmī
Abū ‘Umar Haš b. ‘Umar al-Dūrī

Abū ‘Uthmān al-Jāhiẓ
see al-Jāhiẓ, Abū ‘Uthmān
(d. 255/869)

Abū ‘Uthmān al-Şābūnī (d. 449/1057)

Abū l-Walīd al-Bājī al-Mālikī (d. 474/1081)

Abū l-Walīd Hishām b. ‘Amrār al-Sulamī al-Dimashqī
(d. 245/859)

Abū l-Walīd Marwān b. Janāh (d. 441/1050)

Abū Ya‘lā b. al-Fārrā’

Abū Ya‘qūb Ishāq b. Ibrāhīm al-Warrāq al-Baghdaḍī
(d. 286/899)

Abū Ya‘qūb b. Ishāq al-Kindī
see al-Kindī, Abū Yusuf Ya‘qūb
b. Ishāq (d. ca. 252/866)

Abū Ya‘qūb al-Sijistānī (fl. fourth/tenth century)

Abū Ya‘qūb Yusuf II

Abū l-Yaqūzān (r. 241-81/855-94)

Abū Yazīd al-Biṣṭāmī (d. 261/874)

Abū Yusuf (d. 182/798)

Abū Yusuf al-Kindī

Abū Yusuf al-Qazwīnī

Abū Zahra, M.

Abu-Zahra, N.

Abū Zayd, M.
Abu Zayd, N.

Abū Zayd al-Anṣārī (d. 214-15/830-1)
Abū Zayd al-Balkhī (d. 322/934)
Abyāna
Abyssinia [al-Ḥabasha]

Abyssinian(s)

Achaemenids
Achan
Acoluthus, Andreas (d. 1704)
Acts of the Apostles
‘Ād

People of

Adam [Ādam]
Children/Sons of [banū ādām]

Adams, C.

‘Adan

Ādan b. Iyās (d. 220-835)

Adang, C.

‘Addās

Aden

Adhrīʿāt

Adhrūḥ

‘Adī (son of Ḥātim and Māwiyya)

‘Adī, Adiyy b. Zayd (d. ca. 600)

‘Ādite(s)

Adler, J.
Adrianople (Edirne)
Aegedius of Viterbo (Egidio da Viterbo)
Afar
Afar Ödön
al-Afírna (Al-Afnûn)
Afganistan
al-Afghánistánt, M.
African(s)
African Americans
African Americans
Afrikaans (language)
Afsaruddin, A.
Aga Khan
Agabus
Age of Ignorance [jāhiliyya]
Aggada
Aghlabids
Agra
Ahab
[King] Ahasuerus
Ahiqar
Ahl al-Áliya
Ahl al-Hawrân
Ahl al-Hijâz
Ahl al-Yaman
al-Ahqâf
Aḥmad
Ahmad, H.
Ahmad, M. Gh.
Ahmad 'Abd al-Rahman al-Banna al-Satt
Ahmad 'Ali
Ahmad b. 'Abd al-Jabbar al-'Uthirid

Ahmad b. Abdallah b. Salam
Ahmad b. Abi 'Umar al-Zahid al-Andarabi

Ahmad b. Hanbal

Ahmad b. Hamdan b. Shabi al-Harrani

Ahmad al-Husarri
Ahmad b. al-Husayn b. Abi Hashim
Ahmad b. al-Husayn al-Mu'ayyad-bi-llah (d. 411/1020)
Ahmad b. Muhammad al-Bazzi

Ahmad b. Muhammad Hamadhani
Ahmad b. Muhammad b. Ibrahim al-Thalabi

Ahmad b. Muhammad al-Khallal al-BSiri
(alive in 377/987)
Ahmad b. Muhammad al-Sayyari
Ahmad b. Musa al-Rida
Ahmad b. Shu'ayb al-Nasiri

Ahmad (b.) al-Suhrawardi
Ahmad b. Yusuf

[Shaykh] Ahmad of Jami
Ahmad Khani Nayrizi
Ahmad Matar
Ahmad al-Mawsili
Ahmad Muhammad Shaki
Ahmad Qarahisarti

Ahmad Rida Khani Barlin
Ahmadiyya(s)

Ahmed, S.
Ahren, K.
Ahriya
Ahwazi (d. 446/1055)

ii 130b 1 50a, 51a
ii 377b 1 340b
see al-'Uthirid, Ahmad b. 'Abd al-Jabbar (d. 272/886)
v 306a
see al-Andarabi, Ahmad b. Abi 'Umar al-Zahid (d. 470/1077)
see Ibn Hanbal, Ahmad (d. 241/855)
see al-Husari, A.
see Mankdim (d. 425/1034)
iv 23a
see al-Bazzi, Ahmad b.
Muhammad (d. ca. 250/864-5)
iv 603a
see al-Thalabi, Abi Ishaq Ahmad b. Muhammad b. Ibrahim (d. 427/1035)
iii 471a
iv 593b
iii 313b
see al-Nasiri, Ahmad b. Shu'ayb (d. 303/915)
iii 311a, 601b
see al-Samuni al-Halabi (d. 756/1355)
iv 58a
iii 319a
iii 217b
iii 312a
ii 377a
see Qarahisarti, Ahmad (d. 963/1556)
1 201a, 201b, 202a, 202b
1 50a, 50b, 51a, 1 31a, 31b, 210a, 393b, 489a; iii 139a; v 99a, 342b, 343b
iv 535b
iv 194b
see Uriah
v 332a, 335b
Aiton (Savoy)  
Monastery of  
Ajārida  
al-ʻAjjaj (d. 97/715)  
Ajnādayn  
Akbar (r. 962-1014/1556-1605)  
Akber Khan  
al-Akhfash al-Awsat, Abū l-Ḥasan Saʿīd b. Masʿada (d. 221/835)  
al-Akhtal (90/709)  
Akhṭūb  
Akkadian (language)  
Aksūm (son of Abraha)  
Aksūmites  
al-ʾAla  
ʻAlaʾ al-Dawla al-Simmānī  
ʻAlaʾ al-Dīn al-Kaḥḥāl b. Ṭarkhān  
ʻAlaʾ al-Dīn mosque  
ʻAlaʾ al-Dīn al-Samarqandī  
ʻAlam al-Dīn al-Bulqīfī  
ʻAlam al-Dīn al-Sakhāwī  
Alāmiqa  
al-Albānī, Muḥammad Naṣir al-Dīn (d. 1999)  

 Proper Names  

ʻĀisha ʻAbd al-Rahmān (Bint al-Shāṭi)  
ʻĀisha bt. Abī Bakr (wife of the Prophet; d. 58/678-9)  

see ʻAbd al-Rahmān, ʻĀisha (Bint al-Shāṭi)  
i 12a, 18b, 29a, 55b, 56a, 56b, 57a, 57b, 58a, 58b, 59a, 59b, 60a, 121b, 122a, 293b, 342b, 348b, 353a, 353b, 357b, 358a, 369b, 389a; ii 17b, 193a, 205b, 240b, 241a, 242a, 344a, 359b, 391a, 391b, 397b, 398a, 446b, 453b, 461a, 469b, 555a; iii 81a, 81b, 250a, 250b, 290b, 291a, 448a, 493b, 494a, 538a, 538b, 573b; iv 70a, 93b, 134b, 494a, 495a, 518b, 598b; v 38a, 55b, 135a, 178a, 334a, 471b, 472a, 508a, 511a, 511b, 515b, 516a, 517a, 518a, 518b, 520a, 520b, 521a, 534a, 535a, 535b, 550a;  

iv 243a; v 341b  

v 345a  

v 560b  

v 185a  

i 165a; iii 323a, 323b, 325b  

iv 274b  

i 131a, 348a, 530b; ii 109a, 347a, 355a; iv 354a, 355b  

iii 215b  

i 529a  

ii 235b; iii 142a, 244a  

v 568a  

v 566b  

v 562a  

ii 295a  

see al-Simmānī ʻAlaʾ al-Dawla (d. 736/1336)  

see al-Kaḥḥāl b. Ṭarkhān, ʻAlaʾ al-Dīn (d. 720/1320)  

iii 434b  

see al-Samarqandī, ʻAlaʾ al-Dīn (d. 539/1144)  

see al-Bulqīfī, ʻAlam al-Dīn  

see al-Sakhāwī, ʻAlam al-Dīn (d. 643/1246)  

v 93a  

iv 533a
Albin, M.W.
Alcmaeon
Aleppo

Alessandro de Paganini
Alexander, S.
Alexander the Great [al-Iskandar]

Alexandria
Alfonso de Spina (d. ca. 1491)
Algeria

‘Alî (d. 151/768-9, brother of al-Hasan b. Ṣâliḥ b. Ḥayy [d. 199/814-5])
‘Alî, ‘Abdallâh Yûsuf
‘Alî Akbar al-Ghaflârî
‘Alî b. ‘Abd al-Râhîmân
‘Alî b. Abî Ṭalîh
‘Alî b. Abî Ṭalîb (r. 35-40/656-61)
Province of Uttar Pradesh

Allahabad
Allāl al-Fāṣṭ
Allāma al-Hīlīl (d. 726/1325)
Allāma Majlisī (d. 1110/1698)
Allard, M.
Almaq
Almaqah
dhâ Hîrân
al-‘Almawî (d. 981/1573)
Almeria
Almohad(s) [al-Muwaḥhidûn]
Almohad Mosque
Almoravid(s)
Alon, I.
‘Alqama
Al Safi, A.
Alêtâf Husayn Ḥâfî (d. 1914)
al-ʿAlûst, Maḥmûd b. Abdallâh Shihâb al-Dîn
(d. 1270/1854)
Alyasa’
Amājûr (‘Abbâsid governor of Damascus)
Amalekites
Amâni
Amanus
Amari, M.
‘Amarîyya Madrasa
al-ʿAmâsh al-Kûfî, Abû Muḥammad Sulaymân b.
Mâhrân (d. 148/765)
Amasiya
Ambros, A.
Ameretat (Zoroastrian archangel)
America
North
American(s)
African American(s)
American Islamic College in Chicago
American Muslim Mission
Amieu, Jean (d. 1653)
al-Amîn (r. 193-8/809-13)
Amîn ʿAlîṣan ʿIṣlâḥ

Amîn al-Khûlîf
Amina Wadud-Muhsin
[Banû] ʿAḥmîr

Amîrîn
ʿAḥmîr b. al-Ḥadrâmî al-Qurashî
ʿAḥmîr b. Luwāyy
proper names

v 508a, 508b
see al-Sha'bî, ‘Âmîr b. Sharâhîl
(d. 103-10/721-8)
iv 111b, 114a
i 542a; ii 422b; iv 593b
i 556b, 557a
iv 129b
v 79b
iv 303a
see Islam
v 85b, 86a, 91b, 92b
i 151b, 153b; v 75b, 222b
iii 149b, 401a
v 8b
i 408b; ii 391a; v 59a
v 92a, 92b
ii 562b
ii 16b
ii 102b; iv 328a; v 1b, 2a, 161a
see Cairo
iii 80b
iii 438b, 439a
see al-Jâhiz, ‘Amr b. Bar
(d. 255/865)
iii 89a
iii 89a
v 224a, 224b
ii 487b, 488a; v 416b
v 122a
iv 334a, 334b
ii 105a, 114a; iii 466b
v 509a
ii 509a; iii 540b; iv 291a; see also
Imrân
v 89b
v 99b
iii 541b
ii 53b
iv 272a
iii 543a
i 209b, 235a, 355b, 356b, 544a;
ii 102b, 214b, 383b, 384a, 446a,
461a; iii 120a, 391b; v 63b,
384a, 517a
i 169a, 265b; iii 306b, 308b, 310b,
Anatolius of Berytos
al-Anbār
Aḥbār
Ancient Egyptian Arabic Order of Nobles of the Shrine
Adang, C.
Anawati, G.C.
Andalusia [al-Andalus]

al-Andarābī, Ahmad b. Abī Umar al-Zāhīd (d. 470/1077)
Andræ, T.
Ankara
University, Faculty of Theology
al-Anṣār
Ansārī, Q. Ḥallāb (d. 1008/1599)
Antichrist [al-Masṭḥ al-Dajjāl]

Antioch
Antiochus
Antiochus IV
Antiquity, Late
[Dhāṭ] Anwāt
Antoun, Richard
Apartheid
Aphraates (Aphrahāt)
Aphroditus
Apollo
Apollonius
Apostle
Aqaba [‘Aqaba]

Gulf of
‘Aqabat al-Ḥirā’
al-Aqmar Mosque
‘Aqrabā’
Battle of
Aqṣā Mosque [al-Masjid al-Aqṣā]

Aqṣā I
Aqṣā II
Aqṣā III
‘Aqūla
Arab(s) [al-‘arab]

Ⅰ 171b
Ⅱ 530b
Ⅱ 384b; Ⅲ 462b; Ⅴ 79a
Ⅰ 125a, 125b, 126a, 156a, 156b, 501b; Ⅲ 2b; Ⅵ 186a
Ⅰ 126a, 126b
Ⅰ 126a, 126b
Ⅰ 308a
Ⅰ 6b, 10b, 21b, 37b, 38a, 38b, 40a, 40b, 97a, 110b, 129a, 129b, 132a, 132b, 134b, 135a, 137b, 144b, 145a, 146b, 150a, 151b, 181b, 191a, 214a, 217a, 218b, 221a, 221b, 222a, 222b, 236a, 262b, 272b, 286a, 287b, 299b, 308a, 308b, 310a, 313b, 315a, 318a, 319a, 337a, 363b, 372b, 382a, 403a, 404b, 406b, 407a, 459a, 461a, 468a, 495a, 499a, 507b, 508a, 508b, 516a, 530a, 543b; Ⅱ 78b, 100a, 100b, 108a, 108b, 127a, 127b, 128a, 130a, 132a, 134a, 136a, 147a, 150a, 169a, 174a, 209a, 213a, 227a, 229b, 230a, 230b, 231a, 232a, 233b, 235a, 238a, 239b, 298a, 299a, 317b, 318b, 346a, 386a, 403a, 403b, 411a, 426b, 470a, 475a, 479a, 480a, 485b, 492a, 494a, 494b, 495a, 496a, 497b, 498b, 499a, 513a, 527a, 528b, 532b, 534a, 545a; Ⅲ 11a, 30a, 34b, 97a, 106b, 111a, 112b, 114a, 114b, 115a, 115b, 119a, 119b, 120a, 120b, 122a, 123a, 128a, 164b, 209a, 214a, 219b, 242a, 248a, 281a, 305a, 402b, 417b, 457a, 500a, 501a, 502b, 507a, 508b, 541a, 543a, 544a, 545a, 561b, 571b, 589a, 589b; Ⅵ 46a, 59a, 69b, 106b, 112a, 152a, 157b, 160a, 160b, 162a, 216b, 219b, 249a, 254a, 254b, 255a, 256a, 257a, 258b, 259a, 297b, 313a, 313b, 329a, 329b,
Christian

Jewish

pre-Islamic

Arabia
PROPER NAMES

107b, 108a, 160a, 162b, 208b, 253b, 254a, 255b, 256a, 257a, 257b, 258a, 258b, 259a, 259b, 260a, 260b, 288b, 328a, 399a, 405a, 405b, 408b, 410b, 416b, 434b, 512a, 571a, 572a, 579a; v 29b, 33b, 52a, 66b, 67b, 68a, 86b, 87a, 88a, 88b, 130a, 180b, 232b, 235a, 236a, 245b, 268a, 286a, 292b, 298b, 314b, 365a, 365b, 420b, 431a, 477a, 481b, 549b, 550a, 550b, 558a

Central

π 429b, 437b; iii 79a; v 565b, 567b

Felix

iv 585b, iv 405b

North

i 302a, 317a, 329b, 344a, 369b, 383a, 385b, 401a, 432a, 448b, 450b, 542b, ii 25, 345b, 478a, 511b, 523b, 525a; iii 44b, 76a, 128a, 196b, 243a, 246b, 415a, 500a, 587a, 589a; iv 188a, 209a, 253b, 254a, 254b, 255a, 256b, 257a, 258a, 258b, 260a, 400a, 405b, 406a, 512b, 571b, 583b; v 78b, 84b, 162b, 180a, 449a

pre-Islamic

i 137b, 308a

Provincia/Province of

i 20b, 21a, 61b, 155a, 209a, 309a; ii 211a, 299a, 437b, 438a; iii 326b, 412b, 500b, iv 45b, 46a, 204a, 258b, 406b, 411a, 411b, 511a, 585b, 586b; v 84b, 87a, 87b, 88a, 88b, 90a, 90b, 91b, 93a, 397b, 561b, 562b

South

Arabian(s)

i 353b; iii 381a; v 85a, 88a, 89b

Arabic (language)

i 33b, 45b, 46b, 48b, 77a, 127b, 128a, 128b, 129a, 129b, 130a, 130b, 131a, 132a, 132b, 133a, 133b, 134a, 134b, 135a, 136a, 138a, 138b, 139a, 139b, 145a, 158a, 164b, 170a, 173a, 188b, 311a, 315a, 315b, 316b, 317a, 317b, 318a, 319a, 521a, 524b, 529b; ii 10b, 37a, 88b, 89b, 90a,
93a, 97a, 131a, 226b, 227a, 227b, 228a, 228b, 229a, 229b, 230a, 230b, 234a, 234b, 235a, 235b, 243a, 282b, 285b, 287a, 288a, 288b, 291b, 292a, 292b, 320a, 342b, 343a, 346a, 347b, 350b, 352a, 366b, 405a, 406b, 431b, 434b, 441a, 458b, 481b, 484b, 498a, 513a, 513b, 515b, 516b, 532a, 537a, 591a, 2a, 8b, 9a, 10b, 14b, 35a, 49a, 51b, 69b, 99a, 101a, 108a, 108b, 109a, 109b, 110a, 112a, 112b, 113b, 114a, 114b, 115a, 115b, 116a, 117b, 118a, 118b, 119a, 119b, 120a, 120b, 121b, 122a, 123a, 123b, 124a, 127a, 128a, 129a, 130b, 131b, 141b, 148b, 156b, 164b, 176a, 186b, 188a, 192b, 193b, 196b, 198a, 198b, 201a, 201b, 204a, 204b, 207b, 213b, 215b, 221b, 225b, 244b, 258b, 299a, 325a, 325b, 367b, 407b, 409a, 443a, 451a, 471b, 472a, 505b, 507a, 515b, 528b, 544b, 549a, 553a, 553b, 590a, 592a, 605a; iv 18b, 23a, 26a, 28b, 39a, 48a, 51b, 54a, 56b, 57a, 58a, 58b, 59a, 59b, 60a, 63b, 90a, 92a, 155b, 177a, 183a, 228b, 230b, 235b, 237a, 237b, 239a, 240a, 240b, 245b, 246a, 247a, 248b, 257b, 259a, 268a, 272a, 273a, 275a, 280b, 287b, 289a, 316a, 317a, 337b, 355a, 374a, 375b, 383a, 395a, 397a, 398a, 400a, 439a, 445b, 447a, 477a, 500a, 512a, 516b, 517a, 525b, 563b, 565b, 566a, 566b, 574b, 586a, v 3a, 54b, 72b, 74a, 81a, 94a, 98a, 98b, 106a, 112a, 117a, 131a, 148b, 152a, 167a, 189b, 207a, 208a, 209a, 210b, 211b, 213b, 216a, 218a, 220a, 222a, 225a, 226a, 228b, 241a, 241b,
proper names

286b, 296b, 306a, 306b, 308b, 321b, 323b, 324a, 333a, 335a, 340b, 341a, 343a, 345b, 346b, 349b, 391a, 391b, 393a, 419b, 432a, 449a, 537b, 538a, 539a, 540a, 540b, 555a

1  128a, 128b, 129a, 130a, 130b, 131a, 133a, 134a; II 346b, 347a, 350a, 352a, 357a; III 122a, 123a, 129a, 408a, 408, 415a; IV 193b, 250b, 355b, 357a, 357b; V 57a, 188a, 218a, 224a, 299a

neo-

Old (OA)

pre-Islamic

Qurashī

South

Standard

Modern Standard (MSA)

Arabism

Arabist(s)

'Arafa

Arafat, W.N.

'Arafât

Day of

Mount

Aram

Aramaeans

Syriac-speaking

Aramaic (language)

Imperial

Ararat

Mount

Arathat
Arbad b. Qays
Arberry, A.

Arculf
Ardaf
Arethas
Arghūn al-Kāmilī
Arian(s)
Arīb b. Sa‘īd
al-‘Arīm
Aristotelians
Aristotle

Arizona
Arjumand Bānū Begum
Arkoun, M.

Armageddon
Armenia
Armenian(s)
Armenian (language)
Arnaldez, R.
Arnold, T.
Arrivabene, A.
Arslahan Mosque
Artemis
Artuk, I.
Arūtūn, Ya‘qūb (d. after 1738)
[Barūt] Asad

Asad, M.

Asad, T.
As‘ad Abū Karib (Qarib; Yemenite ruler)
Asad b. Khuzayma
Asad-yi Ĥust
Āṣaf b. Barakhyā
al-Aṣamm (Abū Bakr; d. 200/817)
Asani, A.
Asante
Asclepius
Ash Shiddieqy
al-‘Aṣāh, Maymūn b. Qays

iv 114a
i 36a, 200a, 399a; iii 70a, 114b, 182a, 196a, 198a; iv 48a; v 334a
i 125b, 156b; iii 429a
i 306a
see Hārith
iii 601b
ii 515b
i 47b

i 60b, 151a; iii 521a; iv 586a
iv 83a
i 62a, 477b; iii 183a; iv 68b, 73b, 75a, 76b, 83b, 548b; v 8b, 81a
iii 553b
iii 324a

i 430a, 471a; ii 137a, 191a, 570b; v 101b, 298a, 349b, 433b
i 31a
i 146b, 332b; iii 68b
i 146b
iii 244a
iii 183a
v 348b
v 346a
i 285b
v 122a
iii 299a
iv 248b
i 121a, 529b; ii 357a, 530a; iii 80a; v 79a, 366a
i 200a, 200b, 340a, 340b, 489a, 530b; iii 241a; iv 54a; v 380a, 430a; see also Weiss, L.

iii 100a
iv 333b; v 389b
v 508a
iv 61a, 63a
iii 395a, 396b
ii 114a, 337b; iii 470a, 470b

i 63b; ii 177a; v 98a
iv 170a, 177b
v 122a
v 100b
ii 447b; iv 111b, 112a
al-Ash’ārt, Abū l-Hasan ‘Alt (d. 324/935)

Ash‘ārt(s)/Ash‘arites

Ash‘arism

Asher
Ashera
al-Ashmawi, M.S. (b. 1932)
[Mawlana] Ashraf ‘Alt Thānahwī
al-Ashraf ‘Umar (Rasūlid ruler)
‘Āshūrā’

Ashurbanibipal

Asia

Central

East
South

‘Āsām b. Abī al-Najjād Bahdala (Kūfa; d. 127/745)

al-A‘ṣimī, Abū Muḥammad Abīmād b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alt (d. 450/1058)

‘Āṣir
Āsiya

PROPER NAMES
al-'Askarî, Abû Hilâl (d. 1010)
al-'Askarî, [Imâm] al-Ḥasan (d. 260/874)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Proper Names</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Asmâ’ bt. al-Nu’mân</td>
<td>v 509a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Aṣma’î (d. 213/828)</td>
<td>iii 120b, 121a, 606a; v 232b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Assiouty, Sarwat Anis</td>
<td>iii 9b, 10a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assmann, A.</td>
<td>ii 248b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assmann, J.</td>
<td>ii 248b, 310a; iv 346a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assyria</td>
<td>iii 143b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assyrian(s)</td>
<td>iv 517a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assyrian (language)</td>
<td>iv 209a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assyrian Church of the East</td>
<td>iii 249b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Astarte, Temple of</td>
<td>iv 351a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asḥūs (of Men of the Cave)</td>
<td>iv 517a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Aswad</td>
<td>i 147a, 149b, 487b; iv 524a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Aswad al-Ansî (d. 10/632)</td>
<td>ii 530a; v 79a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Aswad b. Ya’fur</td>
<td>iii 588b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Aswâd b. Zayd</td>
<td>iii 250a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Āṣya (wife of Pharaoh)</td>
<td>iii 81a, 81b, 290b, 291a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Aṭa’ b. Abî Rabâh (d. 114-15/732-3)</td>
<td>iv 99a, 533a; v 55b, 255a, 417b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atala Mosque</td>
<td>iii 434a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atatürk, Kemal</td>
<td>v 342b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Athar</td>
<td>v 85b, 86b, 87b, 91b, 93a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Athenians</td>
<td>i 499b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Athirat</td>
<td>v 86b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Athtar dhû-Qabîám</td>
<td>v 92b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Atîka</td>
<td>ii 241a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Atîq b. ‘Ābid (of Makhzûm)</td>
<td>v 507b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Atîyya al-Quraṭî</td>
<td>iv 334b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Atîyya b. Sa’d al-‘Awfî (d. 111/729)</td>
<td>iii 87b; iv 533a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atlantic Ocean</td>
<td>v 13a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Aṭṭâr, Fârîd al-Dîn (d. 627/1230)</td>
<td>i 542a; iii 222b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[St.] Augustine (d. 430)</td>
<td>v 8b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Austin, J.</td>
<td>iii 97a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Austrian State National Library</td>
<td>iii 590a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Australia</td>
<td>i 385b, 557a; iv 273b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Averroës</td>
<td>see Ibn Rushd (d. 595/1198)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Avicenna</td>
<td>see Ibn Sma‘ (d. 428/1037)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Awf b. Mâlik</td>
<td>iii 502b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Awran</td>
<td>v 87b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Awrangzîb</td>
<td>iii 324b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Awres</td>
<td>ii 116b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aws</td>
<td>i 389b, 407a, 409a, 409b; ii 15a, 16a, 16b, 17a, 20a, 21b, 299a; ii 29a, 30a, 369a, 369b, 438b; v 272b, 279b</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Aws Allāh
Aws b. al-Ṣāmit
Aws b. Thābit al-Anṣārī
Aws al-Manāt
Awsān
‘Awwam
al-Awzāʾ (d. 157/774)
Axum
Ayduhdī b. ‘Abdallāh al-Badrī
al-Ayka
Ayla
Ayoub, M.M.
Ayuba Sulaiman Ibrahima Diallo
al-‘Ayyāshī, Muḥammad b. Mas‘ūd (d. ca. 320/932)
Ayyūb
Ayyūb al-Anṣārī
Ayyūbids
Azamahxeri
‘Ayar
al-‘Ayarā
Āzād, [Mawlānā] Abū l-Kalām Āzar
Āzāriqa
‘Aṣāzīl
Azd
Azd ‘Ummān
Azerbaijan
Azeri (language)
Azhar Fatāwa Committee
al-Azhar Mosque, Cairo
al-Azhar Mosque, Kebayoran, Jakarta
al-Azhar University, Cairo

College for Girls
Department of Culture and Islamic Missions
Faculty for Islamic Mission
Qur’ān Review Section
al-Azhārī (d. 905/1499)
Azhārī, M.
al-'Azîz

al-'Azîz (r. 365-86/976-96)
Azîz al-Azmeh
Azîza al-Hîbîrî
al-Azraqî (d. 222/837)
al-Azraqî (d. 250/865)
al-Azraqî, Ibrâhîm b. ʿAbd al-Rahmân
(d. after 890/1485)
Azzindani, Abdul Majeed

B

Baal [Baʿl]
Baalâm [Ibn Baʿûra]
Baalbaki, R.
Baalbek
Bâb

Bâb al-Futûḥ
Bab al-Mandab Strait
Bâb al-Râḥma
Bâb al-Wuzarah
Bâb Zuwaylah
Bâbâ Farîd (d. 665/1691)
Babel
Tower of

al-Bâb b al-Ḥalabî
Bâbîsm
Babylon [Bâbil]

Babylonia

Babylonian(s)
Babylonian Tower
al-Bâdî
Badawi, Jamal
Badawi, S.
Badr b al-Zamān al-Hamadhânî (d. 398/1008)
Badr
71

Battle of (2/624)

Badr al-Dīn al-Hūthī, Ḥusayn
Badr al-Dīn Simawī (d. 820/1420)
Badr al-Dīn al-Zarkashī

Badr Ḥūnayn
Badran, M.
Badshahi Mosque
Bagh
al-Baghawī, Abū Muhammad al-Ḥusayn
al-Baghawī, al-Ḥusayn b. al-Farrā’ (d. 516/1122)
Baghdad [Baghdād]

‘Abbāsīd
al-Baghdādī, ‘Abd al-Laṭīf (d. 629/1231)
al-Baghdādī, Abū Bakr Ahmad b. ‘Alī al-Khaṭīb
(d. 463/1071)
al-Baghdādī, Abū Manṣūr ‘Abd al-Qāhir b. Ṭāhir
(d. 429/1037)
al-Baghdādī, A.M.
al-Baghdādī, Ḥāshim Muḥammad

PROper Names

184a, 241a, 299b, 400b, 508a; iii 283a, 369b, 398a, 425a, 456a; iv 16a, 44b, 332b, 345b, 346a, 406a, 460b; v 37a, 43a, 379b, 430a, 465a, 491a, 508a
i 124b, 196b, 248b, 267a, 325b, 328b, 389a, 409a, 498a, 508b; ii 16b, 17a, 148b, 181b, 186b, 221b, 262b, 335a, 341b, 374a, 397b, 400a, 554b; iii 33b, 348b, 496b, 579a, 603b; iv 219, 226b, 227a, 321b, 323b, 324a, 332a, 345a, 349a; v 5a, 42a, 42b, 65a, 107b, 140a, 175b, 194b, 279a, 284b, 292b, 359b, 377b, 409a, 490b
v 206b
v 158a
see al-Zarkashī, Badr al-Dīn
(d. 793-4/1391-2)
see Badr
ii 203a, 292b; v 54b
iii 434a
v 147a
v 147a, 147b
ii 112a; iv 533a; v 98b
i 105a, 197a, 197b, 279b, 436a, 469b, 471b, 542a; ii 111a, 112b, 119b, 384a, 420b, 421a, 422a, 532b, 533a, 533b, 534a, 538b, 560a, 560b, 561a; iii 131b, 301b, 311a, 312a, 415b, 430b, 467a, 468b, 606a; iv 59b; v 18a, 33b, 139a, 143b, 210b, 325b, 326a, 326b
iii 310b, 312b, 313a
iii 351a
i 191b; iv 564a
iii 119a, 215a, 396b; iv 75a, 86a, 414a, 433b
i 410a
iv 273b
al-Baghdādī, M. Abū ʿAlī
Baghshūr
Bahāʿ al-Dawla
Bahāʿ al-Dīn al-Muqṭanā (d. after 434/1052)
Baha Muḥaiyadden
[Shaykh] Bahāʾī
Bahāʾīs [ahl al-bahāʾ]
Universal House of Justice
Bahasa Indonesia (language)
Bahāshīma
Bahāʿullāh
al-Bahbūdī, M.
Bahīrā
Bahīthath al-Bādiya
Bahr
Bahraīn [al-Bahrāyn]
Bahrām Gūr
Bahrām Shāh
al-Bahrānī, Ḥāshim b. Sulaymān (d. 1107/1696 or 1109/1697)
Bahrul Ulum (publisher)
al-Bahshamiyya
Baḥtiyar Efendi
Bahupal
al-Baḥt
Bakka
Bakker, D.
[Banū] Bakr
Baʿl
Balaam
al-Balāḏūrī
Baʿlama
Balʿamī (Persian trans. of al-Ṭabarī)
Balata
Balaw
al-Balawī, Bishr b. Abī Kubār al-Balawī (d. after 202/817)
Baldick, J.
Balḥārīth
Balḥārīth b. Kaʿb (of Najrān; d. 10/632)
Balkans
Balkh (Afghanistan)
Balkha’
al-Balkhī, Abū Muṭṭī (d. 199/814)
al-Balkhī, Abū ʿl-ʿQāsim (al-Kaʾb; d. 319/931)

Balochi/Baluchi (language)
Balqāʾ
Bamyeh, M.
Bandung
Bangladesh
Bankipore (India)
al-Bannā, Ḥasan (d. 1949)
al-Bannāʾ al-Dimyāṭī
Banū
Banū-yi ʿIṣfahānī (d. 1403/1982)
al-Baqīlāntī, al-Qaḍī Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. al-Ṭayyib (d. 403/1013)
al-Bāqir, [Īmām] Muḥammad (d. 113-14/731-2 or 119/737)
Baqiyya b. al-Walīd (d. 197/813)
Bāqūm
Bar-Asher, M.
Bar Hebraeus (d. 1286)
Bar Kokhba
Barāqish
al-Barbahārī, Abū Muḥammad (d. 329/941)
Bareilly
Barēlwī(s)
Barhūt
Bāriq River
Barmakids
Barqūq al-Yalbughāwī
Barṣalṭī (d. 565/1170)
Barth, J.
Bartholomaeus Picenus de Monte Arduo
Baruch
Barzillay
Basel
Council of (1431-49)
Bashshār b. Burd
Bashīr, S.
Basil al-Bayati (contemporary architect)

Baṣra

al-Basyūnī, [Shaykh] ‘Abd al-Ḥāfīm

Bates, M.

Bateson, M.

Baṭha

Batbhiṣaṇa

Bauer, H.

Bauer, Th.

Baumstark, A.

Baʿṭrā

Bausani, A.

Bavarian Illuminati

Bawa Muḥaiyadeen

Bāyazīd/Bayezīd II (r. 886-918/1481-1512)

Baybars I

Baybars al-Jashnīkīr (r. 708-9/1309-10)

al-Bayḍāwī, ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Umar (d. 685/1286)

al-Bayḍāwī, Nāṣir al-Dīn (d. 716/1316)

al-Bayḥāqī (d. 458/1066)

Bayḥasiyya

Bayḍūrī

Baysān (today Bet Shean, Israel)

Bayṣonghūr

al-Bazzīt, Ahmad b. Muḥammad (d. ca. 250/864-5)

Beaucamp, J.

Beaumont, D.

Beck, E.

Beck, M.F.

Bedouin(s)
Syrian
Bedwell, William (d. 1632)
Beer-Sheba [*bīr saba*]
Beeston, A.E.L.
Behrens-Abouseif, D.
Beijing
Beirut
Bektashiyya (Sūfī order)
Belial
Bell, R.

Bellah, R.
Bellamy, J.

Ben ‘Ashūr, M.
Ben Shemesh, A.
Ben Solomon, Job
Bench, People of the [*ahl al-ṣuffa*]
Bengal
Bengali (language)
Bengno de Muruiondo y Ugartondo
Benjamin [Binyamin]

Berber (language)
van Berchem, M.
Berg, H.
Bergsträsser, G.

Berlin
Berlin, B.

215b, 216a, 216b, 217a, 217b, 287a, 375a; II 72b, 294a, 470a, 552b; III 483b; IV 18b, 34b, 54a, 107a, 189b, 259b, 465b, 503a; V 198b, 234b, 235a, 418b, 457b, 458a, 511a, 549a, 550b

IV 23a
IV 248b
I 9a; IV 54b
III 390b; v 389b
I 491a; II 547a
III 315a
II 200b
I 30b; III 247b; IV 175a
I 108b
I 36a, 112a, 200a, 248b, 270b, 322b, 323a, 325a, 325b, 331a, 340a, 417b, 506b; II 191a, 252a, 255a, 262a, 506a; III 110b, 457b, 474b, 522a, 538a; IV 101b, 188b, 191a, 191b, 192a, 193a, 399b, 449a; v 240a, 241a, 249b, 261b, 262a, 266a, 271a, 352b, 353a, 354a
V 67b, 68a, 298a
III 474a; IV 101b, 102b, 193b, 195a, 196a, 351b; v 252a
I 427b
V 350b
I 30b
I 389b
V 96b, 97a
V 94a, 96a, 342a
V 351a
I 226b, 227a, 227b, 228a, 521b, 532b; III 94a; IV 308b, 529a, 536b; v 255b
I 136a
I 169a
I 31b, 394b; IV 158b
I 322b, 334a, 350b, 361a, 417b; II 235a, 351b; IV 189a, 189b, 392b; v 239b, 297b
III 312a
I 361b
[St.] Bernard of Clairvaux (d. 1153)  
Bernardo de Rossi (d. 1831) 
Bernardo Pérez de Chinchón, B. 
Berque, J. 
Berti (northern Sudanese people) 
Bethe Lehôm 
Beth Arshám 
Bey Arifín 
Bibi Khânum 
Bible(s)

Christian 
Hebrew

Ⅲ 503a; Ⅳ 239a  
Ⅳ 244b  
Ⅲ 110b; Ⅳ 449b; Ⅴ 354b  
Ⅳ 176b, 177a  
Ⅰ 309b  
Ⅴ 258b  
Ⅴ 100b  
Ⅲ 314a, 431b  
Ⅰ 7a, 98b, 116a, 118a, 149a, 149b, 195a, 226b, 228b, 248b, 264a, 270a, 313b, 314b, 315b, 339b, 379b, 418b, 425a, 497a, 528a, 534b; Ⅱ 10b, 11a, 13a, 50a, 131b, 156b, 240a, 435a, 436b, 437a, 444a, 458a, 485a, 561b, 563b, 564a; Ⅲ 1b, 4a, 9b, 45b, 51a, 52a, 104a, 142b, 143a, 147b, 148a, 179b, 211b, 213b, 231b, 342a, 417b, 418b, 420a, 416b, 487a, 504a, 515b, 539a, 541a, 544a, 585a, 593b; Ⅳ 37b, 52a, 92a, 106a, 123b, 124a, 217a, 239a, 241b, 290b, 302a, 304a, 315b, 413a, 448b, 450b, 451a, 451b, 473b, 527b, 528b, 536a, 553a, 559a, 560a, 564b, 577b, 578a; Ⅴ 35b, 41b, 43a, 48a, 48b, 82a, 86b, 104a, 106b, 114a, 128b, 129a, 130a, 130b, 193a, 248a, 248b, 259a, 276a, 299a, 306a, 340b, 354a, 381a, 433a, 574a; see also Testament

Ⅰ 31a, 208a; Ⅲ 407b  
Ⅰ 42b, 104a, 108a, 208a, 237b, 303a, 303b, 316a, 379b, 475a, 476a, 496a; Ⅱ 146b, 222a, 235b, 268b, 435a, 436b, 564a, 566b; Ⅲ 16b, 56a, 57a, 126b, 127a, 143a, 144a, 146b, 147a, 389b, 390a, 408b, 417b, 477b, 479b, 484b, 545a, 554b; Ⅳ 68b, 122b, 221b, 241b, 314a, 445a, 450b, 586a; Ⅴ 7a, 48a, 66b, 129a, 176a, 245a, 300b, 309b, 416b, 427a, 531b
Jewish
of Alcalá
of Antwerp
of London
of Paris
Bibliander, Th.

Bibliotheca Vaticana
Bibliothèque Nationale de Paris
Biîârî
Bijlefeld, W.A.
Bïlâl b. Rabâḥ (d. ca. 20/656; first muezzin)
Bilqîs

Bïnt Abî Ṭâlîb
Bïnt al-Shâtî’
Bînyamîn
al-Bïqâ’î, Burhân al-Dîn Abû l-Ḥasan Ibrâhîm
(d. 885/1480)
Bîr Ma‘ûna
Bîrkeland, H.
al-Bîrûnî, Abû l-Rayhân (d. 443/1050)

Bîshr (son of Job)
Bîshr [b. Abî Kubâr] al-Bâlawî

Bîshr b. al-Mu‘tamîr (d. ca. 210/825)
Bîsî Mustofâ
al-Bîsâmî, Abû Yazîd

Bîvar, A.
[King] Bîwarasb (al-Ḍâḥhâk)
Blachère, R.

Black Shriners

Blair, S.
Blankinship, K.
Blau, J.
Bloch, A.

Bivar, A. I 33a
Blachère, R. I 169a; III 304b, 602b; v 559a
Blau, J. II 362a, 364a
Blois, F.C. de

Bloom, J.

Bne Hinnom

Bobzin, H.

Bodleian Library

Boethius (d. 524)

Bombay

Bonanate, U.

Bonelli, L.

Bonner, M.

Book

Mother of the [ahl al-kitāb, alladhāna ītū al-kitāb]

iii 412a; iv 512b

iii 437b, 602b; iv 265a

v 106a

iv 251a; v 354b

iv 362a

v 8b

iv 265b, 266a

iv 195a

v 352b, 354b

i 266a; iv 209b; v 470a

i 242b, 262a, 305a; ii 246a

i 468b

i 10b, 93a, 118a, 120a, 182b, 207a, 219a, 222, 223a, 223b, 224a, 224b, 247a, 266b, 267a, 303a, 305a, 306a, 310a, 312a, 314a, 374a, 377a, 377b, 378b, 379a, 380b, 381a, 431b, 432b, 440b, 446b, 502b; ii 25a, 26a, 63b, 65b; ii 72b, 73a, 73b, 147b, 150a, 150b, 182a, 220a, 221a, 243b, 401b, 443a, 444a, 459b, 496b, 498b, 499a, 515b, 544b, 545b, 569b, 570a; iii 15a, 17a, 19b, 21b, 22b, 23a, 24a, 24b, 25a, 25b, 26a, 26b, 27a, 27b, 28a, 28b, 30a, 31a, 32a, 32b, 33a, 34a, 35a, 40a, 41b, 141a, 236a, 238a, 240b, 244a, 245a, 277b, 372b, 381a, 402a, 443b, 445b, 449a, 450a, 456b, 484a, 508b, 513a, 563b, 564a, 567b, 592b; iv 26a, 36a, 36b, 38a, 38a, 38b, 39b, 40b, 42a, 85a, 120a, 120b, 121a, 121b, 152b, 153a, 153b, 160b, 161a, 222b, 226b, 298a, 309a, 311a, 326b, 334b, 394b, 400a, 402b, 403a, 405a, 406b, 407a, 407b, 409a, 409b, 412a, 414b, 415a, 416a, 458b, 511b; v 7a, 56a, 56b, 173a, 291b, 292a, 301a, 301b, 303b, 304b, 370b, 417b, 418a, 431a, 437b, 456a, 458a, 458b, 459a, 496a
of God
of Prayer
Bornu
Borrmans, M.
Bosra
Bostra [Būṣrā]
Bosworth, C.E.
Boullata, I.
Bouman, J.
Bourdieu, P.
Bousquet, G.
Bowen, D.L.
Bowen, J.
Böwering, G.
Boyarin, D.
Boysen, F.
Brahui (language)
Braille
Branca, P.
Bravmann, M.
Brethren of Purity
Brill Publishers
Brinner, W.
Britain
British India
British Museum
Brockelmann, C.
Brockopp, J.
Brodersen, A.
Brodeur, P.
Bronze Age, Late
Broomfeld, G.W.
Brotherhood of Purity [īkhwān al-ṣafā’]
Brown, P.
Browne, E.G.A.
Buʿāth
Buchmann, Th.
Bucaille, M.
Buck, C.
Buckley, R.P.
Buczacki, J.M.
Buddha
Buddhism

Buhatia

Buhl, F.
al-Buḫtūrī (d. ca. 284/897)
Bujayr b. Zuhayr b. Abī Sulmā
Bukhārā

al-Bukhārī, Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Ismā'īl (d. 256/870)
al-Bukhārī, Nūr al-Dīn al-Ṣābūnī (d. 580/1184)
Būlāq Press

Bulgaria

Bullhe Shāh (d. 1172/1758)
al-Buḫqīmı, 'Ālam al-Ḍīn
al-Buḫqīmı, Jalāl al-Dīn 'Abd al-Raḥmān (d. 824/1421)
al-Būnī, Abū l-ʿAbbās Shihāb al-Dīn (d. 622/1225)
Burāq

Burḥān al-Dīn Abū l-Ḥasan Ibrāhīm al-Bīqāʾī

Burḥān al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Ḥalabī al-Dimashqī (d. 956/1549)
Burrell, D.
Burton, J.

al-Buṣṭārī
Būṣrā
Busse, H.

Bust (Afghanistan)
Buturovic, A.
Proper Names

Byzantine(s) [al-rūm]

Byzantinists

Byzantium

C

Caetani, L.

Cahen, C.

Cain [Qābīl]

Children of

Cairo

‘Amr b. al-Āṣ Mosque

Congress on Arab Music (1932)

Ibn Tūlūn Mosque

Ottoman

University of

Calcutta

Calder, N.

Calderini, S.

Caleb

California

Caliph(s)

Calverley, E.E.
Calza, C.V.
Cambridge
Camel, Battle of the
Campo, J.
Canaan [Kanān]
Canaan, T.
Canaanite(s)
Canada
Canis Maioris
Carlyle, T.
[Mt.] Carmel
Carter, M.
Carthage
Carthaginians
Casanova, P.
Cassianus Bassus
Catherine II (empress of Russia)
Cave, Men/People of the [ašāb al-kahf]
Celts
Chabbi, J.
Chalcedon, Council of (451)
Chaldean(s)
Challenge Verse
Chelhod, J.
Cheng Ho
Chester Beatty Library
Chicago, University of
Children of Adam
Children of Cain
Children of Israel
Childs, B.
China

Cultural Revolution
Xian, Great Mosque of
Yuan
Last Supper
True Cross of
Christendom
Christian Reineccius
Christian(s) [nasāra]

Yunnan
Zushan
Chinese (language)
[Shâh] Chiragh
Chittick, W.
Choudhury, M.A.
Chouémi, M.
Chouraqui, A.
Christ

Last Supper
True Cross of
Christendom
Christian Reineccius
Christian(s) [nasāra]
Abyssinian III 16b
Arab(ian) I 312b, 315a, 336a; II 234a; III 8b, 515b
Aramaic/Syriac-speaking II 429a; III 10b; IV 37a
Catholics IV 248b
Eastern III 69a
Ethiopian III 11b
Gnostic III 20b
Iconoclast II 475a
Jacobite(s) I 313b, 314a; II 515b, 531a; IV 71b, 74a, 236a
Melkites I 313b, 314a
Monophysite IV 406b, 410a
Mozarabic
Nestorian(s)

Orthodox
Spanish
Syriac
Syrian
Christianity

Eastern
Monophysite
Protestant
Christology
Church Fathers
Chwolson, D.
Cizre [Jazirat Ibn ‘Umar]
Claremont Main Road Mosque (South Africa)
Clement of Alexandria
Cloak, People of the [ahl al-kisā’]
Clodiuss, Johann Christian (d. 1745)
Closed Official Corpus (of the Qurān)
Cluny
Clysma, Gulf of
Cobb, P.
Colby, F.
Collyridians
Commander of the Faithful
Communists
Companion(s) (of the Prophet) [ašḥāb al-nabi; saḥāba]

Conrad, L.
Constantine (emperor)
Constantine V Copronymus (r. 741-75)
Constantine VI (Byzantine emperor)
Constantinople
Constantinus II (r. 337-610)
Cook, M.

Copenhagen
Copt(s)
Coptic (language)
Cordoba

[Great] Mosque of

Correll, C.
Coromandel
Corpus Toletanum
Council of Chalcedon
Council of Nicea (Second)
Council of Vienna
Covenant of 'Umar
Cowen, J.S.
Cragg, K.

Creswell, K.
Crimea
Crone, P.

Crusaders
Crusades
Crusenstolpe, J.F.
Cudi Dağ
Cunial, S.

D

Dacca
al-Ḍahḥāk (King Bwarasb)
al-Ḍahḥāk b. Muzāḥim (d. 105/723)

Dahlan, A.
Dâhne, S.
Dājjāl
Dakake, M.M.
Dakhla Oasis
Dale, G.
Dallal, A.
al-Ḍamaghāntī, al-Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad (d. 478/1085)
Damascenes
Damascus
Covenant Scroll of
Great Mosque of
pre-Islamic
Damān
al-Dāmānī (d. 808/1405)
al-Dānī, Abū ʿAmr ʿUthmān b. Saʿīd (d. 444/1052-3)
Daniel
Book of
Dante
Danz, Johann Andreas (d. 1727)
Daqyāʿīl
Dār al-Khilāfa
Dār al-Makhāṭūtāt
Dār al-Salam Publishing House
Dar al-Ulum College
al-Dārīmī, ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān (d. 255/869)
Darb al-Hajj
Darb al-Sābī
Darb Zubaydah
Darrow, W.
Darul Uloom Haqqania
Dārūm
al-Darwājīkī, ʿAbū l-Nāṣr ʿAlāmād (d. 549/1154)
Darwaza, Muḥammad ʿIzza
Darwin, Ch.
Dāʾūd al-Anṭākī

Davenport, R.
[King] David [Dāwūd]
Daya Bay [al-Razi]

Daya Khattun (d. 641/1243)
Daylam
al-Daylamī, Abū Thābit Muḥammad (d. 593/1197)
Dayr al-Jamājim
Dayr Sam‘ān
al-Dayrabūt, Ahmād (d. ca. 1151/1739)
Dead Sea
Decalogue
Decius
Déclais, J.L.
Dedan [Dedān]
Delhi
Great Mosque of
DeLong-Bas, N.
Dēme, M.
Dēnia
Demetrios Kydones (d. ca. 1398)

Denmark
Denny, F.M.
Deoband(s)
Déroche, F.

52a, 68b, 128a, 135b, 213b,
214b, 219b, 291a, 304a, 304b,
315a, 315b, 316a, 316b, 317a,
369a, 429b, 438b, 516b, 536b,
537a, 538a, 561a, 577a; V 31b,
41b, 76b, 77a, 77b; V 103a,
113b, 152a, 152b, 200a, 438b,
455b, 458a, 483a

v 218b
v 155a
v 295a
r 200a; v 354a
iv 44a
v 395b
r 511b
r 253a, 276b; ii 182a; iii 54b, 55a,
496b, 538a; iv 227a, 340b;
v 284b
see Najim al-Dīn Dāya al-Rāzi
(d. 654/1256)
iii 310a
iii 558b
v 141a, 151b, 152a
v 505a
iii 405b
r 78a
r 149a; iii 232b
r 365a, 365b, 366a, 366b, 367a; ii
71a; v 28a, 28b
iii 374b, 375a; iv 351a, 351b
iii 505a
r 150b, 152b; ii 427a
r 519b; iii 314a, 314b
iii 314b
v 453a
r 33a
v 401b
see Kydones, Demetrios
(d. ca. 1398)

v 216a
r 242a, 337b, 372b, 386a, 440b,
ii 2a, 154b, 159b; 253b, 402a;
iv 372b, 383b, 392b
r 201a, 519b, 520a, 520b; iv 275b
r 136b, 282b, 283a, 283b; iii 273a,
298a
Derrida, J.
al-Dhahabî, Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Aḥmad
(d. 748/1348)

Dhara”amar Ayman
Dhât Badānun
Dhât Ḥimyam
Dhât Kahl
Dhât Ṣanatun
Dhât Zahrān
Dhū Abī
dhū al-Faṣār
Dhū al-Ḥijja

Dhū al-Ḥimār ‘Abhala b. Ka’b
Dhū al-Ka’bāt
Dhū al-Kaffān
Dhū al-Khalaṣa
Dhū al-Kifl

Dhū al-Laba’
Dhū al-Majāz
Dhū al-Nūn
Dhū al-Nūn Abū l-Fayḍ al-Miṣrī (d. 246/861)
Dhū Nuwās
Dhū Qābdlun
Dhū al-Qāda

Dhū al-Qārnayn
Dhū (al-)Samāwī
Dhū Tuḥba’
Dhū Ṭuwa’
al-ṭibā’, [Shaykh] ‘Alī Muḥammad
Dickinson, E.
Diem, W.
Dieterici, F.H.
Dilthey, W.
al-Dimashqī, Qāsim b. Khalīl
al-Dimashqī, Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Abī Ṭālib
(d. 727/1327)
Dhū al-Dimyāṭ (d. 1117/1705)
al-Dm al-Ṭaʿr, [Shaykh] Kamal
al-Dmawarī (fl. late fifth/eleventh cent.)
al-Dmawarī, Abū Ḥanifa (d. 308/920)
Dionysius Rijkel (Dionysius Carthusianus; d. 1471)
Dioscorides
Dīrār b. Ṭamr (d. 200/815)
Ditch [Khandaq]
Battle of the

People of the [aṣḥāb al-ukhdūd]

Diyāʾ al-Dm b. al-Athīr

Diyāʾ Dīmar b. al-Athīr

Dominican(s)
Dominicus Germanus de Silesia (d. 1670)
Donaldson, D.
Donsi Mosque
Donner, F.

van Doorn-Harder, N.
Doughty, C.M.
Douglas, M.
Dounaas

Dozy, R.
Draz, M.
Drāz, ‘A.
Drew Ali, Noble
Druze(s) [durzī, pl. durūẓ]

Canon of

Dublin
Duḥaʾ
Duḥmām b. al-Sāʿīb
Dūmat al-Jandal
Dūmat al-Jawf
Dupont-Sommer, A.
Durayd b. al-Ṣimma
al-Dūrī, Abū Ḫafṣ b. Ḫārṣ (d. ca. 246/860-1)
Durkheim, E.
Dusares
Dutch (language)
Dworkin, R.

E

Easter
Ebrahim, A.
Eden ['Adn]

Edessa
Edirne
EFA
Efendi, S.
Egypt [Miṣr]
Civil Code
Fatimid
Feminist Union
Lower
Mamluk
Mufti of
National Library of
Republic of
Upper
Egyptian(s)

Ehud
Eichler, P.A.
Eickelman, D.
Eisenstein, H.

Eklund, R.
El-Awa, S.
Elat
El-Cheikh, N.
El-Naggar, Z.
Elchasaites
Elephant
People of the [æshāb al-fīl]

Year of the ['am al-fīl]

Elephantine
Eli
Eliade, M.
Elias, J.

Eliash
Elijah [Ilyās]
Elijah Muhammad (d. 1975)
Elisha [al-Yasa’]

Elizabeth
Elmalii
El-Zein, A.
Emesa
Emigrants
Empedocles
Endress, G.
Engels, F.
England

English (language)

Enlightenment

Enoch ben Jared

Ephesus

[St.] Ephrem/Ephraim the Syrian

Epiphanius of Salamis

Erder, Y.

Ernst, C.

Erpenius, Thomas (d. 1624)

Esack, Farid

Esau

Esdras

Esra

Esrefoğlu (mosque at Beyşehir)

van Ess, J.

Essenes

Esther

Ethiopia [Bilâd al-Ḥabash]

Ethiopian(s)
Ethiopic (language) | \(1\): 129b, 316b, 398b, 490a, 524b; \(2\): 231a, 231b, 544a; \(3\): 45b, 49a, 117b; \(4\): 517a; \(5\): 106a, 188a, 189b

Eucharist | \(3\): 16b, 521b; \(4\): 347a, 517a, 564b; \(5\): 122b, 189a, 189b, 190b; see also Christ, Last Supper

[ Pope ] Eugene IV | \(4\): 242b

Eulogius of Cordoba (d. 859) | \(4\): 238b

Euphrates | \(1\): 308b, 332b; \(2\): 295b, 559b; \(3\): 65a, 172b, 173a, 173b, 175a, 202a, 202b, 224a, 292a, 332a, 335b; \(4\): 188a, 267b, 268a, 269a; \(5\): 73a, 99a, 216a, 225a, 241a, 344b

Europe | \(1\): 201a, 385b, 424b; \(2\): 287a, 567b; \(3\): 316a, 342a, 343a, 348b, 365a; \(4\): 188a, 267b, 268a, 269a; \(5\): 73a, 99a, 216a, 225a, 241a, 344b

European(s) | \(1\): 36b; \(3\): 343a

Eusebius of Caesarea | \(1\): 192b, 310a, 310b

Euthymios Zigabenos | \(4\): 238a

[ St. ] Euthymius | \(4\): 405a

Eve | \(1\): 22b, 24b, 25a, 25b, 84a, 146a, 230a, 270a, 346b, 476a, 476b, 525a, 532a; \(2\): 65a, 172b, 173a, 173b, 175a, 202a, 202b, 224a, 292a, 332a, 335b; \(3\): 211a, 212b, 295b, 542a, 548a, 548b, 563a; \(4\): 188a, 267b, 268a, 269a; \(5\): 73a, 99a, 216a, 225a, 241a, 344b

Ewald | \(2\): 350b

Exodus | \(2\): 13a, 14a, 154b, 155a, 240b; \(3\): 143b; \(5\): 286a

Ezekiel [Ḥizqil b. Būṯ/Būdht/Būrṯ] | see Terah

‘Ĕzer | \(2\): 155b, 156a, 156b, 485a; \(3\): 5b, 26b, 396a; \(4\): 38b, 39a, 120a, 153a, 160b, 412b, 451a; \(5\): 249a, 249b, 250a, 250b, 304b

F | see al-Azhar University, Cairo

Faculty for Islamic Mission | \(1\): 148b, 150a, 151a; \(3\): 580a

Fadak | \(2\): 298a; \(3\): 460b

Fadel, M. | see al-Ṭabarst, Abū ‘Alī al-Faḍl b. al-Ḥasan (d. 548/1153); \(3\): 469b

al-Faḍl b. al-Ḥasan al-Ṭabarst (d. 548/1153) | see al-Azhar University, Cairo

al-Ḥasan (d. 548/1153); \(3\): 469b
Fahd, T.
Failaka (Kuwait)
Faizer, R.
Family of the Prophet
Fakhr al-Dīn al-Rāzī

Fakhry, M.
al-Fākīhī (historian of Mecca)
Fanon, F.
al-Fārābī, Abū Naṣr (d. 339/950)

Faraj, ‘Abd al-Salām (d. 1882)
al-Farazdaq (d. 1110/728)

Fard Muhammad, Wali (d. 1934)
Farewell Pilgrimage

Farewell Speech
Farghānā Valley
Fariba Adelkhah
Farīd al-Dīn ‘Aṭṭār

al-Fārīsī, Abū ‘Alī (d. 377/987)
al-Farrā‘, Abū Zakariyyā‘ Yahyā b. Ziyād (d. 207/822)

Farrakhan, L.
Fars
Farther Mosque
Fārūq (Egyptian king; r. 1936-52)
al-Faruque, M.
Fās
Fatehpur Sikri
Fāṭima (daughter of the Prophet and Khādiţa)
Fāṭima (nurse of al-Mu‘izz b. Bādīs)
Fāṭima bt. al-Ḍaḥḥāk b. Sufyān
Fāṭimid(s)

Fawwāz ʿĀḥmad Zamarīt
Fayrūz (vocalist)
Fazlur Rahman
Feast of Tabernacles
Feener, R.M.

Felix (Roman governor)
Ferguson, D.

Fertile Crescent

Fez
Fiḥl
Fīkret, T.
Filiz Çağıman
Fīmiyyūn
Fīnhāṣ al-Yahūdī

al-Fīrdaws madrasa (Aleppo)
Fīrdaqī (d. 411/1020)
Firestone, R.

Firro, K.
First World War
al-Fīrūzābādī, Abū Ṭahir (d. 817/1415)
al-Fīrūzābādī, Majd al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Yaʿqūb
Fīrūzkūh
al-Fīrūzābī
g. Fischer, A.

Flavius Josephus
Fleischer, F.
Fleischer, H.
Flügel, G.

Fodiye, ʿĀsmāʾ bt. ʿUthmān
Forskal, Peter (d. 1763)
Forster, E.M.
Fraenkel, S.
France
Francesca, E.
Franciscans
Franciscus of Romontin (d. ca. 1700)
Free University of Amsterdam
Freemasons
French (language)
French Revolution
Freud, S.
Friday
Mosque
Prayer [al-salāt min yawm al-jum‘a]

Friedl, E.
Friedmann, Y.
Frolov, D.

Froriep, Justus Friedrich (d. 1800)
Frye, N.
Fu‘ād I (king of Egypt)
Fück, J.
al-Fuḍayl b. Ṣyād (d. 1878/803)
Fudge, B.
Fulani (language)
Fulfulde (language)
Furât al-Kūfī

Fustat (Egypt)
Futa (Senegal)
al-Fūtū, Āḥmād Mālik Hammād
Fūṭis

G
Gabriel [Jibrīl]
Gadamer, H.
Gade, A.M.
Gaffney, P.
Galen
Galilee
Sea of
Ganges
Garcia-Bravo, J.
Gate of Mercy [Bab al-Rahma]
Gaudefoy-Demombynes, M.
Gayo (Indonesian people)
Gaza
Strip
Gdoura, W.
Geber
Gedeon, G.
Geertz, C.
Gehenna
Geiger, A.
van Gelder, G.
Gentile(s)
[St.] George [Jirjis]
Gerizim (mountain in Nablus)
German (language)
Germany
Geyer, R.
al-Ghadir Mosque
Ghalib (d. 1869)
Ghana
Ghann b. ‘Awf
Ghassan
Ghassanids

[Banū] Ghaṣafān
[Mt.] Ghawl
Ghaylān al-Dimashqī
al-Ghazālī, Abū Ḥāmid (d. 505/1111)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Proper Names</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>295b, 301b, 353a, 372b, 374a, 438a, 441b, 442a, 444a, 445a, 445b, 446b, 449a, 519b, 532a, 600a, v 39b, 41b, 63b, 80a, 81a, 109b, 115a, 115b, 116a, 117a, 118b, 201a, 261a, 278a, 361a, 361b, 466b, 473a, 517a, 519b, 532a</td>
<td>p 139b, iv 384b, v 209b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v 272b, iii 229a</td>
<td>p 272b, iii 229a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v 349b, 351b</td>
<td>iii 349b, 351b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>210b</td>
<td>i 210b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>109a</td>
<td>v 96b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>349b</td>
<td>v 349b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5a</td>
<td>iii 144a, v 297b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>77a</td>
<td>v 297b, 77a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29a, 184b, 185a, 258b</td>
<td>v 29a, 184b, 185a, 258b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>457b</td>
<td>iv 257b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>267b</td>
<td>iv 267b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>see Abū ‘Abdallāh Jābir b. Ḥayyān</td>
<td>see Abū ‘Abdallāh Jābir b. Ḥayyān</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>345b</td>
<td>v 345b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>64b</td>
<td>v 64b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>547b</td>
<td>v 547b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>234b, iv 194b, 399b, v 350a</td>
<td>p 234b, iv 194b, 399b, v 350a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>498a, 499a</td>
<td>II 498a, 499a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>325b</td>
<td>iv 325b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>524a</td>
<td>iv 524a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>238b, v 342b</td>
<td>iv 238b, v 342b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>343b, 350a</td>
<td>v 343b, 350a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>193b</td>
<td>iv 193b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>172a</td>
<td>i 172a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>224a, 224b</td>
<td>iii 224a, 224b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>327b, iv 170a</td>
<td>iii 327b, iv 170a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>438b</td>
<td>i 438b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>308a, iii 122a</td>
<td>i 308a, iii 122a, 309a, v 296b, iii 300b, iv 111b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>308a, 308b, 309a</td>
<td>i 308a, 308b, 309a, v 296b, iii 300b, iv 111b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>121a; iv 25a</td>
<td>i 121a, iv 25a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>300b</td>
<td>iii 300b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>87b, iv 72b, 73a</td>
<td>iii 87b, iv 72b, 73a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49a, 85a, 90a, 90b, 118a, 159b, 198a, 354b, 436a, 463b, 484b</td>
<td>i 49a, 85a, 90a, 90b, 118a, 159b, 198a, 354b, 436a, 463b, 484b</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Ghaziyya
Ghaznavid(s)
Palace
Ghūrid
Ghūṭa (of Damascus)
Gibb, H.
Gideon
Gil, M.
Giladi, A.

Gilgāl
Gilgamesh
Gilliot, C.

Gimaret, D.
Ginat, J.
Girish Chandra Sen
Glaser, E.
Glazemaker, Jan Hendrikz (d. 1682)
Gluck, J.J.
God
House of
Throne of
Goddard, H.
Goethe, J.
Gog [Yajūj]

ii 55a, 96b, 142b, 371a, 371b, 372b, 373a, 409b, 413b, 417b, 419a, 451a, 451b, 453a, 502a, 511b, 552b; iii 72b, 137b, 175b, 176a, 269a, 288a, 352b, 353a, 387a, 387b, 402b, 502b, 503a, 546b, 586b, 587a, 607a; iv 57b, 75a, 77b, 78a, 78b, 80a, 81b, 83a, 84b, 86a, 370a, 370b, 371a, 371b, 379a, 384a, 388a, 442a, 487b, 494a, 494b, 542b, 543a, 549a, 579b; v 8b, 13a, 18a, 57b, 136a, 143b, 148b, 149a, 149b, 150a, 150b, 151a, 219b, 334b, 383b, 384a, 384b, 388a, 388b, 401a, 447b, 465b, 491b, 499b, 552b, 557a

i 38a
ii 41a, 421a
i 171b
iii 313a, 314a, 314b
i 271a; iii 5b
iii 144a; iv 111b
ii 334b; iv 530a; v 43a
ii 485b
i 302b; ii 176a, 267a, 374b;
iii 107b, 604a; iv 22a; v 478a
v 248a
iii 479b
i 425a; ii 109a, 121a, 517b;
iii 132a, 439b, 526b; iv 199b;
v 336b
i 514a; iii 470b, 471a
v 419a
v 342a
i 148b
v 347a, 347b
iv 471a
passim
i 338a
iii 370b; v 276b, 466b
v 200b
i 131b; iii 111a; v 348b
i 61b, 110b, 111a, 112b, 398b;
ii 331b, 332a, 332b, 333a;
PROPER NAMES

Goitein, S.
Golden Gate
Goldenberg, G.
Goldman, S.
Goldziher, I.

Goliath [Jalut]

Golius, Jacob (d. 1667)
Gomorra
Gonzalez, V.
Goosens, E.
Gordon, M.
Gordon Memorial College
Gordyene
Gospel(s) [injil]

Christian
of John
People of the [ahl al-injil]
Göttingen University Library
Grabar, O.
Graham, W.

Grämlich, R.
Granada

iii 139a, 143a, 143b, 520a, 543a; iv 210b, 434b; v 375b
ii 183b, 191a; iii 538a; iv 341a
iii 5a
ii 352a, 361a, 363a, 367a
iii 57b
i 11a, 37a, 417b; ii 70a, 250b, 364a, 487b; iii 402a; iv 197b, 400b, 589a; v 48a, 67a, 490b, 491a
i 460b, 461a, 496a; ii 145b, 198b, 334b, 335a, 404a; iii 9a, 521a; iv 211a, 316a, 536a, 536b, 537a; v 200b, 377a, 455b
iv 246a
ii 299b; iii 489b; iv 584b
i 168a; iv 586b; v 13a
iii 474a
iii 59a; v 378a, 430b
i 34a
ii 147b; iii 68b
i 118a, 123b, 228b, 245b, 310b, 312b, 314b, 418b, 425a, 488a, 516b; ii 221a, 235b, 342a, 342b, 343a, 434a, 494a, 499a, 513a, 516b, 536b; iii 16a, 24b, 25b, 28a, 65a, 126b, 127a, 150b, 151a, 186b, 191a, 260a, 445a, 445b, 503a; iv 3b, 37b, 40a, 41a, 68b, 133a, 236a, 241a, 293b, 297b, 298a, 299a, 302a, 450b, 451a; v 41a, 116a, 152a, 152b, 176a, 189b, 200b, 231b, 270a, 300b, 301a, 304a, 305b, 307b, 399b, 433a, 437b, 483b, 533b
iii 342a, 343a
iv 474a; iii 14b; iv 339b
i 310b; ii 342a; iv 402b
iv 251a
i 174b
i 211b; ii 81a, 84b, 88a, 192a, 396a; iii 587a; iv 384a, 392b, 569a
iii 397a
ii 109b; iii 559a; v 305b
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Proper Names</th>
<th>See</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Grand Shaykh of Mecca</td>
<td>see Mecca</td>
<td>1 283a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grande Bibliothèque de France</td>
<td></td>
<td>1 149a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Great Britain</td>
<td>see Occultation</td>
<td>1 62a; v 73a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Great Occultation</td>
<td></td>
<td>1 102a, 138a, 311a, 313b, 490a; ii 231a, 231b, 234a, 342b, 513a, 515b, 544a; iii 8b, 9b, 10a, 44b, 117b, 244a, 258b, 299a, 407b, 590a; iv 242a, 249a; v 188a, 246a, 306a, 306b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greece</td>
<td></td>
<td>iii 122b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greek (language)</td>
<td></td>
<td>v 439a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Attic</td>
<td></td>
<td>1 103b, 214b; ii 240a, 511b; iv 71b, 439a, 440b; v 52a; see also Hellenism</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greek(s)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greek New Testament</td>
<td>see Testament</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greimas, A.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1 425a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gressmann, H.</td>
<td></td>
<td>iii 143b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gribetz, A.</td>
<td></td>
<td>iv 99b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffel, F.</td>
<td></td>
<td>iii 402b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffith, S.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1 315b, 336b; ii 343a, 444a; iii 407b; iv 405b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gril, D.</td>
<td></td>
<td>iii 237a, 399a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grimme, H.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1 323a, 417b; iv 190b, 191a; v 398a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grohmann, A.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1 138a; iii 256a, 257a; iii 258a, 298a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gruendler, B.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1 142b; iii 590a; iv 589a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>von Grünebaum, G.E.</td>
<td></td>
<td>ii 206b; iv 450a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guillaume, A.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1 417b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guillaume Postel</td>
<td>see Postel, Guillaume (d. 1581)</td>
<td>iv 177b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guinea</td>
<td></td>
<td>iii 326a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gujarat</td>
<td></td>
<td>v 342a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gujarati (language)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1 172b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gulgee</td>
<td></td>
<td>1 33a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gumi, Abū Bakr</td>
<td></td>
<td>1 241a, 346a, 504b; ii 499b; iii 192a; v 204b, 402b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Günther, S.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1 314a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guo, L.</td>
<td></td>
<td>iv 267a, 275b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gutenberg</td>
<td></td>
<td>1 213b; ii 419b, 508b; iii 470b; v 570b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gwynne, R.</td>
<td></td>
<td>v 206a, 224b</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
H
Ha-Amen
al-Ḥabash, Muḥammad
al-Ḥabash(a)
Ḥabīb (carpenter in Antioch)
Ḥabīb b. Khidma Abū Rāʾīṭa
Ḥabīb al-Raḥmān al-ʿAzmī
Ḥabrūn
Ḥaḍr Özbek
Hackspan, Theodor (d. 1659)
Hadad (Aramaic god)
Ḥadaqān
Ḥadath
Haddad, Y.Y.
al-Ḥadīl īlā 1-Haqq
Ḥadr̥amawt

Ḥadr̥amawt b. Qaḥṭān
al-Ḥadr̥rantā, Abū Muḥammad Yaʿqūb b. Ishaq
(d. 205/821)
Hadr̥ian
Haeri, S.
Haeuptner, E.
Ḥafiz (d. 791-2/1389-90)

Ḥafiz Muḥammad Amīn Rushdī
Ḥafiz ʿUthmān Efendi (d. 1110/1698)
Ḥafs (d. 190/805)
Ḥafs b. Sulaymān (also called Ḥufaṣ; d. 180/796)
Ḥafs al-Qūṭ
Ḥafṣa [bt. ʿUmar b. al-Khaṭṭāb]

Hagar [Ḥajār]

Haggada
Hagia Sophia
Haifa
University of
al-Ḥajar (oasis)
Haji Abdul Malik Karim Amrullah
al-Ḥajj ʿAlīmad b. al-Ḥajj
Hajja(h) Maria Ulfah
al-Ḥajjāj b. Yūṣuf (d. 95/714)

al-Ḥakam (d. 366/976)
al-Ḥakam b. Abī l-ʿĀs

al-Ḥākim
Mosque of
al-Ḥākim, Tawfīq
al-Ḥākim bī-Amr Allāh (caliph; r. 386-111/996-1021)
al-Ḥākim al-Jishumī (d. 494/1304)
al-Ḥākim al-Naysābūrī/Nisābūrī

al-Ḥākim al-Samarqandī, Abū l-Qāsim Ishāq b. Muḥammad (d. 342/953)
al-Ḥākim al-Tirmidhī
al-Ḥākim Ibn al-Haydām al-Nabās (d. 409/1019)
Hāla (son of Khadīja bt. Khuwaylid and Abū Hāla Hind b. al-Nabbāsh of Tamīm)
Haleem, A.
al-Ḥallāj (d. 403/1012)
al-Ḥallāj (d. 309/922)

Hallaq, W.

Ham [Ḥām b. Nūḥ]
Ḥamāh
Hamadān
al-Hamadhānī, al-Ḥasan b. Abīmad (d. 319/932)
Ḥāmān

People of
Hamburg
[Shaykh] Ḥamd Allāh
Ḥam b. Muḥammad al-Khaṭṭābī (d. ca. 386/996)

Hamdān
al-Hamdānī (d. 334/945)
al-Hamdānī, al-Ḥasan b. Abīmad (d. 360/971)
Hamid, Abdul
Hamid al-Din al-Farahî (1863-1930)  
Hamidullah, M.  
Hamilton, R.  
Hamka (Haji Abdul Malik Karim Amrullah)  
Hammàd b. Salama (d. 167/783-4)  
Hammâm al-Shifâ  
von Hammer-Purgstall, J.  
Hammûdâh 'Abd al-'Áfi  
Hamori, A.  
Hamza b. 'Abd al-Mu'ttâlib (paternal uncle of the Prophet)  
Hamza b. 'Alî al-Zawzanî (d. after 411/1021)  
Hamza b. Ḥâbulb al-Zayyât (d. 156/773)  
Hamza Fansûrî  
Hamza al-Kûfî  
Ḥanâfî(s)  
Ḥanâfî, H.  
Ḥanbalî(s)  
Ḥanîf (Arab tribe)  
[Banû] Ḥanîfa  
Ḥanîfism  
Ḥanna (mother of Samuel)  
Ḥannâ Maqâr  
Ḥanzala b. Bayhas  
Ḥanzala b. Saâwân  
Ḥanzala Usayyîdî  
Happel, E.W.  
Haram (in al-Jawf)  
Ḥaram al-Khalîf  
al-Ḥaram al-Sharîf  
Ḥaran [Ḥarrân]  
al-Harawî al-Mawsîlî, 'Alî  
Ḥart Rûdîh  
al-Ḥarrî  
Ḥârîth (Arethas)  
Ḥârîth b. Amr  
al-Ḥârîth al-'Awar (d. 64/684)
proper names

[Banû] Ḥarīth b. Ka‘b
al-Ḥarīth b. Kalada (d. 13/634-5)
al-Ḥarīth b. Khuzayma
al-Ḥarīth b. Sinān
al-Ḥarīth b. Surayj
[Banû] Ḥarītha
Ḥarra
al-Harrānī, Aḥmad b. Ḥamdān b. Shabīb (d. 695/1295)
Ḥarrānians
Harrison, T.
Hartford Seminary (Connecticut)
Ḥārūn
Ḥārūn b. Mūsā (d. 170/786)
Ḥārūn al-Rashīd (d. 193/809)
Ḥārūrā’
Ḥārūṭs
Ḥārūt

Harvard University Library
Ḥasan (son of ‘Abbās, grandson of the Prophet; d. 49/669-70)
al-Ḥasan (eunich)
Ḥasan (r. 757-64/1356-62)
Ḥasan Aḥmad al-Ṭūkhī
[Imām] al-Ḥasan al-‘Askarī
al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad al-Hamadhānī
al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad al-Hamdānī

al-Ḥasan b. Muḥammad al-Mālikī (d. 438/1046)
al-Ḥasan b. Ṣāliḥ b. Ḥayy (d. 199/814-5)
Ḥasan al-Bannā (d. 1949)
al-Ḥasan al-Baṣrī (d. 110/728)

Ḥasan Ḥelesi (d. 1002/1593)
Ḥasan Ḥanafi
al-Ḥasan al-Nisabūrī
Ḥasan al-Sharaf
Hashemite Kingdom

v 217a, 306a
see Aaron
v 333a
i 154a, 154b, 529b, 530b
iii 392a
i 355b
v 306b
i 468a
ii 16b; v 379b
i 539b
i 482a
iv 512b
ii 428a
v 265b
i 347a, 390a, 412a, 550b; ii 177a, 193a, 450b, 451b; iv 50a, 60b, 596a
iii 84b
iii 84b, 85a
i 195a; ii 404a, 404b, 405a; iii 249b; iv 165a; v 118b, 202b
i 28a
ii 31b
iv 266b
see al-‘Askarī, [Imām] al-Ḥasan (d. 260/874)
see al-Hamadhānī, al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad (d. 319/932)
see al-Hamdānī, al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad (d. 360/971)
iii 123a
iv 387b
see al-Bannā, Ḥ.
i 23a, 23b, 89a; ii 103a, 105a, 116b, 118b, 268a, 270b, 356b, 389b, 409b, 470b; iii 4b, 89a, 154a, 378b; iv 54a, 360a, 386b, 389b; v 124b, 139a, 139b, 165b, 277b, 440b
iii 320b
see Ḥanafi, Ḥ.
i 461b
iv 266b
see Jordan
[Banû] Hāshim
Hāshim b. Sulaymān al-Bahrānī

al-Ḥaskāfī (d. 1088/1677)
Hassan, A.
Hassan, R.
Ḥassān b. Thābit (d. ca. 40/659)

Ḥāssān Yuḥaʾīn
Hasson, I.
Ḥātim (of Ṭayy)
Ḥātim b. al-Ḥāṣām
Haurvatat (Zoroastrian archangel)
Hausa
Hausa (language)
Hawary, M.
Hawāzin
Hawbās
Hawdha

al-Ḥawfī, Abū ʿl-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Ibrāhīm (d. 430/1039)
Hawfīʾl
Hawl
Ḥawrān
Hawting, G.

Ḥawwāʾ
Ḥawwā, Saʿīd
Ḥaydar-i Āmulī (d. after 787/1385)
Ḥaydara
Hayderabad
Hayek, M.
al-Haytamī
Ḥayyān al-ʿArāj
Hazard, H.W.
Heath, P.
Hebrew
Language [ʾibrī/ʾibrānī]
People

Rabbinical
Hebron [Ḥabrûn]

Heck, P.

Heemskerk, M.
Hegra
Heidegger, M.
Heights, People of the
Hejaz
Heidelberg
Hellenism
Hellenization
 Helpers [ansār]
Henniger, J.
Henning, M.
Heraclius
Herat
Hermansen, M.
Hermes [Ḥrmûs] (Trismegistus)
Hermitage Museum, St Petersburg
Hernandez Cata, J.
[King] Herod
Herzfeld, E.
Hesiod
Heyne, C.G.
Hezbollah
[King] Hezekiah
al-Hibri, A.
Hijaz

Codex

Language
Hijr

Hikmet, N.
Hilal
Hilienbrand, R.
al-Hillit, al-Muhaqqiq (d. 676/1277)
Hilvän
Hims
Himyar

Himyars/Himyarites

Christian
Hinckelmann, Abraham
Hind
Hind (son of Khadija bt. Khuwaylid and Abū Hala
Hind b. al-Nabbāsh of Tamīm)
Hind (daughter of Khadija bt. Khuwaylid and 'Attāq b.
‘Abīd of Makhzūm)
Hind bt. ‘Utba
Hinduism
Hindus
Hippocrates
al-Ḥira

Hirā’
Mount

Hirschfeld, H.

Hirschkind, C.
Hishām (r. 105-25/724-43)
Hishām b. Abī ‘Abdallāh al-Dastuwā‘ī
Hishām b. ‘Ammār al-Sulamī (d. 245/859-60)
Hishām b. al-Ḥakam (d. 179/795-6)
Hishām b. al-Kalbī

Hishām b. ‘Urwa (d. 146/763)
Hishām al-Fuwaṭī (d. ca. 229/844)
Ḥizballāh
Ḥizqīl b. Būṭ/Būḍhī/Būṭī
Hodgson, M.
Hoffmann, M.W.
Hoffman, V.
Holon (in Israel)
Holws, C.
Holy Land
Holy Mountain
Holy Spirit

Homer
Homerin, T.
[Mount] Horeb
Horovitz, J.

Hottinger, Johann Heinrich (d. 1667)
Hourani, G.
House, People of the [ahl al-bayt]

House of God
Housman, A.E.
Hoyland, R.
Hoziq (of Bukhara)
Hrbek, I.
Hsu, S.S.A.
Hubal
Hubas
 Hubbā
Hubert, E.
Hūd

People of
Hūd b. Muḥakkam/Muḥkim al-Hawwārī
(d. ca. 280/893 or 290/902-3)
Huda, Q.
al-Ḥudaybiya
PROPER NAMES

400a, 406a, 464a, 547a, 551a;
ii 147b, 148a, 149b, 464a, 538a;
iii 4a, 4b, 340a, 456b, 568a,
568b, 579a; iv 16a, 17a, 95a,
332a, 332b, 456b; v 44b, 194a,
255b, 362a, 401b, 409a, 435a,
444b

v 79b

i 332b, 353a, 357a; iv 47b

i 538b; iii 502b

i 529b, 530a; ii 354b; iii 544a;
iv 439a; v 79b

iv 243b

ii 452a; iv 491a

ii 35a, 561a

v 565b

i 354a

i 375a

iv 45a, 96b, 256b, 320b; v 185b

i 337a, 398a, 400a, 405b, 461a,
500b; ii 21b, 148b, 299b,
439a, 465b; iii 398a, 456a;
v 430a

ii 465b, 466a; iii 579a; iv 457a;
v 42a, 279a

v 306a, 306b

iii 288a

i 35a

i 276a

see Snouck Hurgronje

iii 247b; iv 175a

i 169a

iv 489b

iv 361a

iii 225b

i 161b; iii 584a

ii 131a

i 78a, 306a, 347a, 390a, 550b;
ii 147a, 177a, 193a, 204a,
208a, 553b; iii 281a, 286a,
291a; iv 56b, 60b, 342a, 342b,
596a; v 135a, 223a

iii 350b

see al-Baghawī, Abū Muhammad
al-Farrā‘ (d. 516/1122)

Hudhaliyya
Hudhayfa
Hudhayfa b. al-Yamān
Hudhayl

Hugo Grotius (d. 1645)

al-Hujwīrī (d. 465/1072)

Hulāgū (Mongol chief)
Hūlubān
Hūmayd
Humayreys, R.S.
Hum
Hunayn

Battle of

Hunayn b. Iṣḥāq (d. 260/873)
Hunsberger, A.
Hunwick, J.
Hur
Hurgronje, C.
Hūrūfīyya
Husain, M.
al-Ḥuṣārī, A.
al-Ḥuṣārī, M. Kh.
[Shāh] Husayn (d. 1002/1593)
Husayn, Ṣaddām
Husayn, Ṭahā
Husayn b. ʿAlī (grandson of the Prophet; d. 61/680)
al-Ḥusayn b. ʾIsḥāq b. Shāpūr
al-Ḥusayn b. al-Farrā‘ al-Baghawī

al-Ḥusayn b. Biṣṭām b. Shāpūr

al-Husayn b. Mansūr al-Hallāj
Husayn b. Muḥammad al-Najjār (d. middle of third/ninth century)
Husayn Taqī Nur al-Ṭabarst
Hushaym b. Bashīr (d. 183/799)
Hutcheson, F.
Huwaytib b. ‘Abd al-Uzza
Huyayy b. Akhtab

I

IAIN
Iathrippa
Ibāḍī(s)/Ibāḍites

Ibāḍism/Ibāḍiyya
Iberian Peninsula
Iblīs

Ibn ‘Abbād (Būyid vizier)
Ibn (al-‘Abbās, ‘Abdallāh (d. 68-9/686-7)

See also:

Islam

Proper Names
Ibn ‘Abd al-Kaff
Ibn ‘Abd al-Mun‘im al-Himyar
Ibn ‘Abd Rabbihi (d. 328/940)
Ibn ‘Abd al-Rahim al-Nihawandi, Muhammad
Ibn ‘Abd al-Wahhab, Muhammad (d. 1206/1791)

Ibn Abi-l-‘As, al-Hakam (governor of Fars and Khuzistan; r. 56-8/676-8)

Ibn Abi Dawud al-Sijistani

Ibn Abi Dunyay (d. 281/894)
Ibn Abi Hatim al-Razi

Ibn Abi Ishaq al-Hafram (d. 117-18/735-6)
Ibn Abi Jumhur al-Ahsay (d. after 904/1499)
Ibn Abi Najih (d. 131/749)
Ibn Abi Sarh
Ibn Abi Shayba (d. 235/849)

Ibn Abi Zamanin (d. 399/1008)
Ibn Abi l-Zinad
Ibn ‘Abidin (d. 1258/1842)
Ibn Abihi
Ibn Adam
Ibn ‘Ajiba (d. 1224/1809)
Ibn al-Ajuz
Ibn ‘Amir, ‘Abdallah (d. 118/736)

Ibn ‘Amr
Ibn al-Anbari (d. 328/940)
Ibn ‘Aqil
Ibn al-Arabi (d. ca. 231/846)
Ibn al-'Arabi, Muhammad b. ‘Abdallah Abu Bakr (d. 543/1148)

Ibn al-'Arabi, Muhyi al-Din (d. 638/1240)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Dates</th>
<th>References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ibn al-‘Arîf</td>
<td>(d. 536/1141)</td>
<td>v 153a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn ‘Arrâq, Muḥammad b.</td>
<td>d. 933/1526</td>
<td>v 328b, 329a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Abd al-Raḥmān</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn ‘Asākir, ʿAlî b.</td>
<td>d. 571/1176</td>
<td>t 135a; iv 51b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Ḥasan b. ʿAsākir</td>
<td></td>
<td>iv 140b; v 505a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn al-Ash'ath</td>
<td>(d. 82/701)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn al-Ashraf, Ka'b</td>
<td>(d. 3/625)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn ʿAskar</td>
<td>(of Malagā; d. 636/1239)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn ‘Atâ, ʿAlîmad</td>
<td>(d. 309/922)</td>
<td>v 140b, 141a, 143a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn ʿAṭham al-Kūf</td>
<td></td>
<td>t 400b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn al-Athir, ʿDiyāʿ</td>
<td>d. 637/1239</td>
<td>iv 477b, 479a, 480a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Dīn Abū l-Faṭḥ</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Muḥammad</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn ʿAtiyâ al-Andalus</td>
<td>(d. 541/1147)</td>
<td>ii 112b; v 330a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn al-ʿAwwām</td>
<td>(d. 663/1265)</td>
<td>t 48b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn Bābawayh</td>
<td>(d. 381/991)</td>
<td>t 484b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn al-Bādhlīsh</td>
<td>(d. 540/1145)</td>
<td>v 332a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn Balbân al-Fārisî</td>
<td>(d. 729/1329)</td>
<td>v 336a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn al-Bannâ al-Adâdî</td>
<td>al-Marrâkushî (d. 721/1321)</td>
<td>v 332b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn Barrajân</td>
<td>(d. 536/1142)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn Bassāl</td>
<td>(d. 499/1105)</td>
<td>t 48b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn Batṭa</td>
<td>(d. ca. 365/975)</td>
<td>iii 306a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn Baṭṭa al-Ukbarî</td>
<td>(d. 387/997)</td>
<td>t 482a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn Baṭṭûta</td>
<td>(d. 770/1377)</td>
<td>iii 59a; iv 492b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn Bâʿûra</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn al-Bawwâb</td>
<td>(d. 413/1022)</td>
<td>t 137a, 142a, 173b, 282a, 282b; iii 264a, 301b, 302a, 595b, 596b, 597a, 597b, 600a, 601a; v 559b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn ʿBistām al-Ṭuḥayrî</td>
<td>Abū Muḥammad Ḥāmid b. ʿAlîmad b. Jaʿfar</td>
<td>iv 166a; v 325a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn Budayl</td>
<td></td>
<td>iv 138a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn Dhakwân, ʿAbdallâh b.</td>
<td>(d. 242/857)</td>
<td>iv 359b, 390a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ʿAlîmad</td>
<td></td>
<td>iv 237a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn Dūmît Makhlûf</td>
<td>(d. ca. 1707)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn Durayd</td>
<td>(d. 321/933)</td>
<td>ii 228a, 228b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn Durustawâyî</td>
<td></td>
<td>t 141a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn Faras al-Gharnâṭî</td>
<td>(d. 599/1202)</td>
<td>v 333b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn Farḥûn</td>
<td>(d. 799/1397)</td>
<td>iii 371a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn Fâris</td>
<td>(d. 395/1004)</td>
<td>iii 112a, 112b, 113a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn al-Farrâ, Abû Yaʿlā</td>
<td>(d. 458/1066)</td>
<td>t 482a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibn al-Fujâʾa, Qaṭārî</td>
<td></td>
<td>ii 30a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Ibn Fūrak (d. 406/1015)
Ibn Ghalbūn, Abū Ḥasan Ṭāhir b. ‘Abd al-Mun‘īm (d. 399/1008)
Ibn Ḥabīb, ‘Abd al-Malik (d. 238/852-3)
Ibn Ḥabīb (d. 245/860)
Ibn Ḥabīb al-Nisābūrī
Ibn Hajar al-‘Asqalānī (d. 852/1449)
Ibn Hajar al-Haytamī (d. 974/1567)
Ibn al-Hajj (d. 737/1336)
Ibn al-Hajjāj (of Seville)
Ibn Hanbal, Ahmad (d. 241/855)
Ibn al-Hanbalī (d. 634/1236)
Ibn al-Hasan al-Shaybānī, Muḥammad
Ibn Hibbān (d. 354/965)
Ibn Hishām, ‘Abd al-Malik (d. 218/833)
Ibn Ibād, ‘Abdallāh
Ibn Ikhsīdh, Abū Bakr Ahmad (d. 326/938)
Ibn Ḥūq, Muḥammad (d. 150/767)
Ibn Jammāz, Sulaymān b. Muslim (d. after 170/77–7)
Ibn Janāh
Ibn al-Jaṣṣās
Ibn al-Jawzī, Abū l-Faraj ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. ʿAlī (d. 597/1200)

Ibn al-Jazarī, Shams al-Dīn Abū l-Khayr Muḥammad b. Muhammad (d. 833/1429)

Ibn Jinnī, Abū l-Fatḥ ʿUthmān (d. 392/1002)
Ibn Jubayr (d. 614/1217)

Ibn Jurayj, Abd al-Malik (d. 1950/767)

Ibn Juzayy al-Kalbī al-Gharīb, Muhammad (d. 741/1340)

Ibn Karrām (d. 255/869)
Ibn Kathīr al-Dārī, ʿAbdallāh (d. 120/738)

Ibn Kathīr, ʿImād al-Dīn Ismāʿīl b. ʿUmar (d. 774/1373)

Ibn Kayṣān

Ibn Ḫaḍāja (d. 533/1139)
Ibn Ḫaḍīf (d. 371/981)
Ibn Khālawayh (d. 370/980)
Ibn Khuldūn, ʿAbd al-Raḥmān (d. 784/1382)

Ibn al-Khallāl
Ibn Khurrahādhībīb
Ibn Kullāb (d. ca. 241/855)
Ibn Luyûn (d. 750/1349)
Ibn Mâjá, Muhammâd b. Yazîd (d. 273/886)
Ibn Mammadî
Ibn Mançûr (d. 711/1311)

Ibn al-Masarrâ al-Jabalî (d. 319/931)
Ibn Masûd, 'Abdallâh (d. 32/652-3)

Ibn Mihrân
Ibn Miqsam, Muhammâd b. al-Hasan
Ibn al-Mubârâk, 'Abdallâh (d. 181/797)
Ibn Mu'hâyisin, Muhammâd b. 'Abd al-Rahmân (d. 123/740)
Ibn Mujâhid, Abû Bakr Ahmad b. Mūsâ (d. 324/936)

Ibn al-Mundhir al-Mundhirî al-Nishâbûrî, Abû Bakr Muhammâd b. Ibrahîm (d. 318/930)
Ibn al-Muqaffâ'
Ibn Muqâla (d. 328/940)

Ibn Muslim, Muhammâd (d. 150/767)
Ibn al-Nadîm, Muhammâd b. Ishâq (d. ca. 385/995)

Ibn al-Nafîs (d. 687/1288)
Ibn al-Naqîb, Abû 'Abdallâh b. Sulaymân (d. 698/1298)
Ibn Naqîyâ (d. 485/1092)
Ibn Nûbâtâ al-Fârîqî (d. 374/984)
Ibn al-Nûmân (d. 413/1022)
Ibn Qâst (d. 541/1151)
Ibn Qâsîm (d. 191/806)
Ibn Qâyîm al-Jâwziyya (d. 751/1350)
Ibn al-Shaykh (d. 926/1520)
Ibn Shihāb al-Zuhri, Muḥammad (d. 124/742)

Ibn Shuhayd (d. 393/1003)
Ibn Shuqayr al-Ru‘ayn al-Ishbili (d. 476/1083)
Ibn Sīnā (Avicenna; d. 428/1037)

Ibn Sīrīn (d. 110/728)
Ibn Siwār al-Baghdādī (d. 496/1003)
Ibn al-Subkī (d. 771/1369)
Ibn al-Sunnī (d. 364/974)
Ibn Sunqūr al-Baghdādī, Muḥammad
Ibn Tawūs (d. 664/1266)
Ibn Tallūn (d. 728/1328)

Ibn 'Uqda (d. 333/947)
Ibn Wāfīd (d. 466/1074)
Ibn Wadh (d. 351/962)
Ibn Umar, 'Abdallāh (d. 73/693)

Ibn Wāhib, 'Abdallāh (d. 197/812-3)
Ibn Wahb, 'Abdallāh
Ibn Wahb, Sulaymān
Ibn Wahshiyā (fl. prob. fourth/tenth cent.)
Ibn al-Walīd, 'Alī b. Muḥammad (d. 612/1215)
Ibn al-Ward (d. 351/962)
Ibn Wardān al-Madānt, 'Abū l-Ḥārith (d. 160/777)
Ibn Wathiq al-Ishbīlī (d. 654/1256)
Ibn Zābīla (d. ca. 200/815)
Ibn Zayd b. Aslam, 'Abd al-Rahmān (d. 182/798)

Ibn al-Zubayr, 'Abdallāh
Ibrahim, M.
Ibrāhīm
Ibrāhīm (of Ghazna)
Ibrāhīm (son of the Prophet and Mary the Copt)

Ibn al-Shaykh (d. 926/1520)
Ibn Shihāb al-Zuhri, Muḥammad (d. 124/742)

Ibn Shuhayd (d. 393/1003)
Ibn Shuqayr al-Ru‘ayn al-Ishbili (d. 476/1083)
Ibn Sīnā (Avicenna; d. 428/1037)

Ibn Sīrīn (d. 110/728)
Ibn Siwār al-Baghdādī (d. 496/1003)
Ibn al-Subkī (d. 771/1369)
Ibn al-Sunnī (d. 364/974)
Ibn Wāhib, 'Abdallāh (d. 73/693)
Ibn Wahshiyā (fl. prob. fourth/tenth cent.)
Ibn al-Walīd, 'Alī b. Muḥammad (d. 612/1215)
Ibn al-Ward (d. 351/962)
Ibn Wardān al-Madānt, 'Abū l-Ḥārith (d. 160/777)
Ibn Wathiq al-Ishbīlī (d. 654/1256)
Ibn Zābīla (d. ca. 200/815)
Ibn Zayd b. Aslam, 'Abd al-Rahmān (d. 182/798)
Ibrāhīm b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Azraqī

Ibrāhīm b. Abdallāh al-Kirmānī
Ibrāhīm b. Adham (d. 160/777)
Ibrāhīm b. Dāʾūd (d. 576/1181)
Ibrāhīm b. Ḥusayn
Ibrāhīm b. al-Nakhaʾī (d. 95/713)
Ibrāhīm b. Saʿd
Ibrāhīm b. ʿUmar al-Biqāʾī

Ibrāhīm Dhawq (1790-1854)
Ibrāhīm al-Kūrānī (d. 1101/1690)
Ibrahim Niassé (modern Senegalese sheikh)
Ibrāhīm Sultan b. Shāh Rūkh b. Tīmūr
al-Ibshīḥī
Idrāṣīn
Idrtīn

Idrtīn b. ʿAbd al-Karīm al-Haddād (d. ca. 292/905)
al-Ibrāhīm, Abū ʿAbdallāh (d. 560/1166)
Idrīsīs
Irṭiqiyya
ʿĪfrīṭ
Iḥsān al-Qūṣī
IIQ
Ikhshīḍiyya
Ikrīma (d. 105/723-5)

Ikrīma b. Abī Jahl
Īī
Īl-Khān Ghāzan
Iltīmish (first Delhi sultan)
Īlkhāns/Īlkhānīd(s)

Ilkiyya al-Harrāst (d. 504/1110)
Illuminationism [išbāq]
Ilyās/Ilyāsīn
ʿImād al-Dīn Abū l-Fidāʾ b. Kathīr

Imān(s)

see al-Azraqī, Ibrāhīm b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān (d. after 890/1483)
iv 169b
v 147a
v 309b
iv 271b
iii 154a
ii 394a

see al-Biqāʾī, Burḥān al-Dīn Abū l-Ḥasan Ibrāhīm (d. 885/1480)
iii 224a
iii 371a

see Niassé, [Shaykh] Ibrāhīm
i 283b; iii 313b
ii 487a

see Idrīs
i 38b, 527b; ii 13a, 13b, 71a, 484a, 485a, 485b, 486a; iii 83a, 83b, 118a, 253b, 519b, 521a; iv 291b, 303b; v 41b, 246a, 246b, 249a, 249b, 250b
iv 390a
iv 525a
iii 558b
i 283b, 284a; v 359b
ii 486a
ii 201a

see Islam
ii 534a
ii 103a, 147b, 193a, 389b; iii 408b; iv 533a
iv 493b
v 87b, 88b
iii 311a
iii 314b
i 173b, 174a, 283a; iii 559a, 600b; v 559a
ii 114a; iv 110a
i 85a

see Elījāh

see Ibn Kathīr, ʿImād al-Dīn Abū l-Fidāʾ (d. 774/1373)
i 162a, 555a; ii 117b, 207b, 502b, 503b, 504a; iii 20b, 68a; v 135a, 222b, 223a, 226a
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Proper Names</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Seven Imāms</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Twelfth Imām</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Twelve Imāms</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Imām al-Haramayn</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Imām(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>'Imrān</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>'Imrān b. Mātān/Māthān</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>'Imrān b. Qāhīth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Imrān b. Yāshar</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Imru’ al-Qays (d. ca. 540)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Incarnation</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>India</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>British</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Congress Party</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mughal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Non-Cooperation Movement</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Qur‘ān Printers, Bombay</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indians</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indo-European (languages)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indonesia</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Islamic State University Indonesia</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>MUT (Majelis Ulama Indonesia)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1 546a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 304b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 433a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>see al-Juwayn, Imām al-Haramayn 'Abd al-Malik</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 484b, 554b; 3 470b; 4 450a, 450b; v 192b, 442b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 1b, 2a, 26a, 233b; 2 176b, 439a, 509a; 3 289b, 293a, 486b, 519b; 4 291a, 337a; v 81b, 552a; see also Amram</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 1b; 3 509b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 509b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 509b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 470b; 3 529a; 3 545a, 573b, 588b; v 14a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 30b, 117b, 312a, 312b; 4 122a, 412b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 25b, 30b, 39b, 48a, 168b, 169a, 171b, 202b, 265a, 271a; 2 15a, 472a; 3 223b, 263a, 267a, 269a, 271a, 272a, 309b, 314a, 316a, 317b, 325a, 326a, 328b, 343b, 365b, 432b, 542a; 4 265b, 266a, 269a, 274a, 275b, 409b, 411b, 416b, 540a, 555a; v 13a, 94a, 97a, 148b, 186a, 211b, 212a, 212b, 341b, 342a, 343b, 361b, 536b, 538b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 15a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 202b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 165a; 3 223b; 4 18a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 202b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 274b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 487b; 4 57b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 416b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 191b; 3 267a, 309b, 316a, 326b, 343b, 435b; 4 273b, 377b, 382a, 382b, 383a, 383b; v 99a, 100a, 101b, 207a, 209a, 210a, 211b, 213a, 214a, 214b, 217a, 218b, 222a, 222b, 225b, 226a, 538b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 15a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 202b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 165a; 3 223b; 4 18a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 202b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 274b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 487b; 4 57b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 416b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 191b; 3 267a, 309b, 316a, 326b, 343b, 435b; 4 273b, 377b, 382a, 382b, 383a, 383b; v 99a, 100a, 101b, 207a, 209a, 210a, 211b, 213a, 214a, 214b, 217a, 218b, 222a, 222b, 225b, 226a, 538b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 15a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 202b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 165a; 3 223b; 4 18a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 202b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 274b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 487b; 4 57b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 416b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 191b; 3 267a, 309b, 316a, 326b, 343b, 435b; 4 273b, 377b, 382a, 382b, 383a, 383b; v 99a, 100a, 101b, 207a, 209a, 210a, 211b, 213a, 214a, 214b, 217a, 218b, 222a, 222b, 225b, 226a, 538b</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
YKF (Indonesian women’s group)
Indonesian(s)
Indonesian (language)
Inquisition
Institut Fondamentel d’Afrique Noire Cheikh Anta Diop
Institut Français d’Archéologie Orientale
Internet
Iowa, University of
Iqbal, Muḥammad (d. 1938)
Iram [Dhât al-‘Imād]

Iran

Constitution of the Islamic Republic of early Islamic
Islamic Republic of
Nashr-e Hadith-e Ahl al-Bayt Institute
Safavid
pre-Safavid
Shahs of
Iran-Iraq War (1980-88)
Iranian(s)
Iraq
123 proper names

431a, 432a, 501a, 542a, 557a;
44a, 134b, 180a, 273b, 328a,
349a, 389a, 407b, 408a, 512a;
1a, 33a, 214b, 215a, 215b,
222b, 234a, 235a, 309a, 450a,
481b

310a, 313b, 317b, 319b, 405a

206a

391a

343b

350b

see Jesus

see Qālūn, Ḥisā b. Minā (d. ca. 220/835)

243a; v 341b, 345a

176a

see al-Tanūkhī, Ḥisā

6b, 7b, 8a, 10a, 10b, 26a, 245b,
330b, 513a; v 13b, 228a, 335a,
341a, 402a, 434a, 561a, 561b,
562a, 563b, 564b, 571a; v 1a,
1b, 4b, 27b, 50a, 118a, 148a,
148b, 231b, 289a, 339b, 393b,
395b, 444b, 520a, 521a, 522a,
525b; iv 49a, 179a, 223b, 290a,
291a, 294a, 297b, 298b, 401a,
438b, 439b, 443a, 577b; v 186a,
259b, 305a, 364a, 444b, 534a,
545b

183b

519a; v 90b, 90b

195a, 195b; v 240b, 312a, 562b,
563a; v 245a, 245b, 246b, 308a

171b; v 29a; v 364a, 264b, 319a,
433a, 433b, 436b

305a

589b; iv 381a

517a

484a

514a

334b

see al-Warrāq, Ishāq Ibrāhīm
(d. 286/899-900)
Ishmael [Ismā‘īl]

Ishmaelites
Ishhtar
Isis
Iskāf Bantā Junayd
al-Iskāfī, Muhammad b. ‘Abdallāh (d. 240/854)
al-Iskandar
al-Iskandarānī, Ahmad
al-Iskandarānī, Muḥammad b. ʿ Ḥmad
Iṣlahī, Amīn Aḥsān

Islam

American Islamic College in Chicago
American Muslim Mission
AMM (Angkatan Muda Masjid dan Musholla, Youth groups for mosque and prayer house)
EFA (Godsdienst Islam, Educatieve Faculteit Amsterdam)
First World Conference on Muslim Education (Mecca 1977)
Higher Council of Islamic Affairs [majlis al-ālā li-tshu‘ān al-islāmiyya]
IAIN (Institut Agama Islam Negeri, State Institute for Higher Islamic Studies, Indonesia)
IIQ (Institut Ilmu Al-Quran)
International Islamic Colloquium in Lahore
International Islamic University Islamabad (Pakistan)

Ishmaelites II 563b
Ishhtar v 52a
Isis iv 328a
Iskāf Bantā Junayd v 352b
al-Iskandar see Alexander the Great
al-Iskandarānī, Ahmad iv 272a
al-Iskandarānī, Muḥammad b. ʿ Ḥmad ii 130a
Iṣlahī, Amīn Aḥsān ii 316a; iii 194b, 195a, 213a, 507b, 513b; iv 8b; v 406a

Islam passim; see under the various eponymous law schools, as well as the various trends [Sunni; Shi‘ī; Ṣūfī, etc.]
International Islamic University Kuala Lumpur (Malaysia)

ISNA (Islamic Society of North America)

IUE (Islamic University of Europe in Schiedam)

IUR (Islamic University of Rotterdam)

Law

MSA (Muslim Student Association)

Muslim Brothers/Brotherhood [jam‘īyyat al-ikhwān al-muslimīn]

Muslim College (London)

Muslim World League [rābi‘at al-‘ālam al-islāmī]

Nation of

Organisation of the Islamic Conference

Pax Islamica

PPIM

Progressive Muslims Union (United States)

PSW

Psalms of

School of Islamic and Social Sciences (Virginia)

TKA (Tamam Kanak-kanak Al Quran)

TPA (Tamam Pendidikan Anak-anak)

United Submitters International

World Community of al-Islam in the West

World Conference of Mosques in Mecca

World Mission

Islamabad

Islamdom

Islamicist(s)

Islamism

Islamist(s)
Ismā‘īl
Ismā‘īl b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Suddī (d. 127–8/745)
Ismā‘īl b. Abī Khalīl (d. 146/763)
Ismā‘īl b. Abī ‘Ubayd Allāh Mu‘āwiya b. ‘Ubayd Allāh al-Ash‘ārī (d. first half third/ninth cent.)
Ismā‘īl b. Ahmad (r. 279-95/892-907)
Ismā‘īl b. Hibat Allāh (d. 1184/1770)
Ismā‘īl b. Muḥammad al-Tamīmī

Ismā‘īl b. Ḥammād al-Jawhārī (d. ca. 392/1002)
Ismā‘īl Ḥaqqī al-Brūsawī (d. 1137/1725)
Ismā‘īl(s)

Sulaymānī
ISNA
Israel [Iṣrā‘īl]

Children/Sons of [Bānū Iṣrā‘īl]
Israfil [İsrâfil]

İsrâ'il (d. ca. 323/935)

al-İstakhri

İstanbul

Italian (language)

Italy

İttiḥadiyya

IUE

IUR

Ivanov, W.

[al-Qâdi] ʿIyād al-Yaḥṣubī (d. 544/1149)
Izalazallat
Iznīq
‘Izrā‘īl (angel of death)
Izutsu, T.

‘Izz al-Dīn Aybak al-Miṣrī
‘Izz al-Dīn b. ‘Abd al-Salām al-Sulamī (d. 660/1262)
‘Izz al-Dīn al-Dīrāmī (d. 697/1297)

J
Jabal al-Lawdh
al-Jabal al-Muqaddas
Jabal Murrān
Jabal Nawdh
Jabal Qāṣyūn
Jabal al-Raḥma
Jabal Ramm
Jabal Says
Jabal Thawr
Jabal Usays (Sēs)
Jabalqā
Jābarasā
al-Ja‘barī (d. 732/1333)
Jābir b. ‘Abdallāh
Jābir b. Ḥayyān (fl. second/eighth century)
Jābir b. Zayd (d. ca 100/718-19)
Jabr (slave of the Banū ‘Abd al-Dār)
Jabr (slave of the Banū l-Ḥāḍramī)
Jabriyya
Jackson, S.
Jacob [Ya‘qūb]
Jacob of Edessa
Jacob Goliüs
Jacob of Sarug (d. 521)
Jacobi, R.
Jacobite(s)
Ja’id b. Dirham (d. 125/743)
Jadd b. Qays
Ja’far
Ja’far b. Abī Ṭālib (d. 8/629)
Ja’far b. Harb (d. 236/850)
Ja’far b. Manṣūr al-Yaman
Ja’far b. Muḥammad
[Imām] Ja’far al-Šādiq (d. 148/765)

Ja’far al-Sammāk
Ja’far al-Sijānī
Ja’far(s)
Ja’faru Ishaq (emir of Zaria)
al-Jāḥīz, Abū ʿUṭmān al-Baṣrī (d. 255/868-9)

al-Jāḥīz, ʿAmr b. Baḥr (d. 255/865)
[Šah] Jahān (r. 1037-68/1628-57)
Jahm b. Ṣafwān (d. 128/745-6)

Jahmīyya
al-Jahshiyārī
Jakarta
Jakobson, R.
Jalāl al-Dīn ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Buqlīnī

Jalāl al-Dīn al-Maḥallī
Jalāl al-Dīn al-Rūmī
Jalāl al-Dīn al-Suyūṭī

304a, 316b, 352b, 401a, 438b, 439b, 445a; v 38a, 63a, 63b, 134a, 186a, 200b, 303a, 363a, 364a, 392a, 444b, 570b
iv 326a, 328b
see Goliüs, Jacob (d. 1667)
π 332a
iv 471a
see Christian(s)
π 105a, 468a
v 37a, 40a, 40b
π 19a
π 240a; v 44a
πi 469a
iv 602a
π 450b
π 27b, 68a, 211a, 470a, 541a, 546a;
π 117a, 118b, 190a, 396b, 522a;
πi 178b, 302b, 467b, 575b; iv
171b, 593b, 602a; v 17a, 139a, 139b, 140a, 140b, 141a, 143a, 233a, 320b, 321a
πi 88b
iv 489b
π 225b
πi 344b
π 118b, 191b, 287a; π 36b, 114b,
487a; πi 115b, 468b; iv 59a,
71b, 123a, 313b; v 8b
π 532b, 533a, 535b, 535a
π 265a; πi 323a, 324a, 324b
π 105a, 468a, 469b, 469a; π 418b;
πi 467b; iv 73a, 85b, 86b;
v 111a
π 468b, 470a, 482b; πi 468a
πi 262a
iv 275a, 382a, 382b; v 214b, 219a
πi 127b, 528b
see al-Buqlīnī, Jalāl al-Dīn ʿAbd al-Raḥmān (d. 824/1421)
see al-Maḥallī, Jalāl al-Dīn (d. 864/1459)
see al-Rūmī, Mawlānā Jalāl al-
Dīn (d. 672/1273)
see al-Suyūṭī, Jalāl al-Dīn
(d. 911/1505)
Jalāl al-Dīn Yusuf b. Muḥammad al-Surrahārī (d. 776/1374)
al-Jalālayn
Jalūt
Jām
Jamāl al-Dīn al-Afghānī
Jamāl al-Dīn Iṣfahānī (d. 588/1192)
Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā al-Watwāt
Jamāl al-Dīn al-Qāsimī
Jamāl al-Dīn Yūsuf al-Kindī (d. 256/870)
Jamāʿat-e Jamlāt-i Islāmī
James, D.L.
Janissary Corps
Jannes (Egyptian magician)
Jansen, J.J.G.
Janssen, A.
Japan
Japanese (language)
Japheth (Yāfīth)
Japheth b. Eli (Abū ’Alī Hasan b. ’Alī al-Bāṣrī; fl. fourth/tenth century)
Jaques, R.K.
Jār Allāh al-Zamakhshārī
Jarīr
Jarīr b. Ḥazim (d. 175/791)
Jārūdītes
Jarrar, M.
Jaspers, K.
al-Jaṣṣāṣ, Abū Bakr Aḥmad b. ’Abdallāh (d. 370/981)
Jassin, H.B.
Jaunpur
Java
al-Jawālīqī, Abū Manṣūr Mawḥūb b. Aḥmad (d. 539/1144)
al-Jawf
al-Jawharī (d. 398/1007)
Jawharī, [Shaykh] Ṭaḥtāwī
Jazīra
Jazīrat Ibn ’Umar
Jebel Naflūsa
Jeddah
Proper Names

Jeffery, A.

Jehenna

Jehoshaphat

Jehovah’s Witnesses

Jehuda ha-Levi (d. 1141)

Jenssen, H.

Jerba (island in Tunisia)

Jeremiah

Jericho

Jerome

Jerusalem

Jesus [Isa (b. Maryam)] of Nazareth

Jesuit(s)
305a, 308b, 309b, 310b, 312a, 312b, 313a, 317b, 318a, 328a, 340b, 379b, 380b, 389b, 403a, 464b, 471b, 475b, 476a, 488a, 488b, 492a, 507a, 516b, 537b; 10a, 12b, 13b, 19a, 47a, 193b, 199b, 216a, 217a, 241a, 276a, 285a, 290b, 305b, 329b, 331b, 332b, 339a, 340b, 341a, 342a, 342b, 343a, 408b, 411b, 412b, 425a, 425b, 435b, 436b, 442b, 443a, 443b, 474b, 509a, 527b, 534a, 536b, 553a, 558a, 562b, 563a, 569a; 11a, 5b, 7a, 7b, 8a, 8b, 9a, 9b, 10a, 10b, 11a, 11b, 12a, 12b, 13a, 13b, 14a, 14b, 15a, 15b, 16a, 16b, 17a, 17b, 18a, 18b, 19a, 19b, 20a, 23b, 50a, 51b, 52a, 53a, 55a, 63a, 81a, 83a, 83b, 128b, 138a, 141a, 143a, 151a, 174b, 181a, 190a, 207a, 214a, 226a, 234a, 244b, 283b, 289a, 289b, 290b, 291a, 291b, 292a, 292b, 293a, 293b, 294a, 294b, 295a, 295b, 300a, 378a, 381a, 381b, 382a, 382b, 395b, 396a, 398a, 406b, 444a, 444b, 445a, 445b, 484b, 486b, 493b, 494a, 501b, 502a, 503a, 517b, 519b, 521a, 521b, 522a, 525b, 531a, 542b, 543a, 567b, 572a, 583a; 9b, 11a, 26b, 27b, 33a, 36b, 39b, 41a, 50b, 61b, 68b, 70a, 88b, 116a, 120a, 121a, 121b, 124a, 153a, 160b, 183a, 195b, 212b, 224a, 238a, 282b, 291a, 291b, 292a, 292b, 294a, 295b, 296a, 298a, 298b, 302a, 303a, 304b, 305a, 313a, 406b, 407a, 409b, 410b, 411a, 412b, 413a, 413b, 428a, 434b, 435b, 438b, 439a, 439b, 505a, 509b, 524a, 577a, 578a, 578b, 579a, 585a; 28b, 33a, 41a, 41b, 45b, 46a, 48a, 68b, 81a, 81b, 95b, 109b, 110b,
Jethro [Shu'ayb]

Jew(s) [Yahüd]

*PROPER NAMES*

114a, 114b, 115a, 115b, 116a, 117a, 127b, 133b, 152a, 168b, 188b, 189a, 189b, 190a, 190b, 197a, 200b, 250b, 251a, 300b, 303a, 361a, 369a, 369b, 370a, 370b, 387a, 430a, 438b, 445b, 483a, 489a, 533b, 545b, 547b, 570b, 573b, 573a; see also Christ

iii 234b, 540a; iv 606a; v 375b, 465a; see also Yathrā

7b, 8a, 10b, 11b, 12b, 45a, 83a, 93a, 97a, 97b, 98b, 100a, 103b, 104a, 107b, 108b, 110b, 111a, 115a, 117b, 124b, 146b, 148a, 149a, 200a, 222b, 223a, 223b, 224b, 236b, 240b, 241a, 245b, 248b, 270b, 295b, 296a, 299a, 299b, 303a, 305b, 306a, 310a, 310b, 311a, 311b, 312a, 312b, 314a, 325a, 330b, 337a, 342b, 366a, 372b, 373a, 374a, 377a, 377b, 378a, 378b, 380a, 380b, 382a, 405b, 409a, 409b, 429b, 432b, 440a, 443b, 466b, 468a, 475a, 488a, 488b, 537b, 538b; ii 16b, 25a, 72a, 73a, 100a, 131b, 146b, 147a, 148b, 149b, 150a, 150b, 151a, 155b, 156b, 163b, 182a, 184a, 184b, 190b, 204a, 220a, 221a, 243a, 243b, 271b, 274a, 274b, 318b, 325a, 339a, 342b, 391b, 399b, 400b, 402b, 403a, 407b, 429b, 437b, 468b, 469b, 471b, 475a, 494b, 496b, 498b, 499a, 508a, 513a, 530b, 544b, 546b, 562a, 566a, 569b, 571b; iii 8b, 9a, 12a, 17a, 18a, 18b, 19a, 19b, 20a, 21b, 22a, 22b, 23b, 24a, 24b, 25a, 25b, 26a, 26b, 27a, 27b, 28b, 29a, 29b, 30a, 30b, 31a, 31b, 32a, 32b, 33a, 33b, 34a, 53b, 56a, 61b, 69a, 92b, 118b, 141a, 141b, 143a, 151a, 151b, 155b, 173a, 174a, 174b, 181a, 181b,
Arabian III 578a, 579a
Arabic speaking II 458a
Mosaic V 260a
Jibl (Iranian Province) V 156b
Jibril see Gabriel
Jibt
Jidda
al-Jllānī, `Abd al-Qādir (d. 561/1166)
al-Jīr (d. 561/1166)
Job [Ayyūb]

Job ben Solomon (born Ayuba Suleiman Ibrahima Diao; d. ca. 1773)
Joenees, M.
Johann Buxtorf IV

Johannes Andreas Maurus
Johannes Gabriel Terrolensis
Johannes Oporinus
Johannesburg
John
John VI Kantakuzenos (r. 1347-54)
John the Baptist [Yahyā b. Zakariyyā]

[St.] John of Damascus (d. 130/748)

John of Segovia (Juan de Segovia, d. 1458)

Johns, A.H.

Johnson, N.
Johnston, D.
Jonier, J.
Jonah/Jonas [Yūnus or Dhū l-Nūn, son of Mattā]
Jonathan
Jones, A.

Jones, D.
Jordan [al-Uriyunn]

Hashemite Kingdom of
Queen Alia International Airport
River
Joseph [Yūsuf]
Joseph Justus Scaliger
Josephus
Joshua (son of Nūn) [Yashū’ b. Nūn]
Josiah
Juan Andrés (Johannes Andreas Maurus)
Juan Luis Vives (d. 1540)
Juan de Segovia
Jubayl (Saudi Arabia)
Jubayr b. Mu’tim
al-Jubbā’ī, Abū ‘Alī (d. 303/915)
al-Jubbā’ī, Abū Hāshim ‘Abd al-Salām (d. 321/933)
Judaeans
Judah [Yahūḏāh]
Judaism

Mosaic
Samaritan
Second Temple
Judas Iscariot
Judean Desert
Judhām (Arab tribe)
Jūḏf
Mount

530b, 531a, 531b, 532a, 549a, 549b, 564b, 570b
see Scaliger, Joseph Justus (d. 1609)
1 228b; iii 9b, 10a; iv 106b
1 1b, 528b; iii 8b, 9b, 82a, 426b;
iv 528a, 577b; v 248a
iii 52a
iv 243b, 244a; v 341b
iv 243b
see John of Segovia (d. ca. 1458)
1 155a
iii 502a, 502b, 503b
ii 14a; iii 467a, 468b, 469a, 469b, 470a, 470b; iv 74a; v 324b
i 484b; ii 532a, 534a; iii 467a, 469b
iv 324a
iv 304a; v 63a
i 7b, 11b, 12a, 14a, 46a, 85a, 103b, 113b, 116b, 164b, 200a, 222b, 274a, 276b, 292a, 302a, 314b, 316a, 316b, 373a, 376a, 475a;
ii 148a, 164a, 183b, 228a, 235a, 246a, 263a, 266b, 268b, 309a, 403a, 403b, 437a, 561a, 566b;
iii 2b, 21b, 29a, 73b, 107a, 129b, 142a, 143a, 368b, 500a, 540a, 543b; iv 38b, 39b, 40a, 44a, 115a, 119b, 120a, 194b, 195a, 216a, 243b, 257b, 313a, 327b, 333b, 399a, 399b, 404a, 413a, 432a, 474a, 485a, 492b, 511b, 519b, 567a; v 21a, 66a, 167b, 175b, 176a, 241a, 243b, 260a, 300b, 303a, 309b, 315b, 320b, 350a, 389b, 390a, 423a, 542a, 543b, 546b, 562a, 564a, 564b, 565a, 566a, 567b, 568a
v 28a
iv 195a
iii 144a
iii 19a; v 190b
ii 485b
i 308a
iii 69a
i 146b, 147a; ii 437a; iii 68b, 69a, 541a; iv 604a
Judith
Juhaym
Julian of Halikarnassos
[Shaykh] Junayd al-Baghdādī (d. 297-8/910)
Juqmuq (Mamlūk sultan)
Jurhum
al-Jurjāmī, ‘Abd al-Qāhir (d. 471/1078)
Jurash
Jurjir Mosque (Iṣfahān)
Justin Martyr
Justinian (emperor)
al-Juwayni, Imām al-Haramayn ‘Abd al-Malik (d. 478/1085)
Juwayriyya
Juynboll, G.
[Imām] al-Juzlī (d. 869/1465)

K
Ka‘b al-Aḥbār (d. 32/652-3)
Ka‘b b. Asad b. Sulaym
Ka‘b b. al-Ashraf
[Banū] Ka‘b b. Qurayza
Ka‘b b. Zuhayr (d. 26/645)
Ka‘ba
al-Ka'bf

Kābul
Kadi (al-Qādî), W.
al-Kāfiyya, Muḥammad Sulaymān (Hanafi of
Bergama; d. 879/1474)
Kafir Manda
al-Kalḥal b. Ṭarkhān, ‘Alā’ al-Din (d. 720/1320)
Kāhilān
Kahle, P.
Kākuyids
Kalān mosque
Kalb
al-Kalbī, Muḥammad b. al-Sā‘īb Abū Naṣr al-Kalbī
(d. 146/763)

Kaleb (Christian Aksumite king)
Kamada, S.
Kaminahū
Kampur
Kan‘ān (heathen king)
Kandil, L.
Kanembū
  Emir of
Kano (Nigeria)
Kaptein, N.
Karabacek
Karaite
Karamustafa, A.
 Karbalā‘

Battle of
Karic, E.
Kārimīs

326a, 326b, 327a, 328a, 328b,
329a, 329b, 330a, 337b, 409a,
423b, 491b, 493b, 502a, 502b,
503a, 505a, 505b, 514a, 514b,
515a, 518a, 518b, 519a, 529a,
604b; v 28b, 33b, 44a, 49a, 90b,
91a, 108a, 127a, 140b, 286a,
374a, 374b, 390a, 423b, 448a,
448b, 450b, 463b, 556b, 557a,
567b

see al-Balkhī, Abū l-Qāsim
(al-Ka‘bf)

v 476b

i 190b, 278a; iii 226b

v 328a

iii 390a

ii 351a

v 88a

iii 123a, 123b, 124a; iv 193b

iii 304b

iii 433b

i 308a; v 86b

i 528a; ii 100b, 103b, 104a, 106a,
106b, 107a, 109a, 112a, 114a,
116b, 148a, 150a, 150b, 313b,
347b, 515b, 516a; iii 175a;
iv 533a; v 321b

v 565b

iv 573a

v 87a

iv 266a

i 528b

v 296b

i 33a

iii 344b

v 211b

ii 206a; iv 572a

i 136b

v 136a

i 494a; ii 186b; v 132b, 162a

i 306b, 341a; ii 40b, 147a, 208a,
282a; iv 342a; v 215b, 225a

ii 400b

ii 282b, 557b

iv 494a
Karrāmī’s/Karrāmite
Karshūnī
Kāshān
al-Kāshānī, ‘Abd al-Razzāq

Kāshānī, [Mullā] Muḥṣin Fayḍ (d. 1091/1680)
al-Kāshānī, Mawla Nūr al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Murtada
al-Kāshī (d. 910/1505)
Kashmiri (language)
Kasimirski
Kasimov Khānate
Kassis, H.E.
Katsch, A.
Katz, M.H.
Kawthar
Kay, P
Kaysāniyya
Kayyisa bt. al-Ḥarith
Kazakhstan
Kazan
Kazimirski, A. Biberstein
Kedah (Malaysia)
Kedar
Kedron Valley [Wādī Jahannam]
Keijzer, S.
Kelantan (Malaysia)
Kemāl, N.
Kennedy, Ph.
Kerbala
Kermani, N.

Kern, L.
Keshab Chandra Sen
Keturah
Khaddām Ḥusayn
Khadduri, M.
Khadija
Khadija bt. Khuwaylid (the Prophet’s first wife)

al-Khaḍīr/al-Khiḍr
Khafājī (d. 1069/1659)
Khairallah, S.
Khalaf Abū Muḥammad al-Asadī al-Bazzār al-Baghdādī (d. 229/844)
Khalaf Allāh, Muḥammad Aḥmad (d. 1997)
Khalaf b. Hishām al-Bazzār (d. 229/844)
Khalaf Allāh, Muḥammad Aḥmad (d. 1997)
Khalaf b. Hishām al-Bazzār (d. 229/843-4)
Khālid b. Sinān
Khālid b. al-Walīd (d. 21/642)
Khālid b. Sinān al-Abāṣ (d. 220/835)
Khalād b. Khalid al-Baghdādī, Abū ʿĪsā (d. 220/835)
Khallād, Abū Bakr (d. 311/922)
Khan, G.
Khan, M.Z.
Khan, Q.
Khan, R.
Khan, S.A. (d. 1898)
Khan-i Khānān
Khan al-Zabīb
Khanbaliq
al-Khandaq
Kharīf
Khārijīja b. Zayd
Khārijī(ī)s/Khārijītes

al-Khalīfī (d. 447/1055)
Khalīlī Collection

Khallād b. Khalīd al-Baghdādī, Abū ʿĪsā (d. 220/835)
al-Khallād, Abū Bakr (d. 311/922)

PROPER NAMES

83a, 83b, 118b, 184b, 224b, 225a, 287a, 330b, 395a, 396a, 396b, 426a; iv 21a, 61b, 113b, 505a, 577a; v 136a, 200v, 375b, 381b, 382a, 464a
iv 396b
i 169b; iii 297b
iv 359b
i 426b; ii 133b, 134a, 134b, 139b; iii 526b; iv 149b, 150a
iv 358b, 389b, 390a, 391a
i 206b
i 121a; ii 151a, 530b; iii 179b, 462a, 462b; v 79a
ii 377b
iii 118b
i 145b
i 394a; iii 533b
iii 328a
ii 229a, 501a
i 131a, 140b; ii 104a, 347b, 348b, 349b, 361a, 364b; iii 606a, 607a
ii 103b
see Nasser D. Khalili Collection of Islamic Art
iv 360a, 390a
i 481b
i 136b, 141b
i 488b
iv 126a
ii 25b, 44a
i 201a; ii 126a, 126b, 127a, 128a, 129a; iii 223b; iv 275b, 554b
iii 323b
iii 432b
iii 315a
see Ditch
v 87b
ii 383b
i 73b, 74a, 221a, 462a, 517b, 518a, 540a; ii 22b, 30a, 148a, 169b, 170a, 243b, 421b, 503b, 504a, 505a, 533b, 560a; iii 33a, 72b, 84a, 84b, 85a, 85b, 86a, 86b,
al-Kharkūshī (d. ca. 406/1015)
Kharrāqān
Khartoum
al-Khaṭṭīb al-Baghdādī (d. 463/1071)
al-Khaṭṭīb al-Iskāfī (d. 421/1030)
al-Khaṭṭīb al-Kāzarūnī (d. 940/1533)
al-Khaṭṭābī, Ḥamd b. Muḥammad (d. ca. 386/996)
Khawārīj
Khawlān
Khawlān-Ṣa’dā
Khaybar

Khaywān
al-Khayyāt, Abū l-Ḥusayn (d. ca. 300/913)
al-Khāzin (ʿAlt b. Muḥammad al-Baghdādī;
d. 740-1/1340-1)
Khazraj

al-Khiḍr
Khilāfāt Movement
Khir, B.
Khirbat al-Mafjar
Khīn
Khomeini, [Ayatollah] Ruhollah

Khoury, A.Th.
Khoury, R.
al-Khuft, A. (d. 1967)

Khumays b. Ḥudhāfa
Khurāfā
Khurāsān
al-Khurayba
Khusraw II Parviz
Khuwaylid b. Asad (father of Khadija)
[Banū] Khuzā’a
Khusayma b. Thābit
Khwārazm
al-Khwārizmī
Khwāya Mīr Dard (1721-85)
[Banū] Kilāb
Kilwa
Kimber, R.

[Banū] Kināna
Kinberg, L.

Kinda

al-Kindī, ‘Abd al-Mastḥ b. ʿIsḥāq

al-Kindī, Abū Yusuf Ya’qūb b. ʿIsḥāq (d. ca. 252/866)

King, D.
King, G.
King ‘Abd al-ʿAzīz mosque
King Fahd Holy Koran Printing Complex
King Faisal Mosque
King Fuʿad University (now University of Cairo)
King Saʿūd University
al-Kirmâni (d. ca. 500/1106)
Kirsten, Petrus (d. 1640)
al-Kisāʾī, ‘Alī b. ʿAmza (d. 189/804-5)
al-Kisāʾī, Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh

Kisāʾī of Marw
Kish
Kishk, [Shaykh] ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd (b. 1933)
Kisrā
Kister, M.J.
Kln
Knauf, E.A.
Knights Templar
Knum (ram god of Elephantine)
Knysh, A.
Koffler, H.
Kohlberg, E.
Kolmakov, A.
Komaruddin Hidayat
Konya
Kopf, L.
Korah [Qârûn]

Koren, J.
Krackovskij, I.
Krishna
Kubrâ, Najm al-Din (d. 617-18/1220-1)
al-Kubrâwiyya
Küçük Kaynarca
Kueny, K.
al-Kûfa

Kûfân(s)
al-Kûfî, Furât b. Furât b. Ibrâhîm (d. 309/922)
Kûfic (script)

Andalusian
North African
Kugle, S.
Kullâtâb(s)
Kulsiriswasd, D.
al-Kumayt b. Zayd (d. 126/173)
Kunitzsch, P.
Künstlinger, D.
Kurd(s)
Kurdish (language)
Kurdistan
Kûthâ
Kuwait National Museum
Kydones, Demetrios (d. ca. 1398)
Kyrillos Lukaris
L

Laban
al-Labbān al-Miṣrī (d. 749/1349)
Labīb al-Saʿīd
Labīd b. al-Aʿṣām

Labīd b. Rabīʿa
al-Lāḥ
Lahayʿathat
Lahore
Lakemacher, Johann Gottfried (d. 1736)
Lakhm
Lakhmids
Lāl Shāhbaz Qalandar
Lalani, A.
Lamech
Lammens, H.

Landau-Tasseron, E.
Landberg, C.
Lane, E.

Lane Poole, S.
Lang, Johann Michael (Johann Buxtorf IV; d. 1732)
Larcher, P.
Las Navas de Tolossa
Lashkar-i Bāzār
Lassner, J.
al-Lāt

Late Antiquity
Latin (language)

Latrator Anubis
al-Lawdhī, Jabal
Layyathat the Sabaeans
Laylat al-Qadr
al-Laysa`
[Banū] Layth
al-Layth b. al-Muẓaffar (d. ca. 200/815)
Lazarus-Yafeh, H.
Le Strange, G.
Leah (Jacob’s wife)
Lebanon
Lecker, M.
Leemhuis, F.
Leiden
University
Leipzig
Lejā’
Leo III (the Isaurian; r. 717-41)
Leontius (of Neapolis; fl. ca. 590-650)
Leuchter, H.
Levant
Levi
Levi-Strauss, C.
Leviticus
Lewinstein, K.
Lewis, A.
Lewis, F.
L'Hôpital, J.-Y.
Libya
Lidzbarski, M.
Light Verse
Lihyān(s)
Lindsay, J.
Lings, M.
Linnaeus, Carolus (d. 1778)
Lions (modern community service organization)
Lohmann, T.
Lohnse, K.G.
Løkkegaard, F.
London
Lope de Obregón
Lord, A.
Lot [Lüt]
People of

Loth, O.
Lotus Sutra
Lowin, S.
Lowry, J.
Lucifer
Lucius Verus
Lucknow
Ludovicus de Dieu (d. 1642)
Luke (evangelist)
Lüling, G.

Luqmān

Luqmān b. ‘Ād
Luqmān the Sage [al-Hakīm]

Lūṭ
Luther, Martin (d. 1546)
Lutheran School of Technology
Lutherans
Luxenbergs, Ch.

Luzian
Lydda
Lyotard, J.

M

Ma‘add
al-Ma‘arrī, Abū l-‘Ālā’ (d. 449/1057)
Ma‘bad al-Juhāmī (d. after 83/703)

520b, 521a, 522a, 525b, 567b, 583a; iv 26b, 68a, 319a, 319b, 320a, 352b, 425a, 425b, 538a, 577a, 580b, 584b, 605b; v 130a, 132a, 133b, 171a, 171b, 184b, 253b, 313b, 389a, 482a, 528a, 534b

6a, 54b, 338a, 513b; iii 232b, 418a, 541a; iv 106b, 451b

106b, 451b

176a; iv 507b; v 256a

290a, 425a, 505b, 513b, 523b; v 252b, 460b, 470b

6b, 340b, 451b

340a, 451a

560b

342b; iii 13a

150a

342b; iii 13a

193b, 200a, 201b; v 169b, 170a, 426b

193b, 200a, 201b; v 169b, 170a, 426b

402a; iv 32a, 68b; v 285b, 437b, 441a, 483a

342b; iii 242a

242a, 243b, 245b; v 344b

217a

245a

130a, 130b, 131a, 131b; iv 201a; v 69a, 169b, 240b, 241a, 246a, 251a

242a

42b, 243a; iv 159a

242a

see Lot

424b, 243b, 245b; v 344b

110b

413a

v 45b

89b; ii 419a; iii 221a; iv 23a, 201b

72b, 73a
al-Mabiyât
Macdonald, D.
Macoraba
Mada’
Mada’în
Mada’în Şâlih
al-Madâ‘înî
Madelung, W.
Madhabite
Madhbiî
Madigan, D.A.
Ma’dîkarîb Ya’fur
Madyan
Madyanites
Maghrib

Magi
Magian(s) [Majûs]

Magog [Majûj]

Magritte, R.
al-Maḥalli, Jalâl al-Dîn (d. 864/1459)
Mahdawi (d. after 430/1039)
al-Mahdi (r. 158-69/775-85)

[Imâm] al-Mahdi (d. 260/874)
al-Mahdi, Muḥammad Aḥmad (d. 1313/1895)
Mahdi b. Ṭalḥa al-Ṣanawbârî (al-Ṣubunrî) al-Yamanî

Mahdiyya (movement)
Great Mosque of
Mahmûd (proper name)
Mahmûd, Muṣṭafâ Kâmil Mahmûd
Mahmûd ‘Abbâs al-‘Aqqâd
Mahmûd al-Âlîst (d. 1270/1854)
Mahmûd al-Ḥuṣârî (reciter)

I 154b
II 479b
II 295b; see also Mecca
I 150b, 152b
III 5b
II 427a, 427b, 428a; v 254a
I 400b
I 471a; II 22b, 533a
v 563a
I 544a; v 92a
I 251a, 487a; IV 263a, 447b
v 563b

see Midian
see Midianites
I 283b; III 86a, 88a, 260a, 263b,
271a, 432a, 559a, 560a, 600b;
IV 233a, 349a, 359a, 360b,
392a; v 559a
III 244b
I 222b, 378a, 466b; II 220a;
III 244a, 244b; IV 58a, 399b,
400a, 403a, 403b, 404b, 407b,
408a, 408b, 415b, 511b, 512b,
525a
I 61b, 110b, 111a, 112b, 398b;
II 331b, 332a, 332b, 333a;
III 139a, 143a, 143b, 520a, 543a;
IV 210b, 434b; v 375b
I 168a
I 36a; II 113b; IV 533; v 219b, 346b
v 331b
I 125b, 126a, 126b; III 557b; IV
105a, 142a; v 371a
see al-’Askâr, [Imâm] al-Hasan
(d. 260/874)
I 111a, 219b; III 112b, 328a
see al-Ṣanawbârî (al-Ṣubunrî),
Mahdi b. Ṭalḥa (d. 815/1412)
III 328a
III 436b
II 29a; IV 45a
v 10b
v 537a
see al-Âlîst, Mahmûd
IV 392a
Proper Names

Maḥmūd Khalīl al-Ḥusārī
Maḥmūd Muḥammad Ṭahā
Maḥmūd Shaltūt
Maḥmūd Shihāb al-Dīn al-Ālūsī
Maḥmūd b. ʿUmar al-Zamakhshārī

[Wādī] Mahzūr
Maimoinides, Moses
Maʾin

Mainz
Majanna
Majd al-Dīn al-Mubarak b. al-Athīr (d. 606/1210)
al-Majīlī, Muḥammad Bāqir (d. 1100/1699 or 1111/1700)
Maʾjūj
Majūs
Makhāwān [Makḥāʾ]
[Banū] Makhzūm
al-Mākīn, Jirjis b. al-ʿAmīd (d. ca. 1273)
al-Makkī, Abū Ṭalīb (d. 386/996)
Makkī b. Abī Ṭalīb al-Qaysī al-Qayrawānī al-Andalusī (d. 437/1045)
al-Maktab al-Islāmī
Malabar
Malagasy (language)
Malak Ḥinīf Naṣīf
Malaṭya
Malay (language)
Malaysia

Universitas Kebangsaan (Malaya)
Mali
Malik b. Anas (d. 179/796)

Malik b. Dīnār (d. 131/748)
Malikī(s)
Malikshâh (sultan)
Malkkarîb Yuha’mîn
Malti-Douglas, F.
Ma’mar b. Rashîd (d. 153-4/770)
Mambres (Egyptian magician)
Mamlûk(s)

Mamre
al-Ma’mûn (r. 196-218/811-33)

Manaf
Manasseh
Manât

Manawt
Manchester
Mandaëans
Mandel Khân, G.
Mani
Manichaean(s)

Mândûkûm (d. 425/1034)
al-Manşûr (r. 136-58/754-75)

Manşûr b. al-Mu’tamîr (d. 132/750)
Manşûr b. Nûh (r. 350-66/961-76)
Manûchîhrî (d. ca. 432/1041)
Manuel II Palaiologos (r. 1391-1425)
Manzikert, Battle of
Maqâ
al-Maqdisî (d. 340/954)
al-Maqritz (d. 845/1442)
Marâgha
al-Marâghî, Muṣṭâfâ
Marar Trading Company, Baghdad
Marburg
Marçais, W.
Marcotte, R.
Marcus Aurelius
Margoliouth, D.
Mari
Mārib/Ma‘rib (capital of Saba’)

Dam of

Ma‘rifa, [Ayatollah] Muḥammad Ḥadī
Marīn, M.
Māriya al-Qibṭiyya (d. 16/638)
Mark (evangelist)
Mark of Toledo (Canon Marcus of Toledo)
Marlow, L.
Maronite(s)
Marracci, Ludovico (d. 1700)

Marrakesh
   Great Mosque of
Marshall, D.
Martin, R.
Marthad
Martin Luther
Marūf (Sindhi folk heroine)
Mārūt

Marw
Marw al-Rūdḥ
al-Marwa

Marwān I (Marwān b. al-Ḥakam; r. 64-5/684-5)
Marwān II (Marwān b. Muḥammad; r. 127-32/744-50)
Marwān Suwār
al-Marwazī al-Ḥākim al-Shahīd (d. 334/945)
Marx, Karl
Mary [Maryam]
Mary the Copt [Māriya al-Qibṭiyya] (d. 16/638)

Mary the Greater [Maryam al-Kubrā]

Mary Magdalene

Maryam (sister of Moses)

Marzolph, U.
al-Marzubānī (d. 384/994)
al-Marzūqī

Mashhad

al-Mashmī, M.I.
al-Masih al-Dajjāl

Masik

al-Masjid al-Aqsā

Masjid-i Imām

Maslama

Masrūq

Massey, K.

Massignon, L.

Masson, D.
al-Masʿūdī, Abū `Alī b. al-Ḥusayn (d. 345/956)

Maṣyaf

Matthew (evangelist)
pseudo Matthew

329b, 341a, 425b, 436b, 439a, 442b, 443a, 443b, 496a, 509a, 569a; iii 5b, 7a, 7b, 8b, 11a, 11b, 13a, 13b, 14a, 14b, 15a, 15b, 81a, 81b, 207a, 288b, 289a, 289b, 290a, 290b, 291a, 291b, 292a, 292b, 293a, 293b, 294a, 294b, 295a, 295b, 300a, 395b, 396b, 441b, 492a, 492b, 519b, 521a, 537a; iv 39b, 40b, 41a, 50b, 70a, 195b, 223a, 241a, 290b, 291a, 292a, 296a, 304b, 308a, 380b, 583b, 585a; v 4a, 54a, 81b, 114a, 114b, 115a, 116a, 117a, 127b, 133b, 188b, 189a, 363b, 369b, 370a, 445b, 449b, 524b, 530a, 532a, 533b, 534a, 534b, 536b, 537a, 574b, 575a, 575b; v 34b; see also Fāṭima

Maryam (sister of Moses)

Massignon, L.

Masson, D.
Mattson, I.
al-Māturūdi, Abū Ma[nūr Mu]hammad b. Muham[mad]
(d. 333/944)
Māturūdiyya
Māttūs (of Men of the Cave)
Maurice (Byzantine emperor)
Mauritania
al-Māwardī, Abū l-Ḥasan (d. 450/1058)
al-Māwardī, Alī b. Muḥammad (d. 450/1058)
al-Mawdūdī, Sayyid Abū l-ʻAlāʾ (d. 1979)

Mawlā ʻAbd Allah Kāshānī
Mawlānā Jalāl al-Dīn Rūmī
Mawlānā Muḥammad Ālī

Mawṣil
Maybud (province of Yazd, Iran)
al-Maybudī, Abū l-Faḍl Rashīd al-Dīn Aḥmad
(d. 530/1135)
Mayfa’
Maymūn b. Mihrān (d. 117/735)
Maymūn b. Qays al-Ashā
Maymūna bt. al-Harīth
Maysara (servant of Khādijah)
Maysara b. ʻAbd Rabḥihi (fl. 150/767)
Mayse (of Mu‘wiya)
Mazdaism
Mazelum, J.
McAuliffe, J.D.

McDonough, S.
McGill University (Canada)
Mecca [Makka]

Ⅱ466b; Ⅲ254b; Ⅴ551a
Ⅰ483b; Ⅱ100b, 115b; Ⅲ470a, 470b; Ⅳ330a
Ⅰ483b
Ⅳ351a
Ⅰ265b
Ⅰ127b
Ⅱ112b
Ⅲ5b, 6a, 95a, 331b; Ⅳ126a, 143b, 533b, 538b, 539b; Ⅴ334a
Ⅰ193b
see Rūmī
Mawlānā Jalāl al-Dīn
see Muḥammad ʻAlī, Mawlānā
(d. 1951)
Ⅰ147a; Ⅱ206a; Ⅲ85b, 86a, 311a
Ⅳ148a
Ⅱ120a; Ⅳ59b; Ⅴ148a, 148b
Ⅲ87b
Ⅲ311a
see al-Ashā, Maymūn b. Qays
Ⅴ508a, 516a
Ⅱ515a; Ⅲ80b
Ⅰ88b; Ⅱ394a
Ⅴ186b
Ⅴ119a
Ⅰ172a
Ⅴ5a, 228b, 514a; Ⅱ193b, 409b; Ⅳ417a
Ⅰ193b; Ⅳ449b
Ⅴ219a
Ⅰ4b, 5b, 7a, 7b, 8a, 9a, 9b, 10a,
14a, 20a, 20b, 22a, 34a, 35b,
40b, 65b, 66a, 88a, 97b, 98b,
110b, 113a, 120b, 125a, 125b,
145b, 148a, 148b, 153b, 154a,
155a, 156a, 163a, 164a, 164b,
168b, 169a, 170b, 176b, 177a,
196b, 215b, 216a, 217a, 225a,
236b, 263b, 266b, 270b, 271a,
Proper Names

Grand Shaykh of
Great Mosque of
Meccan(s)
Proper names

Emigrants [muhājirūn]

Mede(s)

Medina [(al-)Madīna’t al-Nabī]]

578a, 579a, 581b, 592b, 603b; iv 35a, 46a, 219a, 256b, 329b, 330a, 408b, 409a, 415b, 456b, 529a, 604b; v 47b, 184b, 262a, 271b, 272a, 273a, 285b, 291b, 315a, 379b, 435b, 549b, 550a; 262a, 262b; ii 14b, 518b; iii 37a, 207a, 369b, 463a; iv 25b, 26b, 226b, 259a, 455b; v 48a, 59a, 196a, 288a; 147a; iii 390a; 14a, 35b, 36b, 54b, 67a, 110b, 119a, 120b, 121a, 121b, 148a, 148b, 153b, 154a, 154b, 155b, 160b, 164a, 168b, 170b, 196b, 210a, 216a, 216b, 217a, 217b, 220a, 222b, 223a, 240b, 262a, 262b, 270b, 273a, 280b, 289a, 289b, 292a, 293b, 300b, 309b, 311a, 320a, 323a, 325a, 325b, 328b, 330b, 331b, 332b, 333a, 337a, 379b, 382b, 384b, 389a, 389b, 398a, 407a, 407b, 408b, 409a, 410a, 417a, 422b, 424a, 433b, 462a, 465a, 466a, 495a, 495b, 505a, 506b, 507a, 531a, 531b, 545b; ii 14b, 15a, 15b, 16a, 17a, 18b, 19a, 20a, 21a, 21b, 22b, 25a, 26b, 81b, 110b, 147a, 148b, 150a, 155b, 156b, 167b, 179a, 182a, 184a, 184b, 190b, 204a, 205b, 224b, 264a, 271b, 288b, 294a, 295a, 298b, 299a, 299b, 311a, 374a, 378a, 384a, 397b, 398a, 398b, 427a, 432b, 438b, 439a, 459b, 461b, 466b, 468b, 469a, 469b, 470a, 492a, 494a, 514b, 518b, 524a, 530b, 569a; iii 3b, 7b, 29a, 30a, 31a, 32b, 33b, 86b, 131b, 142b, 144a, 150b, 151a, 151b, 152a, 165a, 169a, 195a, 207b, 208a, 238a, 253b, 275a, 275b, 276a, 276b, 278a, 289b, 293a, 294a, 295a, 337b, 339b, 340a, 341a, 367b, 368a, 368b, 369a, 369b,
Constitution of [\textit{\textquotesingle}ahd al-umma\textquotesingle]

Great Mosque of pre-Islamic Medinan(s)

Helpers [\textit{ansār}]

370a, 370b, 371a, 412a, 414b, 422b, 428a, 428b, 429b, 430a, 431a, 436a, 437a, 438a, 439a, 455a, 455b, 456a, 456b, 457a, 461a, 498a, 499a, 500b, 502b, 522b, 544a, 564a, 568a, 569a, 571b, 576b, 577a, 577b, 578a, 578b, 579a, 579b, 580a, 581a, 581b, 589a, 591a, 597a, 600a, 606a; iv 19b, 25a, 38b, 42a, 49a, 54a, 63b, 110a, 114a, 115a, 119b, 130a, 140a, 217b, 218b, 219a, 224a, 224b, 225a, 225b, 226a, 226b, 227a, 227b, 228a, 228b, 256a, 272a, 273a, 277a, 305a, 306a, 321b, 323a, 323b, 324a, 325b, 326a, 331b, 332a, 332b, 333a, 333b, 334a, 334b, 340a, 340b, 355a, 357a, 373a, 406a, 410a, 411a, 411b, 412a, 416b, 496b, 512b, 516a; v 20a, 31a, 31b, 33a, 44a, 44b, 45a, 45b, 46b, 47a, 58b, 104b, 103a, 107b, 113b, 168a, 193b, 197b, 198b, 202b, 205b, 213b, 228a, 258a, 262a, 272a, 281b, 292a, 292b, 301a, 314b, 331a, 344a, 352b, 372b, 375b, 376a, 377b, 382a, 389b, 402b, 409a, 414a, 426b, 431a, 435a, 454b, 471a, 477b, 479b, 481b, 507a, 507b, 508a, 511a, 517a, 521a, 526a, 550a, 575a, 575b, 378b, 398a, 398b; ii 17a, 33b, 35a, 40b, 47a, 61a, 65a, 80a; iii 128a, 152b, 369b, 491b, 590b; iv 127b; v 193b, 291b, 300a, 399b; see also Yathrib ii 262a, 262b, 306a, 353b, 368b; iii 14b, 15a, 21a, 21b, 220b, 346a, 382a; iii 368b, 462b; v 255b, 217a, 262a, 262b, 337a, 407a, 408a, 409a, 409b; ii 14b, 15a, 20a, 466a, 466b, 518b; iii 37a,
Mediterranean

Mediterranean Sea [Bahr al-Rûm]
Megerlin, D.
Mehmed/Mehmet II (Ottoman sultan)
Meier, F.
Mekka
Melchert, C.
Melchizedek
Melkites
Memphis
Men of the Cave
Mendenhall, G.
Mereban filius Elhekem

Meri, J.
Merv
MESAA

Mesgnien Meninski, Franz von (d. 1698)
Mesopotamia

Lower
Upper
Messiah [al-Masth]

Davidic
Metcalf, B.
Micah
Michael [Mîkîl, Mîkî’tîl]

Michaelis, Johann David (d. 1791)
Michaud, M.
Middle Ages
Middle East

Middle Eastern Studies Association

Midian [Madyan]

People of

Midianites

Midrash

Rabba

Mīkā‘āl

Minā

Minaen(s)

Ming (dynasty)

Mingana, A.

Ministry of Religious Endowments [‘wizārat al-awqāf]

Miquel, A.

Mir, M.

Mīr Anīs

Mīr Dard

Mīr Hasan

Mīrīm

Mīrzā ‘Abd al-Wahhāb

Mīrzā Abū Faḍl

Mīrzā Asad Allāh
Mirzā Ghulām Ahmad 1201a
Mirzā Ḥusayn (calligrapher) iv 266b
Mirzā Ḥusayn ‘Alī Nūrī (founder of the Bahā’ī Movement) 197a
Mishna 476b
Miskawayh 440a
Miṣr see Egypt
Miṣr (son of Nūḥ) 10b
Miṣriyya 247b
Mitchell 145a
Mizpah (benediction) 379b; iv 530a
Mizzī see Yūsuf b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Mizzī

 Mkrtič al-Kaṣṭḥ iv 237a
Moabites 390a
Moberg, A. 411b
Modern Standard Arabic see Arabic
Mokha (Red Sea port) see Makhawīn [Makhā]
Moloch 106a
Mongols 308b, 315a; iv 57b, 146b, 147a, 525a

 İlkhānid
Monophysite(s) 311a, 320a
Monroe, J.T. 254a
[ Ayatollah] Montazeri 144b
Montet, E. 352b
Moor(s) 30b
Moore, K. 534a
Moorish Science Temple 30a, 30b, 31b
Moosa, E. 241b
Mopti (Mālī) 363b
Morabia, A. 327a
Mordechai 399b
Moritz, B. 174a; 298a
Morocco 127b; ii 206b, 505b; iii 326b, 431a, 558b; iv 271b, 273b, 275b, 378a, 496b; v 72b, 73a, 74b, 75b, 209a, 211a, 450a

 Morrison, R. 561a
Moses [Mūsā] 1a, 1b, 2a, 5b, 26a, 61b, 62a, 93a, 93b, 98b, 99a, 108b, 117b, 124b, 125a, 157b, 158a, 159a, 160a, 188a, 189a, 219a, 222a, 236a, 236b, 245a, 245b, 247a, 255a, 260a, 260b, 261a, 273b,
274a, 274b, 275a, 275b, 276b, 296a, 296b, 297a, 303a, 303b, 304b, 305b, 306b, 310b, 317b, 324a, 328a, 329b, 330a, 338b, 340b, 345b, 363a, 364a, 365a, 365b, 367a, 376b, 379b, 380b, 387b, 399b, 405a, 464b, 465b, 468b, 478a, 486b, 488a, 492a, 500b, 505a, 507a, 511b, 516b, 518b, 519a, 528b, 532a, 532b, 533b, 534a, 536b, 537a, 553b; π 10a, 11b, 23b, 24a, 43b, 61b, 146a, 176b, 182a, 184a, 199a, 144a, 212a, 212b, 213b, 231a, 240b, 259b, 305a, 305b, 309a, 315b, 316a, 324a, 324b, 330a, 334a, 336b, 338a, 339a, 341b, 342b, 372b, 399a, 407b, 412b, 432b, 433b, 435b, 436a, 437a, 439a, 464b, 481a, 488a, 502b, 507a, 507b, 509a, 509b, 510b, 527b, 534a, 542a, 544a, 544b, 546a, 553a, 558a, 569a, 571b; ω 8b, 9a, 17a, 18a, 18b, 21b, 26a, 29a, 50a, 62b, 65a, 80b, 81b, 82a, 82b, 83a, 83b, 93b, 104a, 104b, 105a, 106a, 106b, 113a, 140a, 143a, 148b, 151a, 184b, 186b, 189b, 190a, 190b, 200b, 208a, 208b, 211a, 211b, 212a, 214a, 219a, 224a, 224b, 225a, 229b, 232a, 233b, 234b, 249a, 249b, 253b, 287a, 289a, 330b, 331b, 340a, 381a, 381b, 382a, 383b, 390a, 390b, 393b, 394a, 394b, 395a, 398a, 400a, 419b, 420a, 420b, 421a, 421b, 422a, 422b, 423a, 423b, 424a, 424b, 425a, 425b, 426a, 441a, 442a, 444a, 444b, 445a, 450b, 451b, 479b, 480a, 487b, 488a, 494a, 495b, 496a, 496b, 515b, 516a, 518b, 519a, 519b, 520a, 520b, 521a, 521b, 522a, 525b, 529b, 537a, 539b, 540a, 540b, 552b, 562b, 583b, 590b,
Moses Maimonides
Mosque of the King
Mosul
Mother of the Book
Mother(s) of the Believers

Mottahedeh, R.
Motzki, H.
Moubarac, Y.
Mount of Mercy [Jabal al-Raḥma]
Mount of Olives
Mouton, J.M.
Mozambique
MSA
Mu‘ādh b. Jabl
Mu‘ammar (d. 215/830)
al-Mu‘awwidhatān
Mu‘āwiya
Mu‘āwiya b. Abī Sufyān (first Umayyad caliph; r. 41/661–60/680)

Mu‘āwiya b. Rabī‘ (pre-Islamic king)

Mu‘āwiya b. Yazīd (r. 64/683–84)
al-Mu‘ayyad Dāwūd (Rasūlid ruler)

Mubarak Shāh b. Qutb (of Tabrīz)
al-Mubarrad (d. 285/898)

al-Mu`wahhād (r. 41/661–60/680) 385a, 398a, 559b, 560a; v 363b

Muhammad (last Naṣrid ruler of Granada)

Muhammad ‘Abd al-‘Azīm al-Zurqānī
Muhammad ‘Abduh

Muhammad Abū Zahra
Muhammad al-Afghanistānī
[Shaykh] Muhammad Ahmad Kan‘ān
Muhammad Ahmad Khalaf ‘Allāh
Muhammad Ahmad al-Mahdī
Muhammad ‘Alī Pasha

[Shaykh] Muhammad ‘Alī al-Ḥusaynī
Muhammad Asad (d. 1992)

Muhammad Azhīr (of Palembang)
Muhammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥayṣīn

Mozambique

Muhammad, M.

Mughals

Muhammad b. {Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥayṣīn
(d. 123/740)
Muhammad b. Abd al-Rahman Qunbul
 see Qunbul, Muhammad b. ’Abd al-Rahman (d. ca. 291/903-4)

Muhammad b. ’Abd al-Wahhab
 see Ibn ’Abd al-Wahhab, 
Muhammad (d. 1206/1791)

Muhammad b. Abdallah b. al-‘Arabi
 see Ibn al-‘Arabi, Muhammad b. 
’Abdallah Abu Bakr (d. 543/1148)

Muhammad b. Abdallah al-Ikafi
 see al-Ikafi, Muhammad b. 
’Abdallah (d. 240/854)

Muhammad b. Ahmad al-Iskandarini
 see al-Iskandarini, Muhammad b. 
Ahmad

Muhammad b. Ahmad b. Shannabodh
 see Ibn Shannabodh, Abu l-Hasan 
Muhammad b. Ahmad b. 
Ayyub (d. 328/939)

Muhammad b. Ahmad al-Tamimi
 see al-Tamimi, Muhammad b. 
Ahmad (d. late fourth/tenth 
century)

Muhammad b. ’Ali al-Baqir
 see al-Baqir, [Imam] Muhammad 
(d. ca. 114/730)

Muhammad b. Aybak b. Abdallah
 see Ibn Miqsam, Muhammad b. 
al-Hasan

Muhammad b. ’Ibrahim b. Ja’far al-Nu’mani
 see al-Nu’mani, Muhammad b. 
Ibrahim b. Ja’far (d. 360/971)

Muhammad b. Idries Abu Hattim al-Razi
 see al-Razi, Muhammad b. Idries 
Abu Hattim (d. 277/890-1)

Muhammad b. Isa al-Tirmidhi
 see al-Tirmidhi, Muhammad b. 
Isa (d. 279/892)

Muhammad b. Ishaq
 see Ibn Ishaq, Muhammad 
(d. 150/767)

Muhammad b. Isma’il al-Bukhari
 see al-Bukhari, Abu ’Abdallah 
Muhammad b. Isma’il 
(d. 256/870)

Muhammad b. Jarir al-Tabari
 see al-Tabari, Abu Ja’far 
Muhammad b. Jarir 
(d. 310/923)

Muhammad b. Ka’b al-Qurashi
 see Ibn Ka’b al-Qurashi, 
Muhammad (d. 118-20/736-8)

Muhammad b. Mubadir
 see Kashani, Mullâ Muhsin Fayd 
(d. 1091/1680)

Muhammad b. Murtada al-Kashani
 see Ruways, Abu ’Abdallah 
Muhammad b. al-Mutawakkil 
al-Basri (d. 238/852)

Muhammad b. Nuh
 see 469b
Muḥammad b. al-Sāʾib Abū-Naḍr al-Kalbī
see al-Kalbī, Muḥammad b. al-Sāʾib Abū-Naḍr (d. 146/763)

Muḥammad b. Shihāb al-Zuhrī
see Ibn Shihāb al-Zuhrī, Muḥammad (d. 124/742)

Muḥammad b. Sunqur al-Baghdādī
see Ibn Sunqur al-Baghdādī, Muḥammad

Muḥammad b. Ṣāliḥ (d. 252/866)

Muḥammad b. Sām

Muḥammad b. Sayf al-Dīn

Muḥammad b. al-Walīd

Muḥammad b. Yaʿqūb al-Kulaynī (d. 328/939)

Muḥammad b. Zakariyya al-Rāzī
see al-Rāzī, Muḥammad b. Zakariyya (d. 313/925)

Muḥammad b. Zanjī (r. 594-616/805-827)

Muḥammad b. Zayd al-Wāsiṭ (d. 306/918)

[Imām] Muḥammad al-Bāqīr
see al-Bāqīr, [Imām] Muḥammad (d. ca. 114/730)

Muḥammad Bāqir al-Majlisī
see al-Majlisī, Muḥammad Bāqir (d. 1110/1700)

Muḥammad Daud Rahbar
see Rahbar, D.

Muḥammad al-Dhahabī
see al-Dhahabī, Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ʿAlī (d. 748/1348)

Muḥammad Firdaws Wajdī
see ʿAbd al-Bāqī, Muḥammad

Muḥammad Ḥusayn Faḍl Allāh

Muḥammad Ḥusayn Haykal (d. 1376/1956)

Muḥammad Ḥusayn Tabāṭabaʾī
see Ṭabāṭabaʾī, Muḥammad Ḥusayn

[Mawlānā] Muḥammad Ilyās

Muḥammad Ismāʿīl

Muḥammad ʿIzza Darwaza

Muḥammad Khalafallāh

Muḥammad Muḥyī al-Dīn ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd

Muḥammad Rashīd Riḍā

Muḥammad al-Sabzawārī (d. ca. 1297/1880)

[Ṣāḥib] Muḥammad Saghir

Muḥammad Saʿīd

Muḥammad Saʿīd Ṭabāṭabaʾī

Muḥammad Shahīrūr
see Shahīrūr, M.

Muḥammad Shams al-Ḥaqq al-ʿAẓīmābādī (fl. 1312/1894)

Muḥammad al-Ṭāhir Ben ʿAshūr
see Ben ʿAshūr, M.

Muḥammad Taqī Sharifāṭī Mazmānī

Muḥammad al-Tījānī al-Samāwī

v 225b

Muḥammad b. al-Sāʾib Abū-Naḍr al-Kalbī

Muḥammad b. Shihāb al-Zuhrī

Muḥammad b. Sunqur al-Baghdādī

Muḥammad b. Ṣāliḥ (d. 252/866)

Muḥammad b. Sām

Muḥammad b. Sayf al-Dīn

Muḥammad b. al-Walīd

Muḥammad b. Yaʿqūb al-Kulaynī (d. 328/939)

Muḥammad b. Zakariyya al-Rāzī
see al-Rāzī, Muḥammad b. Zakariyya (d. 313/925)

Muḥammad b. Zanjī (r. 594-616/805-827)

Muḥammad b. Zayd al-Wāsiṭ (d. 306/918)

[Imām] Muḥammad al-Bāqīr
see al-Bāqīr, [Imām] Muḥammad (d. ca. 114/730)

Muḥammad Bāqir al-Majlisī
see al-Majlisī, Muḥammad Bāqir (d. 1110/1700)

Muḥammad Daud Rahbar
see Rahbar, D.

Muḥammad al-Dhahabī
see al-Dhahabī, Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ʿAlī (d. 748/1348)

Muḥammad Farīd Wajdī

Muḥammad Fuʿād ʿAbd al-Bāqī

Muḥammad Ḥusayn Faḍl Allāh

Muḥammad Ḥusayn Haykal (d. 1376/1956)

Muḥammad Ḥusayn Tabāṭabaʾī
see Ṭabāṭabaʾī, Muḥammad Ḥusayn

[Mawlānā] Muḥammad Ilyās

Muḥammad Ismāʿīl

Muḥammad ʿIzza Darwaza

Muḥammad Khalafallāh

Muḥammad Muḥyī al-Dīn ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd

Muḥammad Rashīd Riḍā

Muḥammad al-Sabzawārī (d. ca. 1297/1880)

[Ṣāḥib] Muḥammad Saghir

Muḥammad Saʿīd

Muḥammad Saʿīd Ṭabāṭabaʾī

Muḥammad Shahīrūr
see Shahīrūr, M.

Muḥammad Shams al-Ḥaqq al-ʿAẓīmābādī (fl. 1312/1894)

Muḥammad al-Ṭāhir Ben ʿAshūr
see Ben ʿAshūr, M.

Muḥammad Taqī Sharifāṭī Mazmānī

Muḥammad al-Tījānī al-Samāwī

v 225b
Muhammad 'Umar al-Bahilī (d. 300/913)
Muhammad 'Umar al-Waqīdī

[Mawlawi] Muhammad Zakariyya Kandhalavī
Muhammad Zakī

[Shaykh] Muhammad Zakī Ibrāhīm (b. ca. 1905)
Muhammad Zafrullah Khan
Muhammadadiyyah
al-Muhaqqiq al-Hīlī

Muharram

Muhāsibī (d. 243/857)
Muhīn Al-Fayḍ

Muḥīt al-Dīn Ibn al-'Arabī

Muḥīt al-Sunna (d. 516/1122)
Muir, W.

al-Mu’izz li-Dīn Allāh (r. 344-65/952-75)
Mu’izz b. Bādis (r. 407-54/1016-62)
Mujāhid b. Jabr al-Maktt, Abū l-Ḥajjāj (d. 104/722)

Mujammi’ b. Jāriya
Mukarrīb
al-Mukhtar (d. 67/687)
Mūlayka bt. Ka’b
Mulder, D.C.
Müller, G.
Müller, F. Max
Mūltān
Mumtāz
Mumtaz ‘Ali
Mumtaz Maḥall
al-Munajjīd, Ş.
Mundhir
Munkar

al-Muntaqīr
al-Muqaddas

Mundhir

Munkar

al-Muntaqīr
al-Muqaddas

III 469a

see al-Waqīdī, Muhammad 'Umar (d. 207/823)

III 520b

see Muhammad Zakī Ibrāhīm (b. ca. 1905)

II 554a, 554b, 555a

V 343b

V 99a

see al-Hīlī, al-Muḥaqqiq

(d. 676/1277)

I 518b; II 179b, 204a, 208a;
III 411b, 413b

III 230b, 288a, 373b; V 8b

see Kāshānī, [Mulla] Muḥsin Fāyḍ

(d. 1091/1680)

see Ibn al-'Arabī, Muḥīt al-Dīn

(d. 638/1240)

see al-Baghawī

I 322b; II 150b; IV 190b, 191a,
191b, 535a; V 351a

II 34b; IV 490a, 525a

I 284a; III 265a

I 204b, 354a, 400a, 412a; II 103a,
103b, 105a, 105b, 116b, 147a,
150b, 190a, 347b, 389b, 392b,
457a; III 154a, 579a; IV 70a,
110a, 125a, 354a, 354b, 533a,
570a; V 16b, 63b, 322b, 493a

III 439b

I 151b

III 33a; IV 140b

V 509a

IV 484b

II 296b, 298a, 349a, 352a; IV 482b

V 351b

III 314b

I 265a

V 536a, 536b, 537a, 539a

III 324a, 324b

III 256a

I 308b

I 90a, 90b, 206a; III 141b; IV 460a;
V 499b

II 28a

I 125b, 126a
Muqāṭīl b. Ḥayyān (d. 135/753)

Muqāṭīl b. Sulaymān al-Balkhī, Abū l-Ḥasan (d. 150/767)

Muqāṭīm

al-Muqawqis

Muqtedir (r. 295-320/908-32)

Murād III (r. 982-1033/1574-95)

Muradabad

Muranyi, M.

al-Muraqqish (poet)

Murata, S.

al-Muraqqish (poet)

Murayghī (d. 226/821)

Murd (d. 226/821)

Murdīṣ/Murdīṣites [Murdīṣa]

[Mr.] Murrān

al-Murrī, Ṣāliḥ (d. ca. 172/788-9)

al-Murtaḍa, al-Shanf (d. 436/1044)

Mūsā

Mūsā b. Manassā b. Yūṣuf

Mūsā b. Mas‘ūd al-Nahḍī al-Baṣrī

Mūsā b. Sayyār al-Aṣwārī

Mūsā b. ‘Ubayd Allāh b. Khāqān al-Baghdādī

(d. 325/936)

Mūsā b. ‘Uqba al-Asadī (d. 141/758)

Mūsā b. Ya‘qūb al-Ma’mūn

Muṣ‘ab b. ‘Umayr

al-Musāwī, H (Lebanese leader)

Musaylima

Musaylima b. Thumāma b. Kabīr b. Ḥabīb b. al-Ḥārith

b. ‘Abd al-Ḥārith [Musaylima b. Ḥabīb al-Kadhdhāb]

Musil, A.

Muslim(s)
Muslim b. al-Hajjaj (d. 261/875)

Muslim b. Yasir (d. 101/719)
Mustafa Foundation
Mustafâ
Muṣṭafâ II (r. 1106-15/1695-1703)
Mustafa Özen Gunesdoğdu
[Banû i-] Muṣṭaliqi
al-Mustaṣîmî
MUT
Muʿta
Mutafarrīqa, I.
[Ayatollah] Muṭahharī
Mutalammis
al-Mutanabbi, Abû l-Tayyib Aḥmad b. al-Husayn (d. 354/965)
al-Muʿtasim (caliph; r. 218-27/833-42)
al-Mutawakkil (mosque)
al-Mutawakkil (r. 232-47/847-61)
Mutawakkil II (ʿAbd al-ʿAzîz al-Mustaʿım; d. 903/1497)
Muʿtazila/Muʿtazili(s)

Baṣran
Zaydī
Muʿīm b. ʿAdī
al-Muṭṭalib
Muwaffaq al-Dīm b. Qudāma
al-Muwaṣṣidīn

Bašran
Zaydī
Muʿīm b. ʿAdī
al-Muṭṭalib
Muwaffaq al-Dīm b. Qudāma
al-Muwaṣṣidīn
### PROPER NAMES

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Muzaffar al-Dīn Kokbürü (brother-in-law of Saladin)</td>
<td>206a, 206b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Muzayna (tribe)</td>
<td>16a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Muzdalīfa</td>
<td>319b; 205a; 96a, 96b, 281b, 515b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mzāb</td>
<td>86b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>von Mžik, H.</td>
<td>43a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nabatean(s)</td>
<td>231a, 231b, 544a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nabhan</td>
<td>137b, 138a, 138b, 150a, 490a; 231a, 231b, 544a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nabīgha</td>
<td>150b, 152b, 156a, 308a; 239a, 427b; 79b; 82a, 92a, 254a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nablus</td>
<td>204b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nadm</td>
<td>57a; 524a, 525a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[Banū l-] Nadīr</td>
<td>38b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Nadīr b. al-Ḥarīth</td>
<td>37a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nadwat al-ʿUlamaʾ [Nahdlatul Ulama]</td>
<td>251b, 320a, 324b, 409a; 251b, 320a, 324b, 409a; 148b, 149a, 150b, 151a, 262b, 459b, 298b, 469b; 29a, 29b, 456b, 498b, 499a, 579b; 41b, 42a, 307b, 323b, 324a, 333b, 406a, 415a; 43a, 44b, 175b, 292a, 508b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nāfiʿ b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān (d. 169/785)</td>
<td>517a; 518a; 323a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nāfiʿ b. al-Azraq</td>
<td>212b, 213b, 214a, 214b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nag Hammadi</td>
<td>334a; 356b, 357a, 357b, 358a, 358b, 359a, 359b, 360b, 373a, 389a, 389b, 391b, 392a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nagel, Michael (d. 1788)</td>
<td>86b; 139a; 333a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nagel, T.</td>
<td>488b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Nahhās, Abū Jaʿfar Aḥmad b. Muḥammad (d. 338/950)</td>
<td>109b, 378a; 533b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nahrawān Battle of</td>
<td>85a; 328a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nahṭūr</td>
<td>85b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nāʿīla</td>
<td>242a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Najadāt</td>
<td>519a; 90b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Najaf</td>
<td>540a; 86b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Najāshī</td>
<td>215b, 225a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Najd</td>
<td>see Negus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Najda b. ʿĀmir</td>
<td>121a, 121b, 529b; 211a, 294b, 295a; 254a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>86b</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
al-Najjār, [Shaykh] ‘Alī Muḥammad
Najm al-Dīn Dāya [al-]Rāzī (d. 654/1256)
Najm al-Dīn Kubrā

Najm al-Dīn al-Nasafī (d. 617-18/1220-1)
Najm al-Dīn al-Ṭūfī (d. 716/1316)
Najrān

Christians of
Ka’bat
Najrānites
al-Nakbaṭ
Nakhla
al-Nakhjuwānī (d. 920/1514)
Nakīr

Nallino, C.A.
Nana Aṣma’u
Nāmūs
Nanjī, A.
Napoleon
Napoleon III
Naqshbandiyya (Ṣūfī order)
Naqqāsh
Nasafī, ‘Abdallāh b. Aḥmad b. Maḥmūd (d. 710/1310)
al-Nasāʾī, Aḥmad b. Shuʿayb (d. 303/915)

Nashshān (al-Jawf)
Nashf al-Akbar (d. 239/906)
Nashwān al-Ḥimyarī (d. 573/1178)
Nāṣīf, Ḥanafī
al-Naṣmī, Maḥmūd Nāzīm
Nāṣir al-Dīn al-Bayḍāwī

al-Nāṣir lil-Ḥaqq al-Uṭrūsh (d. 304/917)
Nāṣir-i Khusraw (d. ca. 470/1077)
Nāṣir Muḥammad (Mamlūk sultan)
Nasr (pre-Islamic male deity)

iv 272b
ii 120a; v 158b
see Kubrā, Najm al-Dīn
(d. 617-18/1220-1)
ii 171b
i 514a; iv 115b
i 115b, 154a, 307b, 309b, 390a,
399b, 466a; ii 148a, 193a; iii
405b, 406a, 500a, 500b, 501a,
571b; iv 44a, 352b, 406b, 410a,
411a, 411b, 412b, 578a; v 86b,
88a, 88b, 92a, 397a, 397b, 562a,
565a
iv 257b, 411b; v 389b
iii 500a
iii 500a, 501a, 500b
i 412a
i 461a; ii 149a; iii 590b
ii 120b
i 90a, 90b, 206a; iii 141b; iv 460a;
v 499b
iv 248a; v 297a
iv 177b
ii 514a; iii 515
i 70a
iv 268b
i 198b
iii 324b
iii 503b
i 205a; iv 496b; v 353a, 462a
ii 22b; ii 110b, 334a, 377a, 389b;
iii 392a; iv 232a, 371a; v 330a,
330b
v 86a
iv 23a
v 397b
iv 272a
iii 366a, 366b
see al-Bayḍāwī, Nāṣir al-Dīn
(d. 716/1315-16)
iv 602b
i 126a; iv 55b, 61a, 63b
ii 35a, 312a; iii 601b
i 404a; ii 317b, 474a, 483a; v 92a,
92b
Nasr, S.H.
Naṣr b. ʿĀşim (d. 89/707)
Naṣr ʿAbduṣ Zayd
Naṣrids
Nasser, Gamal Abdel (Egypt; r. 1956-70)
Nasser D. Khalili Collection of Islamic Art
Nassau Lees, W.
Naṣṭūr/Naṣṭūrā
Nathan
Nation of Islam
Nativity
Nau, M.
Nawas, J.

al-Nawawī (d. 676/1277)
al-Nawawī Jāwī, Muḥammad
Nawdī (land of) Mount
Nawf al-Bikālṭ
[Banī] Nawfāl
Nayereh Tohidi
Nayrūz
Nazarenes
Nazareth [al-Nāṣira]
Naẓīr ʿAbd al-Muḥammad (1831-1912)
Naẓīra Zayn al-Dīn
Nazoreans
al-Naẓẓām, Abū ʿIsāq Ibrāhīm b. Sayyār
(d. ca. 221/835)
Near East

Nebes
Nebuchadnezzar
Nedim
Nedjar
Negev
Negus [al-Najāshi]

Nelson, K.
Neoplatonism
Neoplatonists
Nero
Nerreter, D.
Nesin, A.
Nestorian(s)
Nestorius

[The] Netherlands
Netton, I.R.
Neuwirth, A.

Neuwirth, K.
Nevo, Y.
New Testament
New Year
New Zealand
Newby, G.

Newton, I.
Niasse, [Shaykh] Ibrāhīm
Nicæa [Iznik]
Second Council of
Nicene Creed
Nicholas of Cusa (Nicolaus Cusanus; d. 1464)
Nicolson, R.
 Nietzsche, F.
Nigeria

Night of Power/Destiny/Divine Decree [laylat al-qadr]

Nihāwand
Niketas of Byzantium
Nikolajev, K.
Nile [al-Yamm]

Nilometer [miqās al-nil]
Nimrod [Namrūd]

Nineveh

People of
Nisābūr
al-Nisābūrt, Abū l-Qāsim al-Hasan b. Muḥammad b. Ḥābit (d. 404-6/1014-16)
Nisābūri(s)
Nishāpur

Nisisbis

Nissel, Johann Georg (d. 1662)

Niu Jie (mosque on)

Nizām al-Dm al-Hasan b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn
al-Nisābūr al-Aʿraj (d. after 730/1329)
[Mulla] Nizam al-Din Muḥammad (d. 1748)
Nizām al-Mulk (vizier to the Saljūq sultans; d. 485/1092)
Nizāmt (d. 605/1209)

Nizāmiyya

Noah [Nūḥ]
Ark of
Mosque of
People of

Noble Drew Ali
Noja, S.
Nöldeke, T.

North America
Noth, A.
NU
Nubāta b. Hanżala
Nubian
[al-Qāḍī] al-Nu‘mān (d. 363/974)
Nu‘mān b. Mundhir
al-Nu‘mān, Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Ja‘far (d. 360/971)
[General] Numeiri
Nūn

550b, 567b; iv 6b, 21a, 25b,
32b, 34a, 50b, 68a, 112b, 130b,
160a, 213b, 217a, 218b, 223b,
263b, 291a, 292a, 292b, 293b,
294a, 297b, 302b, 303a, 303b,
304a, 307b, 308a, 309a, 319a,
320a, 321a, 337a, 352b, 425b,
438b, 439b, 523b, 559b, 577a,
592a, 604a; v 5b, 16a, 45b, 92a,
104a, 109b, 126b, 130b, 171b,
262a, 285b, 302a, 313b, 373a,
373b, 430a, 464b, 482a, 534b,
549a, 551b

iii 521b; iv 581a, 592a; v 373a

i 5a, 11a, 19b, 112a, 138a, 208a,
248b, 270b, 322b, 323b, 325b,
331a, 331b, 350b, 351b, 372a,
377b, 400a, 417b, 420b, 531a;
ii 180a, 191a, 235a, 250a, 250b,
251a, 255a, 255b, 262a, 350a,
350b, 351a, 352b, 354b, 355b,
358a, 359a, 360a, 361a, 361b,
363a, 363b, 366b, 367a, 367b,
496b, 539b; iii 7b, 110b, 129a,
131b, 195b, 475a, 476a, 480a;
iv 188a, 188b, 189a, 189b,
190b, 191b, 193b, 194b; v 239b,
240a, 297b, 299a, 350a, 350b,
351a, 351b, 353a

see Drew Ali, Noble
iv 204a

see America

see Nadwat al-‘Ulama’
iv 51b

iii 242a

iv 490a, 490b, 602b

i 308b, 309a

ii 117a, 396b; iv 602a

i 35a

iii 8b
Nuovo
Nūr al-Dīn al-Sābūnī al-Bukhārī

Nūr al-Dīn Zanjī
Nurcholish Madjid
Nurculuk
Nuremberg
al-Nūrī, Abū l-Ḥusayn (d. 295/907)
Nūrī al-Ṭabarst, Ḥusayn Taqī (d. 1320/1902)
Nursi, Said (d. 1960)
Nurosmaniye Library
Nuṣayrī
Nuṣrāt bt. Muḥammad Amīn

al-Nuwayḥī, M.
Nuwayrī (d. 733/1333)

O

O’Connor, K.M.
Occultation
Major
Minor
Og [‘Ūj b. ‘Anaq]
Olceytü
Old Testament
Olceytü (r. 703-16/1304-16)
Oman [‘Umān]

Omar ibn Said (d. ca. 1864)
Omdurman
Orientalist(s)

Origen (of Alexandria)
Orion
Orthodox Church
Ortiz de la Puebla, V.
Ory, S.
O’Shaughnessy, T.
[Mulla] Osman Ismail
Ottoman(s)

Ovid
Owens, J.  iii 124a
Oxford  iv 249a

P

Padua  iv 247a
Padwick  ii 81b
Pahlavi/Pahlevi (language)  i 45b; ii 486b; iii 223b
Paikuli  i 208a
Pakistan  i 39b, 50b, 69b; ii 15a; iii 314a, 365b; iv 273b, 274a; v 94a, 97a, 209a, 211a, 211b, 212a, 212b, 343a, 538b

Palaiologues  iv 238a
Palermo  iii 263a, 263b, 596b, 597a
Palestine  i 9a, 43a, 110b, 149a, 150a, 155a, 169a, 171a, 173b, 195b, 214a, 265b, 307b, 308a, 335b, 532b, 557a; ii 155b, 343a, 457b, 463b; iii 5a, 5b, 52a, 286a, 299a, 368b, 390a, 405a; iv 27a, 253b; v 28b, 107a, 127a, 176a, 185a, 186a, 222b, 263a, 305a, 310a, 564b

Palestinian Authority/State  i 128a
Palestinians  iii 241a
Palmer, E.H.  v 351b
Palmyrenians  v 88b
Panjabi (language)  v 96a
Paraclete  iii 504a
Parliament  iv 407b
Paret, R.  i 36a, 112b, 210b, 288a, 323a, 399a, 417b; ii 191a, 493a; iii 189a; iv 12a, 18a, 49b, 52b, 101b, 199a, 477b; v 247a, 296a, 297a, 298a, 299a; v 352b, 353a, 353b, 354a, 398a, 424b

Paris  ii 137a
Parkinson, D.  i 133a, 134a
Parr, P.  ii 428a
Parrinder, G.  iv 195b
Parry, M.  ii 254a
Parsees  v 56a
Parson, T.  i 374b
Pashto (language)  i 136a
Passover [Pesach]  ii 184b; iii 411a; iv 338a, 338b,
Paton, A.A.  
[St.] Paul

Paul of Antioch (Melkite bishop)  
Paulicians  
Pauthier, J.P.G.  
Pavel I (czar)  
Pedro (de) Pascual (archbishop of Jaen; d. 1300)  
Pellat, C.  
Persia  
Pennsylvania, University of  
Penrice, J.  
Pentakes, G.I.  
Pentateuch

People(s) of  
Pennsylvania, University of  
Penrice, J.

Academy of Language  
Empire  
Gulf [Bahyr Fāris]

Language

Middle Persian  
Persian(s)
Pesach
Peter (apostle of Jesus)
Peter Alphonsi (Petrus Alphonsi, Rabbi Moses Sephardi, d. after 1130)
Peter the Great (czar)
Peter the Venerable (abbot of Cluny; d. 1156)
Peters, E.
Peters, R.
Peterson, D.
Petra
Petrus Alphonsi
Petrus de Pennis
Pharaoh [Fir’awn]
Magicians of

Pharisees
Philippines
Philistines

Philo of Alexandria

Philonenko, M.
Phocas
Pickthall, M.

Pietruschka, U.
Pines, S.
Pinhas
Pirenne, J.
[Pope] Pius II
[Pope] Pius IX
Place of Abraham
Plato
Platonist(s)
Pleiades (Thurayya)

Plenistocene

Plessner, M.
Pliny (the Elder)
Plotinus
Plutarch
Pococke, Edward (d. 1691)
Poimandres
Poonawala, I.K.
Porter, V.
Possessor of the Two Horns [Dhū l-Qarnayn]

Postel, Guillaume (d. 1581)
Pos(t)nikov, P.V.
Potiphar
Powers, D.

PPIM
Preserved Tablet [lach mahfūz]
Pretzl, O.

Prideux, H.
Princeton University Library
Procházka, S.
Proclus
Procopius
Procyon
Progressive Muslims Union (United States)
Prometheus
Promised Land
Prophet
Companions of the
Family of the [ahl al-bayt]
Proudfoot, W.
Psalms [zabūr/ zubur]

Psalters
PSW
Ptolemy

Punjab
Punjabi (language)
Pustaka Nasional
Pythagoras

Q
Qadarī(s)

al-Qādirī, W.
al-Qādirī, ’A.
al-Qādirī, N.
al-Qādirī ʿAbd al-Jabbār

Qādirī Ahmad
al-Qādirī (r. 381-422/991-1031)
Qādirī Creed [al-i’tiqād al-qādirī]
al-Qādisiyya
Qadmān
[Mt.] Qaf
Qaṭṭān
Qal‘at Sim‘ān
al-Qālīs (church)
al-Qālqashandīr (d. 821/1418)

Qālūn, Ísā b. Šinā (d. ca. 220/835)
Qāmīr
Qārā Memi
al-Qaḍāwīr, Yūsuf

Qārīhīsārī, Ahmad
Qarawīyyūn University
Qardū
Qarmāṭṣ
Qarmathīan Qur‘ān
Qārūn
Qaryat al-Fā‘w
Qaryat Thamānīn
Qaṣba
al-Qāshānī, Muḥammad ‘Alī
Qāsim (son of the Prophet and Khadīja)
[Imām] al-Qāsim b. Ibrāhīm Rasūl (d. 246/860)

Qāsim b. Khālid al-Dimashqī
al-Qāsimī, Muḥammad Jamāl al-Dīn
al-Qaṣr
Qaṣr al-Hallabāt
Qaṣr al-Ḥamrā‘
Qaṣr al-Hayr al-Sharqī
[Mt.] Qāṣīyūn
Qatabān

Qatāda b. Dī‘āma al-Sadūsī (d. 117-18/735)

Qaṭār
Qaṭārī b. al-Fujā‘a
[Banū] Qayla
[Banū] Qaynuqā‘
Qayrawān (Tunisia)

Great Mosque of
al-Qayrawānī (d. 385/996)

Qays
Qays ‘Ayālān
Qazvīn [Qazvīn]
al-Qazwīnī (d. 739/1338)
al-Qazwīnī, Abū Yūsuf (d. 488/1095)
al-Qazwīnī, Zakariyyā b. Muḥammad (d. 682/1283)

Qinnasrin
al-Qīrqīsānī, Yaʿqūb
Qīṭmūr
Qlaajī, M.
Qom/Qumm

Qubbat al-‘Aṣkār
Qubbat al-‘Aṣkār

Qubbat al-‘Aṣkār, Abū l-Hasan ‘Alī b. Ibrāhīm (d. 328/939)

Qumran[Qumrān]
Caves

Scrolls

al-Qūnawī, Sadr al-Dīn (d. 673/1274)

Qunbul, Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān
(d. ca. 291/903-4)

Qurān
Waḍī
Qurān
Kūfic
Ur-

Quraysh / Qurashi(s) / Qurayshite(s)
Qurayya
[Banû] Qurayṣa

Qureyshi, I.
Qurḥ
Quarra b. Sharīk
al-Quṭubī, Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Ṭimād
(d. 671/1272)

Qurva
Quṣayy b. Kulāb
al-Quḥayrī, Abū l-Qāsim ʿAbd al-Karīm b. Ḥawāzin
(d. 465/1072)

Quss
Qūṭb, Sayyid

489b, 490a, 490b, 513a, 516a, 528a; iii 4a, 32a, 35a, 59a, 80a, 88a, 95b, 112a, 112b, 113a, 115a, 115b, 116b, 119a, 119b, 120a, 125b, 162b, 236a, 337b, 338a, 340a, 394a, 398a, 411a, 422b, 455b, 461a, 462b, 464b, 501b, 508b, 545b, 568a; iv 25a, 44b, 45b, 49b, 53a, 71b, 96b, 162b, 329a, 329b, 330a, 330b, 331a, 331b, 332a, 332b, 333a, 337a, 337b, 415a, 493a, 512b, 515a, 532a, 532b, 533a, 534b, 572a, 592a, 592b, 608b, 65a, 151a, 298b; v 149b, 289a, 324b; ii 148b, 149a, 150a, 150b, 151a, 298b; iii 29a, 30a, 456b, 498a, 545b, 579b; iv 25a, 323a, 323b, 324a, 333b, 334a, 334b, 406a, 412a; v 43a, 44b, 508b
149b

v 101a
154b
139b
176a, 200a, 203b, 204a, 205a, 265a, 268a, 273a, 288a, 409a, 549a, 549b, 551a; ii 21b, 88b, 114a, 147a, 217a, 313b, 336b, 468b, 491b, 498b, 500b, 542b; iii 240a, 240b, 546b; iv 13a, 109b, 110a, 509a, 509b, 533b, 547b, 550a; v 55b, 160b, 330a, 404a, 466a, 466b, 467a, 549a, 552a

176a, 268a, 484a, 550a; ii 120a, 452a, 453b; iv 57b, 157a; v 83b, 139b, 143b, 144b, 145a, 145b, 146a, 151a, 151b, 152a

176a, 268a, 484a, 550a; ii 120a, 452a, 453b; iv 57b, 157a; v 83b, 139b, 143b, 144b, 145a, 145b, 146a, 151a, 151b, 152a

176a, 268a, 484a, 550a; ii 120a, 452a, 453b; iv 57b, 157a; v 83b, 139b, 143b, 144b, 145a, 145b, 146a, 151a, 151b, 152a

176a, 268a, 484a, 550a; ii 120a, 452a, 453b; iv 57b, 157a; v 83b, 139b, 143b, 144b, 145a, 145b, 146a, 151a, 151b, 152a

176a, 268a, 484a, 550a; ii 120a, 452a, 453b; iv 57b, 157a; v 83b, 139b, 143b, 144b, 145a, 145b, 146a, 151a, 151b, 152a

176a, 268a, 484a, 550a; ii 120a, 452a, 453b; iv 57b, 157a; v 83b, 139b, 143b, 144b, 145a, 145b, 146a, 151a, 151b, 152a
Quṭb al-Dīn al-Shirāzī
Quṭb Manār
Quṭrub (d. 206/821)
Quwwat al-Islam
Quzāḥ
Hill of

R
al-Rabadha
Rabbat, N.
Rabī’ I
[Banū] Rabī’a
Rābi’ā al-‘Adawiyya
Rabīn, Ch.
Rachel
Rada
Radscheit, M.

Radtke, B.
Raḍwān, [Shaykh] Muḥammad
[Shāh] Raff’ al-Dīn (d. 1818)
al-Rāghī al-Tūnīṣī (d. 715/1315)
al-Rāghib al-Isfahānī, Abū l-Qāsim al-Ḥusayn
(d. 502/1108)

Ragmat
Rahardjo, D.
Rahbar, D.
al-Rahmān (name for ‘Allāh’)

Rahman, F. (d. 1988)

Rahmānān
Rahmani, Khadim

Quṭb al-Dīn al-Shirāzī
Quṭb Manār
Quṭrub (d. 206/821)
Quwwat al-Islam
Quzāḥ
Hill of

R
al-Rabadha
Rabbat, N.
Rabī’ I
[Banū] Rabī’a
Rābi’ā al-‘Adawiyya
Rabīn, Ch.
Rachel
Rada
Radscheit, M.

Radtke, B.
Raḍwān, [Shaykh] Muḥammad
[Shāh] Raff’ al-Dīn (d. 1818)
al-Rāghī al-Tūnīṣī (d. 715/1315)
al-Rāghib al-Isfahānī, Abū l-Qāsim al-Ḥusayn
(d. 502/1108)

Ragmat
Rahardjo, D.
Rahbar, D.
al-Rahmān (name for ‘Allāh’)

Rahman, F. (d. 1988)
Rahmat Allah Kayranawi
Räisänen, H.
Rajab

Rahmat, Jalaluddin
Ramaḍān

Ramadan, T.
Ramallah
Ramla
Ramla (wife of Umayyad caliph Yazīd I)
Ramli, Muḥammad
[Maṭ.] Ramm
Rammān
Ramón Martí
al-Raqīm

al-Raqqa
Raqqāda
Rashīd, S.
Rashīd Ahmad Gangōhī
Rashīd al-Dīn
Rashīd al-Dīn al-Maybūdī
Rashīd Khalīfa
Rashīd Omar, ʿA.
Rashīd Riḍā, M.

v 124a
iv 195b
i 398a, 402b, 403a, 403b; ii 179b, 183a, 184a, 169a, 169b, 170a, 170b, 171a; iii 263a, 410a, 410b, 411a, 413b; iv 340a, 340b
v 101b
i 12a, 14a, 33b, 66b, 183a, 196a, 326a, 358a, 359a, 398a, 400a, 444b, 445a, 487a, 503a; ii 81a, 83b, 84a, 84b, 85a, 89a, 91a, 180b, 181a, 181b, 183a, 183b, 204a, 204b, 216a, 381b, 382a, 450b, 546b; iii 161a, 304b, 412b, 413a, 414a, 414b, 415a, 419a, 427a, 496a, 496b, 537b, 538b, 552b; iv 227a, 232b, 293a, 338a, 338b, 339a, 340a, 341a, 343b, 344a, 345a, 346b, 347a, 379b, 387a, 488a, 490a, 502b, 571b; v 37a, 73b, 141a, 214a, 226a, 227b, 272a, 284b, 372b, 394a, 431b, 475b, 504a, 556a, 556b
v 225a
i 171a
ii 11a; iii 5b, 53b; v 508b
v 186b
v 101a
i 138a
v 86b
see Raymond Martin (d. ca. 1284)
i 151b; iii 374a, 375a; iv 351a, 351b; v 185a, 251a
v 1a
i 284a
i 149a
i 520b
iii 268a
see al-Maybūdī, Rashīd al-Dīn
see Khalīfa, R.
v 206b
i 39b, 52a, 208a; ii 128a, 128b, 130b, 286b, 445a; iii 6a, 229a, 293b, 348b, 376b; v 10a, 99a,
al-Rass

People of
Rasûlids
Raven, W.
Ravius, Christis (d. 1677)
Rawâfîd
Rawîh b. ʿAbd al-Muʾmin (d. ca. 235/849-50)
Raydân
Rayhâna bt. Zayd
Rayhâna al-Quraṣîyya
Raymond Lull (d. 1316)
Raymond Martin (d. ca. 1284)
Raymund of Pennafort (d. 1275)
Rayy
al-Râzî, Abu Bakr (d. 313/925)
al-Râzî, Fâkhî al-Dîm (d. 606/1210)

al-Râzî, Ibn Abî Ḥâtim (d. 327/938-9)
al-Râzî, Muḥammad b. Idrîs Abû Ḥâtim (d. 277/890-1)
al-Râzî, Muḥammad b. Zakariyyâ (d. 313/925)
Reat, N.L.
Rebstock, U.
Reckendorf, H.

103b, 208a, 228a, 442b, 536b, 537a
1 150b; iv 320a, 352a; v 249a, 250b, 389a
iv 352b
iii 312b, 370b
iii 286b; iv 461b; v 49b
iv 246b, 249a
ii 471b; iii 547a
iv 390a
v 87b
v 508b, 509a, 518b
iv 334b
iv 240b
iv 240a, 243b
iv 240a
ii 106a; iii 112b; v 307b
ii 223a; iii 349b; iv 74b
i 53a, 71b, 80a, 81a, 89a, 111b,
203b, 219b, 225b, 241a, 256b,
288a, 373a, 425b, 427a, 483a,
547a, 548a; ii 21b, 113a, 113b,
115b, 116a, 124a, 129b, 136b,
138a, 151b, 188b, 235b, 338b,
415a, 424a, 468b, 495b, 500b,
505a; iii 4b, 35b, 91b, 104a,
140b, 173a, 181a, 181b, 236b,
249a, 250b, 293b, 294a, 334b,
424b, 460a, 470a, 470b; iv 13b,
14b, 16a, 83b, 187a, 214b,
285b, 358a, 527b, 528a, 533b,
539b, 543a, 543b, 544a, 544b,
545a, 545b, 547b, 548a, 548b,
549b, 550a, 550b, 551a, 551b,
552a, 578b; v 3b, 9a, 9b, 16b,
17a, 17b, 18a, 83b, 98b, 125a,
202a, 275b, 300b, 346b, 353a,
362b, 401a, 405b, 439b, 440b,
441a, 462a, 485a, 561a
ii 111b, 415a; iv 592b
i 481b
iii 358b, 359b; iv 169a
v 361a
ii 294a
ii 350b, 361b; v 240a, 297b, 350b
Reclam, P. v 352a
Red Sea i 307b, 553b; ii 79b, 294b, 295a, 298b, 527b, 534a, 534b; iii 394a; iv 343a, 604b; v 4b, 246b, 375a, 562a
Redhouse ii 37b
Reed, L. ii 428a
Reformation i 425a
Reineccius, Christian (d. 1752) iv 248a
Reinhart, A. i 418b, ii 78b
Reland, Adriaan (d. 1718) iv 249b
Renaissance i 425a
Renan, E. v 48a
Renard, J. i 27b, 62b, 519b, 522a, iii 83b
Relphaim i 34a, 35a
Republican Brothers v 52b
Reşat Nuri Güntekin v 394b
Retsō, J. i 132a
Reuschel, W. ii 351b, 360a; iv 199b
Revelation of John iii 144a
Revolution
French i 418b
October i 418b
Reyahi, B. v 52b
Reynolds, G.S. v 410b
Rezvan, E. iii 608a
Rī'am v 92a, 92b, 389b
Ribāṭ iii 314b
Rice, D. i 282a
Richter, G. ii 352a
Ri(c)oldo da Monte Croce (d. ca. 1320) iv 241a, 241b, 242a, 243a, 245b; v 344b
Richardson, M.E.J. v 353a
Rīdwān (angel) i 89b
Rīdwān, Muhammad Aḥmad (father of Shaykh Aḥmad Rīdwān of Egypt) ii 452a
Rīdwān, [Shaykh] Aḥmad (of Egypt) ii 451b, 453b
Rīfā‘a al-Tahtāwī iv 270b
Riffat Hassan see Hassan, Riffat
[Mt.] Rijām ii 300b
Ringgren, H. ii 565b
Rio de Janeiro v 351b
Rippin, A. i 2b, 20a, 103a, 364b, 421a, 527b; ii 236a, 246a, 249a, 464a, 473a, 563a; iii 2a, 52b,
Rivlin, Y.

Riyadh

[Mr.] Riyām

Robert, R.

Robert of Ketton (or Robert of Chester, Robertus Cestrensis, Robertus Ketensis)

Robin, C.J.

Robinson, C.

Robinson, N.

Robles, J.G.

Robson, J.

Roded, R.

Rodinson, M.

Rodrigo Jiménez de Rada (archbishop)

Rodwell, A.

Rodwell, J.M.

Roman(s)

Empire

Law

Rome

Rosenthal, F.

Ross, A.

Ross, E.D.

Rotary Club

Rowson, E.

Rubin, U.

Rückert, F.

Rudolf, K.

Rudolph, W.
Rufa
Rufay’ b. Mihrān

al-Ruhnī
Rūmān
al-Rūm
al-Rūmī, [Mawlāna] Jalāl al-Dīn (d. 672/1273)

[Wādī] al-Rumma
al-Rummānī, ‘Alt b. Ḥisā (d. 384/994)

Ruqayya (daughter of the Prophet and Khadija)
Ruṣāfa (Sergiopolis)
Rushdie, S.
Russia
Czarist
Russian-Turkish War (1768-74)
Ruṣṭāfa
Rustam
Rüstem Pasha
Ruways, Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. al-Mutawakkil al- Баşrī (d. 238/852)
Ruwwāfa
Rużbihān b. Abī Naṣr al-Baqīl al-Shrāzī (d. 606/1209)
Rużbihān Muḥammad
du Ryer, André (d. 1672)

S
Saʿadyā Gaon (alias Saʿd b. Yūṣuf al-Fayyūmī; d. 331/942)
Saba’ (near Jerusalem)
Saba’

Sabaeans

Śabāt
Sabbagḥ, T.
Sabbath
Sabians [Ṣābiʿūn]

Sablukov, G.S.
al-Ṣābiʿūn, M. `A.
Sābūr
Sachedina, A.
Sacred Mosque
de Sacy, S.
Saʿd b. Abī Waqqāṣ (d. after 40/660)
Saʿd b. Bakr
Saʿd al-Dīn al-Taftazānī

Saʿd b. Jubayr (d. 93/714)
Saʿd b. Muʿādh
Saʿd b. ʿUbāda
Saʿd b. Yūṣuf al-Fāyyūmī (d. 331/942)
Ṣādaq
Sādat, A.
Saddam Hussein
Sadducees
Saʾdī
al-Saʾdī, ʿAbd al-Raḥmān
al-Ṣādīq, [Imām] Jaʿfar

Ṣadr al-Dīn al-Qūnawī

[Mulla] Ṣadrā Shīrāzī (d. 1050/1640)
al-Sadūṣ al-Baṣrī (d. 106/724)
Saeed, A.
al-Ṣafā

Ṣafar
Safavid(s)
al-Saffāḥ (caliph; d. 136/754)
Ṣaffār al-Bukhārī (d. 534/1139)
al-Ṣaff Abū l-Faḍāʾil b. al-ʿAssāl
Safid Buland

327b, 407a, 510a, 510b, 511a;
v 279b, 285b, 438b, 441a
i 222b, 378a; ii 566a; iii 22a, 244b,
529b; iv 38a, 399b, 400a, 403a,
403b, 404b, 407b, 408a, 408b,
511a, 511b, 512a, 525a, 586a;
ν 268a

v 351b
ii 557a
iii 5b
i 3b; ii 151b
i 342b
ν 349b
i 389a, 408a; ii 520a; v 47a, 47b
iii 120a

see al-Taftazānī, Saʿd al-Dīn
(d. 792/1390)
iii 438b
iii 284a; iv 334b
ii 17a

see Saʿadyā Gaon

iii 53b
iv 143a, 146a, 147a

see ʿUsayn, Ṣaddām
iv 27b
iv 57b, 65a
i 32a

see [Imām] Jaʿfar al-Ṣādiq
(d. 148/765)

see al-Qūnawī, Ṣadr al-Dīn
(d. 673/1274)

i 428a; ν 159a

see Abū Mījlaz Lāḥiq b. Ḥumayd

ii 9b
i 9a, 153b, 319b, 353b; ii 64a,
179a, 205a, 299b; iii 77a, 79a,
339a, 552b; iv 93a, 93b, 94a,
97a, 98a, 105a, 259a, 283b,
423b, 491b, 515b, 518a, 518b,
519b; v 318a, 463a

ν 1a
iii 317b, 433b
ii 26b
iv 424a
iv 236b
iii 305a
al-Safiyla (of Yathrib)
Safiyya (wife of the Prophet)

Safiyya (Hamza’s sister)
Saffuriyya
Safwan b. al-Mu’attal al-Salam

Safwat Collection
Sahaba
Sahar
Sahara
Sahas, D.
al-Sahib Ibn ‘Abbâd (d. 385/995)
Sahl al-Tustar

Sahm
Said, S.S.
[Khedive] Sa’id (Egyptian ruler; r. 1854-63)
Sa’id b. ‘Abd al-Malik b. Marwan
Sa’id al-Din al-Farghani (d. ca. 700/1300)
Sa’id Hawwâ
Sa’id b. Jubayr (d. 95/714)

Sa’id b. Mansur al-Khurasani (d. 227/842)
Sa’id b. Sa’id b. al-‘Aš
Sa’id b. Zayd
Sajâh bt. al-Hârith
al-Sakhawti, ‘Alam al-Din (d. 643/1246)
al-Sakhawti (d. 902/1497)
Sakkâti
Sakran b. ‘Amr
Saladin
Salafism
Salah al-Din (d. 589/1193)
Salama b. al-Akwa (d. 74/693)
Salama, M. A.
Sale, George (d. 1736)

Şâlih
People of
Ṣāliḥ al-Murrī

el-Salih, S.
Salim
Salīm b. Ma‘qil (12/634)
[Shaykh] Salim Chisti (d. 980/1572)
[Banū] Salīma
Saljūq(s)
Sallār b. 'Abd al-'Azīz al-Daylamī (d. 448/1056)
Sallām b. Abī l-Huqayq
Sallām the Interpreter
Salmān Pāk
Salmān al-Fārisī ('the Persian'; d. ca. 35/656)

Salome
Salsābīl
Sām
Samaria
Samaritans
Samarqand
al-Samarqandī, Abū Layth (d. 373-5/983-5)
al-Samarqandī, 'Alā’ al-Dīn (d. 539/1144)
Sāmarrā’
Šaḵشا
al-Šamāw’al b. Ādiyā
al-Šamaw’al b. Yaḥyā al-Maghrībī (d. 569/1174)
al-Samhūdī (d. 911/1506)
Samī’
al-Samīn al-Ḥalabī (Abūmad b. Yūsuf; d. 756/1355)
al-Sāmīrī

Samīyya
Samnanids
Samrā’ bt. Nuhayk al-Asadiyya
Samson [Shamsūn]
Samuel

520b, 525b, 534b, 540a, 540b,
551a, 553a, 567b; IV 130b,
258a, 263b, 296a, 319a, 521a,
521b, 522a, 523b, 529b; v 16a,
253a, 253b, 254a, 313b, 463b

See al-Murrī, Ṣāliḥ (d. ca.
172/788-9)

IV 197a
v 59a

III 323b
v 379b

See Seljuq(s)

IV 489a

III 498b

II 333a

I 546a

I 315a; III 32b, 406a; IV 58b, 334a;
v 58b

III 52a

II 283b; v 62b

See Shem

IV 524a

IV 405a, 524a, 525a; v 489a

II 421a; III 314a, 431b

I 483a; IV 445b; v 330a, 439b

II 113b

II 560b; III 431a

II 212a

II 447b; IV 111b

IV 527b; v 305a

III 371a

v 86a, 89b, 90b, 93a

II 113b; v 327b

I 274a, 274b, 275a, 275b; III 394b;
IV 405a, 524b; v 463b

I 408b

I 483a

III 276a, 276b

III 479b; IV 525b, 526a, 526b

I 460b; II 145b, 240b; IV 526b,
527b, 528a, 528b, 529b, 530a,
536a, 577b
Samūm  
Samaw‘ al b. ‘Ādiyā (d. ca. 560)  
Samaw‘ al b. Yahyā al-Maghribī  
Ṣan‘ā’

Great Mosque of

Sanacharib  
Sanā‘ī of Ghazna (d. ca. 525/1131)  
al-Ṣanawbarī (or al-Ṣubumī), Mahdī b. ‘Alt (d. 815/1412)  
Sanchez, G.  
Ṣandal  
Sanders, P.  
Sameh, L.  
Sanskrit  
al-Sanūšī, Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Yūsuf (d. 892/1486)  
Sanyal, U.  
Sapir, E.  
Saracen(s)  
Sarah

Sargis-Baḥrā  
Sargon II (Assyrian)  
Sarkīs  
Saritoprak, Z.  
al-Sarrāj, Abū Naṣr (d. 378/988)  
Sarwat Anis al-Assiouty  
Sasanian(s)/Sasanid(s)

Satan
proper names

336a, 404b, 417a, 417b, 430b, 436a, 461a, 479a, 482b, 540b, 550b, 556b, 558b, 563a; iii 12b, 44b, 46a, 46b, 47a, 47b, 50b, 92b, 179b, 211a, 225b, 248b, 289b, 292a, 420b, 454a, 489a, 490b, 491a, 548a, 563b; iv 25a, 29b, 30a, 78b, 118a, 127a, 138a, 230a, 232a, 263b, 289b, 295a, 301b, 308a, 377b, 503b, 505a, 520a, 531b, 532b, 534b, 535a, 550b, 553a; v 25a, 27b, 42b, 82a, 82b, 120a, 130a, 134a, 146a, 243a, 267b, 269b, 278a, 298b, 360a, 363b, 379b, 448b, 456a; v 484a, 487a, 494b, 517a, 538a; see also Ibn

III 247a; v 80a, 96a, 120b

i 127b, 148b, 150a, 152b, 154a, 155a, 172b, 491b, 524a, 524b, 525a, 525b, 526a, 526b; iii 501a; iv 273a, 273b; v 75b, 215a, 216b, 227b, 397a, 415b, 453a

ii 428a

i 79b, 303a, 460b, 496a; ii 145b, 198b, 238a, 335a, 403b, 404a, 432b; iii 9a, 9b, 92a, 94a, 94b, 395a, 521a, 522b; iv 291a, 315b, 316b, 527a, 528b, 529a, 529b, 530a, 536a, 536b, 537a, 538a, 590a; v 377a, 455b, 458a, 468a

v 70a

v 348b, 349a, 349b

v 346b

ii 428a

iv 243a; v 341b

v 507b, 516b, 517b, 518a

iii 224a

i 121a

iv 134a

v 86b, 89b, 90a, 91b, 92b

see al-Mawdūdī, Sayyid Abū l-‘Alā’ (d. 1979)

ii 207b

Saṭṭh

Saudi Arabia

Department of Antiquities in

Saul [Ṭalūt]

de Saussure, F.

Savary, C.E.

Savary de Brèves, François (d. 1628)

Savignac, R.

Savoy

Sawda bt. Zam‘a (wife of the Prophet)

Sawdā (Urdu poet; d. 1195/1781)

Sayāḥ

Sayf b. ‘Umar (d. 180/796)

Sayfīn

Sayyid Abū l-‘Alā’ al-Mawdūdī

Sayyid ʿAlīs Aḥmad al-Badawī
Sayyid Ahmad Barēlwī
[Sir] Sayyid Ahmad Khān
Sayyid-i Ajall
Sayyid ‘Alī
Sayyid ‘Alī Muḥammad Shīrāzī
Sayyid Darvēsh
al-Sayyid Ibrāhīm al-Mayānī
Sayyid Kasrawī Ḥasan
Sayyid Othman
Sayyid Ḥuṭb
al-Sayyid, Riḍwān
Scaliger, Joseph Justus (d. 1609)

Schacht, J.
Schaeffer, S. [Schneide]
Schapiro, I.
Schcheglova, O.
Schick, R.
Schimmel, A.
Schippers, A.
Schleiermacher, F.
Schmidtke, S.
Schneide ‘arsh
Schneider, L.
Schnig, H.
Schnurrer, C.
Schöck, C.
Schoeler, G.
Schöller, M.

Schönig, H.
Schub, M.
Schumann, O.
Schultens, A.
Schuon, F.
Schwally, F.

Schwarzbaum, H.
Schwieger, S.
Scottish Rite Mason
Scripture
Seale, M.
Sears, S.

i 201b
see Khan, S.A. (d. 1898)
iii 315b
iv 266b
i 197a, 197b
ii 88a
ii 377b
ii 377b
iii 344a, 344b, 345a
see Ḥuṭb, Sayyid
i 368a, 371a
iv 235a, 245b, 246a; v 344b, 346a
i 11a, 28b, 481b; ii 389b; iv 589a;
v 32a, 32b
ii 38b
iv 194b
iv 266a, 267a
i 156b; iv 105a, 308b
iii 144a; v 350a, 352a
iv 317b
ii 139b
i 485a, 524a; iii 471a; iv 8b
ii 38b
ii 491b; iii 96b
i 288b
iv 265b
i 26b; iii 426b
ii 381b, 438b; iv 589a; v 32a, 49a
iii 371a, 499b, 580a; iv 199a,
205a, 324b, 334b; v 43a, 48a
i 288b; ii 334b
v 405a
iv 195b
ii 235b
v 462a
i 11a, 248b, 322b, 417b; ii 255a,
384a; iii 465a; iv 189a, 189b,
193b
i 195b
v 346a
i 30b
see Book
iv 193b, 195a
iii 409a
Second World War
Segovia
Seiros Aster
Seleucia-Ctesiphon
Seleucid (empire)
Selim I (Ottoman sultan; r. 1512-20)
Selim III (Ottoman sultan)
Selimiye Mosque
Seljuqs
Sells, M.
Semitic (languages)
  - pre-Islamic
  - Semites
  - Semitist(s)
Senegal
Sennacherib [Sanharib]
Sepphoris [Saffuriyya]
Septuagint
Serbo-Croatian (language)
Sergiopolis
Sergius (alias Nestorius)
[St.] Sergius the Martyr
Serjeant, R.
Segovia
Sēs
Seth
Seven Sleepers
Severus of Antioch
Seville
Seyyid Mehmed Şükru
Sezgin, F.
Sha‘bān
Shaban, M.A.
al-Sha‘bfī, ʿĀmīr b. Sharāḥil (d. ca. 105/725)
Shabwat
Shaḏdaḍ

see World War II
iv 243a
v 52a
i 309b
i 137b
iv 244b
i 30b
iii 429b
ii 421a, 560b; iii 265b, 308b, 433b, 434b
i 180b; iii 374a; iv 102b, 103a, 383b; v 117a, 168b, 184a
ii 227b, 228a, 235a, 241b, 434b, 483a, 544a; iii 49a; iv 111a; v 286b
ii 482b
iv 477a
iii 130b
i 195a; ii 562b, 563a
v 185a
i 192b; iii 8b, 390a; v 260b, 308b
i 136a
see Ῥῡσᾶfa
see Naṣṭūr/Naṣṭūrā
i 336a; ii 405b
ii 468a, 543a; iv 204a
iv 243a
see Usays
ii 412b; iii 69a, 118b, 541b, 542b; iv 303b
i 98a, 99a, 292b; ii 433b, 435b, 436a, 436b, 437a; iii 287a, 321b, 327a, 427a, 520a, 537a; iv 351a; v 251a; see also Cave, Men/People of the
i 312a
i 48b; ii 119a; iii 83b; iv 242a
iii 322b
ii 103b, 396b
ii 181b, 398a, 505b; iii 414a; v 2a, 127a
iv 386b
ii 393b, 538a, 538b
v 89b
i 22a; ii 559a, 559b
Shâdî
Shadûd
al-Shâfi‘î (d. 204/820)

Shâfi‘î(s)
Shâh ‘Abdu l-La‘îf (d. 1752)
Shâh Jâhân
Sha’îr
Shahâta, ‘A.M.
Shahîd, I. A.

Shahla Sherkat
al-Shahrastânî, Abû l-Fatîh Muḥammad (d. 548/1153)

Shâhrûr, M.
Shaked, S.
Shaker Collection
Shakespeare, W.
Shâkir, M.
brothers
Shakîr, M.H.
Shalabî, H.
Shaleh, Q.
Shaltût, M.

al-Shâm
Shamanism
Shamma, S.
Shammar Yuhar‘îsh
Shams al-Dîn al-Dhahabî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmân b.
al-Ṣâ‘îgh al-Ḥanafî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî Ṭalîb al-Dimashqî

Shams al-Dîn ‘Umar

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî ‘Abd Allâh al-Ṣâ‘îgh

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî ‘Abd Allâh al-Dimashqî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmân b.
al-Ṣâ‘îgh al-Ḥanafî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî Ṭalîb al-Dimashqî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî Ṭalîb

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî Ṭalîb al-Dimashqî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî ‘Abd Allâh al-Dimashqî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî ‘Abd Allâh al-Dimashqî

Proper Names

Shâdî
Shadûd
al-Shâfi‘î (d. 204/820)

Shâfi‘î(s)
Shâh ‘Abdu l-La‘îf (d. 1752)
Shâh Jâhân
Sha’îr
Shahâta, ‘A.M.
Shahîd, I. A.

Shahla Sherkat
al-Shahrastânî, Abû l-Fatîh Muḥammad (d. 548/1153)

Shâhrûr, M.
Shaked, S.
Shaker Collection
Shakespeare, W.
Shâkir, M.
brothers
Shakîr, M.H.
Shalabî, H.
Shaleh, Q.
Shaltût, M.

al-Shâm
Shamanism
Shamma, S.
Shammar Yuhar‘îsh
Shams al-Dîn al-Dhahabî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmân b.
al-Ṣ â‘îgh al-Ḥanafî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî Ṭalîb al-Dimashqî

Shams al-Dîn ‘Umar

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî ‘Abd Allâh al-Dimashqî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî ‘Abd Allâh al-Dimashqî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmân b.
al-Ṣâ‘îgh al-Ḥanafî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî Ṭalîb al-Dimashqî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî ‘Abd Allâh al-Dimashqî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî ‘Abd Allâh al-Dimashqî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmân (d. 776/1375)

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî Ṭalîb

(d. 727/1327)

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî ‘Abd Allâh al-Dimashqî

(d. 718/1318)

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî ‘Abd Allâh al-Dimashqî

P R O P E R  N A M E S

Shâdî
Shadûd
al-Shâfi‘î (d. 204/820)

Shâfi‘î(s)
Shâh ‘Abdu l-La‘îf (d. 1752)
Shâh Jâhân
Sha’îr
Shahâta, ‘A.M.
Shahîd, I. A.

Shahla Sherkat
al-Shahrastânî, Abû l-Fatîh Muḥammad (d. 548/1153)

Shâhrûr, M.
Shaked, S.
Shaker Collection
Shakespeare, W.
Shâkir, M.
brothers
Shakîr, M.H.
Shalabî, H.
Shaleh, Q.
Shaltût, M.

al-Shâm
Shamanism
Shamma, S.
Shammar Yuhar‘îsh
Shams al-Dîn al-Dhahabî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmân b.
al-Ṣâ‘îgh al-Ḥanafî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî Ṭalîb al-Dimashqî

Shams al-Dîn ‘Umar

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî ‘Abd Allâh al-Dimashqî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî ‘Abd Allâh al-Dimashqî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmân b.
al-Ṣâ‘îgh al-Ḥanafî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî Ṭalîb al-Dimashqî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî ‘Abd Allâh al-Dimashqî

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmân (d. 776/1375)

Shams al-Dîn Muḥammad b. Abî Ṭalîb

(d. 727/1327)
Shams-i Tabrız (disappeared ca. 645/1248)
Shamsün
al-Shanfarā
Shannon, C.
Shaqiq al-Balkhī
Sharaf al-Dīn ʿAlī al-Ḥusaynī al-Astarabādī
Sharaḥīl Yaqbul
al-Shārāfī
al-Shaʿrāwī, [Shaykh] Muḥammad Mutawallī (d. 1998)
Shareef, A.
Shawkān, Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. ʿAlī (d. 1250/1834-9)
Shawwāl-Dhū l-Qāda
Shayba
al-Shaybānī (d. 189/804)
Shaydhalā, Abū l-Maʾālī ʿAzīzī ʿUzayzī b. ʿAbd al-Malik al-Jīlī (d. 494/1100)
Shaykh al-Islām
al-Shaykh al-Muḥīd
Shaykh Sharaf
al-Shaykhīlī, [Shaykh] ʿAbdallāh
Shayṭān
Sheba [Sabaʾ]

Kingdom of
Queen of
Sheban(s)
Shechem
Shekhinah
Shem [Sām]
Sheol
Shepardi, W.
Sherif, F.
Sherkat, Sh.
al-Shiblī, Abū Bakr (d. 334/946)
Shihāb al-Dīn al-Ālūsī
Shihāb al-Dīn al-Būnī
Shihāb al-Dīn Yaḥyā b. Ḥabash al-Suhrawardī
al-Shīr
Shī‘īs/Shī‘ite(s) [Shī‘a]

Ismā‘īlī
Twelver [Ithnā’ Asharī; Ja‘fari/Imāmī]

318a, 344b, 432b, 437b, 486a, 538a, 558a; III 48b, 61a, 91b, 92a, 212a, 395a, 487b, 520a; IV 586a, 586b; v 77a, 77b, 93a, 277a, 424a, 530a, 532b, 533a, 538a
1 61a
IV 524a
1 459b; IV 589b
1 21a; III 542b, 543a
v 398a
1 40a; u 489b
v 297b
v 540b
v 141a, 148b
see al-Ālūsī, Maḥmūd Shihāb al-Dīn (d. 1854)
see al-Būnī, Shihāb al-Dīn
(d. 622/1225)
see al-Suhrawardī, Shihāb al-Dīn
Yaḥyā b. Ḥabash (d. 578/1191)
1 22a
1 157b, 58a, 59b, 62b, 68b, 69b, 189b, 206b, 210a, 219a, 225a, 225b, 261a, 272a, 306b, 307a, 342a, 390a, 412a, 518a, 540b, 541a; ii 12a, 106a, 106b, 111a, 177a, 189a, 193a, 207b, 208a, 243b, 396a, 396b, 398a, 424b, 425b, 426a, 427a, 471a, 471b, 485b, 503b, 504a, 506a, 527b, 538b, 560a, 560b; iii 33a, 67a, 68a, 85b, 249a, 282a, 286a, 302b, 346b, 370b, 430b, 547a, 571b; iv 26a, 50a, 50b, 52b, 99a, 129b, 305b, 333a, 387a, 430b, 450a, 489b, 500a, 534a, 582b, 591b, 593a, 593b, 594b, 595a, 595b, 597b, 599a, 599b, 600a, 601a; v 25b, 192b, 215a, 215b, 222b, 225a, 225b, 232b, 233a, 234a, 320b, 325b, 334b, 404b, 499a, 527b, 534b, 535a
ii 503b
1 63a, 68b, 106a, 122b, 307a, 484b,
Zaydī
Shillong (East Pakistan)
al-Shinaqṭī, Shurayḥ al-Khuzā ’ī (d. 1913)
Shurāz (Iran)

Shurāz, Jamal al-Dīn Abū Ishāq Injū
al-Shurāzī (d. 1050/1641)
Shiqq
Shu’ayb

[Shaykh] Shu’ayb al-Hurayfīsh (d. 801/1398-9)
al-Shu’ayba
Shu’ba b. al-Ḥajjāj (d. 160/776)

[Wādi]-1] Shuḍayf
Shukr ʿAyyād
Shukr Muṣṭaфа
Shumen (Bulgaria)
Shummnu/Shumen
Shurāt
Shūrbaṭ
[Sheikh] Si Hamza Boubakeur
Sialkot
Sibawayhi (d. 177/793)

Sicily
Siddiqui, M.
Sidersky, D.
Sierra Leone
Şūfīn

540b, 541a; ii 117a, 208a, 421b, 503b, 504a, 521b, 532b, 533a; iii 467a; iv 144b, 538a, 598a; v 135a, 135b, 232b, 320b
i 105a, 540b; ii 421b iv 274a v 418a
i 282a; iii 313b, 317b, 319a, 321a, 599b, 602a
see Abū Ishāq Injū, Shurāz, Jamāl al-Dīn (r. 743-54/1343-53)
iv 88b v 80a
i 149b, 261b, 296b, 300b, 511a, 519a, 532a; ii 293a, 338a, 449a, 503a, 510, 558a; iii 118b, 200b, 212b, 381a, 381b, 390a, 390b, 393b, 401b, 421a, 449a, 479b, 520b, 525b, 567b; iv 53b, 130b, 218a, 258a, 263b, 318b, 319a, 332b, 429b, 508b, 523b, 605a, 605b, 606a; v 130b, 245a, 246b, 247b, 312b, 313a, 313b, 468a
v 220b
ii 295a; iv 604b
i 384a, 385a, 385b, 386b, 387a, 391a, 392a, 393b, 395a, 395b
v 86b
ii 132b
i 293a
iii 602a
iii 322b
iii 84b
iv 266b
v 343b
iv 266a
i 131a, 131b, 529b, 530a; ii 108b, 229b, 347a, 347b, 348a, 349a, 352a, 355b, 361a, 364a; iii 112b, 124a, 202a, 606a
v 402a
ii 215a; v 416a, 481a
iv 194b
iii 327a
i 518a
**PROPER NAMES**

**Battle of**

Sijistān
al-Sijistānī, Abū Bakr (d. 330/942)
al-Sijistānī, Abū Ḥātim (d. 255/869)
al-Sijistānī, Ahmad (d. 399/1008)
al-Sijistānī, Ibn Abī Dāwūd (d. 316/929)

Sikandara
al-Silaṭī, Abū Ṭāhir (d. 576/1180)
Silay, K.
Sīlvestre de Sacy, A.
[St.] Simeon (the Stylite)
Simnānī, ‘Alā’ al-Dawla (d. 736/1336)
Simonsen, J.B.
Simurgh
Sn
Sinai

Mount [Ṭūr]

Sinai, N.
Sinān (architect)
Sinān dhu-Ilm
Sinān Pasha (mosque in Cairo)
Sind
Sindhi (language)
Singapore
Sinitic, Old (language)
Sinkiang
Ṣṭr Bānt Yās
Sirius [al-Shi’rā]
Sirius Verse
Ṣirwāḥ
Sistan
al-Sistānī, ʿAlt Hūsaynī
Six Books
Skidmore, Owings and Merrill’s Islamic Cultural Center (New York)
Slavs

π 84b, 85a; τ 72b, 135b, 365b, 494a; v 1a
π 86a
π 231b
π 228b
τ 169b
π 348a, 350b, 481b; τ 288a;
τ 355a, 356b, 362a; v 332a
τ 165a; τ 323a
v 329a
v 395a
τ 189b
π 181b, 336a; τ 405a, 405b
π 120a, 120b; v 158b
τ 153a, 153b; v 194b
π 222b
v 86b
π 214a, 308a, 336a, 465a; π 309a;
π 9b, 394a, 405a; τ 510a;
v 28a, 184b, 185a, 366b, 463b
π 179a, 260b, 261a, 534a; π 218b,
256b, 305a, 305b, 306b, 308b,
311a, 316a, 324a; τ 5b, 190b,
224a, 394a, 495b, 496a, 496b;
τ 132b, 467a, 513b; v 28a, 28b,
29a, 41a, 107a, 259b, 260a,
300a, 362a, 546b
v 174a, 421a, 421b
π 435a
v 93a
π 435b
π 314a
π 136a; v 95a, 96a, 342a
π 344b; τ 271b; v 100a
π 244a
π 172b
π 155a
v 109a; v 51b, 52a, 52b
see Verse
v 89a
v 503a
v 225a
π 379a, 381a
π 435b
π 543a
Sleepers

Smith, J.I.
Smith, J.Z.
Smith, W.C.
Smith, W. Robertson

Smitskamp, R.
Snouck Hurgronje, C.

Socrates
Sodom

People of
Soekarno
Sogdiana

[King] Solomon [Sulaymān]

see Seven Sleepers; Cave, Men/
People of the

i 89b; ii 53b, 172a; iii 529b
iv 485a

ii 565a, 565b; iv 383b, 395a

i 368a, 402a; ii 523b; iii 96b, 97a, 98a; v 66b, 67a, 362a

iv 267a

i 8a, 330b; iii 343b, 344a, 344b;

iv 98a

v 8b

ii 299b; iii 231b, 232a, 232b, 489b;

iv 425a, 584b; v 253b, 470b

iii 231b

v 100a

i 139b

i 52a, 53b, 54a, 61b, 99a, 100b,
101a, 149b, 151b, 152a, 162b,
163a, 165a, 166a, 166b, 168a,
168b, 195a, 207b, 211b, 228b,
229a, 229b, 236b, 245b, 347a,
490b, 496a, 496b, 532a; ii 38b,
216a, 275b, 313b, 314a, 318a,
344b, 394b, 404b, 416a, 436a,
436b, 437b, 467b, 476b, 481b,
486a, 537b, 547a, 558a; iii 4a,
4b, 12a, 43b, 44b, 48b, 50a, 50b,
61a, 91a, 93a, 93b, 94a, 94b,
95a, 103a, 190a, 208a, 224a,
226a, 242a, 247a, 249a, 249b,
250a, 253b, 395a, 410a, 418a,
444b, 479b, 487a, 487b, 520a,
521a, 522a, 525b, 534b, 546a;
iv 61b, 135b, 210b, 213b, 288b,
291a, 294a, 304a, 304b, 307b,
315a, 315b, 316a, 316b, 438b,
509a, 513b, 516b, 524b, 538a,
555a, 577a, 586a, 586b, 604a;
v 76b, 77a, 77b, 108a, 120b,
127b, 200b, 202b, 277a, 281b,
285a, 342b, 373b, 377a, 390a,
412a, 424a, 470b, 475b, 476a,
530a, 532b, 533a, 533b

Solomon Ibn Adret (d. 1310)
Solvet, Ch.
Somalia
Sons of Adam
Sons of the Covenant
Son of God

Sons of Israel
Soqollu Mehmed
Sorabe (language)
Sorbonne
Sothis
Soucek, P.
Sourdel, D.
South Africa
Sozomen/Sozomenos
Spain

Muslim
Naṣrid
Spaniards
Spanish (language)
Spellberg, D.
Speyer, H.

Spitaler, A.
Sprenger, A.
Sri Lanka
St. Petersburg
Starcky, J.
Station of Abraham
Steingass, F.
Stenhouse, P.
Stephanus Byzantinus (Stephanus of Byzantium)
Stephen (of Acts 7:40-1)
Stetkevych, J.
Stewart, D.

Stewart, T.
Stoics
Stowasser, B.F.
Stiegecker, H.
Strabo

iv 127b; iii 326b; iv 360b
see Adam
ii 181b
iii 7a; see also Ezra; Christ; Jesus;
Messiah
see Israel
iii 322a
i 136a
i 425a
v 52a
iii 328b; v 78a
ii 538
see Africa
v 90b, 258b, 263a, 263b
ii 35a, 343a, 472a; iii 296b, 301a,
302, 303a, 303b, 306b, 321b,
432a, 559a; iv 236b, 240a,
244b, 317a, 415b; v 186a, 341b,
344b, 345a, 401b, 402a
ii 206b; iii 263b; iv 317a
iii 308a, 318b
v 309b
see Aljamiado
i 60a
ii 436a; iii 4a, 522a; iv 54b, 194b;
v 236b
ii 354b, 361b; iii 131b; iv 195b
i 323a; iv 192b, 193a, 194b
iv 273b; v 538b
iv 250b, 251a, 265b, 362a; v 347b
i 138a
see Abraham
iii 110b
iv 525a
ii 298b; ii 427a
i 275b
iii 477a, 481b
i 236a, 237a, 492b, ii 180a;
iv 104a, 483b, 585a; v 63b,
80a, 232a
v 97a
iii 386b; v 8b
iii 81b, 295b; v 521b
iii 396b
ii 427a; iv 586a
Strasburg
Strothmann, R.
Stuttgart
Sudan

Republic of
al-Suddī al-Kabīr, ‘Abd al-Raḥmān (d.127-8/745-7)
Suez
Ṣūfīs [ahl al-taṣawwuf]

Ṣufyān b. ‘Abd al-Asad
Ṣufyān b. ‘Uyayna (d. 198/814)
Ṣufyān al-Thawrī al-Kūfī, Abū ‘Abdallāh (d. 161/778)

Ṣuḥayb b. Sinān
Suḥayl (Canopus)
al-Suḥaylī, Abū l-Qāsim ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Abdallāh
(d. 581/1185)
al-Suḥrawardī, Abū Ḥaṣṣ ‘Umar (d. 632/1234)
al-Suḥrawardī, Shihāb al-Dīn Yaḥyā b. Ḥabash
(d. 587/1191)
Suḵulu Mosque
al-Sulamī, Abū ‘Abd al-Raḥmān (of Nishāpūr;
d. 412/1021)
al-Sulamī, Ṣafwān b. al-Muʿāṭṭal
Slayḥids
Sulaymān (Umayyad caliph)
Sulaymān ʿAbd al-Qawī al-Ṭūf (d. 716/1316)
Sulaymān b. Khalāf al-Bājīs (d. 474/1081)
Sulaymān b. Mihrān al-Aʾmash

Sulaymān b. Muslim b. Jammāz
Sulaymān b. Tarkhān al-Taymī (d. 143/760-1)
Sulaymān b. Wahb
Sulaymāniyya complex (Damascus)
Süleymān (the Magnificent; r. 926-74/1520-66)
Süleymanlis
Süleymāniye mosque (Istanbul)
Sultān Bahlū (d. 1103/1691)
Sultān Walad (d. 712/1312)
Sulu (language)
Sulwān
Sumatra
Sumayya bint Kubbāṭ (d. bef. the hijra)
Sumerians
Sumūyadaʾ
Sumūyafaʾ Ashwāʾ
Sundanese (language)
Sundermann, W.
Sunnī/Sunnites

Surya
Sūsa (Tunisia)

al-Sūṣt, Abū Shuʿayb Ṣāliḥ b. Ziyād (d. ca. 261/874)
Suwāʾ
al-Suyūṭī, Jalāl al-Dīn (d. 911/1505)
Swahili (language)
Swanson, M.
Sweeney, A.
Sword Verse
Syr
Syria [(Bilād) al-Shām]

Greater [al-Sha’m/al-Sha’am]
Syriac (language)
Christian II
Syrian(s)
Christian Fathers
Szedlmayer, I.B.
Szokoly, I.

T

[AYATOLLAH] Ṭaʿleqānī
Tabāla
al-Ṭabarī, Abū Jaʿfar Muḥammad b. Jaʿrī (d. 310/923)

Proper Names
al-Ṭabarṣ, ‘Alī b. Sahl Rabban (d. ca. 250/864)

Ṭabaristān
al-Ṭabarṣ, Abū ‘Alī al-Faḍl b. al-Hasan (al-Ṭabrist; d. 548/1153-4)

Ṭabāṭabā‘ī, Muḥammad Ḥusayn (d. 1403/1982)

Tabbaa, Y.
Tablet(s)
Preserved [lā‘īch makhfūẓ]

Ṭabkhānah-yi Sayyidāt-i Kazān
Tablīghī Jamā‘at
al-Ṭabrist [al-Ṭabrizī]

Ṭabrīz
Tabūk

Ṭāfīṣihī, A.
al-Taftazānt, Sa‘d al-Dīn (d. 791-2/1389-90)
Tagalog (language)
[Banū] Ṭaghlib
Ṭaghūt
Tāhā, Mahmūd Muḥammad
Tāhā Ḥusayn
al-Taḥawī (d. 321/933)
Tāhir al-Jazā’īrī
Tāhirids
al-Ta’īf

Taiwan
al-Ta’īyyūna
Tajikistan
Takīm, L.
Ta’lūb b. Shahrān
Talḥa
Talḥa b. Muṣarrīf (d. 112/730)
Ṭalibids
Talmon, R.

Talmud

Babylonian
Jerusalem
Talshīr
Ṭalūt
Ṭalūṭ (son-in-law of Labīd b. al-Aṣām)
Tamil (language)
[Banū] Tamlūm

Tamlūm b. Ḥuwayṣ
Tamlūm al-Dārī
Tamlūm wa-Bakr
Tamlūm wa-Rabī’ā
al-Tamlūmī
al-Tamīmī, Ismā’īl b. Muḥammad
al-Tamīmī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad (d. late fourth/tenth century)
[Shaykh] al-Tamīmī (Muftī of Egypt)
Tamlīkhā
Tammā’ (capital of Qatabān)
Ṭantā
Ṭantawī, M.
Ṭantāwī Jawharī
Tanūkh
al-Tanūkhī, Isā
Tanzania
Taoism
Taql al-Dīn b. Taymīyya see Ibn Taymiyya, Taqī al-Dīn Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Ḥalīm (d. 728/1328)
Taqī
Ṭarāfa
al-Ṭaraft
Targum
Tārīḫ
Tarīm Basin
Ṭāriq Rajab Museum
Tāriq Ramadan
Ṭarquinius Priscus (r. 616–578 BCE)
Tarsus
Tartars
Tashkent
Tasnīm
Tathlīth
Tatian
al-Tawḥīdī (d. 414/1023)
Tawfīq, Khedive
Tawfīq al-Hakīm
al-Tawfīl, S.R.
Tawrāt
Ṭawūs b. Kaysān (d. 106/724)
al-Tawwazī, ʿAbdallāh b. Thābit (d. 308/920)
Ṭayyībī-Mustaʿlī Ismāʿīlī
Taym
Ṭaymāʾ
Rabbi of
al-Tayy
al-Ṭayyīb, ʿAbdallāh
[Imām] al-Ṭayyyīb
al-Ṭayīb al-Azraq
Techiman
Ṭehran
Telianissos
Tell el-Maskhūṭa
Telugu (language)
Temple
in Jerusalem [bayt al-maqdis]
Jewish
Mount [al-haram al-sharīf ]
University (Philadelphia, PA)
Ten Commandements

Terah [Tarih, Tarakh]
Termez (Uzbekistan)
Teruelensis, Johannes Gabriel
Tertullus (of Acts 24:2)
Teseo Ambrogio degli Albonesi (d. 1540)

Greek New Testament

New

Old

Thailand
Tha'labā
al-Tha'labī, Abū Ishāq Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm (d. 427/1035)

Thamānīn
Thamūd

People of

Thamudeni
Thaqtif
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Proper Names</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Tha’rān Yuhan’im</td>
<td>v 563b, 564a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thatta</td>
<td>iii 434a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thawr</td>
<td>ii 20a,  i 271a, 293b, v 90b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cave of</td>
<td>see Sufyān al-Thawr al-Kūfī (d. 161/778)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mount</td>
<td>iv 71a, 404b, 560a; v 8b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thawr-Ba’ala</td>
<td>see Bibliander, Th.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Thawr</td>
<td>i 293a; iii 375a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Thawr-Ba’al</td>
<td>ii 475a, v 563b, 564a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cave of</td>
<td>ii 260a; iii 393b, 486a, 519b, 522a; iv 53b, 54a, 54b, 318b; v 245a, 313a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mount</td>
<td>i 118b, 438a; v 372a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thicket, People of the [ašāb al-ayka]</td>
<td>see Erpenius, Thomas (d. 1624)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, D.</td>
<td>ii 485a; v 119a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Erpenius</td>
<td>see God</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thot/Thoth (Egyptian god)</td>
<td>see Verse</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Throne of God</td>
<td>iii 309b, 390a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Throne Verse</td>
<td>ii 352a, i 439a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tiberias</td>
<td>i 48b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tietz, R.</td>
<td>i 147a; ii 332b, 559b, 560b; iii 5b, 53b; v 126b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Tīfāshī</td>
<td>i 214b, 529b; ii 211a, 294b; iv 254a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Tīghnart</td>
<td>i 33b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tigris</td>
<td>i 78a, v 371a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tīhāma</td>
<td>iii 268a, 313b, 314a, 318a, 320b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Tījānt, [Shaykh] Aḥmad</td>
<td>i 174a, 283a; iii 308b, 320a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Ṭilimsānt, Ibn al-Ḥājj (d. 737/1336)</td>
<td>i 389a, 391b; ii 270b, 377a; 461a, 554a; iii 391b; iv 370a, 371a; v 278a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Timothy I (Nestorian patriarch)</td>
<td>ii 146b; iii 4a, 6a, 539b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṭmūr (r. 771-807/1370-1405)</td>
<td>v 99a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṭmūrids</td>
<td>see Islam</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Ṭūrīmidhī, Abū ‘Īsā Muḥammad b. ‘Īsā (d. 279/892)</td>
<td>ii 4b, 213b; v 65b, 126b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Titus</td>
<td>i 48b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tjokroaminoto</td>
<td>iii 432b; iv 236b, 242a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TKA</td>
<td>iv 236b, 239a, 242b, 243, 245a, 245b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Toelle, H.</td>
<td>v 540a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Toledan(s)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Toledo (Spain)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Corpus Toletanum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tohidi, N.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Tollens, L.
Toorawa, S.
Topkapi Museum
Topkapı Sarayı
Torah [Tawrāt]

Tornberg, C.J.
Torrey, C.

Toronto, J.
Tottoli, R.

Tower of Babel
TPA
Traditionalists [muḥaddīthūn]
Transjordan
Transoxania

Transvaal
Trench
Tribes
Trinity [tathlīth]
Christian
Tripolitania
Troupeau, G.
Tu’aylib, A.
Tubān ʿAbū Karīb b. Malik Karīb
Tubbaʾ

People of
Tübingen University
al-Ṭufayl b. al-Ḥarīth
Ṭulayha b. Khuwaylid (d. 21/642)
Tumīm
Tunis
Tunisia

Ṭūr
Turʾa
Turrabān
Turfān
Turk(s)

Ottoman
Persophilic
Turkestan
Turkey

Ottoman

Turpin, François Henri (d. 1799)
al-Ṭūṭ, Abū Jaʿfar Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan (d. 460/1067)
al-Tūṣṭ, Sahl b. ʿAbdallāh (d. 283/896)

Tutty Alawiya(h)
TUwā

369b, 370a, 371a, 371b, 372a, 573b
1 378b; 2 443a
3 86b
4 384a
5 6a
6 567b
7 152a; 8 437b; 9 320a; 10 389a,
11 389b, 390a, 390b
12 522a; 13 252b, 389a
14 362a
15 508a
16 121a; 17 530a; 18 79a
19 238a
20 597b
21 127b; 22 86b, 436b, 596a;
23 449a, 260b
see Mount Sinai
24 93a
25 565b
26 172b
27 146b; 28 240a; 29 543a; 30 242b,
31 243a; 32 350b, 359b
33 244b
34 57b
35 293b
36 143a, 146b, 147a, 321a; 37 325a;
38 486b, 566b; 39 209b, 211a,
40 225b, 342b, 346a, 352a, 394b
41 595b; see also Ottoman(s)
[empire]
42 483a; 43 90a, 287a; 44 517a;
45 131a, 343b, 346b, 391a, 393a
46 136a; 47 391b
48 250a
49 225a, 225b, 261a, 546a; 50 115a,
51 117b, 189a, 468b; 52 94b, 470a,
53 470b, 471a; 54 538b, 539b,
55 594b, 597a, 602b; 56 330a, 442a
57 86b; 58 118b, 119a, 119b, 409b;
59 187b, 230b; 60 157b, 158a;
61 140b, 141a, 141b, 142a, 143a,
62 147a, 148b, 153a, 361a
63 214b, 227a
64 421a; 65 282b; 66 110a, 248a,
Tuyuk
Twelve Tables
Twelver(s)
Tyana
Tyre

U

'Ubayd b. al-Sabbāq
'Ubayd b. Umayr (d. 68/687)
Ubayda b. al-Ḥarīth
'Ubaydallāh b. Jahsh
'Ubaydallāh b. Ziyād (governor of Kūfah; r. 53-9/673-9)
Ubayy (Codex)
Ubayy b. Ka'b (d. 21/642)

Ubayy b. Khalaf
Üç Şerefeli mosque
'Udhra
'Ūj b. 'Anaq
Ugarit
Ugaritic (language)
Uhud

Battle of (3/625)

al-Ujhūrī (1190/1776)
'Ukal al-ʿĀliya
'Ukāz
al-Ukhduđ

'Ukl
al-Ulā
Ulfa, Maria
Üljeytü
Ullmann, M.

 Proper Names

Tuyuk  I 293b
Twelve Tables  III 509a
Twelver(s) see Shī'ism
Tyana  II 45b
Tyre  III 594a; V 558b

U

'Ubayd b. al-Sabbāq  II 383b
'Ubayd b. Umayr (d. 68/687)  II 381a; III 515b
Ubayda b. al-Ḥarīth  II 400a; V 508a
'Ubaydallāh b. Jahsh  II 403a; V 508b
'Ubaydallāh b. Ziyād (governor of Kūfah; r. 53-9/673-9)  III 85b; V 244b
Ubayy (Codex)  IV 223a
Ubayy b. Ka'b (d. 21/642)  II 209b, 333a, 348b, 349b, 350a, 350b, 333a, 354a, 355a, 356b, 359a; II 17b, 102b, 190a, 243b, 247a, 378a, 385a, 502a; IV 388b; v 238b, 241b
Ubayy b. Khalaf  II 147b
Üç Şerefeli mosque III 435a
'Udhra  I 544a
see Og
'Ūj b. 'Anaq  III 86b, 126b
Ugarit  II 235b
Ugaritic (language)  II 110b, 320a, 398a, 406a, 407b, 409b, 460b, 461b; II 162a, 241b, 508b, 519a; III 18b, 233a, 369b; v 43a, 379b, 409a, 491a, 508a
Ugaritic (language)  II 54b, 320a, 405b, 407b, 409a, 409b, 461a, 462a, 537a; II 148b, 149a, 221b, 262b, 374a, 397b, 400b, 519a; III 35a, 456b, 498b, 603b; IV 256a, 307b; V 175b, 491a
Uluhd  III 570b
Ullmann, M. II 347a; V 297a

Ulfa, Maria

ÇljÊytÖ  see Öljeytü (r. 703-16/1304-16)
Ullmann, Rabi Lion (Ludwig) Baruch

Ülū Cāmi’

ʿUlyā Tamīm wa-Suflā Qays

ʿUmān

ʿUmar II (b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz; r. 99-101/717-20)

ʿUmar al-Aqṭa’

ʿUmar b. al-Khaṭṭāb (r. 13-23/634-44)

Covenant of [ʿahd ʿumār]

ʿUmar al-Khayyām (d. bef. 530/1135)

ʿUmar al-Murtada

ʿUmāra b. Hayyān

ʿUmāra b. ʿUkayl

Umayya b. ʿAbd al-Malik

Umayya b. ʿAbd l-Šālīt

Umayya b. Khalaf

Umayyad(s)

Umayyad Mosque

Umm Ayman

Umm Ḥabība bt. Abī Sufyān

Umm Hāni (Bint Abī Ṭālib)

proper names

216

Ullmann, Rabi Lion (Ludwig) Baruch

Ūlū Cāmi’

ʿUlyā Tamīm wa-Suflā Qays

ʿUmān

ʿUmar II (b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz; r. 99-101/717-20)

ʿUmar al-Aqṭa’

ʿUmar b. al-Khaṭṭāb (r. 13-23/634-44)

proper names
Umm al-Jimāl
Umm Kalthūm
Umm Kulthūm (daughter of ‘Utba)
Umm Kulthūm (daughter of the Prophet and Khadija)
Umm Kulthūm (vocalist)
Umm Muḥammad
Umm al-Qurā Institute
Umm Salama bt. al-Mughra

Umm al-Walīd
Umm Waraqa
‘Umyānis
Unays
Universal House of Justice
United Arab Emirates
United Kingdom
United States of America

[Banū] 'Uqayl
Urātu
‘Urayna
Uraz Muḥammad
Urdu (language)

al-Urdunn
Uriah [Ahriya]

Urūm
‘Urwa
‘Urwa b. al-Ward
‘Urwa b. al-Zubayr (d. ca. 94/713)

Usāma b. Lādin
[Mt.] Usays (Sēs)
[Banū] Usayyid
[Shaykh] Usman dan Fodio
Usmānt, Sh. (d. 1949)
al-Ushmūn (grammarius)
Ussher, James (d. 1656)
al-‘Uṭāridt, Ahmad b. ‘Abd al-Jabbār (d. 272/886)
‘Utba
‘Uthmān

See: " proper names"
‘Uthmān b. ‘Affān (r. 23–35/644–56)

163a, 154b, 174a, 209b, 247b, 271b, 278b, 331b, 333a, 348a, 355b, 356a, 356b, 357a, 357b, 358b, 359a, 388b, 389a, 462a, 518a, 539b; II 169b, 246b, 247a, 383b, 384a, 384b, 386a, 396a, 398a, 464a; III 85a, 87b, 88a, 123a, 189a, 255b, 256a, 298b, 323a, 429a, 464b, 465b, 476a, 480b, 595a, 598b, 600a, 601b; IV 26a, 134a, 134b, 135a, 136b, 139a, 140a, 140b, 201b, 244a, 265b, 270a, 356a, 356b, 384a, 389a, 449a, 449b, 450a, 587b, 593a; V 1a, 2a, 23b, 24a, 24b, 25a, 166b, 324a, 408b, 409a, 409b, 410a, 535b

See Warsh, ‘Uthmān b. Sa‘īd (d. 197/812)

167a, 335b, 409a, 410a, 535b

‘Uthmānic Codex

‘Uthmān al-Battī
‘Uthmān (b.) Husayn (al-)Warrāq
‘Uthmān b. al-Ḥuwayrīth
‘Uthmān b. Muḥammad
‘Uthmān b. Sa‘īd b. ‘Abdallāh al-Qutbī (d. 197/812)
‘Uthmān b. Sa‘īd Warsh

‘Uthmān b. Sulaymān al-Battī
[Mullā] ‘Uthmān Ismā‘īl
‘Uways, Sayyīd
Uyghur
‘Uzayr
Uzbekistan
al-‘Uzza/al-‘Uzza’

‘Uzzayān

V

Vajda, G.
Valencia

218
Valéry, P.
Varis Shâh
Varisco, D.M.
Vatican Library
Vedas
Vedat Dalakoy’s State Mosque in Islamabad, Pakistan
Vénice
Venus
Verevkin, M.I.
Vernet, J.
Verse
Challenge
Darkness
Light [āyat al-nâr]

Satanic
Sirius
Sword
Throne [āyat al-kursî]

Victory
Versteegh, K.

[Queen] Victoria
Vienna
Council of
Vietnamese (language)
Vincent of Beauvais (Vincentius Bellovacensis; d. ca. 1264)
Violet, B.
Virani, N.
Virgil
Vizier’s Gate [Báb al-Wuzarât]
Voillers, K.

Vrindavan
W
Waardenburg, J.
Wadd
Wadud-Muhsin, A.
Wagtendonk, K.
Wahaj, S.
Wahb b. Munabbi (d. 110/728 or 114/732)
Wahhabī(s)
Wahid, A.
al-Wāhīdī, Abū l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. Āḥmad al-Nisābūrī (d. 468/1076)
Wahl, S.
Walshī
Walshī b. Harb (d. 41-50/662-70)
Waines, D.
Waldman, M.
[Shāh] Wālī Allāh al-Dīhlawī (d. 1176/1762-3)
Wali Fard Muhammad
al-Walīd I (r. 86-96/705-15)
al-Walīd II (al-Walīd b. ʿAbd al-Malīk; r. 125-6/743-4)
al-Walīd b. al-Mughīrā (d. 218/833)
Wāliya (one name of Noah’s wife)
Walker, J.
Walker, P.
Wallace D. Mohammed
Wansbrough, J.

510b
\(\pi\) 317b, 474a, 483a; \(\eta\) 518b; \(\nu\) 86b, 87b, 91b
\(\pi\) 202a, 203a, 288b; \(\nu\) 227a, 540a
\(\nu\) 91b
\(\pi\) 181b, 183a, 184b; \(\eta\) 496b, 538a;
\(\nu\) 197a, 341a, 342b, 344a, 345a; \(\nu\) 431b
\(\nu\) 206b, 225a
\(\pi\) 365b, 366a, 496b, 544b;
\(\eta\) 335a; \(\eta\) 117a, 117b, 374b, 408b; \(\nu\) 303b, 525b, 586b;
\(\nu\) 31a, 31b, 38b, 39a, 47b, 307a, 360b, 390a, 397b
\(\pi\) 39a, 201b; \(\eta\) 554a, 554b; \(\eta\) 179b, 370b; \(\nu\) 493b \(\nu\) 452a, 453a;
see also Ibn ʿAbd al-Wahhab, Muḥammad (d. 1206/1791)
\(\nu\) 214b
\(\pi\) 200a, 321b, 549a; \(\eta\) 112a, 391b, 392a; \(\eta\) 570a, 570b, 571b;
\(\nu\) 15b, 533b; \(\nu\) 143a, 325a
\(\nu\) 349a
\(\pi\) 400b; \(\eta\) 463a
\(\nu\) 59a

49a, 292a, 495b; \(\pi\) 178b, 223a, 369b, 447a; \(\eta\) 392a; \(\nu\) 179b, 362a, 471a
\(\nu\) 383b
\(\pi\) 520a; \(\eta\) 223b; \(\nu\) 158a, 341b
see Fard Muhammad (d. ca. 1934)
\(\eta\) 125b, 126b, 156b; \(\eta\) 29b; \(\nu\) 429b
\(\nu\) 30a; \(\nu\) 52a, 141b, 305b; \(\eta\) 39b;
\(\eta\) 298b, 300a; \(\nu\) 31b, 186a
\(\pi\) 528b; \(\eta\) 247a
\(\eta\) 541b
\(\nu\) 194b

507b; \(\pi\) 104a
see Warith Deen Mohammed
\(\pi\) 133b, 323a, 334a, 350b, 417b;
\(\eta\) 103b, 150a, 245b, 246a, 250b, 384b; \(\eta\) 109a, 124b, 194b, 456b; \(\nu\) 7b, 27a, 116a, 197b, 199a, 201b, 202a, 202b, 203a,
al-Waqidi, Muhammad 'Umar (d. 207/822-3)

Waraqa b. Nawfal (cousin of Khadija)

Wartha (vocalist)
Warith Deen Mohammed
Warq (d. 160/776)
Warsh, ‘Uthman b. Sa‘id (d. 197/812)

Wasil [Shaykh Dr.] Nasr Farid (mufti of Egypt)
Wasil b. ‘Ata’ (d. 131/728-9)
Wasit
al-Wasiti, Abu Bakr (d. 320/932)
al-Wathiq (r. 227-32/842-7)
Watson, A.
Watt, W.M.

al-Watwati, Jamal al-Din Muhammad b. Yahya
Waugh, E.
al-Wazzan
Webb, G.
Weil, G.

Weiss, B.
Weiss, L. (later Muhammad Asad)
Weithrich, H.
Welch, A.
Wellhausen, J.
Wensinck, A.J.
Wheeler, B.
Wheelocke, Abraham (d. 1653)
Whelan, E.
Wherry, E.
White Mosque (Ramla)
Widengren, G.
Widmanstetter (Widmanstadius), Johann Albrecht von (d. 1557)
Wiederhold, L.
Wielandt, R.
Wiet, G.
Wild, S.
Wilde, C.
William of Tripoli
Winnett, F.
Winter, T.
Wisnovsky, R.
Wittenberg
Wolfson, H.
Wolof (language)
World War I
World War II
World Wide Web (WWW)
Wright, W.

X
Xenophanes
Xenophon
Xian, Great Mosque of

Y
Yada’ismuhû
Yâ Su
Yafân
al-Yâf‘î (d. 768/1367)
Yâfîth
Yaghûtûth
Yahûd
Yahuda, A.S.
Yahûdhâ
Yahûda’ Yakkuf
Yahweh
Yaḥyā (son of Zechariah)
Yaḥyā b. Abī Kathīr (d. bet. 129/747 and 132/750)
Yaḥyā b. ‘Adī (d. 363/974)
Yaḥyā b. Ma‘n (d. 233/847)
Yaḥyā b. Mubārak al-Yazīdi

Yaḥyā b. Naṣr al-Jamālt al-Ṣūfī
Yaḥyā b. Sallām al-Baṣrī (d. 200/815)

Yaḥyā b. Yaḥyā al-Tamīmī (d. 226/840)
Yaḥyā b. Ya’mur (or Ya’mar; d. 129/746)
Yaḥyā Ĥaqiqi
Yaḥyā al-Ṣūfī
Ya’jūj
Yakhtūb
Yaksūm
Ya’lā
Yalmaq
Yām
al-Yamāma

Yamm
Ya’qūb
Ya’qūb b. Ibrāhīm b. Sa’d (d. 208/823)
Ya’qūb b. İshāq al-Ḥadrāmī

al-Ya’qūbī, ʿAbīya b. Abī Ya’qūb b. Wāḍiḥ

Yaqūt b. ʿAbdallāh al-Ḥamawī (d. 626/1229)

Yaqūt al-Mustaʿsimī (d. ca. 697/1298)

Yarmūk
Yarmouk University

[Banū] Ya’rub
al-Yasaʾ
Yaṣār
Yaḥšūʾ b. Nūn
Yaṣīr b. Yuḥaʾnām
Yathill
Yathrā
Yathrib
Ya‘ūq
Yawm al-Furqān
Yazīd
Yazīd-i Khwāsī
d-Yazīd, Yahlīyā b. Mubārak (d. 202/817-8)
Yça Gidelli of Segovia
Yemen [al-Yaman]

Zaydī
Yemenis/Yemenites
Sabaean
Yerushalmi, Y.H.
Yeṣil Cāmi‘
Yiṣḥāq
Yoab
Yogykarta
Yom Kippur

Yoruba (language)
Yuan
Yuḥannā al-Ḥawshābī (d. 1632)
Yung-lo
Yunnan (China)
Yūnus
Yūnus b. Bukayr (d. 199/815)
Yūnus b. Ḥābīb al-Ṭhaqaft (d. 182/798)
Yusuf, H.
Yusuf, I.
Yusuf I (of Spain)

Yusuf As’ar Yath’ar (Dhū Nuwās; Jewish king of the Himyarites)
Yusuf b. ‘Abd al-Rahmān al-Mizzī (d. 742/1341)
Yusuf b. Tashufīn
Yusuf al- Başr
Yusuf al-Hindī
Yusuf al-Qaraḍāwī

Z
Zab
Zabad
al-Zabarī
Zabyān Temple
Zacharias Graphius
Zafār (Himyarī capital)
Zaghloul El-Naggar
Zaghhūlt, Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn al-Arusṭī (d. 559/1164)
al-Zāhir (caliph)
al-Zāhir Ghāzī (r. 582-613/1186-1216)
Zāhirī(s)
Zahniser, A.M.

Zainuddin M.Z.H.
al-Zajjājī, Abū ʾIsḥāq Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. al-Ṣarfī (d. 311/923)
Zakariyyā’ ʿAbd al-Jabāl
Zakariyyā’ b. Abī Zā’ida (d. 147-9/764-6)
Zakariyyā’ b. Muḥammad al-Qazwīnī
Zakariyyā’ b. Yūhannā
Zakariyyā’ Yahyā b. al-Khayr al-Jannawūnī (fl. fifth/eleventh century)
Zakeri, M.
Zaki, M.
al-Zamakhshārī, Maḥmūd b. ʿUmar (d. 538/1144)

v 206b
π 504a
π 35a
τ 87a, 176a, 186a, 200a, 200b, 229a, 231b, 369a, 391b, 537a; π 509b; iii 182a, 183a, 184b, 189a, 529a, 529b, 530a, 532a, 532b, 539b; iv 274b; v 343a
τ 309b; iii 500a; v 389b, 397b, 565b, 568a
π 379a, 389b
iii 307a
v 136a
iii 251a
see al-Qaraḍāwī, Yusuf

π 423b
τ 138a
τ 2a, 20b
v 89b
iv 250a
v 563a, 565a, 565b
see El-Naggar, Z.
v 326b
τ 126b
iii 310a
iii 385b; iv 123b
τ 123b; π 262a, 510b, 558b; iii 212b, 243a, 382b; iv 11b; v 174b
v 224b
τ 257a, 432b; π 109a, 557a; v 243a, 439b, 551b
π 88a, 88b
π 382b
see al-Qazwīnī, Zakariyyā’ b. Muḥammad (d. 682/1283)
iii 53b
τ 485a

π 148a
τ 204a, 207a
τ 53a, 81b, 82a, 203b, 208a, 225b,
Zaman, M.Q
Zamzam

Zanj
Zanzibar
al-Zaqqūm

Zaria (Nigeria)
al-Zarkashi, Badr al-Dīn (d. 793/1391-2)

Zawāra
Zayd of Jurhm
Zayd b. ‘Alī Zayn al-‘Abidīn (d. 122/740)
Zayd b. ‘Amr b. Nufayl
Zayd b. Aslam (d. 136/753)
Zayd b. Ḥarītha (d. 8/630)

Zayd b. Thābit (d. 45/665)
Zayd(s)/Zaydites/Zaydiyya

Zayn al-Ábidín 'Alt b. al-Áhusayn (fourth Imám, also called al-Sajjad; d. bet. 92/710 and 99/717)

Zaynab
Zaynab (daughter of the Prophet and Khadija)
[Sayyida] Zaynab (granddaughter of the Prophet)
Zaynab al-Ghazzált [al-Ghazált]
Zaynab bt. Jaḥš

Zaynab bt. al-Khuwayma
Zaynab bt. Mazūn
al-Zaytná (in Tunis)
Zebíri, K.
Zechariásh [Zakariyyá]

Zechendorff, Johannes (d. 1662)
Zedekiah
Zetterséstén, K.V.
Zeus
Zewi, T.
Zilio-Grandi, I.
Zimmermann, F.
Zimmermann, J.G.
Zmat al-Nisá' (daughter of Sháh Jaháhn)
Zion
Mount
Zionism
Zia ul-Haq [Ziyá al-Áhaqq] (president of Pakistan; r. 1977-88)

Ziyád b. Abí Sufyán (r. 47-55/668-75)
Ziyád b. Abíthá (d. 55/673)
Ziyád b. Mundhir Abú l-Jarúd
Zoroaster
Zoroastrian(s)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Mazdaean</td>
<td>IV 216a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zubayr</td>
<td>II 148a; v 32a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zubayrids</td>
<td>v 502b, 503b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Zuhara/Zuhra (Venus)</td>
<td>II 405a; v 93a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Zuhaylī</td>
<td>III 6a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zuhayr b. Abī Sulmā</td>
<td>I 379a, 389a; iv 111b; v 38b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Zuhūrī, Ibrāhīm b. Sa'd (d. 183/799)</td>
<td>I 355a; II 383b, 384a, 384b, 391b, 392a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-Zuhūrī, Muhammad b. Muslim b. Shīhāb (d. 124/742)</td>
<td>II 516a; III 178a; iv 588a; v 32a, 32b, 33a, 34a, 199a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zuleika [Zulaykha]</td>
<td>I 163a, 346b; ii 43b; iii 234b, 491b; iv 62a, 584b; v 96a, 96b, 152b, 392a, 392b, 531a, 531b, 532a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zushan (China)</td>
<td>see China</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zwettler, M.</td>
<td>II 254a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX OF
ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

-alif-

'b-b

abb

abjad

'b-d

abad

abadiya

'b-q

abaqa

'b-l

ibil

ababil

'b-(w)

ab

'b-y

abā

utrujj

't-y

alā

āṭiya

āā

'th-th

athāth

v 404b

i 135b, 136a, 138a, 139a, 140a;

iii 259a, 261b, 555a, 555b, 596a;

iv 175a

ii 54a, 54b; v 278b, 475a

iv 83a

iii 207b

i 94a, 287a; ii 218b

i 95a, 100b

i 42a; iii 212b; iv 20a

ii 541b

ii 387a

i 487a, 532b; iv 443b; v 8a

v 287b

ii 352b, 362b; iii 103a, 524a;

iv 294b; v 8a

ii 275a
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Words and Phrases</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>'athar</strong>, pl. <em>āthār</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>'athl</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>'āthām</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ujāj</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ujār</strong>, pl. <em>ujūr</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ajal</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ahād</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>huwa ilāhu aḥadu</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>āḥād</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>akhdha</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ma’ākhadh</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ittakhadha</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>mutakhirādhi</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>akhdh</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ākhīr</strong>, pl. <em>ākhirān</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>*(al-)*ākhīra</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ta’khīr</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>mu’ākkhar</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ta’akkhara</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>akh</strong>, pl. <em>ikhwā, ikhwān</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>ikhwān al-ṣafā</em></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
-alif- Arabic Words and Phrases

ukht
mu‘ākhāt
‘-d-b
adab, pl. ādāb

adab al-qur‘ān
ādāb al-tīlāwā
ādāb al-samā‘
ta‘dīb

‘-d-m
ādām
bānū ādām
ādām, f. ādāma
ādūn, pl. udūm

‘-d-y
ādā’

‘-dh-n
mu‘ādhān
ista‘dhāna
isti‘dhān
īdīn
udhun, pl. adhān

mi‘dhān
‘-dh-y
ādīhān
īdīnā
ūdīnā
‘-r-kh
ta‘rīkh
‘-r-d
ārīd, pl. ārādīn, arādīn

al-ārīd allatī bārakānā ḥawlāhā/fīhā
al-ārīd al-muqaddasa

fāsād fī ārīd
‘-r-k
ārīka, pl. ārāık

v 53a, 54a
i 262a; ii 15b
i 339a; ii 87b, 452b, 453a, 453b;
iii 119a, 175a; iv 369b, 370a,
374b, 377b, 485b, 487b, 492b
iv 374b
ii 87b
ii 87b
v 203b
i 349b
ii 328b
i 22b; ii 426b
i 22b; iv 587a
i 239b
iii 303b, 430b
i 349a
iii 36a
iii 395b; v 158b
i 83b; ii 1a, 2a, 90b, 241a, 272b;
iii 430b, 553b; iv 225b, 226a,
375b, 377b, 523a, 566a, 575a;
v 219a, 499a, 504b
iii 431a
i 296a
iii 376a
ii 257b, 258a
i 296a
ii 433a; v 483b
i 32a, ii 2b, 3a, 3b, 10b, 11a, 62b,
309a, 362a, 410b, 552; iii 2b,
3b, 4a, 5b, 78b, 142b, 531b,
532a; iv 127b, 130b, 211a, 364a,
474a, 474b, 513b; v 64b, 107a,
184b, 533a, 553b
ii 309a; v 107a
ii 11a, 309a; iii 2b, 5b; iv 513b;
v 107a, 184b
i 32a; iv 130b, 364a; see also f-s-d
ii 415b; iv 18a
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Word(s)</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>alif-232</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x-z-r</td>
<td>I 192a, 192b; III 403b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>āzar</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>izār</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x-z-f</td>
<td>III 137a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-āzifa</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x-z-l</td>
<td>IV 83a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>azal</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>azalīyya</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x-s-t-dh</td>
<td>II 496a; V 224a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ustādh</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x-s-t-b-r-q</td>
<td>I 347a; II 228a, 231a, 231b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>istabraq</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x-s-r</td>
<td>I 289a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>asara</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>asār, pl. asrā, asārā, usrāē</td>
<td>I 289a; IV 277a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x-s-r-l</td>
<td>II 571a; IV 67a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>isrā īl</td>
<td>IV 67a; 120b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>banū isrā īl</td>
<td>II 128a; III 138a, 142b; IV 61b, 62a; V 221a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>isrā īliyyāl</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x-s-s</td>
<td>IV 490b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>usus</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>asās</td>
<td>II 189a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x-s-f</td>
<td>V 134a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>asaf</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x-s-w</td>
<td>II 510b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>asiya</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>uswa</td>
<td>II 439a; III 162b, 447a; V 2b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x-sh-r</td>
<td>II 212b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ushar</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iṣhār</td>
<td>I 287a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x-s-r</td>
<td>III 228a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iṣr</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x-s-l</td>
<td>II 570b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>taṣīl</td>
<td>I 387a; II 102a, 225b, 412b, 494b; III 155a, 165a, 168b, 424b; IV 261b, 376a; V 210b, 384a, 573a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>asl, pl. uṣāl</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>uṣūl al-fiqh</td>
<td>I 387a; II 225b; III 155a, 168b; V 164b, 210b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aṣāl, pl. āṣāl</td>
<td>I 504a; II 80a, 80b; III 418b; IV 223a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x-t-m</td>
<td>II 298b; III 368b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>uṭum, pl. āṭām</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>uṭūm</td>
<td>I 154a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
-'alif-

'alif

uff

'alif

ufuq, pl. āfaq

mu'tafika, pl. mu'tafikāt

ifk

I 56b; II 344a, 391a; III 181a, 448a;

V 511a, 528a, 535a

ifk

I 56b; II 344a, 391a; III 181a, 448a;

V 511a, 528a, 535a

il āh


il āh al-nās

(lā) il āha (illā illāhu)

il āhukum il āhun wāhīdun

inna il āhukum la-wāhīdun

lā il āha illā anā

lā il āha illā anta

(lālāh) lā il āha illā huwa

lā il āha illā il āh wa-musaylima rasūlu il āh

āliha

āliha wa-anwān

al-īm

serious

adāb

āliha

"
ālihatahum wa-ndadhahum

allāh

allāhu akbar

(al-)hamdu lillāhi

(qul) huva lāhu akadun

subhān allāh

allāhumma

bi-smi-lāh (i l-rahmāni l-raḥīm) [basmla]

ulāhīyya
tallāhī

'î-l-w/-l-y
ālā
ālā'
ulū l-amr

'am-

ama, pl. īmā'

'am-d

amad

'am-r

amara
āmara

'amr, pl. awāmir
-alif-

**amr bi-l-maʿrif (wa-l-naḥy `an al-munkar)**

**uli l-amr min/kum**

**umūr**

**amīr, pl. umarāʾ**

**umarāʾ wa-l-wulāt**

**wa-amīr al-muʾminūnāh**

**imra**

**ammāra**

l-m-s

**ams**

l-m-l

**ināla**

l-m-m

**umm, pl. ummahāt**

**fa-ummahu háweiyah**

**umm al-kiāb**

**umm al-qurā**

**umm al-qurʿān**

**umma, pl. ummam**

538a; II 6a, 71b, 170b, 186a, 186b, 224a, 269a, 336b, 340a, 386a, 421b, 443b; III 91b, 159a, 276b, 461a, 466b, 537b; IV 79a, 83a, 125a, 131b, 149b, 292b, 293b, 490a, 539a, 539b; V 240b, 266a, 268a, 268b, 270b, 271a, 272a, 272b, 273b, 275a, 287a, 289b, 292a, 321b, 436b, 448b, 542b, 543a, 545a

1 241b; II 6a, 62a, 71b, 170b, 224a, 421b; III 276b, 461a, 466b, 496a, 539b; IV 131b, 490a; V 114a, 115b, 142a, 436b

1 189b; III 91b; IV 539b; IV 125a, 147b, 49b, 539b

IV 144a

1 189b, 483a; III 463a; IV 133a, 387a

III 463a

IV 272b

IV 136a

V 138b

II 364b; V 288b

II 448b

V 332b

I 70b, 75a, 367a, 396b, 467b, 495a; II 83a, 83b, 189a, 299a, 439a, 495a, 557a; III 338a, 482b; IV 20a, 100b, 102a, 103b, 104a, 167a, 233b, 261b, 262b, 285b, 297a, 299b; V 58a, 252a, 399b, 404a, 431a, 528a

V 252a

I 70b, 75a, 367a, 467b, 523a;

II 83a, 83b, 189a; IV 233b, 261b, 262b, 297a; see also k-t-b

II 299a, 439a, 495a; III 338a;

IV 299b; V 399b; see also q-r-y

II 189a; IV 167a; see also q-r-

II 38a, 66a, 96a, 145b, 261a, 305b, 368a, 370a, 371a, 371b, 372a, 372b, 373a, 373b, 374a, 374b,
umma(tun) qāima(tun)

umma wāhkida

ummata n wasaṭan

ummata n yadīna ilā l-khayrī

khayra ummatin

umam khāliyya

umam al-kafr

ummī, pl. ummi(y)yūn

imām, pl. a'imma
-alif-

**ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES**

a'immata l-kufr

a'immatan wasaṭan

khayra a'immatin

imāmiyya

'ām-n

amana

ámuna

āmīn

āmana

alladhīna āmanū wa-āmilū l-ṣāliḥāt

alladhīna lá yu'minūna

mu' mín, pl. mu' mínūn

mu'mina, pl. mu'mināt

īmān

īmān mufaṣṣal

īmān mujmal

amn

amīn, pl. umānā'

balad al-amīn

āmīn

amānā, pl. amānāt
1`-n-th
  unthā, pl. ināth
  228

1`-n-j-l
  injīl

ahl al-injīl

1`-n-s
  ista`nasa
  uns
  ins
  insān

insān al-kāmil

1`-n-f
  anf
  anafā

1`-n-y
  inā, pl. āniya

1`-h-l
  ahl

ahl al-`adl (wa-l-tawḥīd)

ahl al-`ahd

ahl bayt

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Word</th>
<th>Page References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>alif-1`-n-th</td>
<td>II 289a, 292a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>alif-1`-n-j-l</td>
<td>I 318a; II 235b, 254b, 342a, 342b; III 186b; IV 36b, 37b, 124a, 297b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-n-th</td>
<td>I 310b; IV 37b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-n-j-l</td>
<td>I 349a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-n-s</td>
<td>I 176a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-n-f</td>
<td>II 62a, 86a, 440b, 449a, 449b; III 75b, 173b, 289a, 291b; III 103a, 157b, 189a; IV 483a; V 83b, 84a, 114b, 277b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-n-y</td>
<td>I 62a; V 277b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-h-l</td>
<td>I 50a, 201a, 201b, 207a, 347a, 390a, 463b, 466a, 556a, 556b; II 170b, 174a, 176b, 182a, 193a, 286b, 291b, 351a, 421b, 422a, 452b, 496b, 499a, 504a, 521a, 523b; III 33a, 67b, 118b, 141a, 236a, 240a, 367b, 378a, 381a, 402b, 437a, 484a; IV 36a, 36b, 37a, 37b, 38a, 39a, 39b, 40a, 41a, 41b, 42a, 42b, 43a, 48b, 49a, 49b, 50a, 50b, 51a, 51b, 52a, 52b, 53a, 54a, 120a, 129a, 131a, 151b, 163b, 178a, 230a, 302a, 303b, 309a, 371b, 402b, 403a, 403b, 503a, 560a, 595b, 596a; V 56a, 131b, 143a, 144b, 154a, 157b, 195a, 235a, 281b, 293a, 417b, 437b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-h-l</td>
<td>II 176b, 421b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-h-l</td>
<td>I 466a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-h-l</td>
<td>II 174a; IV 48b, 50a, 51b, 52a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
ahl al-bayt

ahl bayt
ahl al-dhikr
ahl al-dhimma
ahl al-hadith
ahl al-injil
ahl al-kahf
ahl al-kashf
ahl al-kisā'
ahl al-kitāb
ahl al-madīna
ahl al-maghfira
ahl al-makka
ahl maydan
ahl qarya
ahl al-qrāʾ
ahl al-summa wa-l-jamāʿa
ahl al-taṣawwuf
ahl al-taʾwil
ahl yathrib

-x-w-b
awwiba
awwāb
tawābīn
maʾāb

-x-w-f
āfa

-x-w-q
ūqīyya

-x-w-l
āla
taʾwil

taʾwilāt
ta‘awwala  
āl  
āl ibrahīm  
avwal

awwalin  
asātir al-awwalin  
ūlā, pl. awā’il  
avā’il al-suwar

广泛关注

āyat al-bay’at
-bā’-

\[\text{āyat al-}\text{dayn}\]
\[\text{āyat al-}\text{jizya}\]
\[\text{āyat al-}\text{kursī}\]
\[\text{āyat al-}\text{nūr}\]

\[\text{āyat al-rajm}\]
\[\text{āyat al-}\text{sayf}\]
\[\text{al-}\text{āyāt al-}\text{bayyināt}\]

\[\text{āyat al-}\text{harb}\]
\[\text{āyat al-}\text{hijz}\]
\[\text{āyat al-}\text{hirāba}\]
\[\text{al-}\text{āyāt al-muḥkāmāt}\]
\[\text{al-}\text{āyāt al-mutashābihāt}\]
\[\text{āyat al-}\text{shifā’}\]
\[\text{āyat al-}\text{sulh}\]

\[\text{āytāt al-}\text{taḥaddī}\]

\[\text{‘-y-}d\]
\[\text{ayyada}\]

\[\text{‘-y-}s\]
\[\text{aysa}\]
\[\text{mu’}\text{ayyis}\]

\[\text{‘-y-}k\]
\[\text{ayka, pl. ayk}\]

\[\text{‘-y-w-}n\]
\[\text{īvān}\]

\[\text{‘-y-}y\]
\[\text{āya, pl. āyāt}\]

v 495b

iii 40a

ii 408b; iv 63b, 180a, 234a; v 427b

i 490a, 491a; ii 547a; iii 108a,

187b; v 155a, 427b

iv 584a; v 410a, 497b

i 505b; iii 40a; v 293a

i

398b; iv 286a, 286b, 296b; v 8a

iv 176a

i 78b; iv 176a, 180a

iv 365b, 366b, 367a

i 70b; ii 425a; v 70a

v 70a

i 78b; iv 176a

iv 63b

ii 529a; iii 116a; iv 461b

ii 442a

iv 82a

iv 82a

i 41b; iv 54a, 54b

iii 433a, 433b, 434a, 434b

v 3a

see ‘-w-y

-bā’-

\[\text{b-}’\text{-r}\]
\[\text{bi’r}\]
\[\text{bi’} \text{r saba’}\]

\[\text{b-}’\text{-s}\]
\[\text{bi’} \text{s}\]
\[\text{ba’}\]
\[\text{ba’} \text{sā}\]
\[\text{ba’} \text{a}\]

\[\text{b-t-}r\]
\[\text{batrā’}\]

\[\text{b-t-}’\]
\[\text{bit’}\]

\[\text{b-t-l}\]
\[\text{batūl}\]

v 461b, 463a

i 9a

i 521a

ii 365b, 415a

i 458b; iv 210a

i 296b

ii 72a

iii 220a

ii 446b

iii 292a, 292b; iv 50b
b-th-th
  mabhūtha
b-h-r
   bahṛ, pl. biḥār

   bahṛ fāris
   bahṛ al-rūm
   bahryān/bahrayn

   baḥīra
   biḥār
b-kh-s
   bakhsa
   baḥṣs

b-kh-‘
   baḥk‘
b-kh-l
   baḥkila
   bukkhl
   bukkhīl, pl. bukkhāl’, bukkhhāl
b-d-‘
   bada‘a
   ibtidā‘
   baḍā‘
b-d-ḥ
   buḍīḥ
b-d-d
   tabdīd al-‘ilm
b-d-r
   baḍr
b-d-‘
   tabdī‘
   ibdā‘
   mubdī‘
   ibtada‘a
   bid‘
   bid‘a
   ahl al-bid‘a
   baḍī‘
b-d-l
   baddala
   tabdīl

iii 128b
i 97a, 203b, 204b, 401b, 446a;
ii 212b, 213a, 303b; iii 531a;
v 246b, 462a, 463b
i 203b
i 203b
i 204a; ii 303b; v 464a
i 97a, 401b
ii 396a

i
i 300a, 300b, 301a, 313a
v 160a, 160b
i 191a; v 468b
i 191b
i 191a
i 478a; see also b-d-w
ii 349b
i 540b; iv 599b
ii 38a; iii 554b, 555a
i 541b
iii 414b
i 478b; ii 421b, 536b
iv 85a
iv 82a
iv 82a
v 316b
i 478b; ii 422a; v 164a, 316b
i 481b; ii 420b, 422a, 536b, 537a,
  537b; iii 289b; iv 73b, 148a,
  149b, 270a, 493b; v 316a, 316b
ii 537b
i 136b, 472a; ii 320a, 320b, 327a,
  536b; iv 82a
i 15a; ii 243a; iv 594a
ii 243a, 243b; iv 450a, 450b;
v 317b
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Word</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>tabaddala</td>
<td>II 43b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>istabdala</td>
<td>I 277a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>abdāl</td>
<td>IV 62a, 520b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b-d-n</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>badana, pl. budn</td>
<td>I 94b, 403b; II 218b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b-d-w</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>badā</td>
<td>I 214a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>badūn fī l-ārāb</td>
<td>II 215a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tabaddi</td>
<td>I 215b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>abdāl</td>
<td>III 571a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>badēv</td>
<td>I 214a, 217a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>badā'</td>
<td>I 540b; IV 599b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>badāvē</td>
<td>I 128a, 214a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bādī</td>
<td>I 214a, 215a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bādīya</td>
<td>I 214a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b-dh-r</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tabdhillār</td>
<td>II 448a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b-r-'</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bara'a</td>
<td>II 478b; II 504b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bāri'</td>
<td>II 478b; II 151b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>barē'</td>
<td>II 320b, 327a; IV 74b, 82a, 83b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vara'a</td>
<td>II 505a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bāri'at al-dhimma</td>
<td>II 209b, 465b; II 504b, 505a, 505b; III 88a; IV 596b; V 144b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b-r-j</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tabarruj</td>
<td>V 512a, 512b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>buj, pl. burāj</td>
<td>IV 107a, 108a, 108b, 550a; V 283b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b-r-d</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>barada</td>
<td>I 275a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bārid</td>
<td>II 455b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bard</td>
<td>II 455b; IV 3a, 156b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>barad</td>
<td>V 461b, 463a, 471a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b-r-r</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>barra</td>
<td>II 60b, 447b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bīr</td>
<td>II 60b; II 74a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>barr, pl. abrār</td>
<td>I 32a, 209a; II 60b, 61a, 62b, 67a; III 99a, 84b, 90a, 90b, 91a, 99a, 144b; IV 91a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bārr</td>
<td>II 3a, 321b; III 233b; IV 4b, 5b, 16b, 90a, 281b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bārr</td>
<td>I 25a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b-r-z-kh</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>barzakh</td>
<td>I 90b, 91a, 203a, 203b, 204a, 204b, 205a, 205b, 206a, 206b, 207a, 232b; II 229a; III 141b, 284a; IV 47b</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
b-r-š
   *baras*
   i 364a
   b-r-gh-th
   *barāghīth*
   ii 361b
   b-r-q
   *barq*
   ii 362a; v 471a
   *ibriq, pl. abāriq*
   i 490a; ii 219a, 276a
   b-r-q-sh
   *barāqish*
   v 52a

b-r-k
   *baraka*
   i 77b, 236a; ii 93a, 95a, 189b, 191b, 206a, 207a, 452b, 553b, 555a; iv 163b, 164a, 174a, 174b, 282a, 493b
   b-r-m
   *ibrām*
   v 124a
   b-r-h-n
   *barhan*
   i 124a; ii 67b; iii 56b, 186b, 421b; iv 69b, 286b, 287a, 287b, 296a, 296b, 312b, 585a; v 3a

b-r-w-f
   *barīfa, pl. barīfāt*
   iv 272b
   see also b-r-¢
   b-r-y
   *tabarrī*
   i 540b
   b-s-t
   *bisāt*
   ii 2b, 276a, 460b
   b-s-l
   *basāla*
   i 458b, 459a
   b-s-m
   *tabassama*
   iii 146b
   basmala
   iii 149a
   see ‘l-h
   b-sh-r
   *bushīra*
   ii 341a, 341b; iii 61b, 62a
   *bashshir*
   iii 444b
   *mubashshir, pl. mubashshirūn*
   ii 341b; iii 440b, 503b; iv 3b, 300a; v 460a
   mubashshīra, pl. mubashshīrāt
   i 53a; 341a
   bāshara
   i 412a; iv 581b
   istabshara
   iii 62a
bush’u’il
bashar
bashîr
bushrâ
bushrayya
b-š-r
bâšâra
abšâra
mubšîr
mubšira
bâsâr, pl. abšâr
bašîr, pl. bašâ’îr
b-š-l
basal
b-d-‘
biḍâ’
b-t-r
baṭîra
baṭar
b-t-sh
baṭsh
baṭsha
b-t-l
baṭîl
b-t-n
bâṭîn
baṭn
baṭn makka
baṭâ’în
biṭâna

-bâ’-. ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

bush’u’il

1 52b; ii 341a

bashar

1 22b, 305b; ii 289a, 291b, 328b;
iii 354b, 443b; iv 301a, 578a;
v 114b, 115a, 201a, 202b

bashîr

ii 341a, 341b; iii 62a, 223a, 440b,
512a; iv 3b, 63a; v 460a

bushrâ

1 406a, 546a, 547a, 550a; ii 340b,
341a, 341b, 360b; iv 178b

bushrayya

ii 356b

b-š-r

ii 153b; iv 574a; v 444b

bâšâra

v 247a

abšâra

ii 153b; iii 208b; iv 574a

mubšîr

1 498a

mubšira

iii 394a

bâsâr, pl. abšâr

1 81a, 81b; ii 153b, 154a, 324a,
402a; iv 64a, 574a; v 133b,
414a, 444a, 444b, 445b, 447a,
544b

bašîr

1 493b; ii 1b, 153b, 154a, 320b;
iii 482b; 82a; iv 444b, 573b,
574a, 574b, 575a; v 445a, 446a

bâšîra, pl. bašâ’îr

iii 394a, 512a; iv 287a

b-š-l

ii 217b, 305b

basal


b-d-‘

ii 360b; iv 288a

biḍâ’

b-t-r

1 242a

baṭîra

1 242a

baṭar

b-t-sh

1 458b; iii 120b

baṭsh

v 64b

baṭsha

b-t-l

1 301a; ii 98b, 99a, 338a, 340b;
iii 181b, 424b, 477a, 509b;
v 385b, 544b, 545a

b-t-n

ii 423a

bâṭîn

1 63b, 541b, 556a; ii 118a, 119a,
320b, 422a, 425a, 503b, 556a;
iii 554b; iv 157b, 158a, 158b,
490a, 572b, 597a; v 140a

baṭn

ii 295a, 338a; iv 157a; v 156b,
364a

baṭn makka

iii 338a

baṭâ’în

ii 234a

biṭâna

ii 274a; iii 240a
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Words and Phrases</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>b-</strong>-th</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ba’atha</td>
<td>v 8a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mab i‘th</td>
<td>iv 130a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ba’th</td>
<td>i 205a; ii 46a; iii 139a, 140a; iv 435b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tub’athīna</td>
<td>iii 183b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>b-</strong>-th-r</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ba’thara</td>
<td>iv 465b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>b-</strong>-d</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ba’d</td>
<td>ii 434a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bu’d</td>
<td>i 491b; ii 363b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>b-</strong>-r</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ba’r</td>
<td>i 286b; v 411b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>b-</strong>-d</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ba‘ūda</td>
<td>i 95a, 99b; v 57b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ba’d</td>
<td>iv 272b; v 110a, 155b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ba‘duhum awliyā’ ba‘dīn</td>
<td>i 262b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ba‘dakum min ba‘dīn</td>
<td>i 262b; v 57b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>b-</strong>-l</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ba’, pl. ba‘ula</td>
<td>i 194a, 194b; ii 175b; iii 277a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ba’a’</td>
<td>v 93a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>b-gh-t</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>baghtatan</td>
<td>iii 138a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>b-gh-d</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>abghada</td>
<td>i 453a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>b-gh-l</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bighāl</td>
<td>i 95a; iii 534a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>b-gh-y</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ibtaghā</td>
<td>ii 420b, 421b; v 432b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ibtīghā’</td>
<td>i 349a; v 487a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>baghī</td>
<td>i 498a; iv 221a; v 486b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>baghī, pl. bughāt</td>
<td>ii 6a; iii 70b, 583a; iv 133b, 598b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>b-q-r</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>baqar</td>
<td>i 94b; ii 218b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>baqara, pl. baqarāt</td>
<td>i 94b; ii 189b, 218b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>b-q-‘</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>buq‘a</td>
<td>iv 513b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>b-q-l</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>baql</td>
<td>ii 217a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>b-q-y</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>baqīya</td>
<td>iv 425a, 425b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bāqīya</td>
<td>v 340a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>baqā’</td>
<td>iv 425a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bāqin</td>
<td>i 91b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>abqā</td>
<td>v 340a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>baqīyya</td>
<td>v 340a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Note: The page number mentioned is 246.*
247

\textbf{-bā'-}

\textbf{ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES}

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Word</th>
<th>Book References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{b-k-r}</td>
<td>I 501b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{ibkār}</td>
<td>I 503b; III 416b; IV 223a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{abkār}</td>
<td>I 501b; III 418b; IV 18a; V 480b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{bukra}</td>
<td>I 501b, 503b, 504a; II 80a; III 416b, 418b; IV 223a; V 281a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{bukratān wa-āshīyān}</td>
<td>II 80a; V 281a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{bukratān wa-āṣālān}</td>
<td>I 503b; II 80a; V 281a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{b-k-k}</td>
<td>III 337b; IV 77a, 97a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{bakka}</td>
<td>III 334a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{b-k-m}</td>
<td>IV 485b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{bukm}</td>
<td>III 147b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{b-k-y}</td>
<td>I 163a; II 3a, 3b, 4a, 311b; III 339b; IV 54a, 514b; V 107a, 373b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{bukā’}</td>
<td>III 334a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{bakkā’}</td>
<td>IV 46a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{b-l-d}</td>
<td>II 3b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{balad}</td>
<td>II 4a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{balad āmin}</td>
<td>IV 46a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{balad mayyīt}</td>
<td>II 3a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{balad tāyyīb}</td>
<td>III 330a; V 208a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{bilād al-shūm}</td>
<td>I 301b; II 374a, 534a; III 339b; IV 94b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{balda}</td>
<td>III 330a; V 496b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{b-l-gh}</td>
<td>II 301b; III 330a; V 207b, 208a, 212a, 228a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{balagha}</td>
<td>II 301b; III 330a; IV 94b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{bālīgh}</td>
<td>IV 46a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{tablīgh}</td>
<td>III 330a; V 207b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{tablīgh al-da’īwa}</td>
<td>IV 186b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{mubāllīgh}</td>
<td>III 125a, 512a, 512b; IV 300b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{ablāgh}</td>
<td>II 349a; V 133a, 362b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{balāgh}</td>
<td>I 29b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{bālīya}</td>
<td>III 423a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{ibūlā’}</td>
<td>V 362b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{ubtūliya}</td>
<td>IV 186b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{balā’}</td>
<td>III 423a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{b-n-y}</td>
<td>V 135a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{ibn, pl. banūn}</td>
<td>I 478a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{ibn al-sabīl}</td>
<td>I 22b, 301b, 345a, 369a; II 61a, 75a, 328b; IV 120b; V 365b; see also ‘d-m; ‘s-r’-l</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{banāt}</td>
<td>II 61a, 75a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{b-h-t}</td>
<td>III 48a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>\textbf{buhṭān}</td>
<td>II 344a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
b-h-j
bahīj  I 212b
b-h-l
mubāhala
ibtahala
b-h-m
mubham
mubhanāt
b-w-’
bauxoa’a
b-w-b
bāb, pl. abwāb
mubawwab
b-w-h
ibāhīyya
mubāh
b-w-r
būr
b-w-’
bā’
b-y-t
bayyata
bayt, pl. buyūt

bayt allāh
al-bayt al-’atīq
bayt al-ḥarām
bayt al-‘izzā
bayt al-māl
al-bayt al-ma’mūr
bayt al-maqqās
bayt al-ḥasāḥif
bayt al-ma’dās

iii 191a
i 50a, 67b, 163a, 163b, 165a, 177a, 179a, 215b; ii 174a, 201a, 299a, 426a, 426b, 458a, 458b, 459a, 459b, 460b, 461a, 564a; iii 2b, 4a, 4b, 6a, 30b, 75a, 76a, 76b, 77a, 77b, 78b, 79a, 79b, 140a, 142b, 313b, 338a, 338b, 340b, 544a; iv 48b, 49b, 50a, 51b, 52b, 56a, 93a, 97a, 282a, 444a, 514a, 514b, 516a, 519a; v 28b, 78b, 92a, 196a, 234b, 235a, 235b, 304a, 556a; see also b-k-k

ii 595b
iii 500b; iv 411b; v 498a

ii 466a, 492b; ii 193a

ii 115b, 466a, 492b; ii 193a;

iv 595b

ii 225b, 282a; iii 159b; iv 518b

i 530a

v 473a

iii 75a; iv 48b
### -bā-'

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Word</th>
<th>Page References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>bayt al-sha‘r</td>
<td>III 544a; V 235a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bayt al-fā‘a</td>
<td>II 201a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ahl (al-)bayt</td>
<td>see 'h-l</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wa-l-bayt al-‘arab ashrafūhā</td>
<td>IV 51b</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**b-y-ḍ**
- ibyadda
- bayḍ
- abyad
- bayḍā‘

**b-y-'**
- bāya‘a
- mubāya‘a
- bay‘a

**b-y-‘**
- bay‘a a‘rābiyya
- bay‘a hīriyya
- bay‘at al-ḥarb
- bay‘at al-nisā‘
- bay‘at al-rīḍwān
- bī‘a, pl. biya‘

**b-y-n**
- bayyana

**mubayyan**
- tabyīn
- tibyān
- abāna
- mubīn

**kitāb mubīn**
- qur‘ān mubīn
- sullān mubīn

**tabayyana**
- mustabīn
- bayn
- bayna

**bayyina, pl. bayyināt**

**āyāt bayyināt**

---

**ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES**

---
**ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES**

**-tā'**

**t-b-b**

*tabba*

**t-b-t**

*tābūt*

**t-b-ī**

*tābi'ī*

*tābi‘īn*

**ittaba‘ā**

**ittibā‘ī**

*tubba‘ī*

**t-j-r**

*tājir*

*tijāra*

**t-r-b**

*turāb, pl. atriba*

**t-r-j-m**

*tarjama*

**t-r-f**

*mutraf, pl. mutrafān*

**t-r-k**

*taraka*

**t-s-ī**

*tis‘a*

**t-s‘**

*ta‘s*

**t-f-f**

*tāffīf*

**t-q-n**

*atqana*

*italān*

**t-l-m-dh**

*talmūdh, pl. talāmūdh*

**t-l-w**

*talā‘*
-thā’-

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Words and Phrases</th>
<th>Page References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>190a, 191a, 441a, 524a, 524b; v 7a, 203a, 400b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>atlā</td>
<td>iii 440b; iv 297a, 302b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tālī</td>
<td>iv 386a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tilāwa</td>
<td>ii 119a; iv 367b, 368b, 372a, 372b; iv 386a, 484b, 485b, 488b, 494b, 567b; v 141a, 153b, 157a, 213b, 332b, 557a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>t-m-m</td>
<td>iv 94b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>atamma</td>
<td>v 322a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tanām</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>t-n-r</td>
<td>ii 213a, 219a, 229a; iii 393a, 540b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tannūr</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>t-h-m</td>
<td>v 177b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tuhma</td>
<td>v 404a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>t-w-b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tāba</td>
<td>i 25a, 275a, 436b, 450a; ii 550b; iii 118b, 424a; iv 25b, 426b, 427a, 427b, 428b, 429a, 429b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tā’ibūn</td>
<td>iv 426b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tā’ībāt</td>
<td>iv 426a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tawb</td>
<td>i 25b; ii 314b, 550b, 551a; iii 68a, 424a; iv 426a, 428b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tawba</td>
<td>i 209a; ii 244b, 321a, 350a; iii 5b, 6a, 342b, 426a, 427b, 428b, 429a; v 483a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tawwāb, pl. tawwābūn</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tawrāt [taawrah]</td>
<td>ii 235b, 254b, 342a, 353a; iii 424b; iv 36b, 37b, 297b; v 300a, 300b, 301a, 307a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>t-y-n</td>
<td>ii 217b, 305b; v 107a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fin</td>
<td>v 107a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wa-l-fin wa-l-zaytūn</td>
<td>i 25a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fina</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

-thā’-

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Words and Phrases</th>
<th>Page References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>th-’r</td>
<td>iii 183b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tha’r</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>th-b-t</td>
<td>v 16b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thābit</td>
<td>i 118b; ii 532a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tathbit</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES -thā-

th-r-yy

tharā
thurayyā

th-\{-b-n
thu‘bān, pl. tha‘ābēn

th-q-b
thāqib

th-q-f
thaqīfa

th-q-l
thaqula
thaqalān
athqāl
mithqāl
mithqāl dharratin
mithqāl ḥabbatin min khardalin
mithqāl khardal

th-l-b
mathālib

th-l-th
thālith
thālith thalāthatin
thalātha
thuluth

thaluth
thalūthin

th-m-r
thamar
thamarā, pl. thamarāt

th-m-n
thaman
thamāniya

th-n-yy
thanā
thāni
thanā‘
thannā
athnā

istathnā
istithnā
ithnān
ithnayn ī thayni

thāniya
thāniya thnayni

\[\text{arabic words and phrases -thā/righthalfmoon-} 252\]
-jīm-

j-b-b
  jubb
j-b-t
  jibt

  jibt wa-l-tāghūt
j-b-r
  jabr
  jabiyya
  jabariyya
  jabarūt
  jabbār, pl. jabābira

  jabbārīn
  ījbār
j-b-s
  jibsun
j-b-l
  jabal, pl. jibāl
  jabal makka

-ārabic words and phrases-

thanawiyya
ithnatā ‘ashrata
ithnā ‘ashariyya
mathnā, pl. mathnāt
mathānī

sab’ mina l-mathānī
th-w-b
  thawāb
  thyāb
mathāba
mathūba

th-w-r
  athārā, pl. athārāt
th-w-y
  thawā
mathwā

th-y-b
  thayyibāt

th-w-b
  ithnā/lefthalfmoon
th-w-y
  ithnatā/lefthalfmoon

v 480a, 480b

v 461b, 463a

253 -jīm-
ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

-jīm-

j-b-h
  jibāh I 81b
j-b-y
  ijtābā I 26a, 455a; ii 11b, 12a; iv 291a, 291b
j-h-d
  jahada v 6a
j-h-m
  jahīm ii 49b, 50a, 210a, 212a, 414b, 419a; iii 203b; v 181a
j-d-b
  jadīb ii 178a
j-d-th
  ajdāth ii 123b
j-d-r
  jadarī ii 212b; iii 364b
j-d-l
  jadala
    alladhīna yuḏādīna fi āyāti llāhi
    mā yuḏādīlū fi āyāti llāhi illā lladhīna kafārī
    qad yuḏūdatā fa-akṭhartā jiddālānā
    wa-yuḏūdilhum bi-llaḥī hiya aḥṣānu
    mujjadāla
    mujjadīla
    jiddāl
    jadal
j-dh-‟
  jidh’, pl. jadhū’

j-r-b
  jarīb
  tajriba
  mujjarabāt
j-r-h
  jāriḥa, pl. jawāriḥ
j-r-d
  jarrada
  tajarrud
  arād
j-r-sh
  jawārīsh

j-r-m
  jurm
  ajrama
  mujrim, pl. mujrimūn

arabic words and phrases -jīm-

-i 81b
ii 11b, 12a
i 26a, 455a; ii 11b, 12a; iv 291a, 291b
v 6a
ii 49b, 50a, 210a, 212a, 414b, 419a; iii 203b; v 181a
ii 178a
ii 212b; iii 364b
i 511b, 513b
i 511b, 512a, 512b, 513a; iv 309b
i 512a, 512b, 513a, 513b; iv 115a
i 512a
i 511b
iii 48a
i 513a
i 511b; iii 178a; v 6b
i 512b, 513b, 514a; iii 522b; iv 115b; v 321a, 334a
i 494b
iii 336b
i 46a
i 77b; iv 169a, 170b, 495a
v 253a
i 95a; ii 159a, 467a
v 145a
v 157b
i 95a

ii 63b, 64a; v 19a
i 112b; v 420a
i 375b; ii 64a, 551a; iii 70b; v 19a
-jīm-

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

j-r-y

jarā V 106b

jāriya, pl. jāriyāt, jawārī

j-z-

juz', pl. ajzā'

j-z-r

jazāra

jazārat al-'arab

jazūr

jazūr alladhā kānū yataqāmarīna 'alayhi

j-z-y

jazā

ajzā

jazā'

jīzya

āyat al-jīzya

j-s-d

jasad

j-s-m

tajīsīm

mujassima

jism, pl. ajjīsām

j-‘l

ja’ala

jā‘īl

j-f-r

jafā

j-f-n

jafnā, pl. jifān

j-l-b-b

jilbāb, pl. jalābīb

j-l-d

v 106b

i 55a; iv 604a; v 58a, 412b

ii 94a, 125a, 262b; iii 261b, 264b, 265a, 268a, 271a, 271b, 272b; iii 596b, 602a; iv 269b, 270a, 272a, 347a, 378a, 379b, 380a; v 99b

iv 253b

ii 280b, 281a

ii 280b

iii 63a

ii 361b, 362a, 366b

i 54a

i 187a, 294b, 295a; iii 76b, 141b; iv 152b, 452b, 457b

i 224a, 252b, 312a, 336a, 397b; ii 401b; iii 29a, 40a, 41b; iv 151b, 152a, 152b, 153a, 153b, 154a, 408a, 409b, 415b, 416b, 524b, 525a; v 192b, 193b, 291b, 457a, 458b

see ‘w-y

i 80a, 124b, 274b, 275a

i 24b, 103b, 184b; iii 139b

ii 160b

i 79b, 80a, 103b; v 447a

i 477b

i 442b, 443b, 446b, 448a, 449a.

450b, 452b, 478a; ii 252b, 259a, 366b, 367a, 374a; iv 277b, 592a; v 373a, 467b, 543b

i 22b, 455b; ii 330a

iv 175a

i 162b, 165a, 490b; ii 219a; v 77a

i 346b, 384a; v 413b, 414b, 415a, 510b, 526a

ii 214a
al-jār al-junubi
janāba
ajnabī
j-n-h
junāh
j-n-d
jund, pl. junūd
j-n-z
janāʾiz
j-n-s
jins
j-n-n
jānn
majnūn
jinn (coll.)
jinna
janna, pl. jannāt

499b, 501b, 502a, 504b, 506a; v 131a, 131b
v 131a, 131b
iv 491b, 506b
v 131a
i 536b
i 333b; ii 60a, 61b, 63b, 64a, 538a; iii 173b, 93a, 93b; v 19a
ii 365b; iii 423a, 423b; v 377a, 377b, 378a
i 263b; iv 488b, 490a
ii 288a, 534b
iii 49a; iv 12b; v 120a
iii 46b; v 120a
i 324a, 447a, 542b, 544a; ii 528a, 539b, 540a, 540b; iii 44a, 246b, 450a, 450b, 451b, 542b; iv 67b, 112a, 112b, 113b, 295a, 301a, 311b, 463a; v 420b
i 23a, 61b, 86b, 99a, 115a, 162b, 229a, 213b, 236a, 440b, 446a, 446b, 447a, 447b, 451b, 476a, 490b, 524a, 526b, 527a, 544a, 544b; ii 2a, 50b, 82a, 87a, 127b, 190a, 315a, 317b, 328a, 388a, 404b, 476b, 486a, 486b, 487a, 539b, 540a; iii 43a, 43b, 44a, 44b, 45a, 45b, 46a, 46b, 47a, 47b, 48a, 48b, 49a, 49b, 55b, 97b, 199b, 250a, 253b, 295a, 395b, 399a, 443b, 450a; iv 15a, 22b, 112a, 130b, 164a, 164b, 165b, 211a, 216b, 280b, 280b, 299b, 301b, 308a, 336b, 337a, 463a, 495b, 576a, 578b; v 77a, 77b, 82a, 118a, 120a, 120b, 122a, 179a, 248b, 265b, 274b, 313a, 363a, 373b, 390a, 445b, 460a, 478b, 494b, 547b, 555b
ii 540b; iii 450b; iv 112a; v 248b
i 25a, 41a, 42b, 113a, 177b, 447b, 449a, 527a, 550a; ii 33a, 51a,
janna ʿāliya

janna bi-rabwatin

jannat al-khuld

jannat/jannat [al-]maʿāwā

jannat/jannat [al-]naʿīm

jannatān

jannāt adan

jannāt ʿādn

jannāt alfīj

jannāt [al-]firdaws

junūn

jinniyā

j-n-y

jannā

jināya

j-h-d

jāhada

mujāhid, pl. mujāhidūn

jihād

jihād fi llāhi

jihād fi sabīl allāh

jihād al-nafs

jihād al-shaytān

wa-ʿāhidū fi llāhi ḥaqqa jihādīhi

54b, 209b, 258b, 282b, 283a, 286b, 304a, 556a; iii 136a, 203b, 493a, 493b, 495b, 532b, 533a, 534a, 564a; iv 7b, 12b, 13a, 13b, 14a, 14b, 15a, 15b; v 104b, 106a, 106b, 360b, 408a, 408b, 554b.

ii 54b, 282b; iv 13a, 14b.

i 177b; ii 282b; iii 495b; iv 13a, 14a.

i 177b; ii 282b; iii 495b; iv 13a, 14b.

i 550a; iii 13a, 14b.

i 41b.

iii 203b; iv 13a.

ii 540b.

i 271a.

i 494b.

ii 511b.

ii 144a, 152a; iii 35b, 36a, 36b, 37a, 37b, 38a, 38b; v 432b, 455a.

ii 72b; ii 144b; iii 38a; iv 30a, 30b; v 432b.

i 32b, 123a; ii 144b; iii 36b; iv 30a; v 432b.

i 34b, 224b, 324b, 369b, 398a, 437b, 458b, 507b, 540a; ii 6b, 144b, 151b, 340a, 457b, 484b, 569a; iii 34a, 35b, 36a, 36b, 37a, 37b, 38a, 38b, 42a, 42b, 285b, 361b, 407a, 454b; iv 28a, 30a, 30b, 34a, 129b, 146a, 148a, 154a, 490a; v 193b, 220b, 432b, 458a, 521a.

ii 340a.

iv 30b; v 458a.

iii 37a.

iii 37a.

iii 38a.
ijtihād

mujtahid
jahd
jāhid

j-h-r
jahara
jahr

j-h-d
īhād

j-h-l
jahila
jāhil, pl. jāhilāna
jāhili

hukm jāhili
(al-)jāhiliyya

al-jāhiliyya al-ūlā
jāhiliyyat al-fusūq
jāhiliyyat al-kufr
hamiyyat al-jāhiliyya
hukm al-jāhiliyya
honn al-jāhiliyya

jahāla
jahl

juhāl
j-h-m
juhum
jahīm

25b, 539b; ii 129a, 200a, 572a;
iv 9b, 148b, 149b; v 25a, 222b,
538b, 540b

ii 504a; v 215a

ii 144a; iii 35b

ii 144b; iii 36b

iv 221b–222a, 229b; v 479b

iv 229b; v 479a

i 2b

i 37a; ii 487b, 488a, 488b

ii 487b; v 203b

i 37a, 75a, 191b; ii 488a

i 37b, 39b, 145a, 450b; iii 96b, 98a;
iv 52a, 91a, 254b, 258a, 260b,
339b, 477a, 503a; v 318a, 435b,
436a, 439a, 443a

i 37b

i 37a, 37b, 38b, 39a, 39b, 40a,
301b, 444a, 444b, 446b, 450b,
508a, 543a; ii 219b, 220a, 395a,
403a, 479a, 482a, 483a, 487b,
488a, 488b, 489a, 494b, 568a;
iii 73b, 76a, 78b, 97a, 402a,
448a, 477b, 483b, 501b, 565a;
iv 51b, 96b, 109a, 145b, 253b,
254a, 254b, 255a, 255b, 256a,
256b, 257a, 258b, 259b, 260a,
260b, 590b; v 27b, 117b, 257a,
286a, 286b, 318a, 416b, 435b,
486a, 512a, 512b, 519a

i 37b; v 286b, 512a

i 39a

i 39a

i 37b; v 286b

v 286b

v 286b

ii 66b, 488b

ii 487b, 488a; iii 102b, 349b, 483b;
v 316b, 436a

i 557a

ii 322a

i 113a; v 106a
j-h-n-m
jahannam

j-w-b
ajāba
ījāba
jawāb

j-w-d
tajwīd

mujawwad

j-w-r
ajāra
jār
al-ṣār dhī l-qurbā
jawr

j-w-z
jawāz
jā ʿīz
ījāza
majāz

j-w-ṣ
jāʿa

j-w-f
jawf

j-w-w
jaww

j-w-y
ajīwā

j-y-ṣ
jāʿa
ajāʿa

j-y-b
jayb, pl. jayūb

j-y-sh
jaysh

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES -jīm-
-ḥāʿ-

ḥ-b-b

ḥabbaba

ḥabbob

ḥabb

ḥubb

ḥabbku

ḥabbūb, pl. ḥabbāʾ

ḥabbūb allāh

mḥabbba

ḥ-b-t-r

ḥabtar

ḥ-b-r

ḥabr, pl. ḥabār

ḥ-b-s

ḥabasa

ḥabs

ḥabṣ al-rāḥ

ḥ-b-t

ḥubūṭ al-ʿaman

ḥ-b-k

ḥubuk

ḥ-b-l

ḥabl, pl. ḫibāl

ḥabl allāh

ḥabl al-warīd

ḥ-j-b

ḥājīb

ḥijāb

ḥijāban mastūran

min warāʾi ḥijābīnīn

ḥ-j-j

ḥajja
ihtajja

*hiːj*

*hiːja*

dhū l-ḥiːja

*huːja*

*ḥiːja*

*huiːja*

*ḥuːjīya*

h-j-r

*mahjūr*

*hijr*

*hijrī*

*hajar, pl. hijāra*

*ḥujūr*

h-j-z

*ḥājīz*

*ḥājāzī*

h-d-th

*muhaddith, pl. muhaddithūn*

*ahdatha*

*muhdath*

*muhdith*

*iḥdāth*
hadīth, pl. ahādīth

1 2a, 3a, 11a, 13b, 15b, 16a, 23a, 26a, 27a, 36a, 38b, 39a, 44a, 45a, 58a, 58b, 59a, 63a, 67a, 76a, 77b, 78a, 87a, 89b, 97b, 100b, 104b, 105b, 106a, 106b, 110a, 110b, 111a, 113b, 114a, 114b, 121b, 122a, 135a, 146a, 159b, 181b, 201b, 234a, 257a, 271a, 271b, 291b, 314b, 315a, 321a, 321b, 337b, 349b, 352a, 360a, 378a, 388a, 389a, 391b, 399b, 461a, 463b, 480a, 489a, 495a, 499b, 518b, 520a, 521b, 535a, 538b, 539a, 544a, 545a, 546b, 548a, 549a, 552a, 552b; ii 5a, 11a, 14b, 22b, 24b, 80a, 86b, 92b, 103b, 108a, 110a, 111a, 112b, 117b, 138a, 144b, 154b, 160b, 191a, 191b, 193b, 204a, 205b, 214b, 222a, 227b, 237b, 239b, 240a, 243b, 254b, 266b, 278b, 284b, 285a, 285b, 323a, 324a, 325a, 331b, 344a, 376a, 376b, 377b, 378a, 378b, 391a, 391b, 394b, 395b, 396a, 396b, 419a, 429a, 435b, 441a, 444b, 446a, 450a, 451b, 461a, 470b, 471b, 488b, 491a, 493a, 501a, 502a, 506a, 511a, 511b, 517a, 520b, 529b, 537a, 540a, 544a, 549b, 551b, 552b, 553a, 557a, 560b; iii 10a, 37a, 59a, 82a, 82b, 83a, 91a, 101a, 107b, 136a, 137b, 141a, 156a, 168a, 175a, 179a, 232b, 250a, 254a, 284b, 285a, 305a, 308b, 314b, 321a, 352a, 357a, 361a, 389a, 402b, 407a, 413b, 415b, 426a, 451b, 457b, 502a, 502b, 505a, 512a, 517a, 517b, 524a, 568a, 573b, 584b, 586b; iv 40a, 43b, 50a, 56a, 61a, 62a, 71a, 73a, 93b, 104b, 125b, 141a, 144b, 167b, 171b, 174a, 178a, 180a, 209b, 232a, 302b, 303a, 312b,
 ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES -"hā"-

313a, 315b, 316b, 323a, 326b, 351b, 369a, 369b, 372b, 378b, 384a, 387a, 388a, 389b, 390b, 391b, 401b, 405a, 407a, 407b, 416b, 423a, 442a, 449b, 452a, 458b, 459a, 459b, 460b, 488b, 495a, 506b, 534a, 564a, 565a, 566a, 571b, 572b, 581b, 582b, 583a, 583b, 588a, 588b, 589a, 593a, 595a, 597a, v 2b, 21b, 30b, 32b, 33a, 34b, 35a, 35b, 37a, 46a, 47b, 62a, 79b, 113b, 117b, 120a, 125b, 134b, 164b, 193b, 207a, 221b, 223a, 226a, 232b, 277b, 293b, 307a, 319b, 329a, 330a, 332b, 360b, 361a, 391b, 392b, 415a, 419a, 434b, 448b, 450b, 452a, 453a, 455a, 460a, 466b, 471b, 477a, 486b, 502b, 504a, 504b, 507a, 507b, 510a, 511a, 514a, 514b, 516a, 518b, 520b, 521b, 523a, 526b, 528a, 534a, 535a, 550a

π 544a, 391b
iv 50a
ι 159b, 391b; π 191b, 395b, 396a; iv 566a; v 134b, 486b

π 596b, 597a
ii 433b
ι 105a, 463b; π 471b
iii 512a
ι 105a
ii 529b; iv 312b
iii 524a
iv 144b
iv 491b, 501a, 506a
ii 241b
iv 79a, 80a, 83b
v 316a

iv 309b
v 496b
ι 28a, 29b, 72a, 252b, 253a, 253b, 536b; ii 63a, 214a, 214b, 215a, 460a; iii 72a; iv 143b, 157b,

ḥadīth al-ṭālīf
ḥadīth al-kisāʾ
ḥadīth qudsī

ḥadīth al-thaqalayn
ḥadīth al-yuṣfāʾ
ahl al-ḥadīth
ahsān al-ḥadīth
āṣāb al-ḥadīth
bī-ḥadīthīn miḥtiḥī
hal aṭāka ḥadīth
ahādīth wa-ʾthāʾār

ḥadīth
ḥidāth
ḥudūth
ḥawādīth

ḥ-d-d

ḥādīda
mahdūd
ḥadd, pl. ḥudūd
-ḥā-  

**ārābīc words and phrases**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Word</th>
<th>Page References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ḥudūd allāh</td>
<td>581b, 598a; V 19b, 20a, 21a, 26a, 70b, 71a, 158b, 254b, 255a, 322a, 323a, 433a, 490a, 495b, 496b, 497a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḥadīd</td>
<td>253b, 536b, 460a; iii 72a; iv 581b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḥadīda</td>
<td>iii 383a; iv 158a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḥadr</td>
<td>v 161b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḥadīqa, pl. ḥadā'iq</td>
<td>iv 377b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḥadīqa</td>
<td>i 41a; ii 304a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṭahaddin, tahaddī</td>
<td>ii 229b; iii 398b; iv 312b, 313a, 313b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṭahaddīn</td>
<td>ii 194b, 197a, 197b; iii 210a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṭaḥdīr</td>
<td>iii 207b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṭaḥdhīf</td>
<td>v 462a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>maḥdūḥīf</td>
<td>ii 144a, 208b; v 432b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṭarāb</td>
<td>ii 144a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṭārāba</td>
<td>ii 144a, 208b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>muḥārībān</td>
<td>iv 367a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṭūb</td>
<td>i 369b, ii 144a, 208b; iii 422b; v 455a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṭūb al-ridda</td>
<td>v 502b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>muḥrāb, pl. muḥārīb</td>
<td>i 126a, 126b, 149a, 162b, 163b, 164b, 165a, 163b, 171a, 172b, 284b, 285b; ii 299b; iii 290a, 303a, 303b, 304b, 309b, 310a, 315b, 325b, 429b, 430a, 430b, 433a, 433b, 435a, 435b, 559b; iv 227b, 516b; v 77a, 184b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṭhārth</td>
<td>i 40b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṭhārthun lakum fa-'ū ṭharkum annā shī’um</td>
<td>i 41a, 41b, 402b; ii 63a, 304a, 304b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nisā’ukum ṭharkun fa-‘ū ṭharkum annā shī’um</td>
<td>ii 304b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṭaraj</td>
<td>v 19a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṭahr</td>
<td>v 194a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṭahrīd</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṭarr</td>
<td>ii 295a, 298b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṭārā</td>
<td>ii 455a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṭūr</td>
<td>v 58a, 496b</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
**ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES**

- **-ḥā-**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Word</th>
<th>Page References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ħārūr</td>
<td>II 455a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ħārīr</td>
<td>I 347a; V 11b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ħārāra</td>
<td>III 354a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ħārāra ḡharīziyya</td>
<td>II 354a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ħ-ʳ-z</td>
<td>II 35b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ħīrz</td>
<td>II 196a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ħ-ʳ-ṣ</td>
<td>I 191b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ħ-ʳ-f</td>
<td>I 440a; II 243a, 363a; IV 594a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḥarafa</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tahrīf</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tahrīf al-maʿānī</td>
<td>IV 451a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tahrīf al-naṣṣ</td>
<td>IV 451a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tahrīf wa-qarmaṭa</td>
<td>V 143a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tahrīfūt</td>
<td>II 396a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḥarf, pl. ħurīf, ahrūf</td>
<td>I 326b, 334a; II 93a, 101a, 376a, 385b, 386b; III 115a, 118a, 472b, 522b; IV 157b, 354a, 354b, 355a, 356b, 358a, 372b, 390b, 477b, 572a, 572b; V 244b, 319a, 320a, 320b, 321a, 321b, 322b, 323a, 325b, 327b, 330a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḥurūf al-fawāḏīth</td>
<td>III 472b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḥurūf al-muqattāʿa</td>
<td>I 326b; II 93a; III 472b; IV 572a, 572b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ahrūf al-sabʿa</td>
<td>II 101a; V 325b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ħ-ʳ-q</td>
<td>I 275a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ħarraga</td>
<td>II 571b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ħīrq</td>
<td>II 571b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ħīrq al-naṣā</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ħ-ʳ-k</td>
<td>IV 374b, 376b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ħaraka</td>
<td>III 605a; IV 375b, 376a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ħarakāt</td>
<td>II 223b, 224a, 225a; III 172a, 172b, 173a, 174a, 174b, 175a; IV 281b, 282b, 282a, 283b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ħ-ʳ-m</td>
<td>III 211a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mahṛūm, pl. mahṛūmūn</td>
<td>II 223b, 224a, 267a; III 172b, 173a, 174a, 175a, 182a, 339b; IV 282a, 283a, 504b, 514a; V 308a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ħarrama</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tahrīm</td>
<td>II 225b; III 175a, 565b, 566a; V 433a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
muḥarram

ihām

muḥrīm

ḥaram, pl. ahram

ḥaram āmin

al-ḥaram al-sharīf

ḫurum

al-ashbūr al-ḫurum

ḫurumāt

ḫirm

ḫarīm

ḫurma, pl. ḥurām, ḥurumat, ḥuramāt

ḫarām, pl. ḥurām

bayt al-ḥarām

masjīd al-ḥarām

shahr al-ḫarām

maḥrām, pl. maḥārīm

h-r-m-l

harṣal

h-z-z

iḥtazza

h-z-b

ḥizb, pl. ahzāb

ḥizb allāh

ḥizb al-shaytān

iv 270a, 504b, 514b

i 187a, 291b, 404a; u 179a, 183a, 224b, 225a; iii 76b; iv 91b, 94b, 98b, 282a, 282b, 283a, 491b

iii 76b, 79a

i 125a, 156a, 156b, 404a, 444b;

i 209a, 263b, 295b, 297a, 297b, 298a, 439a, 490a; iii 2b, 183b, 339b, 449b, 461b, 566a; iv 96a, 96b, 104b, 105a, 256a, 282a, 283b, 329b, 467a, 493a, 502b, 504a, 515b; v 78b, 448b

iii 339b, 449b; iv 282a, 515b;

v 89a, 90b172a

i 125a, 156a; iii 2b

i 209a; iv 282a, 282b, 283a, 502b

i 209a; iv 282b

iv 282a

iii 173a

ii 225a

ii 225a, 225b, 298a; iii 172b, 173a, 174b, 460a; iv 22a

i 72a, 125a, 156a, 163b, 344a, 402a; ii 209a, 223b, 224a, 224b, 225a, 281b, 282a, 306b, 386a; iii 76a, 172a, 172b, 173a, 173b, 175a, 175b, 176a, 366a, 366b; iv 95a, 131b, 282a, 282b, 283a, 514b; v 56a

ii 224a; iv 514b

ii 224a

ii 224b; iii 172b; iv 282a, 283a

i 28a, 152a, 383b; ii 225a

ii 212b

ii 3a

i 375a, 377b, 380a, 432a; ii 72a, 94a, 430a, 431b, 432a; iii 271a, 456b, 596b; iv 24b, 25a, 25b, 26a, 26b, 332b, 388b, 403b; v 430b

i 375a, 380a; ii 72a, 430b; iii 270b; iv 24b, 25a, 26a; v 430b

ii 430b; iv 25a
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic</th>
<th>English</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ḥizāb</td>
<td>ḥizāb allāh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḥonasā</td>
<td>ḥonasā suwwarākum</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḥusnā</td>
<td>ḥusnā ḥusnān</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḥusn</td>
<td>ḥusn ḥusnān</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḥusna, pl. ḥusnāt</td>
<td>ḥusna, pl. ḥusnāt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḥasb</td>
<td>ḥasb ḥisāb</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḥasbā</td>
<td>ḥasbā ḥasaba</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḥasada</td>
<td>ḥasada ḥasada</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḥasida</td>
<td>ḥasida ḥisābiya</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḥusna</td>
<td>ḥusna ḥusna</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

**Arabic Words and Phrases -ḥā-**  

Page 268
h-sh-r
hashara I 506a; II 361b; III 140a, 140b
hāshir II 148b
hashr

mahshar

h-sh-w
hashwa
hashwīya

h-š-b
hāsib I 105b

hāsāb
hāsaba

h-š-d
hāṣid

h-š-r
ahṣara
hāṣir
hāṣr
hāṣūr

h-š-n
ahṣana I 298b, 299a; III 96a
ihṣān
muḥṣīn
muḥṣan
muḥṣana
muḥṣanāt
ahṣṣān

h-š-y
ahṣā
muḥṣī

h-d-r
hādir
hādar
hādarī
hādrā

h-d-n
hādāna

h-d-t
hāṭṭa

hāṭṭa /ḥuṭṭah /

h-d-m
hāṭima

al-ḥuṭama

-ḥā-
-ḥā- 270

**ḥāṭām**
**ḥāṭīm**
**ḥaṭṭūma**

**ḥ-ẓ-r**
**mahzūr**

**ḥ-ẓ-z**
**ḥazz**

**ḥ-ṭ-z**
**ḥafīza**

*ḥāfiz, pl. ḥafizūn/aḥfāz/huffāz*

**ṭahfīz**

**ḥīfż**

*ḥīfẓ al-sirr*

*ḥīfẓ al-qurān*

**ḥafīz**

**ḥafaza**

**ḥuffāż**

**ḥ-ṭ-y**

**ḥufātan**

**ḥ-ṭ-q**

**ahqāb**

**ḥ-ṭ-q**

**ḥaqqa**

**ṭahqiq**

**muḥaqqqaq**

**muḥaqqqiqa**

**ḥāqqa**

**ḥaqq**

**ḥaqq allāḥ**

**ḥaqqa maʿlām**

**ḥaqqa wa-l-ṣidq**

**ḥaqq ẓal-yaqīn**

---

---
āl muhammad haqqahum
anā l-ḥaq
bi-l-ḥaq[a]
illā bi-l-ḥaqq wa-ajalin musamman
khalāqa l-samāqati wa-l-arda bi-l-ḥaqq
qawla l-ḥaqq
wa-l-waznu yawma 'idhin al-ḥaqq

ḥaqqa

ḥaqā'iq
āhaqq
h-k-m
ḥakama

fa-hkum
ḥākin, pl. ḥākimūn, ḥakkām

ḥākimiyya

ḥakkama
tahkām
āhkima
muhkam

muhkamāt
ḥukm, pl. ṣḥkām

ḥukm jāhili
lā ḥukm(a) illā lillāh(r)
ḥakam, pl. ḥakkām

ḥikma
hukama
*hakīm*, pl. *hukamā*

ahkam

h-k-y
*hikāya*, pl. *hikāyat*

h-l-f
*halafa*
*half*
*hilf*, pl. *ahlāf*
*halīf*, pl. *hulafa*
*halīf*
*hallūf mahīn*
*ahlīf*
*qurawa al-ahlīf*

h-l-q
*halq*
*halqa*

h-l-l
*halāl*
*idhā halalum*
*talīl*
*ahalāl*

muhill
*istahallā*
*hill*

hilla
*halāl*

*halāl wa-harām*

h-l-m
*halim*
*hilm*

*ḥulum*
*halīm*
-\textit{ḥā}-

\textit{ḥulm}, pl. \textit{ahlām}

\textit{alghāth ahlām}

\textit{ḥ}-\textit{l-w}/\textit{ḥ}-\textit{l-y}
\textit{kilya}  
\textit{hulī}  
\textit{hulwān}

\textit{ḥ-m-}  
\textit{ḥama'ı}, pl. \textit{ḥama'at}  
\textit{ḥamā́}

\textit{ḥ-m-d}  
\textit{hamada}  
\textit{ḥāmidūn}  
\textit{mahmūd}  
\textit{maqām mahmūd}  
\textit{muḥammad}  
\textit{tahmūd}  
\textit{ḫamūd}

\textit{ḥamdu lillāh[i]}

\textit{ḥamūd}  
\textit{ahmad}  
\textit{ānā aḥmad bi-lā mīm}

\textit{ḥ-m-d-l}  
\textit{ḥamdāla}

\textit{ḥ-m-r}  
\textit{ahmar}, pl. \textit{humr}  
\textit{himār}, pl. \textit{humur}, \textit{hamīr}

\textit{ḥ-m-s}  
\textit{ḥams}  
\textit{ḥums}  
\textit{ḥamāsā}

\textit{ḥ-m-l}  
\textit{ḥāmīla}, pl. \textit{ḥāmilāt}  
\textit{hammala}  
\textit{ḥaml}  
\textit{ḥamlu baʾārīn}  
\textit{ḥīm}  
\textit{ḥīml baʾār}  
\textit{ḥāmūla}

\textbf{ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES}

\begin{tabular}{ll}
\textbf{I} & 543b, 546b, 548b, 550a, 552a;  \\
\textbf{II} & 241b  \\
\textbf{I} & 546b, 548b, 550a, 552a  \\
\textbf{I} & 142b, 212b, 346a, 439a; iv 604a  \\
\textbf{I} & 274a  \\
\textbf{IV} & 604a  \\
\textbf{I} & 24a; iii 328a, 383b  \\
\textbf{II} & 328a  \\
\textbf{I} & 27a, 27b; iv 213a, 213b; v 555b  \\
\textbf{IV} & 83a  \\
\textbf{IV} & 214a; v 437a  \\
\textbf{I} & 514a; ii 29a; iii 504b  \\
\textbf{II} & 29a  \\
\textbf{II} & 502a, 504b  \\
\textbf{II} & 220b; iv 180b  \\
\textbf{I} & 27a, 27b, 237a; ii 82a, 82b, 83a, 85a, 93a, 93b, 189a, 191b, 314b, 315a, 370a, 371b; iii 145b, 146a, 220a; iv 58a, 60a, 213a, 213b, 214b, 220b, 474a; v 387b, 425b  \\
\textbf{I} & 27a, 237a; ii 189a, 190b, 371b; iii 145b, 220a; iv 214b, 220b, 232b, 474a; v 387b  \\
\textbf{I} & 27a; iv 5b, 213a; v 483a  \\
\textbf{III} & 505a  \\
\textbf{III} & 505a  \\
\textbf{IV} & 215a, 232b; v 219b  \\
\textbf{I} & 362a; iii 10b  \\
\textbf{I} & 94b; iii 534a  \\
\textbf{IV} & 432b  \\
\textbf{IV} & 432a  \\
\textbf{I} & 458b; ii 297a, 297b, 298a  \\
\textbf{I} & 458b, 459a  \\
\textbf{I} & 94b; iii 227b  \\
\textbf{I} & 555a  \\
\textbf{I} & 276a  \\
\textbf{I} & 286b; iii 227b  \\
\textbf{I} & 286b  \\
\textbf{IV} & 473b  \\
\textbf{IV} & 473b  \\
\textbf{I} & 94b
\end{tabular}
h-m-m
hamma, pl. hammāt
hamīm

yahmūm

h-m-y
hāmī
ahmā
mūhamīn
hamiyya
hamiyyat al-jāhiliyya
himā

h-n-th
hanatha
tahanuth

hinth

h-n-dh
hanadhha
hanūdh

h-n-t
hinta

h-n-z-l
hazal

h-n-f
hanīf, pl. hunafā’

hanīf muslim

h-n-n
hanān

h-w-b
hūb

h-w-t
hūt, pl. hūtān

h-w-j
hūja
hūjīyyāt
-ḥā-

h-w-r

ḥāra

ḥuṣayya, pl. ḥār

ḥār ‘ın

ḥūrī

ḥawārā', pl. ḥār

ḥawārīn, pl. ḥawāriyūn

mūwar

h-w-z / h-y-z

ḥāzī

ḥawza

ḥawza ‘ilmiyya

h-w-s-l

ḥawsala

h-w-d

ḥāda

ḥawd

h-w-t

ḥawtā

h-w-q

ḥāqa

h-w-l

ḥā'il

tahwāl

ḥawl

ḥawlayn

ḥāl

ḥawāl

muhāl

h-y-s

ḥays

h-y-d

ḥayd

ḥā'īd

ḥayād

mahād

h-y-n

ḥīn

ḥīna

ḥīna‘īdhin

A R A B I C  W O R D S  A N D  P H R A S E S

ḥāra I 123a

ḥuṣayya, pl. ḥār I 166a, 271a, 384b; II 52a, 284a, 348b, 456b; III 139b, 493a

ḥuṣayn II 348b, 456b; III 139b, 493a; IV 18a; V 12a, 125b

ḥār ‘ın III 493a

ḥawza I 123a, 123b, 311a; III 392b

ḥawza ‘ilmiyya V 406a

ḥawza II 154a, 456a; IV 585a; V 540a

ḥāzī V 12a, 125b

ḥawza II 348b, 456b; III 139b, 493a

ḥawza III 139b, 493a

ḥawza IV 18a

ḥawza V 12a, 125b

ḥawza ‘ilmiyya V 406a

ḥawza II 348b, 456b; III 139b, 493a

ḥawza III 139b, 493a

ḥawza IV 18a

ḥawza V 12a, 125b

ḥawza ‘ilmiyya V 406a

ḥawza II 348b, 456b; III 139b, 493a

ḥawza III 139b, 493a

ḥawza IV 18a

ḥawza V 12a, 125b

ḥawza ‘ilmiyya V 406a

ḥawza II 348b, 456b; III 139b, 493a

ḥawza III 139b, 493a

ḥawza IV 18a

ḥawza V 12a, 125b

ḥawza ‘ilmiyya V 406a

ḥawza II 348b, 456b; III 139b, 493a

ḥawza III 139b, 493a

ḥawza IV 18a

ḥawza V 12a, 125b

ḥawza ‘ilmiyya V 406a

ḥawza II 348b, 456b; III 139b, 493a

ḥawza III 139b, 493a

ḥawza IV 18a

ḥawza V 12a, 125b
-khā'-

kh-b-

khab'

kh-b-th

khabith, pl. khabīthūn

kalima khabītha
shajara khabītha
khabītha, pl. khabīthāt
khabā ith

kh-b-r

ikhbār
ikhtibārī
khubr
khabar, pl. akhbār

khbār

kh-b-z

ikhtabaza
khubz

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES -khā'- 276
kh-t-l
mukhtāl

kh-t-m
khatama
khātam, pl. khātīm
khātam al-nabiyyīn
khātīm al-baqara

khâtma
khatma
khâtima
kh-t-n
ikhtatana
khītān

kh-d-d
ukhdūd, pl. akhdīd
kh-d-
khādīd
kh-d-m
khīdama, pl. khīdam
khādīm
kh-dh-
isti khādīhā
kh-dh-b
takhdīb
kh-dh-l
khādīl
kh-dh-n
khiddīn
kh-r-b
khāribāt

kh-r-j
khārajaj
khārij
akhrajaj
isti khārajā
khārīj
kharaj
khārāj

makhraj, pl. makhārij
makhārij al-ṣawt

kh-r-d-l
khardal
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Words and Phrases</th>
<th>Page References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>kh-r-r</td>
<td>II 159b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kh-r-s</td>
<td>II 165a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kh-r-ṣ</td>
<td>III 360a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ikhtirā’</td>
<td>IV 79b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kh-r-f</td>
<td>III 517a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kh-r-q</td>
<td>III 181a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kharaqa</td>
<td>I 330a; III 181b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kharq</td>
<td>III 293b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>khirqa</td>
<td>III 83b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kh-r-y</td>
<td>II 465a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>akhrā</td>
<td>II 505b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kh-z-n</td>
<td>II 465a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>akhzā</td>
<td>IV 453b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>khiziyy</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kh-s-r</td>
<td>II 161b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>khasira</td>
<td>III 335a; V 312a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>akhsara</td>
<td>III 335b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>khusr</td>
<td>II 173b; IV 457a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>khusvān</td>
<td>I 185b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kh-s-f</td>
<td>III 416a; IV 107a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>khasafa</td>
<td>IV 218b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>khusāfī</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kh-sh-</td>
<td>II 363b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>khāshi’a</td>
<td>II 363b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>khushsha’a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kh-sh-y</td>
<td>II 194b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>khashya</td>
<td>II 194b, 196b, 197a, 197b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kh-ṣṣ</td>
<td>V 145a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>khasṣṣ</td>
<td>I 18a; III 158a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>takhsīṣ</td>
<td>IV 39b; V 255a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>khāṣṣ</td>
<td>I 123a, 416a; II 422b; III 39a; IV 169a, 179b; V 140a, 145a, 334b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>khasṣṣa, pl. khaewāṣṣ</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kh-ṣ-l</td>
<td>V 335a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>khaslā</td>
<td>I 513b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kh-ṣ-m</td>
<td>I 452b, 453a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>takhāṣṣum</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
**-khā'-**

ikhtasama
khuṣūma
kh-d-r
mukhdarrā
khudīr
akhdar, pl. khudr
kh-d-‘
khāḍī’unā
kh-t-
khāṭa’a
khāṭī’, pl. khāṭi’ūn
khāṭī’
khaṭa’
khaṭi’a
kh-t-b
khāṭāb
khāṭha
khāṭba

al-khuṭba al-na’īyya
al-khuṭba al-wa’zīyya
khathbat al-jum’a
khaṭīb

khaṭībāt
kh-t-r
khāṭīr
kh-t-t
khaṭta
khatt, pl. khuṭṭā

kh-t-f
khāṭifā
takhattuf
kh-f-t
takhāfīta

kh-f-d
khafīd
kh-f-f
khaffa
takhfīf
khaffā
kh-f-y
akhfā
ikhfā
mustakhfā
khaf
khufya
kh-l-d
khālidina fihā
khulūd
shajarat al-khulūd
khālid, pl. khālidūn
khulūd
kh-l-s
ikhlāṣ
mukhlīṣ
mukhlaṣ pl. mukhlaṣūn
ikhtilāṣ
khalāṣ
khalīṣ, pl. khulaṣā'
kh-l-t
khālaṭa
kh-l-ī
khuṭ'
kh-l-f
khalāfa
mukhallaṭfūn
khālaṭa
ikhtalāfa
mukhtalīf
ikhtilāf
istakhlāfa
khalīfa, pl. khalaṣīf, khulāfa'
khalīfa fi l-arḍ
khalīfāt allāh
khalīfāt rasūl allāh
yamīn al-khalīfa
al-khalīfa' al-rāshidūn
khilāfa
### kh-l-q

- **khalqa**

### khāliq

- **khāliq af’al al-ibad**

- **makhlaq**

### mukhallaq

### akhlaq

### khalq

### khalq al-qur’an

### khullaq

### khallāq

### khallāq

### khallūq

### khalīl

### khalīl allāh

### kh-l-w

### khalīth

### khalīsa

### umam khāliya

### kh-m-d

### khamād

### kh-m-r

### khammara

### khamr

### khamr mā khāmara al-‘aql

### khamr wa-l-maysir

### shajarat al-khamr

### khamriyya

### khimār, pl. khumar

### kh-m-s

### khums

### khamsa

### kh-m-s

### makhmaṣa
kh-m-t
   khamt

kh-n-z-r
   khinzr, pl. khanāzīr

kh-n-s
   khanās

kh-n-q
   munkhaniqa
   khānāq
   khāngāh

kh-w-b
   khāba

kh-w-d
   khāda

kh-w-f
   khāfa
   takhuṣīf
   khacīf

kh-y-b
   khā'ib, pl. khā'ibūn

kh-y-r
   ikhtāra
   khayr

khayr al-ḥākimūn
   khayra ummatin/ aʾimmatin

akhyār

khayrāt
   ikhtiyār

mukhtār
   istikhāra

khīyār

khāra

kh-y-sh
   khaysha

kh-y-t
   khayt
   khīyāt

kh-y-l
   mukhtālan

arabic words and phrases -khā/- 282

khāmṫ II 305b
khinzĪr, pl. khanāzīr I 95a
khānās I 526a; V 479a
munkhaniqa II ... khayṫ II 546b
khīyāṫ II 546b
mukhtālan I 241b

khā/righthalfmoon-

khā/righthalfmoon-

- khā/- 282
283

-khayl
khayāl
kh-y-m
khayma, pl. khiyām

-dāl-

d-'-b  
da'b

d-b-b  
dābbā, pl. dawābb

  -dabbat al-'arḍ

d-b-r  
dabbara
tadbīr
mudabbābūt
mudabbar
idbār
idbār al-nujūm
tadabbūr
dubur, pl. adbār

d-th-r  
dīthār
muddaththir


d-j-l  
dajīla
dajjāl

  -masīh al-dajjāl

d-b-w  
dahā

d-kh-l  
adkhāla
dakhal
dukhāl
madkhal

d-kh-n  
dukhān

d-r-b  
darb
  darb al-fīl

d-r-j  
daraja

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

i 94b; iii 534a; v 374a
iii 246a
i 166a, 234b; v 235b

v 317b, 318a
i 94a, 95b, 96a, 99a, 99b, 100b;
iii 138b, 144a, 533b, 534b;
iv 434b
i 95b, 99a, 100b
iv 394b
i 443b; v 203b
iv 127a
v 118a
v 58a
i 503b; iii 417b; v 282b
i 503b; iii 417b; v 282b
ii 201b
i 80a, 80b

i 346b
iii 440b; v 95b

i 107b, 108a
i 107b, 108a; iii 138b, 139a;
iv 434b
i 107b; iii 138b

ii 2b

i 436a
ii 266b; iii 564b, 565b
iv 485b
ii 33a

ii 410b; iv 434b; v 64a, 64b, 65a

iv 45a
iv 45a

ii 284b
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Words and Phrases</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Dārija</td>
<td>I 128a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Istadrāja</td>
<td>II 322a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dar</td>
<td>IV 587b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darajāt</td>
<td>IV 14a, 285b; V 191b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D-r-r</td>
<td>V 125a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D-r-z</td>
<td>I 554a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D-r-s</td>
<td>I 246a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D-r-s</td>
<td>V 203a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D-r-s</td>
<td>V 207a, 224a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madrasa, pl. madāris</td>
<td>III 310a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Idrisin</td>
<td>II 364a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adraka</td>
<td>I 506a; II 324a; V 163a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D-r-h-m</td>
<td>II 545b; III 335a, 336b, 408a, 408b, 430a; IV 288b; V 474a, 474b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dirham, pl. darāhim</td>
<td>II 100b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D-r-y</td>
<td>IV 604a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D-s-r</td>
<td>I 494b; II 546b; IV 604a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D-s-y</td>
<td>II 162a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D-s-y</td>
<td>I 437a, 437b; II 142b, 189a, 352b; IV 229a, 229b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D-s-y</td>
<td>II 496b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ummatan yad'īna ilā l-khayrī</td>
<td>I 555a; II 503b, 558b; III 440b, 503b; IV 229a, 602a, 602b; V 207b, 218a, 221b, 224b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dā'ī, pl. du'ūt</td>
<td>II 557b; IV 229a, 381b, 382a, 383b; V 206b, 207b, 212a, 218a, 218b, 222a, 227b, 228a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| Da'wa                   | I 77a; II 1b, 40b, 82a, 82b, 85a, 93b, 388a, 550a; III 220b, 317b;
-dāl-

اربعاء

du‘ā’ al-talbiya
du‘ā’-i khātim
samā‘u l-du‘ā’
wa-taqqabal du‘ā’ī
da‘ī, pl. ad‘iyā‘
ad‘iyā‘
du‘ā

d-gb-m
idghām

d-f-t-r

daftar, pl. dafātir
d-f-

da’af‘a
dif‘a
daaffā‘
d-f-f

dafta

d-f-q

indifūq
d-q-q

muqāqqiq

d-k-k

dikka

d-l-k

dalaka
dulāk

d-l-l

dalla

dalāla, pl. dalāliyat

daḥl, pl. dalā‘il

d-l-w

daww

d-m

dam, pl. dimā‘
dam kadhīb
lā taṣfikāna dimā‘ akum
saṣf al-dimā‘
yasfiku l-dīmā‘

d-m-d-m

damdama

d-m-r

dāmīr
ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES  

-dāl-

286

d-m-

\( \text{dam} \)

\( \text{damm} \)

\( \text{damm masfūḥ} \)

\( \text{d-n-w} / \text{d-n-y} \)

\( \text{adnā} \)

\( \text{dunyā} \)

d-h-r

\( \text{dahr} \)

d-h-n

\( \text{duhn} \)

\( \text{dīhān} \)

d-h-y

\( \text{adḥā} \)

d-w-r

\( \text{idāra} \)

\( \text{madār} \)

\( \text{dār, pl. diyār} \)

\( \text{dār al-} \text{'alāniyya} \)

\( \text{dār [al-} \text{sā'a] al-} \text{ākhirā} \)

\( \text{dār al-bawār} \)

\( \text{dār al-dunyā} \)

\( \text{dār al-harb} \)

\( \text{dār al-ibtilā'ī} \)

\( \text{dār al-} \text{iyār} \)

\( \text{dār al-khuld} \)

\( \text{dār al-khulūd} \)

\( \text{dār al-} \text{kufr} \)

\( \text{dār al-ma'wā} \)

\( \text{dār al-muqām} \)

\( \text{dār al-muqāma} \)

d-m-m

\( \text{damm maṡfūḣ II 220a; III 99a} \)

\( \text{I 191a, 91b, 105a, 205b, 445b, 449a, 506a; IV 36b, 44b, 527b, 567b; II 424a, 425b; IV 14b, 283a, 283b, v 106a, 106a, 289a, 552a, 552b, 553a, 554a, 561a} \)

\( \text{I 36a, 318b, 448b, 506a, 507b, 508a, 509a, 509b; II 54a, 267b, 268a, 302a; III 136b, 336b; IV 13a, 14b; v 552b, 553b} \)

\( \text{I 540b} \)

\( \text{II 460b} \)

\( \text{I 540b} \)

\( \text{I 460b} \)

\( \text{I 283a, 460b; II 136b; IV 13a, 14b; v 552b, 553b} \)

\( \text{I 283a, 283b} \)

\( \text{II 220a} \)

\( \text{II 220a} \)

\( \text{II 403a; IV 283a, 283b} \)

\( \text{I 163b, 165a, 338a, 406b, 540b; II 52a, 52b, 283a, 321b, 458a, 458b, 460b; III 136b, 240a, 336b; IV 13a, 14a, 14b, 15b, 392a; v 11b, 292b, 362b, 352b, 553b} \)

\( \text{I 144b} \)

\( \text{I 453b} \)

\( \text{I 283a, 460b; II 136b; IV 13a, 14b; v 552b, 553b} \)
-dāl- arabic words and phrases

dār al-muttaqīn
 dār al-nadwa
 dār al-qarār
 dār al-qurān
 dār al-salām

dār al-taqiyya
 su` al-dār
diyārāt
diyāriyyāt
d-w-l-’-b
dūlab
d-w-m
da`im
dawm
dawām
daymīmiyya
d-w-n
dīwān
d-w-y
da`wād
d-y-n
da`na
tadayyun
dayn
dīn, pl. adyān

dīn allāh
 dīn `aṭiq
 dīn al-fītra
 dīn al-ḥaqiq
 dīn ibrāhīm
 dīn al-malik
 dīn muḥammad
 al-dīn al-qāyyim
 lā ikrāha fi l-dīn(i)
lakum dinakum wa-liya dīn

π 460b; iv 13a, 14b
τ 406b
π 283a, 460b; iv 13a, 14b
iv 392a
π 52a, 283a, 321b, 460b; iv 13a,
 14a; v 11b
τ 540b
π 460b
ι 336a
iii 407b
τ 43b
π 54b; iv 81b
iv 54a
iii 505a; v 278b
τ 27b
π 500b; iv 271a, 274a
iv 172a
τ 246b; iii 141b; iv 396b
π 73b; iii 66a
iv 577b
τ 514b; iii 66a
π 90a, 91a, 224a, 262a, 338a, 373b,
 375b, 380a, 380b, 481b, 538b;
π 72b, 73a, 228a, 329a, 567b;
iii 64b, 66a, 66b, 141b, 142a,
 240a, 323a, 424b, 531a; iv 8b,
 71a, 145b, 152b, 255a, 395a,
 395b, 396a, 396b, 397a, 397b,
 398a, 398b, 400a, 400b, 401a,
 401b, 415a, 415b; v 263b, 291b,
 292b, 433a, 501b
iv 397b; iii 323a
τ 481b
iv 71a
iv 538b; iii 66b; v 433a, 501b, 502a
iv 255a
iv 397b
iv 152b
π 329a
τ 224a; iii 531a; v 291b
ι 373b
| Arabic Words and Phrases | -dhāl-
|-------------------------|---------|
| vil-yahūd dīnuhum wa-lil-mu/minīna dīnuhum |\( \text{v} \ 291b \)
| yawm al-dīn |\( \text{iii} 66b; \text{iv} 395b, 396a \)
| dāyān |\( \text{i} 338a; \text{iii} 66a \)
| diyāna, pl. diyānāt |\( \text{ii} 313b, 398a \)
| diyānatan |\( \text{ii} 313b \)
| madīna, pl. madāʾīn |\( \text{i} 163a, 338a, 338b, 339a, 530b; \text{ii} 10b, 298b, 339a; \text{iii} 367b, 368a; \text{v} 28b \)
| al-madīna al-munawwara |\( \text{iii} 368a \)
| al-madīna al-sharīfa |\( \text{iii} 368a \)
| madīnat al-nabī |\( \text{iii} 368a \)
| madīnat rasūl allāh |\( \text{i} 338a, 338b \)
| wa-ahl al-madīna yaqrūna hīta |\( \text{i} 530b \)
| madāʾīn šāliḥ |\( \text{ii} 339a \)
| madaniyya |\( \text{i} 128b \)
| d-y-n- r |\( \text{i} 338a \)
| dīnār, pl. danānīr |\( \text{ii} 73b, 545b; \text{iii} 335a, 336b, 408b; \text{iv} 288b; \text{v} 474a, 474b \)

**-dhāl-**

| Arabic Words and Phrases | -dhāl-
|-------------------------|---------|
| dh- |\( \text{i} 23b \)
| hādhā, f. hādhihi |\( \text{i} 95a \)
| dh- b |\( \text{i} 95a, 99b \)
| dhīˈ b |\( \text{iv} 516b, 517a; \text{v} 555b \)
| dh-b-b-b |\( \text{iv} 517b \)
| dhubāb |\( \text{i} 403a, 403b; \text{v} 55a \)
| dh-b-h |\( \text{i} 403a \)
| dhabaḥa |\( \text{i} 403b \)
| dhabh |\( \text{i} 6b; \text{ii} 562a, 564b; \text{iv} 517b \)
| dhabḥ al-ʾatāʾ ēr |\( \text{v} 54b \)
| dhabḥ al-manāsik |\( \text{iii} 549b \)
| dhabīḥ |\( \text{i} 95a, 99b; \text{v} 473b \)
| dhabīḥa |\( \text{v} 473b \)
| dh-r- a |\( \text{i} 301b, 453b; \text{iv} 486b; \text{iv} 297b, 291a \)
| dhara |\( \text{iii} 333a \)
| mithqāl dharrā |\( \text{iii} 333a \)
| dhurriyya |\( \text{iii} 333a, 336b; \text{v} 473a \)

| Arabic Words and Phrases | -dhāl-
|-------------------------|---------|
| dhab ḥa |\( \text{sk} \)
| dhab Ḫ |\( \text{sk} \)
| dh-r-  |\( \text{sk} \)
| dharrā |\( \text{sk} \)
| mithqāl dharrā |\( \text{sk} \)
| dhurriyya |\( \text{sk} \)
-dhāl-

**ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>dh-r-w / dh-r-y</td>
<td>I 52a; II 143a; III 433b; V 480a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dhārā</td>
<td>I 53a, 55a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dhāriya, pl. dhāriyāt</td>
<td>I 46b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dh-k-r</td>
<td>I 208a, 246b; II 443b; III 372a, 441b, 510a, 524b; IV 299b, 230a, 302a, 368b, 421a, 421b, 470a; V 55b, 203a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dhakara</td>
<td>II 363b; III 246b; IV 470a; V 8a, 203a, 460a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dhakkara</td>
<td>III 440b, 524b; IV 460a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mudhakkir</td>
<td>I 142b, 435a; III 372a, 529a; IV 230a, 419b, 422a; V 422a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tadhikkara</td>
<td>I 246a; III 372a, 373a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dhakar, pl. dhukōr, dhukrōn</td>
<td>II 289a, 292a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dhikr allāh</td>
<td>I 86b, 211a, 249a; II 82a, 82b, 94a, 163a, 204b, 207a, 272b, 314b, 371a; III 4a, 17b, 22b, 372a, 372b, 373a, 373b, 374a, 393a, 441b, 505b, 509b, 510a, 530a; IV 129b, 166b, 170b, 172a, 172b, 173a, 175a, 176a, 215a, 215b, 228b, 229b, 230a, 230b, 234a, 363b, 366a, 368a, 380a, 393b, 394b, 419b, 423b, 424a, 424b, 466a, 474a, 485b, 487b, 488a; v 70b, 105b, 138b, 142b, 153b, 269a, 301b, 499b, 557a, 557b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dhikr bi-līsān</td>
<td>II 272b, 230a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dhikr bi-qalb</td>
<td>III 510a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ahl al-dhikr</td>
<td>III 372b; IV 49a, 129b, 230a, 302a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dhikr</td>
<td>V 409a; III 372a, 372b; IV 129b, 230a, 419b, 422b, 466a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dh-k-w/dh-k-y</td>
<td>V 54b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dhakā</td>
<td>V 54b, 55a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dhakkā</td>
<td>IV 504b; V 54b, 55a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tadhkiya</td>
<td>IV 504b; V 54b, 55a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dh-l-l</td>
<td>IV 453b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>istidhāl</td>
<td>IV 131a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dh-m-m</td>
<td>I 514a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mudhammam</td>
<td>III 502a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
mudhāmm
dhimma

ahl al-dhimma
dhimmī
adham
dh-n-b
dhanb, pl. dhunāb
dh-h-b
dhakaba
tadhāb
adhhaba
dhahab

madhhab, pl. madhāhib
dh-w
dhū
dhū l-awtād
dhāt
dh-w-q
dhawq

-rā’-

r-‘s
ra’s, pl. ru’ūs

ka-l-ra’s al-ḥanīdh
ru’ūs amwālikum
ru’ūs al-shayāfīn
rijūsa

r-‘f
ra’fā
ra’ūf

r-‘y
ra‘ā

ru‘ya
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic term</th>
<th>Reference(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ru' yat allāh</td>
<td>II 160b, 324a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ru' yat al-hilāl</td>
<td>v 495a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rā ā</td>
<td>II 71a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rī'ā</td>
<td>II 119b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arā</td>
<td>IV 142b, 143a, 143b, 144a, 157a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ra'y</td>
<td>I 76a; II 116a; III 64b, 67b; IV 142b, 143a, 143b, 144a, 157a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ru'yā</td>
<td>I 177a, 444b, 546b, 547b, 548a, 549a, 550a, 551a, 551b, 552a; II 240b, 241b; III 340a; IV 163a, 169b, 179a, 294b; v 444a, 444b, 445b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ray'</td>
<td>II 101b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rīyā'</td>
<td>II 468b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-b-b</td>
<td>III 229b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rabba</td>
<td>III 230b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>marbūb</td>
<td>I 188b, 329a, 329b, 330a, 446a, 447b, 448b, 502a, 555a; II 82b, 196a, 318b, 319a, 324a, 330a, 364a, 364b, 371a; III 43a, 71a, 77a, 229a, 229b, 230a, 231a, 338a, 418a, 489b, 561a; IV 4b, 20b, 68a, 184a, 213b, 217a, 222b, 288a, 474b, 481a, 578a, 94b, 105a; v 94b, 105b, 169b, 202a, 282b, 378b, 500b, 553a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rabb al-ālamān</td>
<td>I 188b; III 229b, 230a, 230b, 231a, 338a, 406a, 420a, 489b; IV 213b, 288a; v 105a, 500b, 553a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rabb al-falaq</td>
<td>I 502a; III 418a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rabb hádhā l-bayt</td>
<td>I 329a; II 319a; IV 288a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rabb al-mashriq[ mashāriq/ mashriqayn] wa-l-maghrib [maghārib/ maghribayn]</td>
<td>II 364a; IV 4b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rabb al-nās</td>
<td>I 329a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rabb al-samāwāt(i) wa-l-ard(i)</td>
<td>IV 288a; v 5553</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>anā rabbukum</td>
<td>I 329b, 330a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fa-bi-ayyi ālā ī rabbiyānā tukaddhidhibān</td>
<td>I 448b; IV 474b, 481a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>innā anā rabbuka</td>
<td>I 329b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iṣra' bi-smi rabbika lladhī khalaq</td>
<td>v 169b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(al-)rabba</td>
<td>II 319a; III 43a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rabība, pl. rabā'ib</td>
<td>II 266a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rabbānī</td>
<td>IV 540a; v 202a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rabbānīyyūn</td>
<td>II 569a; IV 404a, 539b, 578a; v 201b, 202a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arabic Word</td>
<td>Page References</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>-----------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rubūbiyya</td>
<td>iii 230b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-b-ḥ</td>
<td>v 312b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rabīḥa</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-b-ṣ</td>
<td>v 38b, 453b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tarabbasa</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tarabbus</td>
<td>v 453b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-b-ṭ</td>
<td>i 405a; iv 277a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rabata</td>
<td>ii 70b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rābata</td>
<td>ii 353a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>marbūṭ</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-b-‘</td>
<td>iii 75a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>murabba‘</td>
<td>iii 551a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arba‘</td>
<td>v 75a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arba‘ūn</td>
<td>ii 94a; iv 244a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rub‘</td>
<td>iv 480a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rūbahī’</td>
<td>iii 254b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rab‘a</td>
<td>ii 3a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-b-w</td>
<td>i 301a, 434a; ii 5b, 8a, 8b, 9b, 353a; iv 208b; v 198b, 269b, 406b, 407a, 407b, 408a, 408b, 469b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rabā‘</td>
<td>ii 10b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-b-w</td>
<td>iii 565a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-t-b</td>
<td>v 384a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rūtha</td>
<td>v 101b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tārīb al-āyāt</td>
<td>ii 195b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>martaba, pl. marātāb</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-t-q</td>
<td>ii 327b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ratq</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-t-l</td>
<td>iii 116b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rattala</td>
<td>ii 88a, 89a, 93b, 386b; iii 116b; iv 367b, 368b, 373b, 377b; v 423a, 431a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tartīl</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rattil</td>
<td>iii 440b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>murattal</td>
<td>iv 377b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-j-‘</td>
<td>i 517b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>irijā‘</td>
<td>i 517b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>murjī‘a</td>
<td>ii 170a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>murjawa</td>
<td>i 517b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>murja‘ūnā</td>
<td>i 517b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-j-b</td>
<td>ii 183a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rajabīyyūn</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
r-j-j
  rujja  I 113a
r-j-z
  rija  III 232a; IV 454a, 499a, 502b, 503a, 503b
  rujza  IV 454a, 499a, 502b, 503b
  urjūza, pl. arūjūz
r-j-s
  rijs
r-j-
  raja’a
  tarjā’
  marja’
  marāji’
  raj’a
  raju’
  rajaz
r-j-f
  rajfa
  rājīfa
r-j-l
  rajil, pl. rijāl
  rajul
  rjil, pl. arjul
  urjūd bi-rijlika
r-j-m
  rajama
  rajīm
r-j-w
  rajā’
  arjā’
r-h-b
  marḥaban
  lä marḥaban bikum
r-h-q
  rāḥiq
r-h-l
  rahl, pl. rihāl
  rhila
  rahlīl

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES
r-h-m

rahma

rahīm

rahmān

 ḥūrīb al-raḥmān

 ḥūrīb al-raḥīm

 ḥūrī, ḥūm pl. ḥāmūm

 r-kh-š

 murakhkhās

 r-kh-w

 rukhā'

 rikhwa

 r-d-d

 radda

 murtadd

 irtīdād

 radd

 ridda

 ḥūrūb al-ridda

 r-d-y

 mutaraddiyya

 r-z-q

 razaqa

 rizzāq

 r-s-kh

 rāsikh, pl. rāsikhūn
al-rāsikhūn fī l-'ilm

r-s-s
rass
āshāb al-rass

r-s-l
rasala
arsala

mursal, pl. mursalān

mursala, pl. mursalāt
rasūl, pl. rasul

rasūl karīm
al-rasūl al-nabī al-ummī
allāhu wa-rasūluhu
anna l-rasūla haqqun
muḥammad rasūl allāh
risāla, pl. risālāt, rasāʾil

r-s-m
rasm

rasm ʿuthmānī

r-s-w
rāsin, pl. raswāsin

r-sh-d
arshada
rāshid, pl. rāshidān
rushd
rashad
r-d-
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Words and Phrases</th>
<th>Page References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>arda'a</td>
<td>III 106a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mirdi'a</td>
<td>III 106a; V 476b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>raida'</td>
<td>III 107b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>maradi'i</td>
<td>III 106a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-d-y</td>
<td>II 58a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>radiya</td>
<td>IV 103b; V 183b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>raddiya</td>
<td>IV 103b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mardiyya</td>
<td>I 89b; II 52a, 285b, 321b; IV 17a, 264a, 523a; V 430a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ridwain</td>
<td>II 352b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mardati</td>
<td>IV 141a; V 135a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ri'da</td>
<td>I 137a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>murattab</td>
<td>I 495a; II 305b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r'atab</td>
<td>III 336b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-a'b</td>
<td>II 194b, 198a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-a'd</td>
<td>V 471a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-a'ab</td>
<td>II 558a; IV 527b; V 321a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-aghadan</td>
<td>I 436a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rafita</td>
<td>II 4b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rafath</td>
<td>IV 502b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rafath</td>
<td>I 511b; IV 583a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-f-r-f</td>
<td>II 276a; IV 18a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rafraf</td>
<td>II 421b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-f-i</td>
<td>IV 47b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rafa'a</td>
<td>I 442b; III 19b, 76b; V 64b, 544a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rafi'</td>
<td>III 19b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>marfii'a</td>
<td>III 128b, 513a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>raf'</td>
<td>I 358a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-f-q</td>
<td>V 41b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rafiq</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
-rā’-

r-q-b
raqīb
raqaba, pl. riqāb

r-q-d
rāqid, pl. ruqūd

r-q-ī
riqā’

r-q-q
tarqīq
raq' raqīq
tarqūd

r-q-m
marqūm
raqm

r-q-ya
ruqā
ruqā
ruqya, pl. ruqan, ruqā

rāqiya

r-k-b
rikāb

r-k-z
rikz

r-k-ī
raka’a
rāki’an
rak’a

rūkā’ī

rakah

r-k-n
rukn, pl. arkān

r-m-h
rumh, pl. rimāh

r-m-d
ramida
rammada
ramad
ramād

r-m-z
ramz

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES
r-m-d
   ramada
   ramadan

r-m-l
   raml
   ramal

r-m-n
   rumman

r-m-y
   ramah

r-n-d
   rind

r-h-b
   rabbah
   tarhib
   irhab
   rahab
   rahba
   rabb
   rabbaniyya

r-h-t
   raht

r-h-n
   murahana
   rahm
   rahn
   ruhn
   rihah
   rahin
   rahina
   rabi'in

r-h-w
   rahwan

r-w-h / r-y-h
   tarawah
   rihah
   rith, pl. arwah

arabic words and phrases -rā/-
-rā-

**-rā-**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Word</th>
<th>Page References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>rūḥ al-amīn</td>
<td>II 443b; III 442a; IV 293a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rūḥ al-ḥaqq</td>
<td>III 504a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rūḥ al-qudus</td>
<td>I 87a; II 442b, 443a; III 293a, 442a, 504a; IV 293a; V 81a, 115a, 118b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rūḥ, pl. rīyāḥ</td>
<td>I 42a, 51b, 52a, 52b, 54b; III 529b, 573a, 573b, 574a; IV 590b, 591a; V 62a, 63a, 63b, 133a, 462b, 470b, 471a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rawḥ</td>
<td>V 63b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rawāḥ</td>
<td>I 504a; V 476a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rayḥān</td>
<td>I 44a, 137a, 142a, 448b; II 305b; III 265a, 573a; V 62b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rayḥāni</td>
<td>I 282b, 283a; III 265a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-w-d</td>
<td>II 283a, 304a; IV 13a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rāwada</td>
<td>IV 13a, 391a; V 287a, 404a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arāda</td>
<td>V 214a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>irāda</td>
<td>II 334a; III 100b; IV 275a, 359b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>murīd</td>
<td>IV 358a, 359b, 360a, 389b, 390a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-w-s</td>
<td>V 286a, 430b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tawṣīs</td>
<td>I 137a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-w-ḍ</td>
<td>II 283a, 304a; IV 13a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rauḍa, pl. rauḍāt</td>
<td>II 444b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-w-m</td>
<td>I 271b; IV 485a, 485b, 486b, 487a; V 543a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rūm</td>
<td>IV 433b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bahr al-rūm</td>
<td>V 142b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-w-y</td>
<td>I 334a; II 100b; III 517a, 606b; IV 275a, 359b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rīcāya</td>
<td>IV 358a, 359b, 360a, 389b, 390a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rāwīn, rāwī, pl. rāwāt</td>
<td>V 214a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tawṣīya</td>
<td>V 177b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-y-b</td>
<td>II 185a; IV 113a, 391a; V 287a, 404a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>irtāba</td>
<td>II 185a; IV 113a; V 287a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rayb</td>
<td>see r-w-h</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rayb al-manūn</td>
<td>I 346a, 346b; V 3b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-y-ḥ</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-y-sh</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
-zā'-

z-b-d
  zabūd
  v 359b

z-b-r
  zabūr, pl. zubur
  i 243b, 245b; ii 434a, 504b; iii 4a, 24b, 591a; iv 24b, 25a, 36b, 296b, 297a, 297b, 304b, 315a, 316a, 403b, 569b; v 301b

z-b-n
  zabānīya
  ii 417b; v 119a

z-j-j
  zujāja
  i 490a, 491a

z-j-r
  muzdajar
  ii 441a

z-b-m
  izdīḥām
  ii 239b, 386a; v 321a

z-kh-r-f
  zukhruf
  iv 97a

z-r-b
  zarābī
  ii 276a

z-r-
  zar', pl. zurū'
  i 40b

z-r-q
  azraq, pl. zurq
  i 363a

  zarq
  i 363a

  zurayq
  iv 599a

z-q-m
  zaqqūm
  v 572a

z-k-m
  zakma
  v 65a

  zukām
  v 65a

z-k-w / z-k-y
  zakā
  i 343b; iv 208b, 499a, 505b

  zakkā
  i 66a, 343b; ii 311b

  tazkīya
  iv 505a, 505b

  muzakkā
  iv 404a

  tazakkā
  iv 490b

  zakāt/zakāh
  iv 505b; v 196b

  i 64a, 64b, 65a, 66a, 66b, 67a, 67b, 68a, 263a, 328a, 403b; ii 7a, 61a, 62a, 65b, 148a, 168a, 176b, 353a, 450a; iii 16a, 252b, 336a, 372a, 373a; iv 6b, 42b, 208b,
### ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Word</th>
<th>Page References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>zakāt al-mafriḍa</td>
<td>221b, 225a, 485b, 486a, 487a, 488a, 489a, 490a, 490b, 491a, 598a; v 196b, v 197b, v 197a, 197b, 198a, 198b, 199a, 452b, 523a, 549b, 556a, 556b, 564b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ayāt al-zakāt</td>
<td>v 196b, v 197a, 197b, 198a, 198b, 199a, 452b, 523a, 549b, 556a, 556b, 564b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iqāmat al-ṣalāt wa-ʔīn al-zakāt</td>
<td>v 196b, v 197a, 197b, 198a, 198b, 199a, 452b, 523a, 549b, 556a, 556b, 564b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zakīyy</td>
<td>iv 505a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>azkā</td>
<td>ii 60a; iv 505b, 506a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-l-z-l</td>
<td>ii 148a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zalzala</td>
<td>i 503a; ii 79b; v 282b, 431a, 432a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-l-f</td>
<td>i 25b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zulaf</td>
<td>i 179b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-l-l</td>
<td>iii 601b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zalla</td>
<td>iii 440b; v 95b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>azalla</td>
<td>i 179b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-l-m</td>
<td>iii 601b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zalām, pl. azlām</td>
<td>i 319a; ii 267b; v 278b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-m-r</td>
<td>iv 314a, v 377a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mażmūr</td>
<td>iv 314a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zumra, pl. zumar</td>
<td>iv 314a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>miżmūr</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-m-z-m</td>
<td>i 179b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zamzam</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-m-k</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zammaka</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-m-l</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mużzammil</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-m-n</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zāmān</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-n-j-b-l</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zanjābl</td>
<td>i 122a; ii 422a, 471a; iv 399b, 512b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-n-d-q</td>
<td>i 122a; ii 422a, 471a; iv 399b, 512b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zindaq, pl. zanādiqa</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zandaqa</td>
<td>i 470a; ii 420b, 422a; iv 122b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-n-m</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zānim</td>
<td>ii 491a, 491b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-n-n</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zānin</td>
<td>i 299a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-n-y</td>
<td>iv 580b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zanā</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Note:** The page references are from the Arabic language book mentioned in the image.
**ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES**  

-zāʾ-

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Words and Phrases</th>
<th>Page Information</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>zānī, f. zāniya</td>
<td>I 299a; IV 580b; V 254b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zīnā</td>
<td>I 28a, 366b; II 63a, 445a; IV 285a, 580b; V 497b, 540a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zīnāʾ</td>
<td>I 28a; II 214a, 214b; III 492a; IV 580b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-h-d</td>
<td>I 181a; III 138a; IV 90a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zuhd</td>
<td>IV 65a; V 148b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zāhid</td>
<td>IV 387a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zuhhād</td>
<td>III 96a, 277a; IV 354b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-w-j</td>
<td>V 232a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zawwaja</td>
<td>III 220b; IV 481b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tazuwj</td>
<td>II 290b, 291a, 292a, 292b, 362b; III 95b, 277a, 363a; IV 18a, 22a, 505b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>izdiwj</td>
<td>I 24b; II 362b; III 95b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zavj, pl. azavjāt</td>
<td>V 448a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zawjja, pl. zawjāt</td>
<td>III 434b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-w-r</td>
<td>I 102b; II 218b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zāra</td>
<td>I 42b; II 4a, 217b, 305b; III 4b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zūr</td>
<td>III 549b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ziyāra</td>
<td>II 324a; IV 17b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mazārāt</td>
<td>II 324a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-w-l</td>
<td>I 504a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zawāl</td>
<td>III 434b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-w-y</td>
<td>I 102b; II 218b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zāwēya</td>
<td>I 42b; II 4a, 217b, 305b; III 4b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-y-t</td>
<td>III 549b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zayt</td>
<td>II 324a; IV 17b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zaytān</td>
<td>II 324a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-y-d</td>
<td>II 324a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zāda</td>
<td>II 177b; III 59a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ziyāda</td>
<td>III 59a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mazīd</td>
<td>III 31a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>z-y-gh</td>
<td>I 213a, 442b; II 387a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zāgha</td>
<td>I 213b; II 347a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>azāgha</td>
<td>I 212a, 213a, 346a, 442b; II 3b; III 534a, 534b, 535b; IV 256b; V 414a, 510b, 526a, 528a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zaygh</td>
<td>I 213a, 442b; II 387a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zayyana</td>
<td>I 213b; II 347a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iżżayyana</td>
<td>I 212a, 213a, 346a, 442b; II 3b; III 534a, 534b, 535b; IV 256b; V 414a, 510b, 526a, 528a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>zīna</td>
<td>I 213a, 442b; II 387a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
-sīn-

s-ā-l
  sa’āla

  sā’il, pl. sā’ilūn
  tasā’āla
  mas‘ūliyya
  musā’āla
  mas’āla, pl. masā’il
  su āl

s-b-b
  sabbā
  musabbab
  sabab, pl. ashāb

  sabab al-nuzūl

  ashāb al-nuzūl

s-b-t
  sabāta
  sabt
  subūt

s-b-ḥ
  sabāḥa

  sābīhūt
  sabbāḥa

  tasbīḥ

  i 444b; ii 85b; iv 431a; v 108b, 247a
  iii 528b; v 197a
  ii 364a
  iv 431a
  iii 141a; iv 460a
  ii 116a; iv 527b
  ii 189a
  iv 309b
  iv 444b; v 383a
  i 321b, 513a, 552b; ii 130b, 133a, 135a; ii 193a, 377a, 378b, 388b, 390a, 391b, 392b, 393a, 519a;
  iii 55b, 164b, 353a, 377a, 457a, 457b, 569a, 569b, 570b, 571a, 571b, 572a, 572b; iv 155a,
  255b, 399a, 444b, 447a, 532b; v 292a, 326a; v 404a, 509b, 513a, 526a, 535a
  i 513a; ii 130b, 193a, 377b;
  iii 457a, 457b, 569a, 569b, 570a; iv 532b
  i 321b, 552b; ii 133a, 135a, 377b, 378b, 388b, 390a, 391b, 392b, 393a, 519a;
  iii 55b, 164b, 377a, 378a, 569a, 569b, 570b, 571a, 571b, 572a, 572b; iv 155a, 255b,
  444b, 447a; v 292a, 326a, 404a, 509b, 526a, 535a
  iv 510b
  iv 510a, 511a
  iv 510a, 511a
  i 498a; iv 511a
  i 27a; ii 314b; iv 213a; v 555b
  i 27a, 237a, 442a; ii 92b, 315a;
  iv 214b
  ii 315a; v 396b
  i 455b; ii 214b, 215a, 314b, 315a;
  iii 443a, 546b; iv 220a, 220b,
  221a; v 170b, 426a
  i 27a, 386b, 180b, 502b; ii 82a, 82b,
subḥān

subḥāna llāhi

subḥāna rabbī
subḥāna rabbika
subḥāna rabbīnā
subḥānaka
musabbīḥ, pl. musabbīḥūn
musabbīḥāt

s-b-ṭ
sabṭ
sibtān
asbāṭ
s-b-

sab’

sab’at ahruf
sab’an min al-mathānī
sab’a
sabū’
sub’, pl. asbā’
usbū’

s-b-gh
sābigha, pl. sābighāt
s-b-q
sābiq, pl. sābiqūn

sābiqa
s-b-l
sabīl, pl. subul, asbīla

(fī) sabīl allāh

fī sabīl al-shayṭān
fī sabīlī
ibn al-sabīl

93b, 314b, 315a; iii 373a, 404b, 418b; iv 220a; v 75a
t 27a, 237a; ii 214b, 371a; iii 220a, 404b; iv 215a, 220a, 220b, 474a; v 376a
t 27a, 237a; ii 92b, 214b, 376a; iii 220a, 404b; iv 215a, 220a 474a
iv 220a
iv 220b
iv 220b, 474a
t 237a; ii 214b, 314b; iv 220b
ii 315a; iii 54b
ii 394a
v 364a
iv 334a
iii 50a; v 364a, 364b
t 210b; ii 36a, 189a, 190b, 191a, 385b, 396b; v 424b
ii 385b, 396b
t 210b, ii 36a, 189a, 190b, 191a
iii 552a
i 95a
iii 576a, 596b
v 285b
ii 546a
iii 67a, 177b; iv 2b, 15b, 16a, 16b, 332b
ii 16b
i 324b, 506a; ii 72b, 176a, 177b, 209a; iii 38b, 58a, 282b; iv 2a, 28a, 28b, 29a, 29b, 30a, 129b, 209a, 431b; v 124a, 193b, 194b, 373a, 374a, 455a
i 324b, 506a; ii 72b, 177b, 209a; iii 38b, 58a, 282b; iv 28a, 29a, 30a, 129b, 431b, 455a; v 193b, 374a, 455a
v 193b
iv 30a
ii 176a; iv 28b, 209a; v 194b
\textit{s-t-t}  
\textit{sitta} \quad \text{III 552a}  

\textit{s-t-r}  
\textit{satara}  \quad \text{II 557a}  
\textit{istatara} \quad \text{i 29bb}  
\textit{satr} \quad \text{i 203a}  

\textit{s-j-d}  
\textit{sajada} \quad \text{i 26b, 254b; ii 369b; iv 221a; v 169b, 221b, 555b}  

\textit{sājīd, pl. sājidūn} \quad \text{iv 305a}  
\textit{sujjād} \quad \text{i 254b; iv 219b, 221b}  
\textit{sujjad} \quad \text{iv 219a, 219b, 254a, 254b, 486a, 491a; v 471b}  
\textit{sajda} \quad \text{i 254a, 254b; ii 390b; iii 427a, 596b; iv 377a, 377b, 378a, 388b; v 170b}  

\textit{masjid, pl. masājid} \quad \text{i 81b, 125a, 163a, 164a, 164b, 165a, 171a, 173a, 176b, 335b; ii 299a, 299b, 309b, 311a, 349a, 458b; iii 3a, 4b, 75a, 77a, 77b, 78a, 79a, 79b, 340a, 427a, 427b, 429b, 436a, 438a, 491b; iv 92b, 226b, 259a, 281b, 327b, 404a, 514a, 515a, 516a, 516b; v 104b, 184b, 501b, 556a, 556b, 567b}  

\textit{al-masjid al-aqṣā} \quad \text{i 125a, 125b, 164a, 167b; ii 299b, 309b; iii 3a, 427a, 491b; iv 325a, 514a; v 104b}  

\textit{al-masjid al-harām} \quad \text{i 81b, 125a, 176b, 225a; ii 299a, 309b, 311a; iii 75a, 77a, 77b, 78a, 79a, 79b, 340a, 427a, 429b, 436a; iv 92b, 226b, 259a, 281b, 325a, 327b, 515a; v 104b, 501b, 556b}  

\textit{masjid al-nīfāq} \quad \text{iii 438a}  

\textit{wa-anna l-masājida bi-llāhi fa-lā tadū ma’a llāhi abadan} \quad \text{ii 349a}  

\textit{s-j-}\text{'}  
\textit{saj', pl. asjā'} \quad \text{i 316b, 542b; ii 251b, 253a, 320a, 385a, 528b; iii 148b, 196b, 207b, 220b, 221b, 246b, 481a, 489b; iv 60a, 217a, 463a, 463b, 464a, 476b, 477a, 477b, 478a, 478b, 479a, 479b, 480a, 480b, 481a, 481b, 482a; v 67b, 79a, 168b, 173b, 253a, 425b, 426a, 427b}
ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

-sān-

saj‘a, pl. saj’āt

saj‘āt

sijil

sijilāt

masjūn

siğin

siğīn

sajā

sajāt

sahāb

suht

sahara

sāhir

sähira

masāhr

sihr

sahar, pl. ashār

sahār

sahq

siḥāq

suḥq

mishal

sakhirā

sakkharā

taskhār

musakkharāt

sukhr

sakhira

sakhkharāt

sukhrā

sidra, coll. sidr

sidrat al-muntahā
-ṣīn-

ṣādin
s-r-b
ṣārib
sarab
s-r-b-l
ṣarābil
s-r-j
ṣirāj
s-r-h
ṣariha
s-r-d
ṣarada
ṣaid
s-r-d-q
ṣunādiq
s-r-r
masrūr
asarra
ṣirr, pl. asrār
ṣirā
sarīr, pl. surur
surriyya
s-r-t
ṣirāṭ
s-r-ṣ
ṣariṣ
ṣirāʾan
s-r-f
asrafā
musrifīn
issāf
s-r-q
ṣaraqa
istaraqa
ṣariqa, pl. sariqāt
s-r-m-d
ṣarmad
s-r-y
ṣarā
asrā

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

411b, 500b; iii 285a, 442a, 532a; v 125a, 360b, 361a, 361b, 466b
i 238a; v 78b
i 498a
iii 426a
i 346b; ii 455a
ii 275b, 547a; iii 107b, 108a, 186a, 186b, 187a, 440b, 503b; v 163a
iii 284b; iii 417b, 418b
ii 546a
ii 546a
v 234b, 236b
ii 423a; iii 62b; iv 572b
iii 62b
v 479b
ii 118a; iii 571a; iv 424b, 572b, 573a; v 141b, 144b, 479a, 479b
iii 414b
i 166a; ii 276a, 459a; iv 18a
i 396a
i 348b; ii 395a, 415a; iii 143a; iv 523a
iv 60b
iii 185a
v 22b
ii 418a; v 257b
ii 7b
iii 208b
i 442b
iii 215a; v 255a
i 498a; v 279a, 475a
v 282a
i 88a; iv 64a, 246b, v 376a
asā bi-ʿabdihi (laylan)

isrāʾ

sarī

suryānī

s-t-r

safara

masṭūr

ustūr

mustaṭar

saṭr, pl. asāṭīr, suṭūr, asṭūr, asṭār,

asāṭīr al-awwalīn

ustūra, pl. asāṭīr

š-r

šār

š-y

šaʾy

š-gh-b

masghaba

š-f-h

masfīḥ

musāfīḥūn

musāfīḥāt

š-f-r

tasfīr

sifr, pl. asfār

saṭar

ʿalā safarin

saṭara

š-f-l

istisfāl

sāfiла

š-f-h

safiha

saṭah

saṭāha

sufahāʾ

š-f-y-n

safina
s-q-r
saqar

s-q-t
saqata
isqa't

s-q-f
saqf, pl. suqaf
al-saqf al-marfu'
usqaf

s-q-y
saqā
sāqīya
istikṣā'ī
siqāya

s-k-r
sukr
muskir
sakar
sakran, pl. sukārā

s-k-n
sakana
sākin
taskin
sukān
sakan
sakina
sikkīn
sakīna

maskan, maskin, pl. masākin

s-l-b
salab

s-l-h
silāḥ, pl. asliha

s-l-kh
salakha

s-l-s-b-l
salsabīl

s-l-s-l
silisila, pl. salāsil
musalsal

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES
ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

s-l-t

sulṭa
sulṭān

sulṭāniyya

s-l-

silṭāt
s-l-f

aslafā
salaf

salafīyya

s-l-k

maslak
s-l-

sulāla
s-l-m

sallama
taslim
aslama

aslama wajhahu lillāhi

muslim, pl. muslinān

muslima, pl. muslināt
islām

istilām
istaslama
salm

i 188b, 188b, 189a, 190a, 260a, 261a,
278a; iii 43b, 90b, 157a, 177a,
421b; iv 142a, 143b, 210a, 287a,
312b; v 3a

iv 101a

iii 246b

v 312b

i 471a; ii 270b; iii 54b; iv 69b,
493b, 495b

v 536b

i 556a, 556b

i 340a, 476a; ii 328a

i 246b, 381a; ii 91b, 164b, 565a,
567a; iv 34a

iii 567a

iv 225a

i 218b, 375a; ii 72b, 169a, 402b,
459a, 568b; iii 444a, 567a;
iv 299a; v 263a, 263b

ii 568b

i 223b, 374a, 376a, 506a, 556a,
556b; ii 163b, 164b, 170a, 186a,
311b, 402b, 459a, 561b, 565a,
568a, 568b; iii 71b, 157b, 340b,
507b; iv 37b, 67b, 402a, 403b;
v 158b

ii 568b

i 27a, 37a, 37b, 220a, 374a, 375a,
376a, 472a; ii 73a, 163b, 164b,
167a, 167b, 168a, 168b, 169a,
169b, 170b, 172b, 562a, 565a,
565b, 566a, 567b, 568a, 568b,
569a; iii 483b, 525a; iv 254a,
263b, 397a, 398a, 401b, 402a,
403b, 404a, 438a; v 69a, 145a,
271b, 381a, 436a, 504a,
555a

iii 179a

v 378a

iii 39b
silm
salam
salām

(al-)salām(un) ‘alayka
(al-)salām(un) ‘alaykum
salām

s-l-w
selwā
sulwān

s-m-d
sāmidāna
wa-antum sāmidāna

s-m-r
samār

s-m-t
simāt

s-m-

samā’a

asma’a
issamma’a
issama’a
istamā’a

sam’, pl. asmā’

sam’ wa-l-tā’ā
samā’

samī’

s-m-k
samāk

s-m-m
samm, pl. sanīm
fi sanā’ l-khāyāl
sumā

s-m-w
al-samā’

samā’, pl. sanāwāt

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

-ṣīn-

silm   III 39b
salam   434a
salām

(al-)salām(un) ‘alayka
(al-)salām(un) ‘alaykum

s-l-w
selwā

s-m-d
sāmidāna
wa-antum sāmidāna

s-m-r
samār

s-m-t
simāt

s-m-

samā’a

asma’a
issamma’a
issama’a
istamā’a

sam’, pl. asmā’

sam’ wa-l-tā’ā
samā’

samī’

s-m-k
samāk

s-m-m
samm, pl. sanīm
fi sanā’ l-khāyāl
sumā

s-m-w
al-samā’

samā’, pl. sanāwāt

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

-ṣīn-
sāmāʾ al-duniyyā
sāmāʾ wa-l-ard
sāmāʾ xwāt wa-l-ard

īs, pl. āsāmāʾ
tasmiya

bī-smi llāh[i]
āsāmāʾ [allāh] al-ḥusnā

s-n
sāna, pl. sinīn(a)

s-n-b-l
sunbul, pl. sānābil
sunbula, pl. sunbulāt
sanaqaq

s-n-d
īsnaḍ

musnad
sundus

s-n-m
tasnīm

s-n-n
masnūn

ṣalsal min ḥamaʾ masnūn
sinn
sunna, pl. sunan

al-sunna al-kawniyya
sunnat allāh
sunnat al-awwalīn
sunnat al-nabī
sunnat rasūl allāh
ahl al-sunna wa-l-jamāʿa
sanna
sunnī
s-h-r
sahira
s-h-l
tashīl
sahl
s-h-m
sāhama
s-h-w
istahā
s-w-ʔa
sāʾa
sāʾa mā yahkumūna
sawʿa
sūʿa
sawʾa, pl. sawʾāt
sayyiʿa
sayyiʾa, pl. sayyiʾāt

---

11a, 11b, 13a, 13b, 18a, 62b, 121b, 201a, 306b, 337b, 353b, 354a, 387a, 390b, 403b, 482a, 544b; II 9a, 78b, 83b, 84a, 230a, 270a, 400b, 422a, 434a, 567b; III 37a, 85a, 152b, 158a, 161b, 163a, 163b, 166a, 166b, 167a, 167b, 169a, 350a, 590b; IV 9b, 126b, 140b, 141b, 147a, 152a, 174b, 232a, 301b, 369a, 434b, 445b, 556a, 556b, 584a, 588a, 594a; V 1b, 2a, 20a, 30a, 46b, 138b, 139a, 154a, 163b, 164a, 164b, 165a, 165b, 166a, 195b, 199a, 316a, 317b, 318a, 386b, 507a, 509b, 514b, 515a, 556b

---

313 -śīn- arabic words and phrases

11a, 11b, 13a, 13b, 18a, 62b, 121b, 201a, 306b, 337b, 353b, 354a, 387a, 390b, 403b, 482a, 544b; II 9a, 78b, 83b, 84a, 230a, 270a, 400b, 422a, 434a, 567b; III 37a, 85a, 152b, 158a, 161b, 163a, 163b, 166a, 166b, 167a, 167b, 169a, 350a, 590b; IV 9b, 126b, 140b, 141b, 147a, 152a, 174b, 232a, 301b, 369a, 434b, 445b, 556a, 556b, 584a, 588a, 594a; V 1b, 2a, 20a, 30a, 46b, 138b, 139a, 154a, 163b, 164a, 164b, 165a, 165b, 166a, 195b, 199a, 316a, 317b, 318a, 386b, 507a, 509b, 514b, 515a, 556b
s-w-ḥ
  sāʾihūn
  sāʾiḥāt
s-w-d
  muswadd
  aswad
  sayyid

  sayyida
s-w-r
  sūr
  sūra, pl. suwar

  biʿ-ashri suwarin mithlihi
  fa-ṯā bi-sūratin mithlihi
  fawātih al-suwar

s-w-s
  sāʾ is
  sawwās
  siyāsa
315 -sūn- Arabic Words and Phrases

s-w-

sā′a

s-w-q

sā′iq
sāq
aswāiq

s-w-k

sawāk

s-w-m

musawwama

s-w-y

saawā
istawā
sawā'ī

tasweyla, pl. tasweiya

s-y-b

sā′iba

s-y-h

sāha
sā′ih, pl. sā′īhūn
sā′iba, pl. sā′ibāt
siyāha

s-y-r

sāra
sayr

sīra, pl. siyar

v 118b, 494a

ii 324b

iii 275a

iii 563b; v 359a

ii 212b

ii 328b; v 114b, 543b

i 442a, 443b, 450a; ii 410b, 411a

iv 29a

v 114b, 323a

i 97a, 401b

i 183a; iii 12b

ii 181a; iii 58a

ii 181a

i 182a, 183a

i 290a; iii 57b, 58a

v 29b, 373b, 376a

iii 58a

i 266a, 314b, 388a, 399b; ii 11a, 24b, 241a, 241b, 245b, 246a, 248a, 263a, 528b, 567b; iii 29a, 38b, 80a, 138a, 371a, 406a, 455a, 457a, 457b, 515a, 568a, 577a, 578b, 579b, 590b, 593a; iv 26b, 62a, 113b, 116a, 141b, 155a, 174a, 202b, 209b, 244a, 323a, 324b, 334a, 405a, 407a, 407b, 442b, 533a, 534b, 535b; v 29b, 30a, 31a, 31b, 33a, 33b, 44a, 45b, 46a, 46b, 47a, 47b, 48a, 48b, 49a, 175b, 190a, 257a, 268a, 459b
-shīn-

sh'-'m
  shām
    shāmiyya
  shu‘im
  mash‘ama
sh-b-'
  ishba‘
sh-b-h
  shabbaha
  mushabbihān
  tashbīh
  tashābaha
mutashābīh, pl. mutashābīhāt

shibh
  shabah
  shubha, pl. shubuhāt
  ashbāh
sh-j-r
  shajjar
  shajara

shajara khabītha
  shajarat al-khuld
  shajara min yaqīn
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Word(s)</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>shajara mubarakā zaytūna</td>
<td>II 305a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shajara ṭayyiyya</td>
<td>V 361b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shajarat al-‘inab</td>
<td>I 25a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shajarat al-khamr</td>
<td>I 25a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shajara al-mal’ūna (fī l-qur’ān)</td>
<td>III 533a; V 571b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shajarat al-ṭūbā</td>
<td>V 361a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shajarat al-zaqqūm</td>
<td>II 305a; V 359a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shajara ṭayyiba</td>
<td>I 458b, 459a; V 382b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shajara ṫayyiba</td>
<td>I 191b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shajarat al-‘inab</td>
<td>II 25b; V 372a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shajarat al-khamr</td>
<td>II 361a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sh-jī'</td>
<td>III 260a, 264a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sh-jī'</td>
<td>II 177b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sh-jī'</td>
<td>II 178a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shadda</td>
<td>IV 374b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shadda</td>
<td>I 216b, 356b; II 259a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shadda</td>
<td>III 330a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shadda</td>
<td>I 43b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shadda</td>
<td>II 109b, 357a; IV 362a; V 238b, 249a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shadda</td>
<td>IV 357b, 359a, 359b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shadda</td>
<td>II 216b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shadda</td>
<td>I 288a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shadda</td>
<td>II 214b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shadda</td>
<td>I 284a; III 349b; IV 18b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shadda</td>
<td>V 203b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shadda</td>
<td>III 495b, 496a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shadda</td>
<td>II 99b, 115b; V 203b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shadda</td>
<td>V 377a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shadda</td>
<td>II 25a; II 336a; III 535a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shadda</td>
<td>I 336a; III 158a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
sharat, pl. ashrāṫ

ashrāṫ al-sā‘a

sh-r-ī
shārī‘
sharī‘
shir’a

sharī‘a

sh-r-f
sharaf
ashrāf

sh-r-q
mushriqūn
ishrāq
maslāq, pl. mashāriq
maslāqayn

sh-r-k
ashrāka
mushrik, pl. mushrikūn

ishrāk
shirk
sharīk, pl. shurākāʾ

sh-r-y
sharāʾ
ishṭarāʾ
shirāʾ
essārīn, pl. shurāt
sh-t-h
shath
shatrānj
sh-ʿ-b
shaʾb, pl. shuʿāb

shuʿāban wa-qabāʾīla
shuʿābiyya
shib
sh-ʿ-r
shaʿara
shaʾir, pl. shaʿarāʾ
essāʿir majnūn
ishār
shuʿār
shiʿr
ashʿār
shaʿʿra, pl. shaʿʿarāʾ

mashʿar, pl. mashāʾir
shiʿrāʾ
sh-ṣ-
  "shu‘ā’"  III 357a
  "ishta’ala"  III 204b
  "shighār"  IV 582b

sh-f-
  "shafa‘a"  II 552b
  "shāfī‘"  II 551a
  "istashafa‘a"  II 554a
  "shaf‘"  III 549b
  "shaft‘"  II 273a
  "shafta‘a"  IV 65b; II 49a, 49b, 117b, 551a,
               552a, 555a; III 68a, 141a;
               IV 163b, 599b; V 117b

sh-f-q
  "ashfaqa"  II 194b, 197b
  "ishfāq"  II 194b, 197b
  "mushfiq, pl. mushfiqūn"  II 197b
  "shafaq"  I 503a; II 79b; IV 217a; V 281b,
            282a

sh-f-w
  "shafawī"  I 82b; IV 374b

sh-f-y
  "shifā‘"  I 77b, 118b; II 189a, 501b, 502a,
            512a; III 349b; IV 166b

sh-q-q
  "shaqqa"  II 3a
  "shāqqa"  IV 309b
  "shaqa‘īq"  IV 581b
  "ashaqq"  III 546a

sh-q-w / sh-q-y
  "shaqā‘"  I 185b
  "shiqwa"  IV 374b
  "shaqī"  I 161a

sh-k-r
  "shakara"  II 370a
  "shākir"  II 370b, 372a, 572a; IV 6a, 213a
  "shukr"  I 441b, 445b; II 58a, 302b, 345a,
           370a; III 146a, 422b; V 382b,
           384b, 385a
  "mashkūr"  II 373a
  "shakr"  II 321a, 372b; IV 6a, 213a;
           V 382b
sh-k-k
shakk

sh-k-l
shakala
tashkīl
ishkāl
shakl
mushkil
mushkilāt

sh-k-w
mishkāt [mishkhā]

sh-m-‘-z
ishma’āzza

sh-m-s
shams

sh-m-l
shimāl, pl. shamā’īl

sh-n-’
shāmī’

sh-h-b
shihāb, pl. shuhub

sh-h-d
shahīda

shāhid, pl. shuhād, shuhādā’, shāhidān, ashhād

mashhūd
mushāhada
tashahhud
shāxwāhid
istashhada
istishhād
shahāda
shahīd, pl. shuhadā’

mashāhīd
sh-h-r
shahr, pl. ashhur, shuhār

shahr al-ḥarām
shahr ramaḍān alladhī unzila fīhi l-qr’ān
ashhur al-ḥarah

tashhīr
mashhura
sh-h-w
shahwa
sh-w-r
ishhāra, pl. ishārāt

tashāwār
shūrā

shāra
shāwir
sh-w-q
tashaweweq
sh-w-k
shawkā
sh-y’
shā’ā

ashā’ā
shay’, pl. ashāyā’

laysa ka-mithlihi shay’un
wā-allāh ‘alā kulli shay’in qadīrun

331a, 375b, 424b, 485b, 496a, 487a, 488a, 502a; v 16b, 108a, 219b, 435b, 446b, 488a, 488b, 489a, 489b, 490a, 490b, 491a, 491b, 492b, 496a, 497a, 498b, 499a, 499b, 500a, 502a, 502b, 503a, 503b, 504a, 504b, 505a, 543a

v 186b

v 1 444b; iii 409b, 410a, 410b, 412b; v 284a, 284b, 285a, 285b, 475b

v 495a

v 358b, 359b

v 4 444b; ii 359a

v 1 198a; ii 120b; iii 215a, 511a;

v 4 158a; v 140a, 141b, 148a

v 407a

v 406a, 406b, 407a, 408a; ii 12a, 139a; iv 144a, 146a

v 406b

v 407a

iii 371a

iv 366b

v 96a, 327b, 481b; iv 63a; v 450b, 484b, 485a, 485b

v 530a

v 1 23b, 95b, 105a, 475b, 477a, 530a;

v 92a, 92b, 322a, 323a, 365a;

iii 148a, 189a; iv 185a, 211a, 214a, 214b, 288a, 592a; v 381b, 428a, 484b, 500a, 543a

v 323a; v 500a

v 484b
sh-y-kh
shaykh, pl. shuyūkh

shaykh al-islām
shaykh al-maqāri’
shaykh al-naṣrānī

sh-y-t-n
shaytān, pl. shayṭān

sh-y-‘
shā‘a
shī‘a, pl. shiya‘, ashī‘a

-ṣād-

ṣ-b-‘
ṣābi‘
ṣābī
dsābi‘ān
ṣ-b-b
ṣabb
ṣ-b-h
ṣábbāḥa
ṣabbāha
mubāhāna
ishāh
ṣubh
ṣubhān allāh
sabah
miscăh, pl. maṣābīh

ṣ-b-r
ṣabarā

ṣābir, pl. ṣābirūn

ṣābara
iṣṭabara
ṣabr

ṣabbār
ṣ-b-gh
ṣighb
ṣighqa
ṣighqat al-lāh

ṣ-b-w / ṣ-b-y
ṣaba
ṣabī
aṣbu

ṣ-h-b
ṣahiba

ṣāhib, pl. aṣḥāb, ṣahāba

ṣāhib asā l-nabī
ṣāhib bi-l-janbi
ṣāhib al-ḥāt
ṣāhib al-shafā’ā
ṣāhib al-ukhdūd
ṣāhib al-zanj
aṣḥāb amīr al-mu’minīn
aṣḥāb al-a’rāf
aṣḥāb al-ayka

aṣḥāb al-fīl
ashāb al-ḥijr
ashāb al-janna
ashāb al-ḥijr
ashāb al-mash’ama
ashāb al-mayamā
ashāb al-nabī
ashāb al-rass
ashāb al-shimāl
ashāb al-yamān

sāhiba
muṣāhib
ṣ-h-h
musakhkūhūn
ṣabīḥ
ṣ-h-l
ṣahfa, pl. ṣhāf
ṣahīfa, pl. ṣuhuf, ṣahāʾif

ṣuhuf ʿibrāhīm wa-mūsā
ṣuhuf mūsā
ṣuhuf al-ʿulā
muṣḥaf, pl. maṣāḥif

ṣād-

ṣād-arabic words and phrases
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Words and Phrases</th>
<th>-ṣād-</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>mushaf fāṭima</td>
<td>iv 601b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ź-kh-kh</td>
<td>i 113a, iii 137a, 203a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ź-kh-r</td>
<td>i 114a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ź-sakhra</td>
<td>iii 3b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ź-d-cl</td>
<td>iv 29b, 456a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ź-sadda</td>
<td>v 375a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ź-sadd</td>
<td>v 462a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ź-d-r</td>
<td>ii 407a, 413b, 502a, 550b; iii 404a, 509b; iv 82b, 465b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ź-sadr, pl. ź-sudār</td>
<td>ii 550b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'aliminun bi-dhāti l-ṣudārī</td>
<td>iv 465b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mā fi l-ṣuddārī</td>
<td>ii 193a, 357a; iii 506a, 586a; iv 443a; v 378a, 378b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>masdar</td>
<td>ii 367a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>masdarīyya</td>
<td>v 149b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ź-d-f</td>
<td>i 65a; ii 70b, 447b, 450a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ź-d-q</td>
<td>i 64a, 64b, 65a, 65b, 66a, 67a, 67b, 68a, 217a; ii 7a, 61a, 70b, 176b; iv 208b, 377b, 496b, 505b; v 193b, 385b, 434a, 556a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ź-sādiq, pl. ź-sādiqūn</td>
<td>ii 70b, 72b, 362a, 362b, 564a; iii 237b, 425a; iv 291b, 520b; v 434a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ź-sādiq al-ṣa'ād</td>
<td>ii 364a; iv 291b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ź-saddaqa</td>
<td>i 645a, 512b, 513b, 514b; iv 36b, 298a, 439a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>musāddiq</td>
<td>i 218b; ii 169a, 502a, 529b; iv 438a, 440a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tasādiq</td>
<td>v 198a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tasaddaqa</td>
<td>ii 366b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>musṣaddiqīna</td>
<td>i 522a; ii 70b; iii 69b, 70a, 421b; v 385b, 434a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sidq</td>
<td>i 258b, 259a; iv 582a; v 198b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ź-sādāq</td>
<td>ii 343b; iv 152b, 209a; v 196b, 198a, 198b, 199a, 199b, 556b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ź-sadaqa, pl. ź-sadaqāt</td>
<td>v 199a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ź-sādiq</td>
<td>i 258a, 258b, 530a; ii 374b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ź-sādiq</td>
<td>i 65a, 345a; ii 71a, 273a, 273b; iii 236a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arabic Words and Phrases</td>
<td>Page References</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>----------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṣiddīq, pl. Ṣiddīqūn</td>
<td>I 5b, 65a, 330a; II 71a, 340b, 552b; IV 290b, 291b; V 154a, 198b, 404b, 434a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṣiddīqūn nabiyyan min al-Ṣiddīq</td>
<td>I 330a; II 71a; IV 291b; V 530a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sudqāt</td>
<td>III 777</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṣ-d-y</td>
<td>I 162b, 165a, 168a; II 458b; III 487b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṣ-ḥ</td>
<td>I 52b, 54b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṣ-ḥ-r</td>
<td>I 52b, 53a, 54b; II 338b, 455b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṣ-ḥ-r-ḥ</td>
<td>I 185a; II 49a, 83a, 234a, 311a, 329a, 415b; III 141a, 184b; IV 28a, 28b, 29a, 29b, 396a, 396a; V 182b, 374b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṣ-ḥ-r-ṭ</td>
<td>I 185a; II 49a, 83a, 311a, 329a; III 184b, 185a; IV 29a, 29b, 396a; V 182b, 374b, 523a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṣ-ḥ-r-ṭ Ṣibāḥ</td>
<td>I 185a; II 301b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṣ-ḥ-r-ṭ Ṣibāḥ al-Ḥādīm</td>
<td>II 49a, 415a; V 374b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṣ-ḥ-r-ṭ al-Mustaqīm</td>
<td>I 185a, II 49a, 83a, 311a, 329a; III 184b, 185a; IV 29a, 29b, 396a; V 182b, 374b, 523a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṣ-ḥ-r-ṭ Ṣibāḥ Ṣalāḥ</td>
<td>III 212a; IV 8a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṣ-ḥ-r-ṭ Ṣibāḥ Ṣafī</td>
<td>I 52a; II 212a; III 8a; IV 380a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṣ-ḥ-r-ṭ Ṣafī</td>
<td>II 348a, 349a; III 246a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṣ-ḥ-r-ṭ Ṣafī</td>
<td>II 532b, 533a, 533b, 534a, 535a; III 468b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṣ-ḥ-m</td>
<td>I 41b, 494b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṣ-ḥ-d</td>
<td>II 3b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṣ-ḥ-q</td>
<td>II 212a; III 140a; V 253a, 471a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[wav-ḥum] Ṣaghīrūn</td>
<td>IV 153b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṣaghīr</td>
<td>I 301b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṣaghīrū, pl. Ṣaghīrūr</td>
<td>V 19a, 25b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ṣaghīrūr</td>
<td>IV 152a, 152b</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
asghar       1 24b
ṣ-gh-w       II 405b
asghā        III 65b
ṣ-f-h         III 453a
ṣafaha       V 291a
ṣafī         II 546a
ṣ-f-d
ṣafad, pl. ṣafād
ṣ-f-r        I 362a, 363a
ṣfar        IV 348b, 349a
ṣ-f-f
ṣaffāna      IV 348b, 349b, 350a,
ṣaffāt       III 350b; IV 116b
masfāfa      IV 116b
ṣaffī, pl. ṣuffī
ṣaffīn      I 389b, 408a; III 428a
ṣaffa        II 11b, 12a
ṣ-f-w        IV 518a
ṣ-fā        V 194a
ṣfīn/ṣfīt
ṣīṣfā        I 256; II 11b, 12a; III 445a, 446a;
               IV 291a, 529b
mustafā        II 11b, 12a; III 125b, 503b; IV 518a
ṣafwa        II 12a
ṣaficān      II 4a
ṣafiyyā’          V 144a, 144b
ṣafān        see ‘kh-(w)
ṣ-l-b
ṣalaba       I 487b
ṣallaba      I 487b
ṣalāb       I 487b; III 138b
ṣ-l-h
ṣalaha       II 60a, 167a
ṣāliḥ, pl. ṣāliḥūn
ṣāliḥāt      I 374a; II 60a, 60b, 62b, 63b, 73a,
               336b, 338a, 340b, 552b; IV 21a,
               290b, 291b, 520a; V 70b, 436a
               II 58b, 61b, 70b, 76a, 167a, 339b;
               IV 16b; V 436a, 548b
aṣlaha       II 66b; IV 63b; V 195a
iṣlāḥ        I 474b; IV 135a
istislāḥ    III 168b, 403b
ṣulh         I 400a; IV 63b, 437a; V 195b, 417a
ṣalāḥ        IV 432b, 490b
aṣlah        IV 432b; V 274b
-ṣād-

**Arabic Words and Phrases**

**maslaha**, pl. maṣāliḥ

**ṣ-l-ṣ-l**

ṣalṣala

ṣalṣāl

*(min) ṣalṣāl min ḥamā‘in masnūnīn ṣalṣālin ka-l-fakhkhār*

**ṣ-l-w**

ṣallā

muṣallā

ajāb

ṣalāt [ṣalāh], pl. ṣalawāt

ṣalāt ‘alā l-mayyit

ṣalāt al-‘asr

ṣalāt al-duḥā
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Words and Phrases</th>
<th>-ṣād-</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ṣalāt al-fajr</td>
<td>ṣ 502b; ㎜ 418b; Ⅳ 224a, 227b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣalāt al-hājīrī</td>
<td>Ⅱ 83b; Ⅳ 218b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣalāt al-‘idāyyn</td>
<td>Ⅳ 224a, 227b, 228a, 281b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣalāt al-‘ishā‘</td>
<td>Ⅳ 218b, 233a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣalāt al-‘istisqā‘</td>
<td>Ⅱ 89a; Ⅳ 218a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣalāt al-jānāzā</td>
<td>Ⅱ 83b; Ⅳ 218b, 233a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣalāt al-jum‘a</td>
<td>Ⅱ 89a; Ⅳ 218a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣalāt al-jum‘a</td>
<td>Ⅱ 83b, 271b; Ⅳ 497a; Ⅴ 175a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣalāt al-khawf</td>
<td>Ⅳ 224b, 233a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣalāt al-maghrib</td>
<td>Ⅳ 224b, 227b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣalāt al-qiyām</td>
<td>Ⅱ 84a, 91a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣalāt al-ṣubh</td>
<td>Ⅳ 227b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣalāt al-ta‘ātwiḥ</td>
<td>Ⅳ 35b, 328b; Ⅲ 545a; Ⅳ 224a; Ⅴ 278b, 556b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣalāt al-wisṭā</td>
<td>Ⅲ 270b; Ⅳ 180b, 218a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣalāt al-zuhr</td>
<td>Ⅱ 218b, 219a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>taṣliya</td>
<td>Ⅱ 180b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣ-l-yya</td>
<td>Ⅱ 54a, 321b; Ⅳ 238a, 482b; Ⅴ 264a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣ-m-ṭ</td>
<td>Ⅳ 482b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣ-m-d</td>
<td>Ⅳ 482b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣ-m-ād</td>
<td>see ṣ-w-m-‘</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣ-m-‘</td>
<td>Ⅱ 406a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣ-m-m</td>
<td>Ⅱ 406b; Ⅲ 534a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣumm</td>
<td>Ⅲ 413b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣamm</td>
<td>Ⅲ 261b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣ-n-d-w-q</td>
<td>Ⅲ 261b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣundūq</td>
<td>Ⅲ 261b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣ-n-‘</td>
<td>Ⅴ 549a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣanā‘a</td>
<td>Ⅰ 345b, 450a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣānī‘</td>
<td>Ⅳ 82a; Ⅴ 318a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>istāna‘a</td>
<td>Ⅰ 345b; Ⅳ 291b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mustāna‘</td>
<td>Ⅰ 346a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣan‘a</td>
<td>Ⅰ 346b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣanī</td>
<td>Ⅰ 346a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣanī‘a</td>
<td>Ⅰ 346a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣinā‘a</td>
<td>Ⅴ 497a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>maṣānī</td>
<td>Ⅴ 340a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>maṣnū‘a</td>
<td>Ⅳ 75b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣ-n-f</td>
<td>Ⅳ 588b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>muṣannaf</td>
<td>Ⅴ 340a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
-ṣād-

**sinf**

ṣ-n-m

ṣanam, pl. aṣnam

ṣ-h-r

muṣāhara
ṣhr

ṣ-w-b

aṣāba
ṣawāb
ṣawīb

ṣ-w-t

ṣawt, pl. aṣwāt

ṣ-w-kh

aṣākha

ṣ-w-r

ṣāra
ṣawwara
taysīr
muṣawwir
ṣūra, pl. ṣuwar

‘alā ṣūratīhi
ifi ahsana ṣuwarakum
ṣūr

ṣ-w-ṣ

ṣā’a
ṣuwa’i

ṣ-w-f

aṣwāf
ṣūfī
tasawwuf

ṣ-w-m

ṣāma
ṣawm
ṣiyām

ṣ-w-m-‘

ṣawma‘a, pl. sawāmi‘

ṣ-y-h

ṣayḥa

**ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES**

1 23a

1 167a, 167b; ii 476b, 478a, 481a, 481b; iv 409a; v 89b

iii 96a

1 368b; ii 174b; iii 96a

ii 550a

v 441b

v 385b

v 16b, 470b

i 82b; v 111b

ii 405b

ii 481a

v 242a, 242b

i 446b; ii 323a; iv 177b

i 184b; iii 201b

ii 320b, 327b, 474a

i 167b; ii 323a, 328a; iii 246a;
iv 65a

ii 323a

ii 323a

i 112b; ii 47a, 547a; iii 139a, 140a,
143b; iv 434b

iii 333a, 334a

i 491a; iii 336a

i 490a, 491a; ii 219a; iii 334a

ii 426a

i 389b

iii 606b; v 137a, 213b;

v 391b

i 183a; ii 366b

ii 180b; iii 361b; iv 489a, 490a,
490b, 598a

ii 83b, 180b; iv 341a, 485b, 486a,
487a, 488a

i 164a, 335b; iv 404a, 516b

ii 212a, 212b, 338b; iii 203a;
iv 435a, 453a, 454a, 605b;
v 253a, 545a
### Arabic Words and Phrases

**-dād-**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic</th>
<th>English</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ṣ-y-d</td>
<td>ṣayd</td>
<td>1 95a, 187a; 2 218b, 467a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣ-y-r</td>
<td>ṣāra</td>
<td>3 287a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣ-y-ṣ-y</td>
<td>ṣayṣin</td>
<td>4 41b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ṣ-y-f</td>
<td>ṣayf</td>
<td>5 338b</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**-dān**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic</th>
<th>English</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ḍ-ż-n</td>
<td>ḍa'n</td>
<td>1 94b; 2 218a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḍ-b-b</td>
<td>ḍabba</td>
<td>1 441a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḍ-b-t</td>
<td>ḍabīṭ, pl. ḍabīṭūn</td>
<td>4 185a, 185b; 5 605a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḍ-j-ʿ</td>
<td>ḍājīʿ</td>
<td>2 76a, 276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḍ-h-k</td>
<td>ḍahīka</td>
<td>3 146b; 2 148a; 4 309b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḍ-h-y</td>
<td>ḍahā</td>
<td>3 148b; 2 281b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḍ-d-d</td>
<td>ḍlīdād</td>
<td>1 36a, 444a, 504a; 4 416b, 417a, 418a; 2 217a, 516b, 517a; 5 281b, 282a, 476a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḍ-r-b</td>
<td>ḍarahā</td>
<td>1 401b, 403b; 4 200a, 403b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḍ-r-r</td>
<td>ḍarrā</td>
<td>4 5a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḍ-r-ār</td>
<td>ḍūrār</td>
<td>3 238a; 4 516a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḍ-tārār</td>
<td>ḍūtārār</td>
<td>5 55a; 4 376b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arabic Word</td>
<td>Page References</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>-----------------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>durr</td>
<td>v 381a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>darūra</td>
<td>v 55a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>darūriyyāt</td>
<td>v 407b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>maḍārr</td>
<td>t 288a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>d-r-</td>
<td>iv 495a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tafāra'a</td>
<td>iv 485b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tafarru'</td>
<td>t 41b; n 211a, 305b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ḍarī'</td>
<td>v 286b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>muḍāri'i</td>
<td>n 507b; m 580b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>d-l-</td>
<td>m 549b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dā'afa</td>
<td>m 95a, 581a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>istā'afa</td>
<td>m 583a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mustad'af, pl. mustad'afūn</td>
<td>t 528a; m 549b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>istid'āf</td>
<td>m 583a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dīf</td>
<td>t 159a, 161a; n 273b; m 580b, 581a, 582a, 582b, 583a, 583b; iv 132a, 332b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dā'if, pl. du'afa</td>
<td>m 580b, 581a, 582a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>d-gh-th</td>
<td>t 41b; n 241b, 369b; m 56a; iv 178b, 301a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>adghāth ạḥlām</td>
<td>m 56a; iv 178b, 301a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>d-f-d-</td>
<td>t 95b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>daḏḏūa'i</td>
<td>t 24b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>d-l-</td>
<td>t 185a; n 66a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dal'</td>
<td>t 185a; n 43a, 66a; m 211a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dalla</td>
<td>t 381b; n 43b, 190b; m 177a; iv 498b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dalīn</td>
<td>iv 103a, 482b; v 480a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tasīl</td>
<td>iv 376a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>daštīn</td>
<td>t 186a; n 59a; m 425a; iv 29b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>adalla</td>
<td>m 420b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mudīl</td>
<td>m 425a, 425b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>idlāl</td>
<td>t 185a, 185b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dallīn</td>
<td>t 185b, 272a; n 43a, 43b, 44a, 99a, 421b, 422a; m 525a; iv 103a, 482b; v 24b, 480a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dalāl</td>
<td>t 185b, 493b; n 43a, 421b, 422a; iv 29b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dalāla</td>
<td>t 184a; n 362b, 363b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>d-m-r</td>
<td>v 322a, 335a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dāmīr</td>
<td>t 94a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>idmār</td>
<td>v 322a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
- extradition

- ṭā’-

ṭāwula

ṭabī‘a, pl. ṭābā‘ī‘

matba‘a

ṭabqāt

ṭibāq

ṭarh

ṭarsh

ṭarsh

muṭtarraf

tatarraf

taraf

atrāf

tīrāf

ṭarq

ṭāriq
-tarīq, pl. ṫuruq
- ta’ām
- taghā
- taghiya
- tughyān
- tughāt, pl. tawāghūl

jibt wa-l-tāghūl

-t-f-l
- tfi, pl. atfāl
- tufaylī

-t-l-b
- tālib
- talab

-t-l-h
- talī

ṭilasīm, pl. ṭalismāt, ṭalāsīm

-t-l-
- tala’ā
- mutla’ā
- ittala’ā
- mutṭala’ā
- talī
- ṭalī
- matla’ā

matli’ī

-t-l-q
- talāqa
- mutlaq
- talāq

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

iv 28a, 28b, 29a, 102b, 390a;

v 140a

i 201a, 201b; ii 51a; iii 247b, 250b;

iv 28b, 107b, 403b; v 137a

ii 216b

ii 217a, 450b

i 47b; ii 211b, 217a, 450b; v 56a

iii 364b

i 211b

iii 314b

ii 541b; iii 70b; v 253a

ii 541b

ii 212a, 212b; iv 103b; v 253a,

471a

ii 6a; iii 583a; iv 103b

i 533a, 533b; ii 474a, 477b, 481a,

482a, 482b; iii 35a, 35b; iv 29b,

30a, 138a; v 119b, 120a, 248a,

248b, 458a

iii 35a; iv 599a

i 301b; iii 178b; v 569b

ii 465a

v 72b

ii 225b; iii 37a; iv 131a

i 41b; iii 532b; v 360b

i 77a; ii 35b; iv 163a

ii 424b; iv 107a

ii 495b

ii 366a, 415b

v 158b

i 494b; v 571a

i 503b; iii 417a; iv 107a; v 163a

i 503b; iv 107a, 158a, 479b, 480b;

v 158b

iv 107b

iii 96a, 277a

i 141a; iii 158a; v 333b

iii 96a, 277a, 279b, 280a; v 453a
t-l-l

tall

talal, pl. atlāl

t-m-th
	tamatha

t-m-r

tumār

t-m-s
	tams

t-m-m

tāmma

t-h-r

tahara

tāhira

tahharara

muṭāḥharūn

muṭāḥhara

tahīr

thāhrā

taṭḥahharra

taṭḥakhar

iṭṭahara

tahūr

athar

matāḥīr

t-w-b

tūbā

t-w-h

tūḥa

t-w-r

taur, pl. atwār

tūr

tūr sīnīn

t-w-ʾı

tāʾa

atāʾa

taṭawwəʾa

istaṭāʾa

tawʾ
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Word</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ṭā‘āt</td>
<td>IV 84b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>t-w-f</td>
<td>V 555b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tāfa</td>
<td>v 448b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tā‘if</td>
<td>v 448b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tā‘ifyya</td>
<td>IV 26a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tā‘īfa, pl. tawā‘if</td>
<td>II 431b; IV 24b, 25a, 25b, 26a, 222a, 403b; V 495a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ittāxwafa</td>
<td>IV 93b, 518b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tūfān</td>
<td>III 540b; V 133a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tawāf</td>
<td>II 85a, 297b; III 75a, 79a, 338b, 339a; IV 92a, 93b, 94a, 98a, 105a, 219a, 492a, 515a, 515b; V 557a, 557b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>t-w-q</td>
<td>IV 210a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tā‘qa</td>
<td>III 333a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>t-w-l</td>
<td>v 288b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tāla</td>
<td>III 333a, 333b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tāl</td>
<td>II 247b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tāwa‘il</td>
<td>II 281a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tāwila</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>t-w-y</td>
<td>IV 513a; v 395b, 396b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tuwa‘a/ tuwā</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>t-y-b</td>
<td>III 174b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tā‘ibān</td>
<td>IV 214a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tayyib</td>
<td>I 212b, 343b, 440a; II 63a, 78a; III 504b; IV 499a, 504a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tayyibāt</td>
<td>I 96b; II 467a; III 174b; V 179a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tīb</td>
<td>I 288a; III 573b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tayba</td>
<td>III 368a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>t-y-r</td>
<td>I 95a, 523a; II 242a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tā‘ir</td>
<td>III 178a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tatāyur</td>
<td>I 95a; II 237a, 237b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tayr</td>
<td>II 242a, 242b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fīra</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>t-y-n</td>
<td>I 339a, 339b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tāna</td>
<td>I 24a, 230b, 231a, 339a, 340a, 447a, 476a; II 4a, 4b, 328a; III 45b, 354b, 383b, 532a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fīn, pl. atyān</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fīn lāzib</td>
<td>I 24a, 476a; II 4a, 4b, 328a, 383b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fīn yābis</td>
<td>I 24a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
-zā’-

z-f-r
  zufr

z-l-l
  zalla
  zilāl
  zulla, pl. zulal

z-l-m
  zalama
  zālim, pl. zālimūn, zalama

azlama
  mužālim
  zuhm

zulma, zułuma, pl. zułumāt

zallām
  azlam

z-n-n
  zanna
  zann

z-h-r
  zahara
  zāhir, pl. zāhirūn

zāhara
  azhara
  izhār
  zahr, pl. zuhūr

zuhr
  šalāt al-zuhr
  zahāra
  azhār
- 'ayn-

- 'b-th
  'abath

- 'b-d
  'abada

- 'abada l-tāghūt
  'ābid
  'abd, pl. 'ibād, 'ābid

- 'ibāda, pl. 'ibādāt

- 'ubādiyya
  - 'b-r
    'ābir
    ma'būr
    'abbrā
    ta'bīr

  i'tabara
  i'tibār
  'abīr
  'ibā, pl. 'ibār

- 'ibāra, pl. 'ibārāt

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Prefix</th>
<th>Page References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>zihār</td>
<td>1 187b; 2 180b; 3 158b, 159a, 279b, 280a, 363a, 566a; 4 582a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-'ayn-</td>
<td>1 433b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-'b-th-</td>
<td>1 375b, 376a; 2 401a, 401b, 487a, 576b; 3 555a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'abath</td>
<td>1 375b, 376a; 2 401a, 401b, 487a, 576b; 3 555a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-'b-d-</td>
<td>2 31b, 58a, 83a, 362a, 363b, 386a; 3 139a; 4 300a, 483a, 576a, 578b; 5 555a, 555b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'abada</td>
<td>2 31b, 58a, 83a, 362a, 363b, 386a; 3 139a; 4 300a, 483a, 576a, 578b; 5 555a, 555b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-'abada l-tāghūt-</td>
<td>1 375b, 508b, 510a; 2 7a, 49b, 82a, 83b, 228a, 336b, 340a, 370a, 476b, 478b, 481b, 550a; 3 47b, 48a, 73a, 338a, 586b; 4 129b, 132b, 149b, 158b, 284a, 400a, 401b, 403b, 487a, 487b, 488b, 489a, 498b, 490b, 491a, 494b, 495a; 5 208a, 405a, 555a, 556b, 557a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-'ābid-</td>
<td>1 161a, 188b, 375b, 452a, 453b; 2 83a, 196a, 360a; 3 50b, 117a, 230a, 426a, 440b; 4 187a, 292b, 341b, 445a, 538b, 576a, 578b, 577a, 578a, 579a, 579b; 5 57a, 58a, 153b, 284b, 555a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'abd, pl. 'ibād, 'ābid</td>
<td>1 161a, 188b, 375b, 452a, 453b; 2 83a, 196a, 360a; 3 50b, 117a, 230a, 426a, 440b; 4 187a, 292b, 341b, 445a, 538b, 576a, 578b, 577a, 578a, 579a, 579b; 5 57a, 58a, 153b, 284b, 555a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-'ibāda, pl. 'ibādāt-</td>
<td>1 375b, 508b, 510a; 2 7a, 49b, 82a, 83b, 228a, 336b, 340a, 370a, 476b, 478b, 481b, 550a; 3 47b, 48a, 73a, 338a, 586b; 4 129b, 132b, 149b, 158b, 284a, 400a, 401b, 403b, 487a, 487b, 488b, 489a, 498b, 490b, 491a, 494b, 495a; 5 208a, 405a, 555a, 556b, 557a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-'ubādiyya-</td>
<td>4 394b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-'b-r-</td>
<td>1 341b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'ābir</td>
<td>v 153b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ma'būr</td>
<td>v 153b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'abbāra</td>
<td>v 445b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ta'bīr</td>
<td>v 445b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i'tabara</td>
<td>v 150a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i'tibār</td>
<td>v 150a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'abīr</td>
<td>v 52a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'ibā, pl. 'ibār</td>
<td>v 52a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'ibāra, pl. 'ibārāt</td>
<td>v 112a, 140a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arabic Words and Phrases</td>
<td>Page Numbers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'abqrī</td>
<td>II 276a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'t-r</td>
<td>I 390b, IV 339b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'atā'ir</td>
<td>I 402b, IV 394b, 396b, 397a, 399a, 506b, 526b, 528b, 531a, 533a, 535b, 565a, 566b; II 108b, 129b, 130a, 131a, 133b, 146a, 243a, 526b, 527a, 529a, 531a, 532a, 533a, 535b, 566b; III 199a, 385a, 385b, 396b, 397a, 398b, 468b, 469a; IV 22b, 89b, 119a, 313a, 378b, 442b, 450b, 461b, 462a, 533a, 535b, 555b, 566b; V 401a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'afrī</td>
<td>III 76a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'ātā'ir</td>
<td>III 403b, 404b; IV 339b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'atull</td>
<td>II 491a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'atma</td>
<td>II 80a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'atūw</td>
<td>I 395b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'ātiya</td>
<td>I 52b, 247b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'atawv</td>
<td>I 395b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'atāwv</td>
<td>IV 264a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'ajab</td>
<td>II 527b; III 287a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'ajiba</td>
<td>III 287a, 288a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'ajab</td>
<td>III 546a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'ajaza</td>
<td>II 533a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'ājaza</td>
<td>II 527a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mu'ājizūn</td>
<td>II 527a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a'jaza</td>
<td>II 526b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ājiz</td>
<td>I 71a, 213b, 425b; II 108b, 129b, 130a, 131a, 133b, 146a, 243a, 526b, 527a, 528b, 529a, 531a, 532a, 533a, 535a, 535b, 566b; III 199a, 385a, 385b, 396b, 397a, 398b, 468b, 469a; IV 22b, 89b, 119a, 313a, 378b, 442b, 450b, 461b, 462a, 533a, 535b, 555b, 566b; V 401a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ājiz</td>
<td>II 533a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
"mu'jîz, pl. mu'jîzât"

"'ajîz, pl. a'jîz"

"'ajîla
 ta'a'jâla
 'îl
 'îl Ḥanîdh
 'îl samûn"

"'ajm
 a'jam, pl. a'jâm"

"'ajîm
 a'jam, pl. a'jâm"

"'ajîn
 'ajâna
 ma'jûn
 'ajîca"

"'adda
 a'adda
 isti'dâd
 'adâd
 'idda"

"'adâs
 'adâl
 ta'dîl
 i'tidâl
 mu'tadîl
 'âdîl
 'âdîla"

"'adâm
 'âdâm"
'-d-n
  'adn
  ma‘dan
  ma‘din

' -d-w
  i‘tadā
  mu‘tadān
  i‘idā’
  ‘adwīya
  ‘adwawu, pl. a‘dā’

‘adwān

' -dh-b
  'adhb
  'adhāb

‘adhāb al-im
‘adhāb al-qabr

‘ -dh-r
  ma‘ādhār

‘ -r-b
  i‘rāb

mu‘arrab
  ta‘arraba
  ‘arab, pl. a‘rāb

mu‘arrab
  ta‘arraba
  ‘arab, pl. a‘rāb

aa‘yām al-‘arab
‘arabī

‘arabiyya

a‘rab

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES —‘ayn—

' -d-n
  'adn
  ma‘dan
  ma‘din

' -d-w
  i‘tadā
  mu‘tadān
  i‘idā’
  ‘adwīya
  ‘adwawu, pl. a‘dā’

‘adwān

' -dh-b
  'adhb
  'adhāb

‘adhāb al-im
‘adhāb al-qabr

‘ -dh-r
  ma‘ādhār

‘ -r-b
  i‘rāb

mu‘arrab
  ta‘arraba
  ‘arab, pl. a‘rāb

mu‘arrab
  ta‘arraba
  ‘arab, pl. a‘rāb

aa‘yām al-‘arab
‘arabī

‘arabiyya

a‘rab

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES —‘ayn—

' -d-n
  'adn
  ma‘dan
  ma‘din

' -d-w
  i‘tadā
  mu‘tadān
  i‘idā’
  ‘adwīya
  ‘adwawu, pl. a‘dā’

‘adwān

' -dh-b
  'adhb
  'adhāb

‘adhāb al-im
‘adhāb al-qabr

‘ -dh-r
  ma‘ādhār

‘ -r-b
  i‘rāb

mu‘arrab
  ta‘arraba
  ‘arab, pl. a‘rāb

mu‘arrab
  ta‘arraba
  ‘arab, pl. a‘rāb

aa‘yām al-‘arab
‘arabī

‘arabiyya

a‘rab
-r-j
  `araja
  a`raj
  `urūj
  mi`rāj, pl. ma`ārīj

-`r-j-n
  `urjūn

-`r-s
  `urs

-`r-sh
  `arsh, pl. `urūsh

-`r-s
  `arasāt

-`r-d
  `ārid
  mu`ārada
  a`rada
  istirād
  `ard
  a`rād
  `urād
  `urda
  a`rid
  `ind

-`r-f
  `arafa
  `ārif, pl. `ārifūn
  ma`rif

  al-amr bi-l-ma`rif wa-l-naḥy `an al-munkar
  `arrafa
  ta`arrafa
  `īnafa
  `urf, pl. a`rāf

-`r-f
  `arafa

  `ārif, pl. `ārifūn
  ma`rif

  al-amr bi-l-ma`rif wa-l-naḥy `an al-munkar
  `arrafa
  ta`arrafa
  `īnafa
  `urf, pl. a`rāf

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

-`r-j
  `araja
  a`raj
  `urūj
  mi`rāj, pl. ma`ārīj

-`r-j-n
  `urjūn

-`r-s
  `urs

-`r-sh
  `arsh, pl. `urūsh

-`r-s
  `arasāt

-`r-d
  `ārid
  mu`ārada
  a`rada
  istirād
  `ard
  a`rād
  `urād
  `urda
  a`rid
  `ind

-`r-f
  `arafa
  `ārif, pl. `ārifūn
  ma`rif

  al-amr bi-l-ma`rif wa-l-naḥy `an al-munkar
  `arrafa
  ta`arrafa
  `īnafa
  `urf, pl. a`rāf

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

-`r-j
  `araja
  a`raj
  `urūj
  mi`rāj, pl. ma`ārīj

-`r-j-n
  `urjūn

-`r-s
  `urs

-`r-sh
  `arsh, pl. `urūsh

-`r-s
  `arasāt

-`r-d
  `ārid
  mu`ārada
  a`rada
  istirād
  `ard
  a`rād
  `urād
  `urda
  a`rid
  `ind

-`r-f
  `arafa
  `ārif, pl. `ārifūn
  ma`rif

  al-amr bi-l-ma`rif wa-l-naḥy `an al-munkar
  `arrafa
  ta`arrafa
  `īnafa
  `urf, pl. a`rāf

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

-`r-j
  `araja
  a`raj
  `urūj
  mi`rāj, pl. ma`ārīj

-`r-j-n
  `urjūn

-`r-s
  `urs

-`r-sh
  `arsh, pl. `urūsh

-`r-s
  `arasāt

-`r-d
  `ārid
  mu`ārada
  a`rada
  istirād
  `ard
  a`rād
  `urād
  `urda
  a`rid
  `ind

-`r-f
  `arafa
  `ārif, pl. `ārifūn
  ma`rif

  al-amr bi-l-ma`rif wa-l-naḥy `an al-munkar
  `arrafa
  ta`arrafa
  `īnafa
  `urf, pl. a`rāf

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES


ًاٌا ًاَرْاً /ًاَرْاً

ًاٌا ًاَرْاً /ًاَرْاً

ًاٌا ًاَرْاً /ًاَرْاً

ًاٌا ًاَرْاً /ًاَرْاً

ًاٌا ًاَرْاً /ًاَرْاً

ًاٌا ًاَرْاً /ًاَرْاً

ًاٌا ًاَرْاً /ًاَرْاً

ًاٌا ًاَرْاً /ًاَرْاً

ًاٌا ًاَرْاً /ًاَرْاً

ًاٌا ًاَرْاً /ًاَرْاً

ًاٌا ًاَرْاً /ًاَرْاً

ًاٌا ًاَرْاً /ًاَرْاً

ًاٌا ًاَرْاً /ًاَرْاً

**ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES**

{'alin'}

47b, 48a, 142b; V 244a, 316b, 419a

see s-h-b

iii 339b

iii 246b

i 198a; ii 372b, 100b, 102a;

iii 188a; iv 432b, 539a; v 72b,

140b, 141b, 142a, 149a

iii 188a

i 198a

i 136b

i 60b, 61a; v 464a

i 60b, 61a

i 374b, 465a; iii 503b; v 68a,

405a

i 374b, 465a; iii 503b; v 68a,

405a

i 184a

ii 214a, 215a

iv 39a

i 27a; ii 447a

i 453a; ii 274b; iv 210a

i 209a; ii 10a, 29a, 320a, 447a;

iii 200a, 208a, 509b; iv 6a;

v 266b, 483a

i 342b; iii 377a

i 234a, 234b; ii 511b

i 496a; iv 292a

iv 492a

ii 89a

ii 94a, 208a; iv 56b

iii 179b

i 218a, 445b

iii 8b

ii 367a; iii 10b
-\textit{sh-b}  
\textit{\‘ushb}

-\textit{sh-r}  
\textit{\‘ushr}
\textit{\‘ishār}
\textit{\‘ashūra}

-\textit{ashūrā}  
\textit{\‘ushr}

-\textit{sh-q}  
\textit{\‘āshiq}

-\textit{sh-y}  
\textit{\‘ashī / \‘ashīyy}

\textit{\‘ashīyya}
\textit{\‘ishā}

\textit{\‘alāt al-\‘ishā}

-\textit{s-b}  
\textit{\‘ashāba}
\textit{\‘ashābiyya}

-\textit{s-r}  
\textit{\‘āsr}

\textit{\‘alāt al-\‘āsr}
\textit{wa-l-\‘āsr}
\textit{mu\‘āṣira}
\textit{mu\‘āṣirūt}

-\textit{s-f}  
\textit{\‘āṣif}
\textit{\‘āṣifa}
\textit{\‘āṣf}

-\textit{s-m}  
\textit{ma\‘ṣūm}
\textit{i\‘tasama}
\textit{iṣta\‘ama}
\textit{iṣma}

-\textit{s-w}  
\textit{\‘āṣā, pl. \‘iṣjyy}

-\textit{s-y}  
\textit{\‘āṣā}

\textbf{ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES}

\textbf{\‘aryn-}

π 369b

v 192b, 197b

i 94a

i 262b, 422b; ii 174a, 431b; iii 95b, 97a, 443a; v 364a

iv 340b, 341a

π 213a

iv 65a

iii 360a; iv 234a

i 503a, 503b, 504a; ii 79b; iii 418b; iv 223a; v 281a, 281b

i 503a; v 476a

i 444a, 498a, 502b, 503a; ii 79b, 80a; iii 547a; v 281b

i 503a; ii 79b

π 521a, 521b, 523b

i 38a; iv 365b; v 367a

i 36a, 36b, 444a, 502b, 504a;

π 80b, 388a, 388b; iii 547a;

iv 219a, 281b, 282a

i 36a; ii 388b; iv 219a

i 36, 444a

i 128a

v 461b

i 52b, 53a; v 470b

i 52b, 53b

i 41b, 44a, 44b

i 19b; iv 307a

π 506a

i 465a

i 19b

i 25b, 274a; ii 117b, 505b, 506a, 506b; iii 292a; iv 534a, 534b, 563b, 599b

π 544a, 546a; iii 208a; iv 508a

π 65b, 98a

π 98a, 243a; iii 2a
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Words and Phrases</th>
<th>Ma’ṣiyya, pl. Ma’āṣī</th>
<th>Ḳayān</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr</td>
<td>II 98a; III 420b; IV 84b; V 19a, 19b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr</td>
<td>III 573b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-l</td>
<td>I 104b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-y</td>
<td>II 313a, 313b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-y</td>
<td>II 16b, 313a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-y</td>
<td>III 313b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-z</td>
<td>II 445a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-z-m</td>
<td>I 27a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-z-m</td>
<td>III 159b; III 288a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-z-m</td>
<td>III 288a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-z-m</td>
<td>II 4b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-z-m</td>
<td>III 320b; III 449b, 504a; V 430a, 483a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-z-m</td>
<td>III 54b, 382a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-f</td>
<td>II 486a, 486b, 487a; III 48b, 487b; V 120b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-f</td>
<td>III 65b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-f</td>
<td>III 244b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-f</td>
<td>II 244b, 321a; IV 5b, 6a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-f</td>
<td>III 63a; IV 453a; V 432b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-f</td>
<td>III 422b; IV 425a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-f</td>
<td>V 118b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-f</td>
<td>V 118b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-f</td>
<td>IV 453a; V 118b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-f</td>
<td>I 294b, 295a; IV 453a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-f</td>
<td>II 306a, 306b, 307a; IV 102b; V 182b, 183a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-f</td>
<td>III 2a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-f</td>
<td>III 69b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‘Iṣr-f</td>
<td>III 54b, 401b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### 'ayn - Arabic Words and Phrases

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Word</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>'aqada</td>
<td>433a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'aqgada</td>
<td>432b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i'tiqād</td>
<td>481b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'aqīd</td>
<td>256b, 431a, 432b, 433b, 464a; III 215a; IV 489a; v 232b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'aqīda, pl. 'aqā'id</td>
<td>427a, 480a; III 64a, 241a; IV 149b; v 499b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'uqda</td>
<td>432b, 464a; III 278a; v 527a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'uqdat al-nikāḥ</td>
<td>v 253a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'aqīr</td>
<td>v 55b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'aqīqa</td>
<td>403b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'aqīla</td>
<td>246b; II 67a, 547b, 548a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'aqīla</td>
<td>246a, 411b; II 67a, 67b, 547b, 548a, 549a; IV 71a; v 203b, 204b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'aqīl</td>
<td>198a, 466b; II 67a, 67b, 69b, 164a, 413b, 547b, 549a; IV 69a, 142b, 144a, 438a; v 73b, 140b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'aqīl, pl. 'uqqāl</td>
<td>23a, 557a; III 332a; v 496b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'aqīm</td>
<td>52b, 53a, 54b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'akīf</td>
<td>555b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'akīfa</td>
<td>215a; II 474a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i'tikāf</td>
<td>II 84a, 180b, 182b, 183a, 204b; III 538b; IV 342b, 346b, 490a; v 431b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'ukīf</td>
<td>IV 340a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'alaqa</td>
<td>284b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ta'īq</td>
<td>142b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mu'allaqa, pl. mu'allaqāt</td>
<td>94b; II 529a; III 284b, 589a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'alaqa, coll. 'alaq, pl. 'alaqāt</td>
<td>3a, 81a, 230b, 231a, 238a, 240a, 476b; II 328a; v 522b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'illa</td>
<td>76a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'alāt</td>
<td>304b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'ala'ma</td>
<td>246b, 272a, 272b 349a; II 366b, 424b, 425b, 548b; III 101b,</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
\textbf{\textit{\`{a}lim}, pl. \textit{\`{a}lim\`{u}n}}

\textbf{\textit{\`{a}llama}}

\textbf{\textit{ta\textquotesingle{}lim\`{a}t}}

\textbf{\textit{mu\textquotesingle{}allam}}

\textbf{\textit{ta\textquotesingle{}allum}}

\textbf{\textit{\textit{\`{i}bm}, pl. \textit{\`{u}l\`{i}m}}}

\begin{itemize}
\item \textit{\`{i}bm al-bal\`{a}gha}
\item \textit{\`{i}bm al-bay\`{a}n}
\item \textit{\`{i}bm al-far\`{a}\textquotesingle{}id}
\item \textit{\`{i}bm al-ghayb}
\item \textit{\`{i}bm al-hur\`{a}f}
\item \textit{\`{i}bm al-ish\`{a}ra}
\item \textit{\`{i}bm al-khaw\`{a}\textquotesingle{}s\`{a}}
\item \textit{\`{i}bm ma\textquotesingle{}rifat l\`{a}h}
\item \textit{\`{i}bm al-qir\`{a}\textquotesingle{}t}
\item \textit{\`{i}bm al-siy\`{a}sa}
\item \textit{\`{i}bm al-taj\`{u}v\`{a}d}
\item \textit{alladh\`{i}na \textit{\`{a}t\`{u}} l\textquotesingle{}-\textit{\`{i}lm}}
\item \textit{r\`{a}shkh\`{a}n ft l\textquotesingle{}-\textit{\`{i}lm}}
\item \textit{tab\`{a}did al\textquotesingle{}-\textit{\`{i}lm}}
\item \textit{\textit{\`{u}l\`{u}} l\textquotesingle{}-\textit{\`{i}lm}}
\item \textit{\textit{\`{u}l\`{i}m al-a\textquotesingle{}w\`{a}\textquotesingle{}l\`{u}n wa-l\textquotesingle{}-\`{a}khi\textquotesingle{}r\`{i}n}}
\item \textit{\textit{\`{u}l\`{i}m al-qur\`{a}n}}
\end{itemize}

\begin{itemize}
\item 90b, 548b; iii 102a, 382b; iv 299b, 537b, 538b; v 146b, 485a
\item 246a; iii 44a, 102b; iv 473b; v 200a, 200b, 381b
\item 71a
\item 78b, 202b
\item 203a
\item 24a, 25a, 37a, 75a, 198a, 201b, 206b, 211a, 246b, 247b, 480a, 483a, 496a, 519b, 520a; ii 75b, 96b, 99b, 130a, 165a, 247b, 367b, 430b, 488a, 488b, 489a, 495b, 520a, 520b, 521a, 522a, 523b, 525a, 525b, 526a, 567b; iii 17b, 59a, 98b, 100b, 102a, 102b, 125a, 401b, 426a, 570b, 604b, 605b, 606b; iv 125b, 156a, 164b, 165a, 165b, 169b, 170a, 175a, 312b, 315b, 397a, 414a, 433b, 490a, 536b, 537b, 538a, 538b, 539a, 579a; v 77a, 141b, 143a, 150a, 177b, 203b, 208b, 277b, 318b, 319a, 321a, 321b, 381b, 442b, 497a
\item 198a; iii 125a
\item 198a; iii 125a
\item 520a, 520b, 521a, 522a, 523b, 525a, 525b, 526a; iii 98b
\item 201b
\item 169b, 170a, 175a
\item 141b
\item 165b, 169b
\item 96b
\item 247b; iii 604b
\item 442b
\item 247b; iii 604b, 606b
\item 247b; iv 537b, 538a, 538b
\item 102a, 102b; iv 539a
\item 541b
\item 100b
\item 536b, 538b; v 203b
\item 495b
\item 99b; iii 604b; iv 156a, 397a;
\item 319a
-\textit{ayn}-

\textit{dār al-}\textit{ulūm}
\textit{'alam}, pl. \textit{a'lam}

\textit{alūm}, pl. \textit{'alamā'}

\textit{a'lam}
\textit{alamā}, pl. \textit{'alamāt}
\textit{mālam}
\textit{alām}, pl. \textit{'alamūn}

\textit{a'lanā}
\textit{a'lanīya}

\textit{a'lā}
\textit{a'laā}
\textit{muṭa'aṭī}
\textit{isti'ālā'}
\textit{'ālīn}
\textit{ali\textit{'} / 'aliyy}

\textit{ulucw}
\textit{illiyy / 'illiyyūn}

\textit{-m-d}
\textit{i'tamada}
\textit{i'mād}
\textit{amūd}

\textit{-m-r}
\textit{'amara}
\textit{i'tamara}
\textit{umara}

\textit{alūm}
\textit{a'lamā}, pl. \textit{'alamāt}
\textit{mālam}
\textit{alām}, pl. \textit{'alamūn}

\textit{a'lanā}
\textit{a'lanīya}

\textit{a'lā}
\textit{a'laā}
\textit{muṭa'aṭī}
\textit{isti'ālā'}
\textit{'ālīn}
\textit{ali\textit{'} / 'aliyy}

\textit{ulucw}
\textit{illiyy / 'illiyyūn}

\textit{a'lamā}, pl. \textit{'alamāt}
\textit{mālam}
\textit{alām}, pl. \textit{'alamūn}

\textit{a'lanā}
\textit{a'lanīya}

\textit{a'lā}
\textit{a'laā}
\textit{muṭa'aṭī}
\textit{isti'ālā'}
\textit{'ālīn}
\textit{ali\textit{'} / 'aliyy}

\textit{ulucw}
\textit{illiyy / 'illiyyūn}

\textit{-m-d}
\textit{i'tamada}
\textit{i'mād}
\textit{amūd}

\textit{-m-r}
\textit{'amara}
\textit{i'tamara}
\textit{umara}
ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

-‘ayn-

76b, 77a, 78a, 79a, 115b, 410a, 410b, 553a; iv 91b, 92a, 93a, 93b, 94a, 94b, 95a, 95b, 97b, 98a, 98b, 99a, 99b, 282a, 338b, 339b, 340a, 518a, 518b; v 435a, 448a, 448b, 450a, 556a, 556b

π 525a

v 548b

i 113a; ii 60a

π 223a; iii 73a; iv 132b, 284a, 284b, 485b, 486a, 488b, 489a

π 166b; iii 39a; iv 432a, 494b

i 220a; ii 6b; iv 132b, 487b, 539a

i 220a; see also -‘m-n

i 520b

πi 39a, 39b, 157b, 159a

v 447a, 447b

i 128a, 133b

ι 416a; ii 422b; v 140a

πi 25a, 42b; ii 217b, 305b

π 541b

ιi 398b; v 458b

πi 541b

ιi 428b

v 432b

v 432a

i 367a

πie 363b

i 95a; v 113a

v 195b

ιi 71a; ii 109a, 109b, 554a; iii 125a; iv 65a, 445b, 564a; v 141b, 112a, 323a, 326a, 329b, 332b, 341a

i 25a, 448a, 464a, 465a
\[\text{-'ayn-}\]

\[\text{āhada}\]
\[\text{a'hada}\]
\[\text{ta'āhud}\]
\[\text{'ahd, pl. 'ubūd}\]

\[\text{ma'ākid}\]
\[\text{'-h-n}\]
\[\text{'ihn}\]
\[\text{'-w-j}\]
\[\text{'iwaqj}\]

\[\text{'-w-d}\]
\[\text{āda}\]
\[\text{ādadda, pl. awā'īd}\]
\[\text{ād}\]

\[\text{'id}\]
\[\text{ād al-adhā}\]

\[\text{'id al-fūr}\]
\[\text{'id al-qurbān}\]

\[\text{ma'ād}\]

\[\text{'-w-dh}\]
\[\text{ādha}\]
\[\text{ta'āwīdh}\]
\[\text{ta'awvudh}\]
\[\text{mu'awwīdhatān}\]

\[\text{ista'ādha}\]

\[\text{'awdh}\]

\[\text{'-w-r}\]
\[\text{istā'ara}\]
\[\text{'awra, pl. 'awwāl}\]

\[\text{'-w-l}\]
\[\text{ā'ilan}\]
\[\text{ta'awīl}\]
\[\text{'awwīl}\]
\[\text{'iyāl}\]
ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES -ghayn-

\-'-w-m  
\-'äm  \(\text{IV 45a; V 285b, 475a, 475b, 560a, 560b}\)

\-'-w-n  
\-'awūn  \(\text{III 239b}\)
ista'āna  \(\text{V 441b}\)

\-'y-b  
\-'ayb  \(\text{I 397a}\)

\-'y-d  
see \-'-w-d

\-'y-sh  
\-'isha  \(\text{III 275b}\)
ma‘āsh  \(\text{I 498a}\)
ma‘isha  \(\text{II 217a}\)

\-'y-n  
\-'ayn, pl. ‘ayn, a‘yun [a‘yān]  \(\text{I 42a, 81a, 212b, 288a, 410b; II 153b, 154a, 154b, 212a, 324b; III 157a, 202a, 409a, 456a; IV 424a, 574a, 585a; V 121b, 124a, 125b, 127b, 461b, 464b, 466a; VI 334a; VII 121b, 127b, 482a}\)

\-'-y-y  
\-'ayya  \(\text{I 443b}\)

\-ghayn-  

gh-b-r  
ghubār  \(\text{I 136b, 137a, 142b; III 271b, 318a, 318b, 321a}\)

gh-b-n  
taghābun  \(\text{I 300a, 301a}\)

gh-th-  
gh-thā'  \(\text{I 364b}\)

gh-d-w  
ghadā  \(\text{I 504a}\)
ghadan  \(\text{V 281a}\)
ghadāt [ghadāḥ]  \(\text{I 503b, 504a; II 80a, 353a; III 417a, 418b; IV 223a; V 281b}\)

ghudaww  
\(\text{I 503b, 504a; II 80a; III 417a, 418b; IV 223a; V 276a, 281b, 285a}\)

ghadā'  \(\text{I 504a; III 417b}\)

gh-r-b  
gharaba  \(\text{IV 107a}\)
-ghayn-

ghurāb
gharīb

gharā′ib
ghurāb

maghrīb, pl. maghārib

gh-r-b-b
ghanābi
gh-r-r
gharūr
ghurūr
gh-r-f
ghurfā, pl. ghuraf
gh-r-q

mughraq
aghraq
gharaq

gh-r-l
aghral
gharānīq

gh-z-l
ghazal

gh-z-w
ghazw

ghazwa, pl. ghazwāt
maghāzāt, pl. maghāzī

gh-s-q

ghāsiq
ghasāq
ghassāq

gh-s-l
ghasala
ightasala
ghasūl

gh-s-l-n
ghislin
gh-sh-y

ghashiya
ghāshiya
aghsūā

353 -ghayn- ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

i 95a
ii 108b, 231b, 419a; iii 115a, 287b;
iv 155b; v 131a, 332b
ii 108a
i 144a, 504b; iv 107a, 223a; v 163a
i 140a, 142a, 444a, 498a, 502b;
ii 80a, 311a, 388b; iv 107a;
v 282b
ii 217b
i 526a; v 360a
i 543b
i 165b; ii 458a, 458b, 460b
i 553b
i 553b
i 553b
i 337a
i 95a; iv 532a; v 122a
iii 224a; iv 57a, 58a
ii 144a
i 216a, 369b
ii 256b; iv 465a, 465b; v 194a
i 321a, 399b; ii 144b, 145a, 149a,
149b, 150a; iii 455b; iv 209b;
v 30a, 32a, 32b, 35a, 42a, 42b,
43a, 194a
iii 247b
i 503a; ii 79b; v 282b
ii 211a
iv 498b, 499b
v 462a
i 341b
i 328b, 341b, 411a; ii 89a; iv 225b,
485b, 488b, 491b, 492a, 506b
ii 211a
i 497b; v 64b
iii 137a; iv 103a
v 544a
gh-d-b
  ghadība
  maghāīb
  ghaḍb
  ghaḍab

gh-t-t
  mughaṭṭa

gh-f-r
  ghafarra
  ghāfr
  istagḥfara
  istighfār
  ghafrār
  ghaffār
  maghīfara

gh-f-l
  ghafla
  ghafla

gh-l-b
  ghalaba
  ghālib, pl. ghālibān
  taghlibīb
  ghalab

gh-l-f
  aghlaf, pl. aghlaf

gh-l-l
  ghalla
  ghult, pl. aghlāl

gh-l-m
  ghalūm, pl. ghmāmān

gh-l-w
  ghalā
  ghulūw
  ghulāt

gh-m-m
  ghamām

gh-m-s
  ghumaysāʾ

gh-n-j
  ghunj

gh-n-m
  ghanima
  ghanam
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Words and Phrases</th>
<th>Page References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ghānimā, pl. ghanāʾim</td>
<td>I 251b, 252a; II 6b; V 146a, 195a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>magħnām, pl. magħānim</td>
<td>I 251b; V 194a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gh-n-n</td>
<td>IV 375a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ghunna</td>
<td>II 507b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tagḥanā</td>
<td>I 405b; V 467b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>istighnā</td>
<td>IV 369a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ghanīyy</td>
<td>I 139a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gh-n-y</td>
<td>IV 27a; II 320a, 330a; IV 6a; V 272b, 408a, 467b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>maghnam, pl. maghānim</td>
<td>II 93b, 280b; V 467b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gh-n-y</td>
<td>II 144a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ghanāʾ</td>
<td>I 292b, 294a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>maghārāt</td>
<td>IV 465a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gh-w-r</td>
<td>III 45a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mughīr</td>
<td>III 45a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gh-r</td>
<td>II 467b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mughārāt</td>
<td>IV 467b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gh-w-l</td>
<td>II 120b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ghul</td>
<td>II 120b, 122a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ghawl, pl. ghilān</td>
<td>II 66a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gh-w-y</td>
<td>II 536b; III 43a, 66a; V 267b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ghawā</td>
<td>III 45a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mughawwāi</td>
<td>I 453a; V 267b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aghwā</td>
<td>I 185b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mughawwāi</td>
<td>III 45a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gh-y-b</td>
<td>II 343b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ighāba</td>
<td>II 343b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ighityāb</td>
<td>I 84a, 219a, 219b, 461b; II 423a, 423b, 424a, 425b; III 43b, 102a, 452a; IV 4a, 179a, 291b, 443a, 509a, 572b; V 79a, 108a, 445a, 492b, 543a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ghayb, pl. ghuyāb</td>
<td>I 68b; II 424a, 503b, 504a; IV 602a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ghayba</td>
<td>I 42a; II 212a; V 470b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gh-y-th</td>
<td>IV 594a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ghayth</td>
<td>IV 465a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gh-y-r</td>
<td>I 470b; II 564b; V 404a, 496a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ghayyara</td>
<td>III 113a; V 247a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mughirāt</td>
<td>IV 23a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ghayr</td>
<td>IV 23b; V 475a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ghayra</td>
<td>IV 29a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gh-y-y</td>
<td>-ghayn-</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
-fā’-

f-

fi’a

f'-d

fu’ād

f'-r

fa’ra

f'-l

fa’l

fāl-nāma

f-t-h

fataḥa

mufataḥa

fatḥ, pl. futūḥ

fالتها

miftāḥ, pl. mafṭūḥ

fīṭīḥa, pl. fawāṭīḥ

f-t-r

fatra, pl. futarāt

f-t-q

fataqa

f-t-n

fatana

maftūn

fīṭna, pl. fitān

f-t-w / f-t-y

fatiya

aflā

muftī
istafī

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

-fā’-

356

π 421b, 431b

π 324a, 407a, 547b; iii 442a

i 61a

π 242a, 242b; iv 163a, 165b, 178b, 179a, 179b

iii 317b, 318a, 318b, 266b, 269b

i 397b, 398b, 399a, 400a; ii 144a, 152a, 429b, 430b

i 32a

π 361b, 363b

i 78b, 397b, 398a, 399a, 399b, 400a, 400b; iii 340a, 454a;

iv 176a, 180a, 332b, 495b, 590a;

v 429b

i 279a; π 191b

i 399a; π 320b; iv 6a

π 546b; iii 104a

i 75b, 209b, 210a, 210b, 248a;

π 188a, 189a, 378a; iii 260b;

iv 601b

i 405b; π 436b; iii 201b, 443b;

iv 297b, 441b

v 544a

π 144a, 152a

v 362b

π 540b

i 212b, 241a, 370b, 397b, 539b,

551b, 552a; π 69a, 74a, 75a,

144a; iii 41b, 72b, 139a, 487b,

545b; iv 26a, 289a, 365a; v 24a,

292b, 362b, 363b, 456b, 458b,

516a

iii 425b, 426a; v 58a, 200b

v 321a

iv 144a

v 203b
fatwā, pl. fatāwā

lajnāt al-fatāwā

fatayāt

fājīj

fājīr

fājīrara

fājr

matla' al-fājir

qur'ān al-fājir

ṣalaṭ al-fājir

wāl-fājir

fujjar

fāhish

fāhasila, pl. faṣwīhasila

fakhsha‘a’

fākhārā

fākkhārā

ṣalsāl ka-l-fākkhār

tafākkhar

mufākkharāt

fakhir

fakhār

fākhār

fākhām

fākhāim

faddān

fāddy

fādā

fidā‘

iftadā

iftidā‘

fidya

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

fā‘-

i 29b, 202a; ii 281b; iii 344a, 344b, 345a, 366a; iv 59b, 268a, 494a; v 56a, 214a, 214b, 222a, 224a, 227a, 232b, 305a, 305b

i 29b

i 396a; v 57a

v 375a

ii 66b; iv 147b

v 126a

i 36a, 444a, 503b; iii 417a, 417b; iv 107a, 217a; v 163a, 281a, 282a, 556b

v 282b

v 281a

iii 417a; v 281a, 282b

i 444b; iv 217a

iv 481b, 598b

ii 63a; v 19a

ii 491a

i 28a; ii 444b, 445a; iv 32a, 277a, 580b, 584b; v 19a, 20a, 21a, 528a

iii 69b, 70b; iv 580b, 598b, 599a;

v 269a

i 339b

i 24b, 339a, 339b

i 24b

i 241b

iii 247a

ii 301b; iii 120a; iv 472b

i 241b, 395a

iv 374b

iii 336b

iv 517b

i 404b; iv 533b

iii 280a

iii 279b

i 187b; ii 182b; iv 94a, 343b, 344a, 523b
f-r-t
furāt

f-r-j
furūj, pl. furūj

f-r-h
farah
farāha
farīḥīn

f-r-d
mufradāt

f-r-d-s
firdaws

f-r-z
ifāz

f-r-sh
farasha
farsh
farāsh
furūšh, pl. furush

f-r-dl
farada
fard, pl. furūd

fard 'alā l-ayn
fard kifāya
fard wājib
furūd al-islām

fardīda, pl. furā’īd

f-r-t
farāt

f-r-i
furūi
fara‘ii

f-r-i-’n
fi‘awān

f-r-gh
faragha

f-r-q
faraqa
mufarraqan

IV 444a

tafarruq

I 538a

iftarafa

IV 597a

iftir āq

III 86a

farq

I 487a; III 424b

firqa, pl. firaq

II 115b, 420b; III 86a; IV 24b, 25b, 26a

II 351a, 431b; IV 25b, 403b

furqān

IV 1a, 196b, 486a, 486b, 487a, 500b;

III 183b, 184a, 186b; IV 424b, 425a, 442a, 496b, 505b, 507b, 508a, 514b; IV 37b, 293b, 343a, 344a, 345a, 345b, 346a, 443b;

V 37a, 301b

v 381b

farīq

I-r-n

furn

I-r-y

iftarā

f-z-

faṣa’a

f-s-d

fasada

fāsid

afsada

mufsīd, pl. mufsīdān

mufsīdān fī l-ard

fasād

(al-)fasād fī ard

f-s-r

fassara

tafṣīr, pl. tafṣīr
tafṣīr bi-l-ʿīhn


tafṣīr bi-l-maʿthūr

tafṣīr al-fāṭiḥa

tafṣīr ʿilmī


tafṣīr mawḍūʿī

tafṣīr musalsal

tafṣīr al-ḥāʾrān

tafṣīr al-ḥāʾrān bi-l-ḥāʾrān

tafṣīr al-zāḥir

usūl al-taḥṣīr

mufassir, pl. mufassirūn

mufassirāt

mufassar

fasāʾīṭī
f-s-q

fāsiq, pl. fāsiqūn

fisq

fusūq

347a, 377a, 388b, 389a, 389b, 390a, 393a, 396b, 429a, 441a, 478a, 478b; III 2b, 3a, 6a, 6b, 30a, 32a, 53a, 55b, 81a, 137b, 139a, 230a, 232b, 268b, 269a, 283a, 284b, 290a, 290b, 291b, 375a, 399a, 469a, 535b, 539a, 570b, 579a; IV 45a, 61a, 61b, 69a, 69b, 157a, 157b, 158b, 202b, 257b, 262a, 266a, 349a, 386b, 460a, 531b, 533a, 534b, 535b, 543b, 549a, 550a, 555b, 593b, 595a, 602a, 602b, 603a; V 31a, 36a, 52a, 52b, 74a, 98a, 98b, 100a, 139b, 140a, 143a, 143b, 146b, 147a, 147b, 148a, 148b, 149b, 156b, 157a, 158a, 165b, 203b, 210b, 213b, 219b, 222a, 224a, 226a, 277b, 297b, 298a, 307a, 318b, 321b, 322a, 326a, 341a, 413b, 414b, 452a, 507a, 510a, 514a, 515a, 522b

I 76a

II 110a; III 147a, 147b

II 128a

I 230a, 238b; II 129a, 130a, 130b, 131a; III 399a; V 52a, 52b

II 125b, 138b, 139a

II 125a

I 332a

IV 45b

V 149b

I 520a; II 126b

I 321a; III 364b; IV 3a

II 201b

III 156b; V 322a

II 426b

II 63a, 62b

I 119b; II 63a, 170b, 258b, 407b, 470b; IV 129a, 133a, 133b; V 24a

I 119b, 120a, 220b; III 547a

I 511b; II 57a, 66a
-fā-

Arabic Words and Phrases

f-ṣ-h
  faṣīḥ
  faṣāḥa
  afṣah
  fuṣḥā

f-ṣ-l
  faṣīl, pl. faṣīlūn
  fassala
  mufassal
    imān mufassal
  tafsīl

  munfassil
  faṣl, pl. fuṣūl

  mafṣūl
  fīṣāl
  fāṣila, pl. fāwāṣil

f-ṣ-d-
  faṣda

f-ṣ-l
  faṣdil
  faṣdala

  faṣil
  faṣila, pl. faṣā'il

  afṣil

f-ṣ-r
  faṣara
  fāṣīr
  ifṣār
  munfāṣīr
  fitra

  fitriyya

f-ṣ-ḥ
  faṣḥa
**ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES**

- **fa-il**
- **maf-il**
- **fi-l, pl. af-il**
- **fa-il**
- **fa-ilat**

**f-q-d**
- **tafaqqada**

**f-q-r**
- **faqr**
- **fiqra, pl. fiqar**
- **faqār**
- **faqīr, pl. fuqārā'**

**f-q-**
- **faqi**

**f-q-h**
- **faqīha**
- **tafaqqaha**
- **fiqāh**

**faqqih**
- **faqīh, pl. fuqahā'**

**fiqih**
- **f-k-r**
- **fakkara**
- **tafakkara**
- **tafakkur**
- **fikr**

**f-k-k**
- **fakka**
- **fakk**
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Word</th>
<th>English Translation</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>fā'</td>
<td>'righthalfmoon'</td>
<td>II 304b; III 63a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fākūh</td>
<td>Frankish</td>
<td>III 63a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fākūha, pl. fawākūh</td>
<td></td>
<td>I 42a, 44b; II 217b, 304b, 364b; IV 18a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>falaj</td>
<td>ditch</td>
<td>I 43b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aflahā</td>
<td></td>
<td>I 40a, 376b; II 162a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>muflūh, pl. muflūhūn</td>
<td></td>
<td>I 40b; II 31a; IV 523a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>falāḥ</td>
<td></td>
<td>I 376b, 380a; IV 127b, 523a, 523b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fālāḥa</td>
<td></td>
<td>I 376b; IV 523a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fāla</td>
<td></td>
<td>I 40b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mutafalsifūn</td>
<td></td>
<td>III 336b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fabasa</td>
<td></td>
<td>II 286b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>falāṣifa</td>
<td></td>
<td>I 185a, 198a, 480a; II 185a; III 100b; IV 287a; V 483b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fālīq</td>
<td></td>
<td>III 185b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fāliq al-īshāḥ</td>
<td></td>
<td>I 502a, 503b; III 418a; V 281a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>infalāqa</td>
<td></td>
<td>I 502a, 503b; III 418a; V 281a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>falāq</td>
<td></td>
<td>III 423b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rabb al-falāq</td>
<td></td>
<td>I 503b; III 247b, 417a; V 281a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fālāk, pl. aflāk</td>
<td></td>
<td>I 445b; IV 107a; V 163a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fūlk</td>
<td></td>
<td>I 157b; III 486a, 542b; IV 604a, 604b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fulān</td>
<td></td>
<td>III 379b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fam, pl. afwāh</td>
<td></td>
<td>I 82b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>funduq</td>
<td></td>
<td>V 213a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fānīn</td>
<td></td>
<td>V 340a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fānā’</td>
<td></td>
<td>I 88b; II 47b, 94b; IV 86a, 434a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fāh</td>
<td></td>
<td>V 246a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>famhūm</td>
<td></td>
<td>V 333b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fāhm</td>
<td></td>
<td>V 74a, 320a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fawāj, pl. afwāj</td>
<td></td>
<td>II 431b; V 377a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fawr</td>
<td></td>
<td>V 126b</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
-qāf-

q-b-b

qubba
  qubbat al-ṣakhra

q-b-ḥ

qabīḥ
qabāḥ

q-b-r

aqbara
qubār

q-b-s

iqṭībās

q-b-ḏ

qabda

q-b-š

taqbil
mutaqābilān
qabl
qībla
-qāf-

311a; iii 3a, 27b, 31a, 34a, 76a, 77b, 79a, 179b, 300a, 303a, 305a, 307b, 314b, 340a, 427b, 428a, 429a, 430a, 430b, 433b, 434a, 446b, 572a; iv 16a, 104b, 217b, 219a, 224a, 226a, 226b, 228b, 283b, 325a, 325b, 326a, 326b, 327a, 327b, 377b, 407a, 413a, 515a, 516a, 519b, 541a; v 55a, 107b, 172b, 175a, 185a, 556a, 556b

i 433b; v 192a

ii 71b, 431b; iv 336b; v 364a, 364b

iii 144b, 208b; iii 38a, 38b; v 432b, 433a, 455a

i 270a, 271b, 276b, 449b, 489a, 491b, 508a; ii 144b, 151a, 261b; iii 139b, 458b; iv 30b, 483a; v 160a, 160b

i 144b

ii 106b

i 398a; ii 144b, 208b, 209a; iii 38a, 38b, 422b

ii 155b, 208b, 274a; iv 30a

ii 366a; iii 193a; v 161a

i 217a

ii 178a

ii 281a; v 78b

ii 185b, 186a, 507b; iii 333a, 334a, 334b, 335a

i 507a; ii 185b, 320a; iii 92a; iv 212a

ii 185b, 349a; iii 54b

i 273a, 442b, 507a; ii 185b, 328b; iii 333a, 334a

i 159a; ii 168a, 185b, 268b, 334b; iii 537b, 538a, 538b; v 116a

ii 185b, 268b

i 159a; ii 59a

ii 320b

i 159a, 516b; ii 59a, 168b, 185a,
qadarī
qadariyya
qīdīr, f. qīdrī, pl. qīdūr
qūdra
qūdir
miqūdar
q-d-s
muqaddas

qūdūs
qūdsī
q-d-m
taqdim
muqaddima
muqaddam
qādam, pl. aqādam
al-qādam al-ṣūdāq
qīdam
qādīm
qādīmūna
q-d-w
iqtidā‘
q-dh-r
qadhir
q-dh-f
qadhāfa
maqadhuf
qadhīf

q-r-‘
qara‘ā

qārī, pl. qurūrā
ahl al-qurān

umm al-qurān

q-r-b

qariba

qarraba

muqarrabān

aqraba

taqarrub

qurb

qarīb

qarāba

qurba

dhau l-qurbā

dhū l-qurbā

ūlū l-qurbā

maqraba

dhū maqraba

qurbān

q-r-d

qirada

q-r-r

aqarra

iqār

mustaqarr

qurāt

qarār

qārūra, pl. qawārīr

q-r-ḍ

qarāda

qard

q-r-t-s

qirṭās, pl. qarāṭĪs

q-r-ż

qara’a

qāri’a

qur’ā

qarmaṭa

q-r-n

qarn, pl. qurūn

\[\text{ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES \text{-qāf-}}\]
dhū l-qarnayn
qurānā'
qarin
qarīna, pl. qarā'in
qarna
qīma
q-r-y
qaryā, pl. qurā

qaravī
q-s-s
qissīn
q-s-r
qasr
q-s-t
qāsitūn
muqṣitūn, pl. muqṣītūn
qisṭ

q-s-t-s
qistūs

q-s-m
qasama
qāṣama
aqṣama

istiqsām
qism, pl. aqṣām
qasam

wāw al-qasam
qasāma
q-s-w
qasā
qāṣiyya
q-s-w-r
qaswara
q-s-s
qassa

qaṣṣ
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Words and Phrases</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>qiṣaṣa, pl. qiṣas</strong></td>
<td>I 62a, 239a, 496b, 533b; II 11a, 279a, 335a, 337a, 376b, 394b, 404b, 435b, 448a, 509a, 562b; III 2a, 53a, 80a, 81a, 83a, 138a, 290a, 290b, 291a, 388b, 539a, 541a, 542a, 542b; IV 61a, 61b, 436a, 436b, 437a, 531b, 606a; V 30b, 31b, 32a, 41a, 44a, 147b, 417a, 495b, 497a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>qiṣas al-anbiyāʾ</strong></td>
<td>I 62a, 228a, 496b; II 11a, 279a, 335a, 337a, 376b, 392b, 394b, 404b, 509a, 562b; III 2a, 53a, 80a, 81a, 83a, 138a, 253b, 290a, 290b, 291a, 388b, 539b, 570b, 606a; IV 531b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>qiṣāṣ al-gharānīq</strong></td>
<td>III 55b, 512a, 512b, 517b, 522b, 541a; IV 61a, 61b, 62a, 302b, 386b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>qiṣṣās</strong></td>
<td>III 193a, 253b, 388b, 570b; IV 315a; V 221a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>qāssid, pl. qūsās</strong></td>
<td>I 497a; II 102a, 106b, 381a; III 177b, 515b, 587b; IV 62b; V 30b, 221a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>qaṣṣ-b</strong></td>
<td>III 336b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>qaṣaba</strong></td>
<td>III 402a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>qaṣṣ-d</strong></td>
<td>III 402a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>qaṣṣada</strong></td>
<td>III 402a, 402b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>maqāsīd</strong></td>
<td>II 300a, 301a, 301b, 302a, 528b; III 115b, 196b, 219b, 224a, 408b, 584b; IV 55b, 57a, 57b, 471a, 472a, 473a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>maqāṣid</strong></td>
<td>IV 144a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>qaṣura</strong></td>
<td>V 246a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>qāṣirāt</strong></td>
<td>II 456a; V 125b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>qaṣr, pl. qūṣūr</strong></td>
<td>I 163b, 165b; II 210b, 458b; IV 376a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>qaṣar</strong></td>
<td>II 210b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>qāṣṣār</strong></td>
<td>I 123a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>qiṣār</strong></td>
<td>II 262b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>qūṣūqārā</strong></td>
<td>I 24b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>maqṣūra</strong></td>
<td>II 207a; III 429a, 429b, 430a, 430b, 433a, 433b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arabic Word</td>
<td>Page Dimensions</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>-----------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>q-s-f'</td>
<td>152a, 53a, 54a; IV 531a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qäsif</td>
<td>125a; IV 64a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>q-s-w</td>
<td>41b; II 4a, 305b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>aqsā</td>
<td>268b; III 65a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>q-d-b</td>
<td>399a, 442a, 446b; II 185a, 186b, 516b, 517a; IV 64a, 65b, 65a; V 542b, 543a, 544a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qadb</td>
<td>225b, 442a, 446b, 507a, 516a, 516b, 517a; II 59a, 267b, 268b, 269a, 508b; III 64b, 65a; IV 72b, 84a, 86a; V 380a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qadā'</td>
<td>225b; II 508b; IV 72b, 86a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qadā' wā-(l-)qadar</td>
<td>33a; III 63a, 252b; IV 386b, 388b, 490a, 575b, 217b, 305b, 496b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qdēṭ, pl. quddāt</td>
<td>62a; V 154b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>q-t-b</td>
<td>210b; III 383a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qutb, pl. aqtāb</td>
<td>210b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>q-t-r</td>
<td>246b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qur</td>
<td>IV 130a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qatān</td>
<td>V 335a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>q-t-r-b</td>
<td>II 210b; III 383a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qurubī</td>
<td>II 210b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>q-t-t</td>
<td>III 246b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qatt</td>
<td>IV 130a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>q-t-ī'</td>
<td>V 335a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>maqṭū'</td>
<td>II 367a; IV 81b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>munqatī'</td>
<td>122a; II 162a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qat'</td>
<td>IV 144a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qat'īyya</td>
<td>I 501a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qī'</td>
<td>IV 364b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qutā'</td>
<td>IV 481a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>maqṭa', pl. maqṭīti'</td>
<td>41b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>q-t-f</td>
<td>I 494b; V 474b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qutf, pl. qutūf</td>
<td>217b, 305b; III 395b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>q-t-m-r</td>
<td>II 217b, 305b; III 395b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qīmīr</td>
<td>II 494b; V 474b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>q-t-n</td>
<td>III 84a; IV 14b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>yaqtīn</td>
<td>II 569a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>q-t-d</td>
<td>III 36a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qa'āda</td>
<td>III 177b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gā'idān</td>
<td>IV 483b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qaʾīd</td>
<td>III 177b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>quʾūd</td>
<td>IV 483b</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
maq'ad
q-f-r
qāfur
qaf[fjœr
q-f-l
qaf'l, pl. qafūl
q-f-w
qafū
qafiyā
q-l-b
qalaba
iqlāb
taqallub
qalb, pl. qulūb

q-l-d
taqlīd
maqallīda
qilāda, pl. qalā'id
miqlād, pl. maqālid

q-l-l
aqallā
aqall

q-l-m
qalam, pl. aqlām

q-l-w
qalā

q-m-r
qamar
qimār

q-m-š
qamīš

q-m-
miqma'a, pl. maqāmi'a

q-m-l
qummāl

q-n-t
qanāta
qānit, pl. qānitūn
qānitāt
qunūt
sūrat al-qunūt

q-n-t
  qanīṭa
  qanūṭ

q-n-r-r
  qintār, pl. qanāṭīr

q-n-n
  qinn

q-n-w / q-n-y
  qincwēn
  qanat

q-h-r
  qāhīr, pl. qāhirūn
  qahr
  qalḥār
  taqhar

q-w-b
  qāb
  qāba qaawsayn

q-w-t
  muqīt
  qūt, pl. qawwāl

q-w-s
  qāsā
  qaws

qaawsayn

q-w-l
  qāla

qul

qul huwa lāhu aḥad
  swa-yaqūlūn... fa-qul

taqawwala

qasel, pl. qawwāl, qāwīl

maqāla, pl. maqālāt

373 -qāf-

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

iv 223a
  i 521a, 522a
  iii 224a
  i 522a

i 259a; ii 234a, 545b; iii 335a, 336b; v 474a, 474b

v 58a

i 42b, 494b
  i 43b

iii 583b, 584a
  iii 583a, 583b; iv 210a
  ii 320b; iii 584a; iv 142b, 212a
  iii 584a

i 177b; iii 333a; iv 60b; v 473a
  i 177b; iv 60b; v 473a

ii 217a
  ii 217a; v 178b
  iii 332b, 333a
  iii 333a
  ii 545b, 546a; iii 332b, 333a; v 473a
  ii 545b; iii 333a

i 246b; ii 2a; iii 109b; v 541b, 547a
  i 32a, 235b, 250b, 274b, 324a,
  421b, 449b, 453a, 454a, 455b;
  ii 2a, 258b, 261b, 351a, 365b,
  366a, 386a; iii 108b, 585b;
  iv 310b, 311a, 387a, 442a, 446b,
  463a, 463b, 483a; v 108b, 109b,
  247b, 541b, 544a, 547a, 501a
  i 250b, 324a; ii 2a; iii 585b;
  iv 310b, 442a

see 'l-h

ii 261b; iv 311a

v 529b; iii 116a

i 447a; ii 390b, 393a, 481b, 532a;
  iii 15a, 15b, 162a, 513a, 528a;
  iv 141b, 290a, 441b; v 21a, 78b,
  541b, 547a, 547b

ii 420b
q-w-m

qāma
maqāma
qāʾin
  umma(tun) qāʾina(tun)
taqwām
aqāma
maqīm
iqāma
istaqāma
mustaqīm
qawm

qawm al-fāsiqūn
qawm khasimūn
al-qawm al-khāṣirūn
qawm al-ṣāliḥūn
qawm tubbaʾ
qawm yūnus
qiṣām
qiṣāma

qayyūm
qayyīma
qayyūm

qawwām, pl. qawwāmūn
aqwam
maqīm, pl. maqāmāt

maqīm amīn
maqīm ibrāhīm

maqīm mahmūd
maqīm maʿlīm
maqīmahu wa-martabatahu

q-w-y
qawwā, pl. quwan

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

-qāf-
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Words and Phrases</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ḍā́f- ḍāf-</td>
<td>212a, 322a, 320a; 5b, 212a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qawiyyā, qawī</td>
<td>158a, 332b, 333a, 332a, 333b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>q-y-d taqyīd</td>
<td>11b, 160a, 198a, 556a, 67b, 153a, 161b, 163a, 164a, 168b, 332b, 75b, 76a, 76b, 144a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>q-y-s qays</td>
<td>303b, 333a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qiyās</td>
<td>516b, 58a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>miqyās miqyās al-nil</td>
<td>166a, 490a, 490b, 219a, 276a, 18b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>q-y-n qayn</td>
<td>158b, 159a, 159b, 160a, 241b, 382a, 395b, 220b, 395b, 453a, 159b, 160a, 161a, 241b, 382a, 395b, 583b, 264a, 264b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qayn</td>
<td>159b, 160a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>qayn</td>
<td>159a, 160b, 161a, 395b, 453a, 541b, 159a, 159b, 160a, 241b, 382a, 395b, 583b, 263b, 264a, 264b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-kāf- kāriz</td>
<td>43b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>k'-'s ka's</td>
<td>166a, 490a, 490b, 219a, 276a, 18b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kāghadhdh</td>
<td>587a, 447b, 306a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>k-b-d kabad</td>
<td>541b, 365b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>k-b-r kabura</td>
<td>82b, 85a, 92a, 180b, 219a, 220b, 220b, 232b, 350b, 378a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>takbīr</td>
<td>92a, 395b, 43b, 541b, 130b, 158b, 159a, 159b, 160a, 241b, 382a, 395b, 583b, 263b, 264a, 264b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>takbīra</td>
<td>159a, 160b, 161a, 395b, 453a, 541b, 159a, 159b, 160a, 241b, 382a, 395b, 583b, 263b, 264a, 264b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mutakabbir, pl. mutakabbirūn</td>
<td>161a, 161b, 541b, 583b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mutakabbir, pl. mutakabbirūn</td>
<td>161a, 161b, 541b, 583b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>takabbura, istakbbara</td>
<td>159a, 160a, 161a, 161b, 220b, 395b, 263b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mutakabbir, pl. mutakabbirūn</td>
<td>159a, 159b, 160a, 161a, 161b, 220b, 395b, 263b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>istakbbar</td>
<td>159a, 159b, 160a, 161a, 161b, 220b, 395b, 263b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kibr</td>
<td>573b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kibar</td>
<td>158b, 159b, 82b, 320a, 5b, 130b, 263b, 430a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
kabīra, pl. kabāʾīr

ākbar
allāhu ākbar
kabnā
kibrīyāʾ
k-t-b

kataba

kātib
maktūb
mukātab
iktaba
katb
kitāb, pl. kutub

\(\text{-kāf-}\)
kawthar

akthar

k-d-ḥ

kādiḣ

k-dh-b

kadhaba

kādhība

kadhdhaba

mukadhdhaba, pl. mukadhdhibūn

takdhāb

kadhdhāb, pl. kadhdhābūn

sāhir kadhdhāb

k-r-b

mukarrīb

k-r-s

kursī

āyat al-kursī

kurūsa, pl. karārīs

k-r-m

karrama

mukarrama

mukram

mukramān

karma

karāma, pl. karāmāt

karīm, pl. karāʾīm

maqām karīm

kirām

makruma

k-r-h

kariha

makrūh

karraha

ikrāh

karāha

k-s-b

kasaba
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Word</th>
<th>Page References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>iktasaba</td>
<td>III 121a; IV 85a, 86b, 432b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iktisāb</td>
<td>I 517a; III 254a; V 549a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>muktasib</td>
<td>IV 433b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kasb</td>
<td>I 517a; III 254a; IV 431a, 431b, 433b; V 268a, 269a, 487b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>k-s-r</td>
<td>I 279a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kasra</td>
<td>IV 218b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kusūf</td>
<td>IV 175b; V 91a, 390a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>k-s-w</td>
<td>I 390a; II 177a; IV 50a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kiswā</td>
<td>I 390a; II 177a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kisā', pl. aksīya</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ahl al-kisā'</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>k-sh-f</td>
<td>IV 103b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kāshīfa</td>
<td>II 100a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>takshīf</td>
<td>I 92a; IV 103b; V 154a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kashf</td>
<td>III 76b, 79b; V 78b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>k-'b</td>
<td>I 161a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ka'ba</td>
<td>I 119b, 218a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>k-f-h</td>
<td>I 119a, 119b, 120b, 221a; II 57b, 154a, 166a, 171b, 510a; III 31b; V 6a, 293b, 369a, 379b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kifāh</td>
<td>I 110a, 112b, 120a, 158b, 160a, 218a, 221a, 266b, 268b, 375b, 381b, 422b, 493a; II 24a, 45b, 53a, 66a, 74a, 149b; III 165b, 166a, 166b, 170a, 170b, 258b, 415b, 417b, 471a, 489a, 538a; IV 24b, 26a, 27a, 47a, 239b, 338b, 529a, 558b; V 89b, 118b, 120b, 129a, 133a, 133b, 309a; VI 15a, 380a, 418a, 436a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kafara</td>
<td>I 77b, 119a, 119b, 120, 158b, 160a, 218a, 220b, 221a, 221b, 235b, 297b, 375b, 376a, 381a, 493a, 493b, 540b; II 43a, 57a, 62b, 63b, 66a, 137a, 165b, 166a, 166b, 370a, 422a, 488a, 489a, 501b, 503a, 510a; III 70b, 181a, 531b, 564a; IV 75a, 118b, 120b, 459a, 273b; V 268a, 312a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-kāf-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arabic Words and Phrases</td>
<td>-kāf-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arabic Words and Phrases</td>
<td>-kāf-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>umam/a’imma al-kāf</strong></td>
<td>121a, 133a, 166a, 166b, 172a, 255b, 283a, 409b, 488a, 534a; v 20b, 446b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kaffār</strong></td>
<td>498a; iii 95b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kaffāra</strong></td>
<td>i 221a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kaffūr</strong></td>
<td>i 186b, 187a, 188a; iii 563a, 565b, 566a; iv 148a; v 449a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kaff</strong></td>
<td>i 221a, 287b, 288a, 490b; v 62b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kāf</strong></td>
<td>ii 401a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kāfī</strong></td>
<td>i 379b, 528b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kāfīn</strong></td>
<td>ii 385b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kāfiya</strong></td>
<td>ii 189a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kull</strong></td>
<td>ii 363a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kullā</strong></td>
<td>i 23b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kull</strong></td>
<td>iii 228a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kalāla</strong></td>
<td>ii 385a, 519b, 523b, 524a, 524b; iii 98a, 98b, 99a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kullā</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kullāb</strong></td>
<td>i 546a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>mukallabīn</strong></td>
<td>i 545b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kalb</strong></td>
<td>i 95a, 545b, 546a; v 52a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kull</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kullāb</strong></td>
<td>i 122a; v 135b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>mukallaf</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>taklīf</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>mukallafīn</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>taklīf</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>mukallaf</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>taklīf</strong></td>
<td>i 555b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kullama</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kullama</strong></td>
<td>i 246b; iii 109b; v 108b, 541b, 547a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kullama</strong></td>
<td>iii 423b, 511a, 511b; iv 292a, 292a, 440b; v 108b, 110a, 110b, 541b, 546a, 546b, 547b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>taklīm</strong></td>
<td>iv 440b; v 111a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>mutakallim, pl. mutakallimūn</strong></td>
<td>i 90a, 104b, 115b, 436b, 463b, 468a, 469a; ii 111a, 270a, 527b, 531a, 532a, 532b, 533b, 534b;</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
takallama
kalima pl. kalimāt

kalām

kalām allāh

kalīm
kalīm allāh
k-m-m
kumm, pl. aknām
k-n-d
kanūd
k-n-z
kanz
k-n-s
kanīsa
k-n-y
kunya
k-h-f
kahf
k-h-n
kahana
kāhin, pl. kuhān, kahana

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

-kāf-

iv 75b, 80a, 82a, 82b, 83a, 83b, 87a, 88b, 287b, 549a, 564b, 565a; v 111b, 150a, 309b

v 108b, 111a

i 25b; ii 443b; iii 14b, 15a, 41b, 29, 294b, 531a, 533a, 556b; iv 296a, 476b; v 16b, 289b, 435a, 435b, 498b, 499b, 501a, 502b, 503a, 503b, 504b, 541b, 545b, 546a, 547b

i 85a, 106a, 160a, 198a, 436b, 471a, 529b, 530a; ii 74b, 95a, 114a, 116a, 185a, 186b, 527a, 527b, 531a, 532b, 533b; iii 100b, 115a, 120a, 125b, 126b, 424a, 467a, 511a, 511b, 514a; iv 67b, 72a, 84a, 125b, 133b, 445a; v 108b, 110a, 111a, 112a, 150a, 224a, 306b, 387b, 541b, 547b

i 471a; ii 95a; iii 125b, 467a, 511a; iv 133b, 262b, 287a, 413b, 445a, 493b; v 111a, 541b, 547b

ii 324a; iv 292a

ii 324a; iv 292a

i 494b

ii 372a

ii 189a

i 335b; v 567b

i 148a, 324a, 542b, 543a, 543b, 544b; ii 238a, 255b, 256a, 319a, 320a, 528a, 528b, 540a; iii 127b, 220b, 231a, 246b, 247a, 451a, 480b, 489b, 498a, 578b, 587b, 588a, 589b; iv 112a, 112b, 113a, 164b, 216b, 255b, 259b, 295a, 311b, 334a, 462b, 463a,
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Word</th>
<th>Translation</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>kāhīna</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kīhāna</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kāhāna</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>k-w-b</td>
<td>kūb, pl. akwāb</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>k-w-d</td>
<td>kāda</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>k-w-k-b</td>
<td>kawākab, pl. kawākib</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>k-w-n</td>
<td>kāna</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kun fa-yālān</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kāʾīn</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kāven</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>makān</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>k-y-d</td>
<td>kayd</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>kayd al-nisāʾ</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>k-y-f</td>
<td>kayf</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>bi-lā kayf</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>bi-lā kayf wa-lā tashbāḥ</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>k-y-l</td>
<td>kāla</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ikūyāl</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iktāla</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>kayl</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>kayl baʿīr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>mikūyāl</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>kūmiyāa</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

- **lām-**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Word</th>
<th>Translation</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>l-ʾīt</td>
<td>lāt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
-lām-

l'-k
malak, pl. malāʾika

l'-l'-
lu'lu'

l'-m
lu'm
la'īm
lāḥūt

l-b-b
lubb, pl. al bab

ūlū l-al bab

l-b-s
labasa
talbīs
libās

l-b-n
talbīna
laban

l-b-y
labbayya
labbayka allāhumma labbayka
talbiya

l-t-z
latz

l-t-f
lutf

l-ḥ-d
al ḥada
ilhād
mulhid, pl. malāhkida

l-ḥ-q
al ḥiqa

l-ḥ-m
lahm
luḥūm
malāḥkim

l-ḥ-n
lahn

l-kh-s
talkhīṣ

l-z-b
lāzīb

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES
l-z-m
lāzīm
ilzām

l-s-n
lisān, pl. alsīna, alsūn

lisān al-‘arab
lisān ‘arabī
bi-lisānin ‘arabīyīn mubīnīn
lisn

1-l-f
lutf
latif
laṭā ‘īf

1-z-y
talāzza
lażā

1-‘b
la‘iba
la‘b
lu‘b

1-‘n
la‘ana
la‘na
li‘ān

1-gh-b
lughāb

1-gh-w
laghw

lugha, pl. lughāt

lāghiya

1-f-z
lafz

lafza
tallaffūzī

1-q-b
laqab

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES -lām- 384

iv 374b, 376a
iv 449b
i 374b, 376a

i 109b
i 82b, 83a, 132a, 203b; ii 210a,
 226b; iii 108a, 108b, 109a, 110a,
 112a, 113a, 113b, 114a, 114b,
 117a, 124b, 443a, 473a; iv
 299b, 374b, 439b, 566a

ii 210a
iii 109a, 124b; iv 566a

iii 110a, 113b, 114b, 473a; iv 439b
i 132a

ii 506b
ii 320b; v 145b

iv 158a, 573a; v 140a, 141b, 144a,
 145b, 148a, 159a

ii 414b
ii 49b, 210a, 414b, 419a; iii 203b

ii 280a, 281b; iii 400b

iv 309b
iii 182a

ii 281a, 281b

i 491b
i 29a

i 29a, 492a; ii 520b; iii 279b;
  v 498a

i 443b

iii 109b

i 187a; iii 108a, 562a, 565a, 565b;
  iv 103a, 482b

i 529b, 530a; iii 108a, 109b, 112a,
  112b, 115a, 117a, 122a, 124a,
  125b; v 143a, 333a

iii 108a; iv 103a, 482b

i 71a; iii 159a, 511a, 605a; iv 445b,
  447b, 564a; v 112a, 160b

iv 476b

iv 376a

iii 12a, 12b
l-q-m
laqima III 242b
l-q-n
talqīn I 264b
l-q-y
alqā IV 294b, 295a, 296a
ilqī' IV 294b
mulqiyāt I 177b; v 119a
mulalaqqiyān(i)
īlqā' IV 294b
l-q-ū
talaqq ā I 448a, 456a
mutalaqqiyān(i)
l-q-ū
l-m-ū
talmīḥ III 215a; v 392b
talmīḥāt IV 56a
lambh III 138a; v 287b, 288a
ka-lambhī l-baṣār III 138a; v 288a
lambh bi-l-baṣār v 287b
l-m-z
lamaza II 414b
lāmza III 343b
lumaza II 344a
l-m-s
lāmāsa IV 294b
lāmāsa IV 294b
l-m-m
lāmām I 87b, 92a, 467b; II 95a, 413b; 
III 189b; IV 261b, 297a, 570a; 
V 150a, 404a
l-h-b
lahab II 414b
l-h-ū
talhāj, pl. labjāt I 128a
l-h-m
alhama IV 294b
īlḥām IV 294b; v 409b
l-h-w
lahw I 160b
l-w-ū
talwīḥ III 215a
lāwḥ [lūḥ], pl. akwāḥ
(al-)lawḥ (al-)mahfūz
l-m-ū
lawn, pl. alwān
layla, pl. layālin
layla mubāraka
laylat al-bārā’a
laylat al-qadr
layyin

-arabic words and phrases -mīm-
m-t-
tamatta’a
tamattu’t
istamta’a
istimtā’
mut’a
matāʿ, pl. amṭiʿa

m-t-n
matn
māṭīn

m-th-l
tamthīl
mumaththilūn
māmāṭhala
tamathhala
mithl
laysa ka-mithlihi shay(un)

māthal, pl. amṭhāl

mathalu l-jannātī
māṭhula, pl. mathulāt
muthlāt
mithāl
timthāl, pl. tamāthīl

m-j-d
majjada
majd
majīd

m-j-s
majīs

m-b-d
tamhīd

m-b-ṣ
mahḥasā

m-b-d-r-m
muḥaḍram

m-b-n
imtahāna
muṣṭa

m-b-w
mahāw

m-kh-kh
mukkhh

-arabic words and phrases

-mīm-

1 398b; ii 275a, 275b; iii 59b, 60a, 60b, 182a; v 454b

1 388a; ii 376b, 385b

ii 320b

i 106b; ii 96b; iii 384b; iv 88b

i 106b

iii 128b

v 445b

iii 201b; v 18b

iii 201b; v 18b

i 54b, 72a, 512b; ii 386a, 434b;
iii 517b; iv 6b, 9a, 10a, 10b, 11a;
v 3a, 13b, 14a, 14b, 15b, 16a,
124b, 125a, 182a, 321a, 322a,
333b

v 124b

i 530a; iv 453b; v 164a

i 550a

iv 77a

i 162b, 165a, 167b; ii 43b, 476b,
481a, 481b; v 77a

i 27a

ii 83a

ii 315b; iii 504b

ii 315b, 320a; iii 506b, 513a

ii 22a; iii 244a, 246b; iv 152a,
407b, 511b; v 56a

iv 220a, 220b

v 362b

iv 474b

ii 537b, 538a

ii 538a; v 362b

i 469b, 471a; ii 413a, 531b, 538a,
538b, 539a; iii 468a; iv 73b, 81b,
142b; v 18a

i 77a; iv 163a, 174a

ii 83b
m-d-h
madīḥ, pl. madāʾīḥ

m-d-d
madda
amadda
madda
madd
madad
mudda
midād

m-d-n
madīnā, pl. madāʾīn/mudun

m-r-
imraʾ
imruʾ
marʾ
imraʾa

murawwa

m-r-j
maraja
mārij
marj

m-r-j-n
marjān

m-r-kh
markh

m-r-d
mārid
mumarrad

m-r-r
mirra

m-r-d
marida
marad, pl. marād
marīd, pl. marīdā

m-r-w
marwa

m-z-j
mizāj

m-z-n
muzn

arabic words and phrases -mīm-

388
-mīm-

**m-s-h**
masahā
masīh
masūḥ
misāḥa
masīḥ

*al-masīḥ al-dajjāl*
masīḥyya

**m-s-d**
masad

**m-s-s**
massa
misāṣ
mass

**m-s-k**
masaka
misk
miskān, pl. masākīn

**m-s-y**
amṣā
amṣāʾ
masāʿ

**m-sh-q**
mashq

**m-sh-y**
mashā
mashkāshāʾ

**m-s-r**
mīṣr
amṣār
maṣīr

**m-ḍ-gh**
mudgha

**m-ḍ-y**
madā
māḍī

**m-t-r**
amṭara
maṭar

**m-‘-z**
ma‘z

**m-q-l**
muql
m-k-th

mukth

I 250b

m-k-r

makara

makr

makr allāhī

m-k-k

makka

m-k-n

tanqīn

inkān

m-l-’

mala’, pl. amlā’

I 22b, 297a, 369a, 406b, 462b, 463a; II 296b, 432b; III 338a, 420b, 421b, 422a, 422b, 423a, 583a, 583b; IV 130b, 131a

m-l-ḥ

milḥ

milḥ ʿajāʾ

m-l-ṣ

imlāṣ

m-l-q

imlāq

malaq

m-l-k

malaka

mālik, pl. mālikūn

mamlūk

malk

milk, pl. amlāk

mulk

IV 184b, 185a

II 189b

II 226a; IV 185b

I 27b, 188b, 496a; III 90b, 91a, 91b, 92a, 92b, 93a, 93b, 94a, 267b, 504b; IV 127b, 142a, 184a, 185a, 186b, 210a, 212a; V 103b

II 404a; III 139b

II 29b, 91b, 189b, 321b; III 90b, 91a, 91b, 92a, 92b, 93b; IV 128a, 130a, 184a, 186b, 187a; V 145b

III 90b; IV 127b, 184a; V 157b, 158b, 258a

m-l-l

see also m-l-y
-mīm-

amalla

milla, pl. milal

millat ibrāhīm

m-l-y

amlā

imlāʾ
m-n-j

manj

m-n-ʾ

manaʾa

mānīʾ
m-n-n

mann

minna

manūn

m-n-y

tamannā

istinmāʾ
mānāʾī

manāh [manāt]

umniyya

m-h-d

mahd

mihād

m-h-r

mahr

m-h-l

muhl

m-w-t/m-y-t

mālā

amālā

mavat

mayta

mumīt

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

mī 592b

ī 6a, 118b, 200a, 325a, 330b, 373a, 373b, 462b; ī 27b, 313b, 329a, 402b, 431b, 569b; īī 27b, 38a, 340b, 445b; īv 130b, 396a, 400a, 401a, 401b, 403b, 414a; īv 243b, 263b

ī 6a, 325a, 330b, 373a, 381a; īī 569b; īīī 38a, 340b; īv 396a; īv 243b

see also m-l-

īī 492a, 492b, 493a; īīī 188b; īv 400b

īī 493b; īv 588a

īī 213a

īv 307a

ī 450a, 453a

īv 307b

īī 217b

v 144b

īī 302a

īv 532b

īv 532b

īv 584a

īī 302a

īv 353a

iv 532b

īī 2b, 276a

īī 2b, 276a; īv 103b

ī 258b, 259a, 434b; īv 582a, 582b, 583b; īv 79a, 313b, 453a, 481a, 528b, 529a

īv 211b; īv 203a, 203b, 383a; īv 572a

īv 140a

īv 508a; īv 148b; īv 545a

īv 205a, 505b; īv 45b; īv 486a

īv 291a, 291b; īv 220a, 220b; īv 55a

iv 435b
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>m-w-j</th>
<th>mōja</th>
<th>III 185a</th>
<th>v 462a, 464b</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>mawj</td>
<td>V 462a, 464b</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m-w-l</td>
<td>māl, pl. amwāl</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>II 334a; iv 3b, 288a, 288b, 289a; v 160b, 197a, 457b, 467b, 469a, 469b, 474b</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m-w-h</td>
<td>mā’</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ι 42a; ιi 3a, 211a, 212a; iii 203b, 263a, 530b; v 64a, 461b, 462a, 462b, 463a, 464b</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 462a, 462b</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 462a, 462b</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 461b</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ιi 211a; iii 203b</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ι 42b; v 462b</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii 530b</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m-y-d</td>
<td>māda</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ιi 2b; iii 16b</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ιi 176a; iii 16b, 396a; v 188a, 189b, 190a</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>mā’lda</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>mā’ida</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m-y-z</td>
<td>tamyīţz</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii 112a</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m-y-l</td>
<td>mā’il</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ι 136b, 348a</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**-nūn-**

<p>| n-‘s | nās | ι 324b, 377a, 397a, 416b, 422b; ιi 22a, 264a, 289a, 291b; iii 229b, 425a, 443b; iv 96b, 299b, 304b, 490b; v 174b, 268b, 369b, 440a, 479a |
| nāsūt | ι 555a, 555b; v 158b |
|        | ιi 435b; iii 536a |
| n-b‘ | nabba’a |
|        | ι 442b, 452a; iii 524b, 534a, 536a; iv 473b, 474a; v 108b, 541b |
| anba’a | iii 536b; v 110b |
| istanba’a | iii 536b |
| naba’, pl. anbā‘ | ι 452b; ιi 435b; ιi 441a, 441b, 517b, 518a, 519a, 520b, 524a, 524b, 536b, 537a; iv 131b, 294b, 302b, 438b |
|        | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Term</th>
<th>Page References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>anbāʿ al-ghayb</td>
<td>II 241b; III 441a, 441b, 537a; IV 294b, 302b, 438b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-b-t</td>
<td>II 3b, 328a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nābita</td>
<td>I 105a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nabāʿ</td>
<td>I 40b, 42b, 440b; II 304b, 369b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-b-dh</td>
<td>II 294b, 302b, 438b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-b-r</td>
<td>V 481b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>minbar, pl. manābir</td>
<td>II 272b; III 6a, 307b, 428b, 429b, 430a, 430b, 435a; IV 226a; V 208a, 219a, 220b, 227a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-b-ṭ</td>
<td>III 215a; V 141b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>istinbāṭ</td>
<td>V 141b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mustanabatāt</td>
<td>II 228a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nabāṭ</td>
<td>I 246b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>yābanāʿ, pl. yanābī’</td>
<td>I 42a; III 121b, 127b, 461b, 463b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-b-h</td>
<td>IV 424a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tanabbuh</td>
<td>V 445b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-b-y</td>
<td>I 62a, 245b, 261a, 325a; II 264a, 353a, 499a, 563b, 567a; III 16a, 55b, 188b, 207a, 382b, 440b, 445a, 463a, 485b, 486b, 502a, 502b, 503a, 503b; IV 289a, 526b, 561a; V 69a, 96b, 140a, 174b, 402b, 445b, 501a, 574a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nabī [nabīyy], pl. nabīyyūn, anbīyyāʾ</td>
<td>I 42a, 230b, 231a, 476b; II 264a, 353a, 499a; III 597a; IV 267a, 462a, 522b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-nabī al-ummī</td>
<td>I 325a; II 499a; III 188b, 445a, 503b, 528a; IV 289a, 289b, 354a, 375a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nubuwwa</td>
<td>I 371a; III 82b, 421b; IV 127b, 289b, 297a, 297b, 441b; V 534a, 574a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-t-f</td>
<td>I 3a, 230b, 231a, 476b; II 328a; III 354b, 597a; IV 267a, 462a, 522b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-j-d</td>
<td>II 306a, 306b; IV 2a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-j-s</td>
<td>II 306a, 306b; IV 2a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>najid</td>
<td>I 342b, 410b, 411a; II 33b; IV 132b, 499a, 502b, 504a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>najāṣa</td>
<td>I 411a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>najis</td>
<td>I 344a, 411a, III 376b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arabic Words and Phrases</td>
<td>Page Numbers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>najāšāh</td>
<td>411a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-j-m</td>
<td>36a, 204a; II 369b; III 202b, 561b; IV 102b, 106b, 107a, 108b, 109a, 217a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>najm, pl. nujūm</td>
<td>IV 444a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IV 250b; II 85b; IV 444a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II 369b; III 202b, 561b; IV 102b, 106b, 107a, 108b, 109a, 217a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IV 444a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-j-w</td>
<td>523b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IV 444a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>najjā</td>
<td>518b, 519a; IV 523b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>anjā</td>
<td>518b, 519b; IV 523b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tanājī</td>
<td>V 479b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>najāt [najāh]</td>
<td>IV 486b; II 184a, 353a; III 423a; IV 524a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>najwā</td>
<td>II 63b; IV 496b; V 198a, 479b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>munājāh, pl. munājāt</td>
<td>I 250b; II 85b; IV 444a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-h-b</td>
<td>IV 485b, 486a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nāḥb</td>
<td>V 555b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-h-r</td>
<td>III 339a; V 55a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nāḥr</td>
<td>n-h-s</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nāḥs</td>
<td>II 546a; III 383a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-h-l</td>
<td>II 313b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nahlala</td>
<td>II 313b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nahl</td>
<td>I 95a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nihla</td>
<td>II 258b; II 313a, 313b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-kh-l</td>
<td>I 42b, 44b, 494b; II 305a, 305b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nakhl</td>
<td>I 494b; II 305a, 305b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nakhla, pl. nakhāl</td>
<td>II 225a; III 159b, 175a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-d-b</td>
<td>II 476b, 478b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mandāb</td>
<td>II 476b, 478b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-d-d</td>
<td>II 362b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nidd, pl. andād</td>
<td>III 517a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-d-r</td>
<td>II 225a; III 159b, 175a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nadr</td>
<td>II 476b, 478b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nādāra</td>
<td>III 517a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-d-m</td>
<td>IV 428b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nādīm, pl. nādimūn</td>
<td>IV 430b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nādām</td>
<td>II 558b; IV 225b; V 110a, 541b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-d-y</td>
<td>II 558b; III 128a; V 36b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nādī</td>
<td>V 110a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nādāya</td>
<td>II 558b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tanādī</td>
<td>II 113b; II 558b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>munādī</td>
<td>II 558b</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Arabic words and phrases -nūn- 394
nadwa
n-dh-r
nadhaara
andhaara
nadhr, pl. nudhūr
nadhir
nadhir al-jaysh
nadhir al-qawm
nadhir al-`uryān
mundhir
n-r-d
nard
n-z-`
nāzi'īt
nāqa'ā
intīzā`
n-z-f
anzafa
n-z-l
nazala
nazzala
tanzīl
anzala
inzāl
tanazzala
tanazzul
nazla
nuzūl
manzīl, pl. manāzil

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES
manāzil al-qamar
manzila, pl. manāzil

manzila bayna l-manzilatayn
n-z-h
tanzih
nuzha
n-s-
nasa’a
nasti’

mins’a’a
n-s-b
munāsasaba
tanāsusab
nasab

nasib
nīsba
n-s-t’-l-y-q
nasta’liq
n-s-kh
nasakka
nāsikh

(al-)nāsikh wa-(l-)mansūkh

nāsikhāt
mansūkh

mansūkhāt
tanāsukhīyya
istansakha
nāshkh

nāshkh al-tālīwa dūna l-ḥukm
nāshkh
nuskha, pl. nusakh

n-s-k

nask
nusk
nusuk
nusāk

mansik, pl. manāsik
mansak

n-s-l

nasl

n-s-w

niswa, pl. nisā'

n-s-y

nasiya

n-sh-

ansha'a
inshā'

n-sh-d

inshād
munshid

n-sh-r

nāshirāt
nashr
nushr
nushra

nushūr

n-sh-z

nāshīz
nāshīza
nushūz

n-ṣ-b

nasaba
nusub

nasb
nusb, pl. ansāb

nasab
nasīb

n-ṣ-t

ansāta
insāt

n-ṣ-h

nush
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Words and Phrases</th>
<th>Page References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>nāṣīḥa</td>
<td>iv 130b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nūṣahāʾ</td>
<td>iv 520b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-s-r</td>
<td>i 311a; v 429b, 430a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>naṣara</td>
<td>i 389b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nāṣir, pl. anṣār</td>
<td>i 123a, 217a, 256b, 311a, 324b, 337a, 345a, 389a, 399b, 422b, 432a; ii 14b, 15a, 16a, 17a, 17b, 20a, 273a, 274a, 518b; iii 17a, 37a, 239b, 369b; iv 26b, 27a, 430a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>naṣr</td>
<td>i 398a, 400b; ii 96a; iii 308a, 425a; iv 295b, 590b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>naṣrānī, pl. naṣārā</td>
<td>i 310b, 311a, 389b; iv 152a, 405a, 406b, 511b, 512b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>naṣīr</td>
<td>v 430a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-s-s</td>
<td>ii 12a, 136a; iii 157a, 157b; iv 146a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nass</td>
<td>iii 73b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-s-f</td>
<td>ii 210b, 218b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>insāf</td>
<td>v 188a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-d-j</td>
<td>v 188a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nāḏiya</td>
<td>iv 435a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-t-h</td>
<td>ii 220b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>natīka</td>
<td>ii 426b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-t-ʾi</td>
<td>v 108b, 110b, 111a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-t-q</td>
<td>v 333a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nataqa</td>
<td>iii 605a; v 201a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>manṭūq</td>
<td>v 200b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nutq</td>
<td>v 446b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>manṭiq</td>
<td>i 548a; ii 259a; iii 208b; iv 574a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-z-r</td>
<td>iv 435a, 574b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nazara</td>
<td>iii 222a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nāẓira</td>
<td>iii 45a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>munāẓara</td>
<td>v 267b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>inzāʾr</td>
<td>iv 377a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>munzārīn</td>
<td>i 91b; iii 404a; iv 69a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>intiẓār</td>
<td>iv 143b, 155b, 156a; v 323a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nazāʾ ār</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-z-m</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

-née-

nazm

niẓām

n- t

na’t

n- j

na’ja, pl. ni’āj

n- r

nā’ura

n- l

nā’l

n- m

ni’ma

ni’immā

an’ama

na’am, pl. an’ām

an’ām wa-banūn

bahimmat al-an’ām

ūlī’ika ka-l-an’ām

ni’ām

na’īm

n-f-th

naffāthāt

naffāthāt fi l-‘uqad

n-f-h

nafha

n-f-kh

nafakha

nafkh

n-f-d

nafida

n-f-dh

nufūdāh

n-f-r

nafara

munāfarāt

nāfūra

n-f-s

nafusa
tanaffusa
 tanaffus
 nafs, pl. nufūs, anfus

nafs al-‘agl wa-l-tamyīz
 al-nafs al-lauwāma
 al-nafs al-muṭma’īna
 al-nafṣa la-ammāratum bi-l-sūri

nafṣ
 anfūs

n-f-q

nafaqa

nāfaqā, pl. nāfaqūn

anfaqa

infūq
 munfīq
 nafaq
 nafaqa
 nafṣa

n-f-l

nafl, pl. anfāl

nāfīla, pl. nāwāfil

n-f-y

nāfiya

arabic words and phrases -nūn-
-nūn-

-arabic words and phrases

nifā'ī
nafy

n-q-b
niqāb
naqīb, pl. nugaḥā
manāqīb

n-q-dh
anqaḍḥa

n-q-r
nāqūr
naqīr

n-q-sh
naqqūṣh

n-q-s
naqṣa

n-q-d
naqīd

n-q-t
nagāta
naqīt

n-q-l
naqala
naql
naqqūṣa

n-q-m
naqama
muntaqīm
intīqām

n-k-th
nakathā

n-k-h
nakāha
ankāha
nikāh

n-k-d
nakid

n-k-r
ankara
munkar

al-amr bi-l-ma'rūf wa-l-nahy 'an al-munkar
munkarūn

π 502a
v 496b
v 415a
π 307a; π 16b, 432b
π 388a; v 46b, 47b
π 518b, 519a, 519b; iv 523b
π 112b; π 47a; πi 139b, 140a, 143b
π 466a
π 139b; πii 605a
π 15a
π 466b; v 140b
π 357b
π 416a
π 147b
πv 453b
πv 310a, 453a
πii 563a, 564b
πii 562b, 564a
πii 96a, 277a
πii 277a
πi 432b; πii 96a, 277a, 279a; iv 486a, 488b, 580b, 584a; v 232a, 232b
πi 191a
πi 63b, 488b, 489a
πi 489a
πii 62a, 63b, 72a, 489a; πii 70b, 84b, 85a; iv 598b; v 119a, 269a, 316b, 438a, 438b, 439a
see 'ī-m-r
πi 489a
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Word</th>
<th>Definition / Example</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>nakīr</td>
<td>n-k-f</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>istankafa</td>
<td>n-k-l</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tankīl</td>
<td>n-k-l, pl. ankal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nakāl</td>
<td>n-m-r-q</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nikl</td>
<td>n-m-z</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nāmūs</td>
<td>n-m-s</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tankīl</td>
<td>n-m-l</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>namāli, f. namla</td>
<td>n-m-m</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>namūm</td>
<td>n-m-w</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>numāww</td>
<td>n-h-j</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>manhaj</td>
<td>n-h-r</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>minhāj</td>
<td>n-hār, pl. anhār</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nahār</td>
<td>n-h-ḍ</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nahāda</td>
<td>n-h-y</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tanāhā</td>
<td>nahā</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>intahā</td>
<td>n-w-‘a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nahu</td>
<td>n-w-‘a, pl. anwā‘</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-amr bi-l-ma‘rūf wa-l-nahy ‘an al-munkar</td>
<td>n-w-b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-amr bi-l-ma‘rūf wa-l-nahy ‘an al-munkar</td>
<td>munīb</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nawba</td>
<td>nawba</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

**Notes:**

- **nūn-**
  - v 119a
  - i 161a, 241b
  - iv 453b
  - i 294b, 295a; iv 453b, 454a; v 254b
  - ii 546a
  - ii 229a, 276a
  - iv 58b
  - iii 515a, 515b, 516a
  - i 95a; ii 372b; v 342b
  - ii 343b
  - iv 490b
  - ii 137b; iv 145b
  - iv 28a, 28b
  - iii 335a, 531a; v 184b, 462a, 463b, 466a, 467a
  - i 497b, 498a, 499a, 503b; iv 222a, 223a; v 279a, 280b, 282a, 282b, 476a, 476b
  - ii 549a
  - ii 224a
  - v 108b, 438a, 438b, 439a
  - v 438b, 441a
  - iv 428a; v 438b
  - iii 159a, 175a; v 321a
  - see ‘m-r
  - v 233b
  - i 272b, 273a; iii 415b; iv 107a;
  - v 283b, 561a
  - iv 427b
  - i 437a; iv 427b, 428a, 429b, 430a
  - ii 408a
  - v 148b
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Word</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>n-w-ḥ</td>
<td>III 542a, I 246b, III 104b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nāḥa</td>
<td>I 191b, 493b; II 189a, 326a, 326b; III 45b, 186a, 186b, 187a, 187b, 208a, 425a, 504a, 511b, 534b, 554b; IV 3b, 304b; V 118a, 427b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-w-r</td>
<td>I 1476a; II 49b, 50a, 210a, 212a, 258b, 414b, 503a; III 45b, 47b, 48b, 203b, 529a, 529b, 530a; IV 4a, 100b, 102b, 103a, 104a, 293b; V 106a, 118a, 181a, 183b, 359a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>munawwar</td>
<td>II 414b; IV 103a; V 183b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nūr</td>
<td>III 1431a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nāḥa</td>
<td>I 125b; II 225b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-w-q</td>
<td>I 94a, 286b, 287a, 401b; III 534b; IV 296b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nāqa</td>
<td>I 401b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nāqat allāh</td>
<td>IV 588b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-w-ḥ</td>
<td>V 60b, 61b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>munāwala</td>
<td>I 498a, 546b, 547b, 548a, 550b, 552a; II 241b; IV 179a; V 61a, 61b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-w-m</td>
<td>IV 3b, 304b; V 118a, 427b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nawm</td>
<td>II 502a, 549b, 550a, 550b, 551a; IV 378a, 487b, 490a, 493a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>manām</td>
<td>I 556b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-w-n</td>
<td>I 140b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tanwīn</td>
<td>I 195b, 99a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nūn</td>
<td>I 494b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-w-y</td>
<td>II 502a, 549b, 550a, 550b, 551a; IV 378a, 487b, 490a, 493a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nācā</td>
<td>I 494b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>niyya</td>
<td>II 23b; III 490a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>n-y-k</td>
<td>III 45a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nikāh</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

-hāʾ-
h-b-w

habā’a

h-j-d

tahajjada

tahajjud

h-j-r

hajara

hājira

muhājir, pl. muhājirūn

hijara

hijra

hijrī

h-j-n

tahjīn

h-j-w

hājī

h-d-d

tahdid

dh-dh-d

hudhud

h-d-y

hadā

hādī
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Word</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ihtiddā'</td>
<td>1 185b; iv 107a, 108a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hady</td>
<td>1 97a, 187a; iii 76b; iv 95a, 98b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hudā</td>
<td>1 25b, 185b, 435b; ii 270a, 502a; iii 27b, 102b, 186b, 424b, 425a, 425b, 511b, 514a, 525a; iv 3b, 28a, 300b, 391a; v 374b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hadiyya</td>
<td>ii 313a, 313b, 314a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hadī</td>
<td>1 403b, 404a, 404b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hūdāyya</td>
<td>ii 127b; ii 503a; iv 28a, 131a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mohādī</td>
<td>1 555a; ii 47a, 424a; iii 138b; iv 140b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>h-dh-dh</td>
<td>ii 386b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hadhdha</td>
<td>ii 346b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>h-r-q</td>
<td>iii 392a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>harāqa</td>
<td>iii 400a, 400b, 401a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>h-r-m</td>
<td>iii 322a; iii 400a, 400b; iv 309b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>havam</td>
<td>iv 415a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>h-z-</td>
<td>iii 400a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>istahzā'ā</td>
<td>iv 41b; ii 3b, 369b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mustahzī'ūn</td>
<td>iii 70b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>huzū'</td>
<td>iv 494b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>h-sh-m</td>
<td>1 41b; ii 3b, 369b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hashīm</td>
<td>iii 70b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>h-d-m</td>
<td>1 494b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hadīm</td>
<td>1 327b; ii 307a, 307b; iii 422b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>h-l-k</td>
<td>iii 423a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ahlāka</td>
<td>iv 517b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>halāk</td>
<td>iii 374a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>h-l-l</td>
<td>iv 517b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tahlīl</td>
<td>1 273; 444b; iii 412b, 414b; iv 108a; v 284a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ahilla</td>
<td>1 364b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hilāl, pl. ahilla</td>
<td>1 140b; ii 343b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hammāz</td>
<td>ii 344a, 355a, 355b, 356a, 356b; iii 123a, 259b, 270a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hammūz</td>
<td>ii 344a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>h-m-s</td>
<td>iv 588b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hams</td>
<td>v 479a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arabic Words and Phrases</td>
<td>Reference</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>h-w-d</td>
<td>III 21b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hāda</td>
<td>III 21b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hāwa'da</td>
<td>III 21b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hād</td>
<td>III 21b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>yahād</td>
<td>III 21b; IV 42a, 42b, 152a, 405a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>yahādīyya</td>
<td>III 21b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>h-w-n</td>
<td>II 488a; III 403a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hawn</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>h-w-y</td>
<td>I 52a, 177b; II 489a; IV 100a, 100b, 101a, 108b, 133b, 141b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hawā</td>
<td>II 49b, 414b, 419a; IV 100a, 100b, 101a, 101b, 103a, 103b, 104a; V 181a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hāwiya</td>
<td>IV 82b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>muhawwi</td>
<td>IV 103a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hawā', pl. ahwāya, ahwā'</td>
<td>I 51b, 185b; II 422a; III 27a, 453b, 529b; V 486b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mahwān, mahwā</td>
<td>IV 103a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>h-y-’</td>
<td>I 167b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hay’a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>h-y-t</td>
<td>I 530b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hayta</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>h-y-m</td>
<td>I 94b, 99b; III 531b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hīm</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>h-y-m-n</td>
<td>IV 307a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>muhaymin</td>
<td>III 512b, 514b; IV 307a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hayhāt</td>
<td>II 352b</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**-wāw-**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Words and Phrases</th>
<th>Reference</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>w-’-d</td>
<td>I 234a; II 511a, 511b; IV 255b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wa’-d</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>w-b-r</td>
<td>II 426a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>awbār</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>w-b-l</td>
<td>I 42a, II 4a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wābil</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>w-t-d</td>
<td>V 236b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>watad, pl. awtād</td>
<td>V 236b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dhū l-awtād</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>w-t-r</td>
<td>III 155b, 156a; IV 534b; V 309a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tacātur</td>
<td>III 162a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mutawāṣir</td>
<td>IV 357b, 358b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mutawāṣīra</td>
<td>IV 291a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tatārā</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
\textit{watr}

\textit{w-th-q}

\textit{wathiqa}

\textit{thiqā, pl. thiqāt}

\textit{mawthiq}

\textit{mithāq, pl. mawāthīq}

\textit{mithāq al-adhīna ātā l-kitāb}

\textit{mithāq al-awwal 'alā l-fītra}

\textit{mithāq ghaliṣ}

\textit{mithāq al-kitāb}

\textit{mithāq al-nabīyyīn}

\textit{wathqā}

\textit{w-th-n}

\textit{wathān, pl. wawthān}

\textit{w-j-b}

\textit{wājib}

\textit{wājiba}

\textit{mujīb}

\textit{w-j-d}

\textit{wajada}

\textit{jād}

\textit{w-j-z}

\textit{jāz}

\textit{mūjaz}

\textit{w-j- Aç}

\textit{waja'}

\textit{w-j-h}

\textit{wajh, pl. waqūh, wajuh}

\textit{wajh allāh}

\textit{wajh rabbihim}

\textit{wajh rabbika}

\textit{al-wajh wa l-maṣṣīr}

\textit{w-j-d}

\textit{wāḥid}

\textit{arabic words and phrases}

\textit{mīthāq al-adhīna ātā l-kitāb}

\textit{mīthāq al-awwal 'alā l-fītra}

\textit{mīthāq ghaliṣ}

\textit{mīthāq al-kitāb}

\textit{mīthāq al-nabīyyīn}

\textit{wathqā}

\textit{w-th-n}

\textit{wathān, pl. wawthān}

\textit{w-j-b}

\textit{wājib}

\textit{wājiba}

\textit{mujīb}

\textit{w-j-d}

\textit{wajada}

\textit{jād}

\textit{w-j-z}

\textit{jāz}

\textit{mūjaz}

\textit{w-j- Aç}

\textit{waja'}

\textit{w-j-h}

\textit{wajh, pl. waqūh, wajuh}

\textit{wajh allāh}

\textit{wajh rabbihim}

\textit{wajh rabbika}

\textit{al-wajh wa l-maṣṣīr}

\textit{w-j-d}

\textit{wāḥid}

\textit{arabic words and phrases}
umma wahida

w-ad-

wadda
wudd
wadhd
mawadda

w-ad-

wadda'a
wadda'I
wadda'I

w-d-y

diya

wadda
wudd
wadhd
mawadda

w-d-y

diya

wuwaha'see 'm-m

I 117a, 554b, 555b, 556a; II 22a, 44a, 163a, 202b, 279a, 328b, 474a, 478a; III 3a, 183a, 466b, 467a; IV 130b, 149b, 159a, 161a, 162a, 166a, 166b, 396a, 398a, 460b, 573a; V 16b, 213b, 283a, 383a, 383b, 384a, 440a, 452a

III 556a; IV 22a, 44a, 163a, 202b, 279a, 328b, 474a, 478a; V 554b, 555b, 556a, 556b

III 115a

I 246b; III 511a; V 270b, 271a

I 245a; IV 293b

I 245a; ll 11b; III 441b, 442b, 444b, 511b, 592a; IV 293b, 294a, 294b, 295a, 297a, 438b, 439a, 439b, 440a, 440b, 441b; V 271a, 274a, 483a, 546a

I 46a, 245b, 260a, 451a, 470b, 547b, 548a, 549a; II 86b, 381a, 395b, 561b; III 82b, 441b, 442b, 511a, 511b, 514b; IV 179a, 293b, 294a, 294b, 295a, 311b, 437b, 439a, 439b, 440a, 440b, 441a, 441b, 546a, 546b; V 69b, 478b

III 233a

III 235b

III 233b

II 321a, 322a; III 233b

II 275a; III 235a, 235b, 236a, 241a, 279a

II 178b

II 178b

V 378b

I 42a; V 461b, 463a, 465b, 470b

I 3b, 122b, 239a, 239b, 369b; IV 436b, 437a; V 417b, 418a, 418b
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic Word</th>
<th>Arabic Words and Phrases</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>wādī, pl. awdiya</td>
<td>ii 295a; iii 495b; iv 513a, 519a; v 17a, 17b, 248a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>al-wādī l-muqaddas ṫūwan</td>
<td>iii 495b; iv 513a; v 248a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>w-r-th</td>
<td>i 277a; ii 65a, 519b; iv 297b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>awratha</td>
<td>iii 336a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>īrth</td>
<td>iii 96a; v 70a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>turāth</td>
<td>iii 96a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>w-r-d</td>
<td>iv 175a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ward</td>
<td>v 157a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>warīd</td>
<td>i 175b, 362a; v 154b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>w-r-`</td>
<td>iii 175b; iv 90a; v 483b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wasa`</td>
<td>iv 285a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>w-r-q</td>
<td>i 41b, 346b; iii 408b; iv 587b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>waraq(a), coll. waraq</td>
<td>iii 408b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wariq</td>
<td>iii 263a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>warraq</td>
<td>iii 598a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>w-r-y</td>
<td>v 300b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>warā`a</td>
<td>iv 285a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>w-z-r</td>
<td>i 228a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wāzīra</td>
<td>iii 228a; iv 85a; v 249a, 474a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wazīr, pl. awzār</td>
<td>i 1a, 260a, 261a; iii 558a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ważīr</td>
<td>ii 89a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wāzāra</td>
<td>v 377a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>w-z-`</td>
<td>iii 333a, 334a, 334b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>awza`a</td>
<td>iii 334a; v 312a, 313b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>w-z-n</td>
<td>iii 334b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wazana</td>
<td>iii 128b; iv 476b, 477a, 481b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mawzūn</td>
<td>iii 128b, 128b, 334b; iv 481a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mawāzana</td>
<td>i 491a; ii 48b, 544b, 545a, 545b; iii 69b, 70a, 140b, 334b, 389b; iv 170a, 312a, 313a, 313b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wazn</td>
<td>mizān, pl. mawāzīn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mutawāzī</td>
<td>i 128b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>w-s-t</td>
<td>iii 402a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mutawassīf</td>
<td>i 205b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wasaf</td>
<td>iii 402a, 402b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ummatun / a`immatan wasaṭan</td>
<td>see `m-m</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wisāta</td>
<td>ii 54a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>awsaṭ</td>
<td>iii 402a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
A R A B I C  W O R D S  A N D  P H R A S E S  -wāw-

wusfā
w-s-'
wası́a
wāsī́
wus
w-s-q
wasq
w-s-l
wasila
w-s-m
mawsim, pl. mawāsim
w-s-w-s
waswasa
wassās
w-s-f
wasqafa
mawsūf
ṣifa, pl. ṣifāt
w-s-l
mawsūl
ittiśūl
muttasāl
ṣilā, pl. ṣilāt
wasl
wasla
wasīla
w-s-y
awṣā
wasī, pl. awṣiyā'  
wasīyya
wasīyya
w-d-
'tawadda'  
wudā' 
mayādi'
w-d-h
wādīh
w-d-
'mawdī'  
mawdī́a
w-'-d
  wa'ada
  wa'd
  wa'ād

w-'-z
  wa'z
  wa'za
  wa'īz
  maw'īza

w-f-d
  awfada

w-f-q
  wāfqa
  ittawaqa
  wafq
  mawāfqa

w-f-y
  wafā
  wāfi
  wāfiyya
  waffā
  awfā
  īfā'
  tawaffā

w-f-y
  wafā'
  wafāt

w-q-t
  waqqata
  waqt
  mūqāṭ, pl. mawūqāt

w-q-dh
  mawqūdha

w-q-r
  waqr
  wiqr
  waqār

w-q-ī
  wāqi'
  wāqi'a
  tawqi'
  īqā'
  īqē'āt
  mawāqi'ī

v 108b
iii 466b; iv 423b; v 478b
v 321b
v 207a
v 207a
iv 62a, 65a; v 207a
i 365a; ii 142b, 502a, 511b
ii 185a
ii 229b, 230a, 230b
ii 230b
ii 38a
ii 86a; v 145a
ii 447b
i 379a
iii 336b
ii 189a
i 5b; iv 457b; v 312a
ii 447b, 448a, 562b; v 434a
iii 239a
i 443b, 506a, 507a; iii 18b, 20a;
v 289b
i 379a; iii 337a; v 434a
i 505b
v 283a, 288a
i 272b, 319a; v 288a, 288b
i 272b, 502a; iv 223a, 227b, 228a;
v 146b, 284a, 288a, 288b
ii 220b
v 474a
v 474a
ii 128a; v 435b
i 134a
iv 103a
i 137a
iii 195b
iv 489a
iv 108b
w-q-f

waqafa
waf, pl. awqāf

al-waqf al-ḥasan
al-waqf al-ḥāṣfi
al-waqf al-qābih
al-waqf al-tāmm
waqf wa-(l-)ibtidā'
waqf wa-l-ītmām
waqfiyya, pl. waqfiyyāt
waqf

mawqūfat
w-q-y

waqā
atqā
ittaqā

muttaqī, pl. muttaqūn

tuqā
waqyā/ waqyān
taqiyā

taqwā

taqyān/ taqyā
wāqiyya

w-k-d
tawkīd
w-k-l

mawkūl
mawkūlāt
tawwakala

mutawakkil

wawaka

ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES -wāw-
wakîl
w-l-j
walaja
awlaja
w-l-d
walada
lam yâlîd wa-lam yûlûd
wâlida
wâldayn
mawlûd
mawlûd lahu
walad, pl. awlûd
walîd, pl. wîldûn
wild
mawelid
mawelîd al-nabî
milûd
w-l-y
walliya
wallâ
maqwâlû
âlâ
tawallû
tawallî
walâ [valiyy], pl. awliyâ'

walî al-âhd
walî allâh
awliyâ' allâh
awliyâ' al-shaytân
walâya, pl. walâyât
walâ'
wilāya

wulūt
  umarā` wa-l-wulūt
mawlohan
mawla, pl. mawāli

w-h-b
  wahhaba
  hiba
wahhabī
mawhaba
w-h-n
  wahana, wahina
w-y-l
  wayl

-yāː-

yāqūt
y-b-s
yābis
y-t-m
  yatim, pl. yatāmā
y-d(-y)
  yad, pl. aydī

`an yadin
y-s-r
  yāsir
taysīr
tayassara
istaysara
yasīr
yusūra
maysir

maysar
y-gh-th
yagḥāth
### -yā-<sup>-</sup> ARABIC WORDS AND PHRASES

#### y-q-n

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>yaqīn</td>
<td>II 416a; III 162a; IV 171b; V 140a, 384b, 387b, 404a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>IV 501a, 501b</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### y-m-m

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>tayammama</td>
<td>I 328b, 341b, 342a, 411b; II 391a; IV 225a, 485b, 488b, 491b, 492a, 500a, 501a, 506b; V 161a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>II 550a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### yamm

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>yamīn, pl. aymān</td>
<td>I 187a, 256b, 379b, 396a, 466a; II 325a, 401a; III 176b, 179a, 179b, 563b, 564a, 564b, 566a; IV 312b; V 498a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### y-w-m

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>yawm, pl. ayyām</td>
<td>I 500a; III 137a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>IV 12a, 153a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### yawm 'abūs qamṭaṭīr

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>I 500a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### yawm al-azīfā

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>I 500a; III 137a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### yawm 'aqīm

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>I 500a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### yawm 'āshīb

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>I 500b</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### yawm 'āṣīf

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>I 500a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### yawm 'āsūr

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>I 500a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### yawm al-āzīfā

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>I 500a; III 137a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### yawm 'āzīm

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Arabic</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>I 500a; III 137a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
yawm al-ba’th  
yawm bu’āth  
yawm al-dīn  

yawm al-fāṣl  

yawm al-fahī  
yawm al-furqān  
yawm al-ḥajj al-akhbar  
yawm al-ḥasād  
yawm al-ḥasra  
yawm al-ḥisāb  

yawm al-jamʿ  
yawm al-jumʿa  
yawm kabīr  
yawm al-ḍuḥūd  
yawm al-khurāj  
yawm maʿām  
yawm muḥīṭ  
yawm al-qīyāma  

yawm sabtiḥim  
yawm al-tagḥābun  
yawm al-talaq  
yawm al-tanāʿī  
yawm thāqil  
yawm waʿād  
yawm al-waqīʿa  
yawm al-waqt al-maʿlām  
yawm al-zīna  
yawmna tazīyadu wujāhun wa-tasweaddu wujāhun  
yawmna zaʾnikum wa-yawmna iqāmatikum  

āyyām allāh  
āyyām maʿdādāt  
āyyām al-tasbīḥ  
āyyām-1 baṭūn  
yawm naʿdīhin  

III 137a, 141b  
v 279b  
1 178b, 480b, 500a, 516b; III 66b, 136a, 136b, 137a, 141a, 142a, 177a; IV 12a, 434a; v 114a, 279a  
1 500, 516b; III 66b, 137a, 199b, 203a; IV 102b; v 279a, 283a  
1 500a  
1 196b, 500b; v 194b, 279a, 284b  
1 500b; v 279a  
1 500b  
1 500a; III 137a  
1 500a; III 66b, 137a; IV 12a, 434a; v 279a  
1 500a; III 137a  
1 328b, 500b; II 271b  
II 271b; IV 226a; v 279a, 285a  
1 500a  
1 500a; II 54b; III 137a  
1 500a; III 137a  
1 500a, 500b; v 280a  
1 500a; III 137a; v 282b  
1 500a; II 46b  
1 91a, 480b, 500a; II 44a; III 66b, 136a, 136b, 137a, 137b, 138a, 183b, 416a; IV 12a, 434a; v 279a, 282a  
1 500b  
1 500a; III 137a  
1 500a; III 137a  
1 500a; II 558b; III 66b, 137a  
1 500a  
1 500a; III 137a  
III 137a  
1 500a  
1 500b; v 281b  
III 137b  
V 374a  
1 505a, 505b; III 423a; v 279b  
II 182a; IV 96b, 342b; v 280b, 284b  
IV 96b, 97a  
1 197b  
1 499b; II 258a, 366a, 366b; v 80a, 279a
INDEX OF QUR’ĀN CITATIONS

SūRAT AL-FĀTIḤA (1)

1 209b, 210b (Basmala); 264a (Burial); 322b (Chronology and the q); 381b (Community and Society in the q)

ii 87b (Everyday Life, q In); 119a (Exegesis of the q: Classical and Medieval); 388a (Hadith and the q)

iii 194b (Literary Structures of the q); 575a (Oft-Repeated); 598b (Ornamentation and Illumination)

iv 58a (Persian Literature and the q); 176a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 241a, 244a, 245a, 246b, 250b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies); 376a (Recitation of the q)

v 127b, 172a (Springs and Fountains); 100b (Southeast Asian q Literature); 308b (Torah); 334b (Traditional Disciplines of q Studies); 551b (World)

1-7  iv 221b, 229a (Prayer)

1 207b, 210b (Basmala); 237a (Blessing)

2 188b (Authority)

ii 36b (Epigraphy); 190a (Fātiḥa); 462a (House, Domestic and Divine)

iii 145b (Laudation); 305b (Material Culture and the q); 586b (Orality)

iv 78b (Philosophy and the q); 184b (Possession and Possessions); 214b (Praise); 220b (Prayer); 288a (Property)

v 378b (Trust and Patience)

2-4  iv 479b (Rhymed Prose)

2-5  ii 190b (Fātiḥa)
| 3 | 1 | 209a, 210b (Basmala) |
|   | i | 5a (Pairs and Pairing) |
|   | iv | 500a (Day, Times of); 516b (Decision) |
|   | ii | 189b (Fātiḥa); 321b (God and his Attributes) |
|   | iii | 136b, 142a (Last Judgment) |
|   | iv | 78b (Philosophy and the q); 184b (Possession and Possessions); 372a (Recitation of the q) |
| 4 | 1 | 435a (Conversion) |
|   | ii | 189b (Fātiḥa); 345b (Grace); 357a, 362b (Grammar and the q) |
|   | iii | 193a (Literary Structures of the q) |
|   | iv | 167a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 483a (Rhymed Prose); 487a (Ritual and the q) |
| 5 | 1 | 185a (Astray); 348b (Codices of the q) |
|   | ii | 189b (Fātiḥa) |
|   | iv | 431b (Responsibility) |
|   | v | 182b (Symbolic Imagery); 374b (Trips and Voyages); 386b (Truth) |
| 6 | 1 | 381b (Community and Society in the q) |
|   | ii | 190b (Fātiḥa) |
| 7 | 1 | 93a (Anger); 186a (Astray); 529b (Dialects) |
|   | ii | 190a (Fātiḥa); 362a, 363b (Grammar and the q) |
|   | iii | 33a (Jews and Judaism) |
|   | iv | 29a (Path or Way); 310a (Provocation) |
|   | v | 374b (Trips and Voyages) |

**Sūrat al-Baqara (2)**

<p>| 1 | 1 | 249b (Book) |
|   | ii | 262a (Form and Structure of the q) |
|   | iii | 473a (Mysterious Letters) |
|   | v | 393a (Turkish Literature and the q) |
| 1-2 | 1 | 249b (Book) |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page Range</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1-5</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>376b (Community and Society in the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-14</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>250b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-79</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>250b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>249b (Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>195a, 195b (Fear); 263b (Form and Structure of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>508a, 509a (Names of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>377a (Recitation of the q); 391a (Reciters of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>172a (Sūra); 393a (Turkish Literature and the q); 404a (Uncertainty)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2-3</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>424a (Hidden and the Hidden)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2-4</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>372a (Community and Society in the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2-7</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>117a (Polemic and Polemical Language)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>218b, 219a (Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>357b (Readings of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>433b (History and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>136b (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>438b (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4-5</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>435b (Conversion)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>220b (Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>282a (Profane and Sacred); 523a (Salvation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>220b (Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>510b (Indifference)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6-7</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>523a (Destiny)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>508b (Impotence); 510b (Indifference)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>31b (Jews and Judaism)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>82a, 83b (Anatomy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>154a (Eyes); 187a (Fate); 407a, 408b (Heart); 416a (Hell and Hellfire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>380a (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>118a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 391a (Reciters of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>444b (Vision)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>500a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>439b (History and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>136b (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>502a (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8-18</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>240b (Bloodshed)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8-20</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>407b (Heart); 416a (Hell and Hellfire); 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy); 501b (Illness and Health)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>359b (Medicine and the q); 380a (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>309b (Provocation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>447a (Vision and Blindness)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
11-12  ii  98b (Evil Deeds); 337b (Good and Evil)
13  ii  1a (Ears)
14  i  526b (Devil)
   ii  355a (Grammar and the q`
   iii  31b (Jews and Judaism); 48a (Jinn)
   iv  309b (Provocation)
   v  120b (Spiritual Beings); 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)
14-15  iv  310a (Provocation)
15  ii  322a (God and his Attributes); 355a (Grammar and the q`
   iii  380a (Mercy); 400b (Mockery)
16  ii  43b (Error); 356b (Grammar and the q`
   iii  46b (Jinn); 209a (Literature and the q`; 275b (Markets)
17  ii  43b (Error)
   iii  186a (Light); 225b (Literature and the q`
   iv  10a (Parable)
   v  14b, 16a (Simile); 181a (Symbolic Imagery)
17-18  iii  209b (Literature and the q`
17-20  i  493b (Darkness)
18  i  226a (Belief and Unbelief)
   ii  406b (Hearing and Deafness)
   iv  118a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 391a (Reciters of the q`
19  ii  1a (Ears); 406b (Hearing and Deafness)
   iv  10a (Parable); 575a (Seeing and Hearing)
   v  14b, 16b (Simile); 470b (Weather)
19-20  v  471a (Weather)
20  i  83b (Anatomy); 480b (Creeds); 493a (Darkness)
   ii  320a (God and his Attributes); 348a, 357b, 361a, 362a (Grammar and the q`
   iii  200b (Literary Structures of the q`
20-22  v  444b (Vision)
21  i  45a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 472a, 476a, 476b (Creation)
   ii  31a (Epigraphy); 433b (History and the q`
   iv  487a (Ritual and the q`
21-22  i  44b (Agriculture and Vegetation)
22  i  44b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 472b, 473a, 478a (Creation)
   ii  2b, 3a (Earth); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 304b (Geography); 411a
   (Heaven and Sky); 476b (Idolatry and Idolaters)
   iii  379a (Mercy)
   iv  544b, 547a, 547b, 549a (Science and the q`
   v  179a (Sustenance); 279b (Time)
iii 523b (Narratives)
iv 127a (Politics and the q); 213a (Praise)
v 109a (Speech); 257a, 274b (Theology and the q)

30-31  
  i 240a (Bloodshed)

30-33  
  i 463a (Court); 532b (Dialogues)

30-34  
  i 189a (Authority); 474a (Creation)
  iii 211a (Literature and the q)
  iv 9b (Parable)

30-37  
  v 530a (Women and the q)

30-39  
  i 240a (Bloodshed); 525b (Devil)
  iii 521a (Narratives)

31  
  i 23b (Adam and Eve)
  iii 102b (Knowledge and Learning); 118b (Language and Style of the q); 537a (News)
  v 109a (Speech); 200b (Teaching)

31-32  
  i 23b (Adam and Eve)
  ii 327b (God and his Attributes)
  iv 71a (Philosophy and the q)

31-33  
  i 86a (Angel)
  v 270b (Theology and the q); 547a (Word of God)

32  
  ii 320b, 321a (God and his Attributes)
  iii 102b (Knowledge and Learning)
  iv 220a, 220b (Prayer); 537b, 538a (Scholar)
  v 201b (Teaching)

33  
  i 455b (Cosmology)
  iii 537a (News)
  iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 572b (Secrets)
  v 547a (Word of God)

34  
  i 24a (Adam and Eve); 86a (Angel); 190b (Authority); 255a (Bowing and Prostration); 395b (Conceit); 447a (Cosmology); 525a, 527a (Devil)
  ii 166b (Faith); 172b (Fall of Man); 543a (Insolence and Obstination)
  iii 45a (Jinn); 523b (Narratives); 532a (Nature as Signs)
  iv 220a (Prayer); 263b (Pride)
  v 109a (Speech)

34-39  
  i 532a (Dialogues)

35  
  i 25a (Adam and Eve); 447b, 456a (Cosmology)
  ii 54b (Eternity); 172b (Fall of Man); 175a (Family); 219b (Food and Drink); 283a (Garden); 333b (Good and Evil); 356b, 357a, 362b (Grammar and the q)
  iii 70b (Justice and Injustice)
  iv 13a (Paradise); 589b (Shekhinah)
  v 109b (Speech); 360a (Tree)
35-37  v  25a (Sin, Major and Minor)
36  i  25a, 25b (Adam and Eve); 447b (Cosmology); 526a (Devil)
     ii  23b, 24a (Enemies); 173a (Fall of Man)
37  i  448a, 456a (Cosmology)
     ii  321a (God and his Attributes)
     iii  379a (Mercy)
     iv  429a (Repentance and Penance)
     v  541b, 548a (Word of God)
37-38  i  25b (Adam and Eve)
38  ii  173a (Fall of Man); 196b (Fear); 356b (Grammar and the q)
     iii  303a (Material Culture and the q); 425b (Moses)
     v  109b (Speech); 138a (Sufism and the q)
39  ii  418a (Hell and Hellfire); 439b (History and the q)
40  i  236b (Blessing); 306a (Children of Israel); 381a (Community and Society in the q); 465b (Covenant)
     ii  197b (Fear); 447b (Honor)
     iii  239a (Loyalty); 373b (Memory)
     iv  116b, 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
     v  434a (Virtue)
40-41 iv  310b (Provocation)
40-43  i  304b (Children of Israel)
40-48 iii  579b (Opposition to Muhammad)
40-74  i  240b (Bloodshed)
41 iii  276a (Markets)
     iv  292b, 298a (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)
42 iii  25b (Jews and Judaism); 181b (Lie)
     iv  450b (Revision and Alteration)
     v  304b (Torah)
43  i  254a (Bowing and Prostration)
     ii  340a (Good Deeds)
     iii  159b (Law and the q)
     iv  219b (Prayer); 487a (Ritual and the q)
44  i  245b (Book)
     ii  60b, 67a (Ethics and the q)
     iii  189b, 190a (Literacy); 508a (Names of the q); 591b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
     v  204b (Teaching)
45  ii  181a (Fasting)
     iv  487a (Ritual and the q)
     v  404b (Uncertainty)
sūrat al-baqara (2)

47

i 236b (Blessing); 304b, 307a (Children of Israel)
ii 299a (Geography); 345a (Grace); 434b (History and the q)
iii 379a (Mercy); 425a (Moses)
iv 421b (Remembrance)
v 393a (Turkish Literature and the q); 551b (World)

48

ii 49a (Eschatology); 366b (Grammar and the q); 552a (Intercession)

49

i 295b (Chastisement and Punishment); 302a (Children); 518b (Deliverance)
ii 416a (Hell and Hellfire); 542a (Insolence and Obstinance)
iii 422b, 425a (Moses)
iv 421b (Remembrance); 517a (Sacrifice); 523b (Salvation)
v 362b, 363a (Trial)

49-50

ii 184a (Fasting)

49-70

iii 521a (Narratives)

49-73

iv 421b (Remembrance)

49-74

ii 182a (Fasting)

50

i 553b (Drowning)
ii 213a (Fire); 542b (Insolence and Obstinance)
iii 423a, 423b (Moses)
iv 210b (Power and Impotence); 343a (Ramaḍān); 523b (Salvation)
v 464b (Water)

51

i 274a (Calf of Gold); 499b (Day, Times of)
ii 218b (Food and Drink)
iii 210a (Literature and the q); 423b (Moses)

51-54

i 99a (Animal Life); 236a (Blasphemy)
iii 496a (Myths and Legends in the q)

52

i 274a (Calf of Gold)

53

i 245a, 245b (Book); 486b (Criterion); 500b (Day, Times of)
iii 189b (Literacy); 424b, 425a (Moses); 442a (Muḥammad); 496b (Myths and Legends in the q); 507b (Names of the q)
iv 346a (Ramaḍān)
v 301a, 301b, 302a (Torah)

54

i 188a (Atonement); 274a, 275a, 276b (Calf of Gold); 472a, 478b (Creation)
ii 218b (Food and Drink); 320b, 327a (God and his Attributes)
iv 428b (Repentance and Penance)
v 22b (Sin, Major and Minor); 159b, 160a (Suicide)

55

iii 394a (Miracles)

55-56

i 507a (Death and the Dead)

57

i 98a (Animal Life)
ii 215b (Flying)
iii 71a (Justice and Injustice); 394a (Miracles)
iv 443b (Revelation and Inspiration)

v 190b (Table); 463a (Water)

58

i 149a (Archaeology and the Q); 254b (Bowing and Prostration)

iii 5a (Jerusalem)

iv 219b (Prayer)

v 110b (Speech); 242a (Textual Criticism of the Q)

58-59

i 305a (Children of Israel)

iv 428b (Repentance and Penance)

59

ii 243a (Forgery); 411a (Heaven and Sky)

iv 450b (Revision and Alteration); 454a (Reward and Punishment); 503a (Ritual Purity)

v 302b (Torah)

60

ii 4a (Earth); 7b (Economics); 546a (Instruments)

iii 208a, 219a (Literature and the Q); 383b (Metals and Minerals); 553a (Numbers and Enumeration)

iv 218b (Prayer); 508b (Rod)

v 121b (Spiritual Beings); 127b (Springs and Fountains); 178b (Sustenance); 463b (Water)

61

i 93a (Anger); 305a (Children of Israel); 529b (Dialects); 536b, 537a (Disobedience); 541a (Dissimulation)

ii 3b (Earth); 10a (Egypt); 217a, 217b (Food and Drink); 305b (Geography); 527b (Inimitability)

iii 24a (Jews and Judaism); 208b (Literature and the Q); 382a (Messenger)

iv 302b (Torah); 546b (Word of God)

63-64

ii 311a (Geography)

iii 379a (Mercy)

iv 413a (Religious Pluralism and the Q)

63-93

ii 215b (Flying)
64 ii 344b, 345a (Grace)
  v 302b (Torah)
65 i 98b (Animal Life); 305a, 306b (Children of Israel); 475b (Creation)
  iii 25a (Jews and Judaism)
  iv 413a (Religious Pluralism and the q); 510b (Sabbath)
  v 285b (Time); 545a (Word of God)
66 iv 247a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies); 454a (Reward and Punishment)
67 ii 218b (Food and Drink); 488a (Ignorance)
  iii 400a (Mockery); 425a (Moses)
  iv 308a (Protection); 413a (Religious Pluralism and the q); 517a (Sacrifice)
67-71 i 99a (Animal Life)
  iii 562b (Oaths)
67-74 iii 394b (Miracles)
67-80 iv 528b (Samuel)
68 iii 521a (Narratives)
69 i 213a (Beauty); 361b, 363a (Colors)
  iii 62b (Joy and Misery)
70 i 103b (Anthropomorphism)
71 iv 517a (Sacrifice)
  v 288b (Time)
72-73 i 489a (Crucifixion)
72-74 iv 121a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
72-75 i 489a (Crucifixion)
74 ii 4a (Earth); 370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 407a (Heart); 510b (Indifference)
  iii 225b (Literature and the q); 383b (Metals and Minerals)
  v 127a (Springs and Fountains); 129a (Stone); 465b (Water)
75 i 118a (Apologetics); 310b (Christians and Christianity); 497a (David)
  ii 243a, 243b (Forgery)
  iii 25a (Jews and Judaism); 143a (Last Judgment); 511a (Names of the q); 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
  iv 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
  v 111a (Speech); 541b, 547b (Word of God)
75-79 iv 450b (Revision and Alteration)
  v 304b (Torah)
76 iii 25b, 30b (Jews and Judaism)
  v 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)
77 iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 572b (Secrets)
  v 479b (Whisper)
77-79 iv 413a (Religious Pluralism and the q)
427

Sūrat al-Baqara (2)

78 1 246a (Book); 325a (Chronology and the q)
    II 489a (Ignorance); 494b, 498b (Illiteracy)
    V 243a (Textual Criticism of the q); 399a, 400a (Ummī)

78-79 III 191a (Literacy)

79 II 244a (Forgery); 401b (Hand)
    III 25a (Jews and Judaism); 592b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
    IV 116b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 593b, 594a (Shī‘ism and the q)

79-80 III 24a (Jews and Judaism)

80 IV 465b (Covenant)
    V 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 246b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies); 311a (Provocation)

81 II 439b (History and the q)
    IV 310a (Provocation); 432a (Responsibility)
    V 19a, 19b (Sin, Major and Minor)

81-82 V 340a (Transitoriness)

82 I 220a (Belief and Unbelief)
    II 167a (Faith)
    IV 16b (Paradise)
    V 393a (Turkish Literature and the q)

83 I 350a (Codices of the q); 465a (Covenant)
    II 7a (Economics); 61b, 75b (Ethics and the q); 174b (Family); 447b (Honor); 453a (Hospitality and Courtesy)
    III 40b (Jihād); 603b (Orphans)
    IV 20b (Parents); 129a (Politics and the q); 487a (Ritual and the q)
    V 197a (Taxation); 204b (Teaching); 302b (Torah)

83-84 I 304b (Children of Israel)

83-85 II 418a (Hell and Hellfire)

84 I 237b (Blood and Blood Clot); 240a (Bloodshed); 464b (Covenant)
    II 63b (Ethics and the q)
    III 499a (Naḍīr, Banū al-)
    IV 324b (Qaynuqā‘, Banū); 333b, 335a (Qurayṣa, Banū al-)
    V 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)

84-85 I 241a (Bloodshed)

85 I 500a (Day, Times of)
    II 63b (Ethics and the q)
    III 24b, 28b, 29a (Jews and Judaism)
    IV 298b (Prophets and Prophethood); 457a (Reward and Punishment)

86 I 368b (Community and Society in the q)
    III 276a (Markets); 379b (Mercy)
    V 138a (Sūfism and the q)
87  

1  245a, 245b (Book); 305a (Children of Israel)  

2  351a (Grammar and the Qur'an); 442a (Holy Spirit); 499a (Illiteracy)  

3  7b, 8a, 16a (Jesus); 24a (Jews and Judaism); 293a (Mary); 382a (Messenger); 424b (Moses); 502b (Names of the Prophet); 508a (Names of the Qur'an)  

4  36b (People of the Book); 282b (Profane and Sacred); 286a (Proof); 291a, 294b, 295b, 297b (Prophets and Prophethood); 413a (Religious Pluralism and the Qur'an); 482b (Rhymed Prose)  

5  81a (Soul); 115a (Spirit); 301a (Torah)  

88  

1  337a (Circumcision); 492a (Curse)  

2  408a (Heart)  

89  

1  398b (Conquest)  

2  449a (Muḥammad)  

3  439a (Revelation and Inspiration)  

4  300b (Torah)  

89-90  

3  26a (Jews and Judaism)  

89-91  

3  26b (Jews and Judaism); 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  

90  

1  93a (Anger)  

2  345a (Grace); 420b (Heresy)  

3  25a (Jews and Judaism); 276a (Markets)  

4  453b (Reward and Punishment)  

91  

1  305a (Children of Israel)  

3  24a (Jews and Judaism); 382a (Messenger); 449a (Muḥammad)  

4  301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration); 600a (Shi'ism and the Qur'an)  

92  

1  274a (Calf of Gold)  

2  510a (Indifference)  

3  421b (Moses)  

92-93  

1  99a (Animal Life)  

93  

1  83b (Anatomy); 274a, 275a (Calf of Gold); 304b (Children of Israel); 465a (Covenant); 537a (Disobedience)  

2  218b (Food and Drink); 311a (Geography); 316a (Glory); 406a (Hearing and Deafness); 408b (Heart)  

3  394a (Miracles)  

4  128b (Politics and the Qur'an)  

5  190a (Table); 302b (Torah); 502a (Witnessing and Testifying); 546b (Word of God)  

94  

2  283a (Garden)  

3  24a (Jews and Judaism)  

4  311a, 312a (Provocation)  

96  

1  378a (Community and Society in the Qur'an); 480b (Creeds)  

4  483a (Rhymed Prose); 524b (Samaritans)  

5  286a (Time)
97

| i | 87a, 87b, 89a (Angel); 447a (Cosmology) |
| ii | 278a (Gabriel); 341a, 341b (Good News); 409a (Heart) |
| iii | 13b (Jesus); 117a (Language and Style of the q); 293b (Mary); 442a (Muḥammad); 511b, 513b (Names of the q); 516a (Nāmūs) |
| iv | 228a (Prayer); 293a (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a, 445a (Revelation and Inspiration) |
| v | 81a (Soul); 201a (Teaching); 300b (Torah) |

97-98

| i | 84b (Angel) |
| ii | 23b (Enemies) |
| iii | 26a (Jews and Judaism) |
| iv | 217a (Prayer) |

98

| ii | 24a (Enemies); 278a (Gabriel); 66a (Ethics and the q) |
| iii | 380a (Mercy); 388a (Michael) |
| iv | 128a (Politics and the q); 301b (Prophets and Prophethood) |

99

| iii | 441a (Muḥammad) |
| iv | 286a (Proof) |
| v | 6a, 8a (Signs); 422b (Verse) |

100

| i | 431b (Contracts and Alliances) |

101

| iii | 24b (Jews and Judaism); 449a (Muḥammad); 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad) |
| iv | 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration) |
| v | 300b, 303b (Torah) |

101-102

| iii | 189b (Literacy); 249b (Magic) |

102

| i | 195a (Babylon); 526b (Devil) |
| ii | 115b (Exegesis of the q: Classical and Medieval); 404a, 404b (Hārūt and Mārūt) |
| iii | 44a (Jinn); 94a (Kings and Rulers); 103b (Knowledge and Learning); 190a (Literacy); 246a (Magic) |
| iv | 165a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q) |
| v | 103b (Sovereignty); 202b, 203a (Teaching); 118b, 120b (Spiritual Beings) |

103

| ii | 195b (Fear) |

104

| ii | 439a (History and the q) |
| iii | 25b (Jews and Judaism) |

105

| i | 222b (Belief and Unbelief) |
| ii | 345a (Grace); 365a (Grammar and the q) |
| iii | 26a (Jews and Judaism); 380a (Mercy) |
| iv | 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 40a (People of the Book); 409b (Religious Pluralism and the q) |

105-109

| iv | 38a (People of the Book) |

106

| i | 15a, 15b, 16a, 16b, 17a (Abrogation); 34a (African Literature); 321a (Chronology and the q); 348b (Codices of the q); 353a (Collection of the q); 480b (Creeds) |
sūrat al-baqara (2)  

ii 322a (God and his Attributes)  
iii 160a, 162a, 163a (Law and the q); 467b (Mu‘tazila)  
iv 447b (Revelation and Inspiration)  
v 6b, 8a (Signs); 303a (Torah); 422b (Verse)  

107 i 432b (Contracts and Alliances)  
ii 274b (Friends and Friendship)  

108 i 120a (Apostasy)  
ii 43b (Error); 358a (Grammar and the q)  
iv 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 309b (Provocation)  

109 i 120a (Apostasy); 222b, 223b (Belief and Unbelief); 480b (Creeds)  
ii 467b (Mu‘tazila); 222b, 223b (Belief and Unbelief); 480b (Creeds)  
iii 26a, 28a (Jews and Judaism); 40a (Jihād); 65b (Judgment)  
iv 40a (People of the Book); 120b (Poemic and Polemical Language)  
v 152b (Ṣūfism and the q)  

110 i 480b (Creeds)  
ii 340a (Good Deeds)  
v 196b (Taxation)  

111 iii 24a (Jews and Judaism)  
iv 116b (Poemic and Polemical Language); 286b, 287b (Proof); 311a, 312a, 312b (Provocation); 405a (Religious Pluralism and the q)  

112 i 170b (Art and Architecture and the q)  
ii 323b (God and his Attributes)  
iv 17a (Paradise)  
v 313b (Trade and Commerce)  

113 i 245b (Book); 538b (Dissension)  
ii 321a (God and his Attributes)  
iii 24a (Jews and Judaism); 190a (Literacy); 591b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)  
iv 405a (Religious Pluralism and the q)  
v 301a, 304b (Torah); 573b (Zealotry)  

114 iii 64b (Ethics and the q)  
iv 4a, 6a (Jerusalem); 572a (Occasions of Revelation)  

114-115 iii 572a (Occasions of Revelation)  

115 iii 53a (Eschatology); 159a (Face); 160a (Face of God); 323b (God and his Attributes)  
iv 572a (Occasions of Revelation)  

116 i 99b (Animal Life)  
ii 314b (Glorification of God); 329b (God and his Attributes)
iii 571b (Occasions of Revelation)
iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 220b, 223a (Prayer)

117
i 319a (Chronology and the q); 472a, 475b (Creation); 516b (Decision)
ii 185b (Fate); 269a (Freedom and Predestination); 327a, 327b (God and his Attributes); 536b (Innovation)
iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 61a (Persian Literature and the q); 79a, 82a (Philosophy and the q)
v 109a (Speech); 287a (Time); 542b (Word of God)

118
iii 453a (Muhammad)
iv 296a (Prophets and Prophethood); 311b (Provocation)
v 422b (Verse); 547b (Word of God)

119
ii 341b (Good News); 414b (Hell and Hellfire)
iii 440b, 451a (Muhammad)
iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing)

120
i 312a (Christians and Christianity)
ii 274b (Friends and Friendship)
iii 27b (Jews and Judaism); 449a (Muhammad)
iv 401a, 405a (Religious Pluralism and the q)

121
i 245b (Book)
iii 591b (Orality and Writing in Arabia); 190a (Literacy)
iv 402b (Religious Pluralism and the q)
v 301a (Torah)

121-122
iii 379a (Mercy)

122
i 236b (Blessing); 304b (Children of Israel)
ii 345a (Grace); 434b (History and the q)
iv 421b (Remembrance)

123
ii 366b (Grammar and the q); 552a (Intercession)
iii 137b (Last Judgment); 379b (Mercy)

124
i 7a, 7b (Abraham); 465b (Covenant)
ii 502b (Imam)
iii 95a (Kings and Rulers)
v 109b (Speech); 363a (Trial); 548a (Word of God)

124-125
i 6a (Abraham)

124-134
iv 421b (Remembrance)

124-141
i 330b (Chronology and the q)

125
i 7b (Abraham); 163b (Art and Architecture and the q); 254a (Bowing and Prostration)
ii 179a (Farewell Pilgrimage); 205a (Festivals and Commemorative Days); 564a (Ishmael)
iii 4b (Jerusalem); 76b, 78b (Ka‘ba); 340b (Mecca); 427a (Mosque)
iv 52b (People of the House); 104b, 105a (Place of Abraham); 218a, 219b (Prayer); 485b, 488a (Ritual and the q); 505b (Ritual Purity); 514b, 515b (Sacred Precincts)
v 374b (Trips and Voyages); 448b (Visiting)

125-127
   i 6a (Abraham)
   ii 84b (Everyday Life, q In); 460a (House, Domestic and Divine)

125-128
   ii 459a (House, Domestic and Divine)
   iii 340b (Mecca)
   iv 327b (Qibla)

125-136
   iii 38a (Jihād)

126
   i 221b (Belief and Unbelief); 236b (Blessing)
   ii 3a (Earth); 311b (Geography)
   iii 136a, 136b (Last Judgment)
   iv 514b, 516a (Sacred Precincts)
   v 108a (Spatial Relations); 287a (Time)

127
   ii 1b (Ears); 205a (Festivals and Commemorative Days); 320b (God and his Attributes); 564a (Ishmael)
   iii 76b, 78a (Ka‘ba)
   iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 52b (People of the House); 227a (Prayer); 514b (Sacred Precincts); 575a (Seeing and Hearing)

127-128
   i 7a (Abraham)
   iv 329b (Quraysh); 337b (Races); 519a (Ṣafā and Marwa)

127-129
   iii 446a (Muḥammad)

128
   i 372a (Community and Society in the q)
   ii 72a (Ethics and the q); 354b (Grammar and the q)
   iv 337b (Races); 429a (Repentance and Penance)

128-129
   v 423b (Verse)

129
   i 245b, 246a (Book)
   ii 312a (Geography); 320a, 320b (God and his Attributes)
   iii 190a, 191a (Literacy); 341a (Mecca); 441a (Muḥammad); 491b (Myths and Legends in the q)
   iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 505a (Ritual Purity)
   v 7a (Signs); 165b (Sunna); 201b (Teaching); 484a (Wisdom)

130
   i 6a (Abraham); 330b (Chronology and the q); 373a (Community and Society in the q)
   ii 11b (Election); 364b (Grammar and the q)
   iv 291a (Prophets and Prophethood); 401a (Religious Pluralism and the q)

130-135
   iv 32b (Patriarchy)

130-141
   ii 561b (Isaac)

131
   iv 288a (Property)
   v 547a (Word of God)
433

132  

i  8a (Abraham)  

ii  11b (Election); 366a (Grammar and the Qur’an)  

iii  1a (Jacob)  

iv  397a (Religion)  

133  

ii  561b (Isaac); 563b (Ishmael)  

iii  1b (Jacob); 507b (Names of the Qur’an)  

135  

i  5b, 6a (Abraham); 330b (Chronology and the Qur’an); 373a (Community and Society in the Qur’an)  

ii  164a (Faith); 402b (Hanif)  

iii  27b (Jews and Judaism); 446a, 449a, 453b (Muḥammad)  

iv  299b (Prophets and Prophethood); 401a, 405a (Religious Pluralism and the Qur’an)  

v  243b (Textual Criticism of the Qur’an)  

135-141  

iii  7b (Jesus)  

136  

i  8a (Abraham); 480b (Creeds)  

ii  561b (Isaac); 563b (Ishmael)  

iii  1a (Jacob); 8a, 17a (Jesus); 300a (Material Culture and the Qur’an); 382a (Messenger); 428a (Mosque); 445a (Muḥammad)  

iv  298a (Prophets and Prophethood); 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)  

v  364a (Tribes and Clans)  

137  

ii  1b (Ears)  

iii  321b (Material Culture and the Qur’an); 454b (Muḥammad); 559a (Numismatics)  

iv  575a (Seeing and Hearing)  

137-138  

v  243b (Textual Criticism of the Qur’an)  

138  

i  200a (Baptism); 466b (Covenant)  

v  243b (Textual Criticism of the Qur’an)  

139  

i  170b (Art and Architecture and the Qur’an)  

ii  550a (Intention)  

iii  39a, 40a (Jihād); 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  

iv  115b (Polemical and Polemical Language)  

v  291a (Tolerance and Coercion)  

140  

i  7b, 8a (Abraham); 118a (Apologetics)  

ii  561b (Isaac); 563b (Ishmael)  

iii  1a (Jacob); 27b (Jews and Judaism)  

iv  405a (Religious Pluralism and the Qur’an)  

v  364a (Tribes and Clans); 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)  

141  

iii  209a (Literature and the Qur’an)  

142  

iii  27b, 31a (Jews and Judaism)  

iv  4b (Pairs and Pairing); 128a (Politics and the Qur’an); 226b (Prayer); 413a (Religious Pluralism and the Qur’an); 431b (Responsibility)  

v  282b (Time)
142-143  iv  226b (Prayer); 326b (Qibla)
142-144  i  320a (Chronology and the q)
 ii  311a (Geography)
 v  108a (Spatial Relations)
142-145  iv  519b (Ṣafā and Marwa)
142-147  i  163b (Art and Architecture and the q)
142-150  i  12b (Abrogation)
 iii  3a (Jerusalem)
 iv  226b (Prayer); 325a, 327a, 327b (Qibla)
142-151  iii  340a (Mecca)
142-152  i  328b (Chronology and the q)
143  i  12b (Abrogation); 372a (Community and Society in the q)
 ii  321a (God and his Attributes); 396a (Ḥadīth and the q)
 iii  197b (Literary Structures of the q); 377b (Menstruation); 402a, 402b (Moderation); 447a (Muḥammad); 502a (Names of the Prophet)
 iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing); 327a (Qibla); 600a (Shīrīsm and the q)
 v  175a (Ṣūra); 490b (Witness to Faith); 493b (Witnessing and Testifying); 572b, 573a (Zealotry)
144  i  222b (Belief and Unbelief); 246a (Book)
 ii  32a (Epigraphy); 159a (Face); 299a (Geography)
 iii  77b, 79a (Ka’ba); 162b (Law and the q); 340a (Mecca); 446b (Muḥammad)
 iv  226b (Prayer); 281b (Profane and Sacred); 327a (Qibla); 515a (Sacred Precincts)
 v  303b (Torah)
144-145  iv  36a (People of the Book)
 v  556b (Worship)
145  i  222b (Belief and Unbelief)
 iii  27b (Jews and Judaism)
 v  301a (Torah)
146  i  222b (Belief and Unbelief); 245b, 246a (Book)
 ii  243a (Forgery)
 iii  25b (Jews and Judaism)
 iv  36a (People of the Book)
 v  301a (Torah)
148  ii  61a (Ethics and the q)
 iii  197b (Literary Structures of the q)
149  ii  224a (Forbidden); 299a (Geography)
 iii  77b (Ka’ba); 340a (Mecca)
 iv  226b (Prayer)
149-150  iv  8a (Pairs and Pairing); 281b (Profane and Sacred)
150  i  320a (Chronology and the q)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page Range</th>
<th>Sections</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>151</td>
<td>245b, 246a (Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>224a (Forbidden); 299a (Geography)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>77b (Ka’ba); 162b (Law and the Qur’an); 340a (Mecca)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>152</td>
<td>220b (Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>166a (Faith); 434b (History and the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>373b (Memory)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2a (Pairs and Pairing); 230a (Prayer); 424a (Remembrance); 487b (Ritual and the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>152-153</td>
<td>372a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>152-157</td>
<td>362b (Trial)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>153</td>
<td>458b (Courage)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>165a (Faith); 181a (Fasting)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>153-155</td>
<td>461a (Courage)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>153-156</td>
<td>434b (Virtue)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>154</td>
<td>506a (Death and the Dead)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>45b (Eschatology); 209b (Fighting)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>282b, 283a, 286a (Martyrs); 41a (Jihād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>30b (Path or Way)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>457a (War)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>155</td>
<td>458b (Courage)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6b (Economics); 341a (Good News)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>184b (Life); 579a (Opposition to Muhammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>289a (Property)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>83a (Soul); 133b (Suffering); 363a (Trial)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>155-156</td>
<td>37b (Jihād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>155-157</td>
<td>363a (Trial)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>156</td>
<td>28b (Epigraphy); 91b (Everyday Life, Qur’an In)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>63a (Persian Literature and the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>133b (Suffering); 374b (Trips and Voyages)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>156-157</td>
<td>359b (Medicine and the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>157</td>
<td>218a (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>158</td>
<td>353b, 354a (Collection of the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>64a (Ethics and the Qur’an); 85a (Everyday Life, Qur’an In); 179a (Farewell Pilgrimage); 299b (Geography); 340a (Good Deeds); 372a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>77a, 79a (Ka’ba); 128a (Language and Style of the Qur’an); 338b, 339a (Mecca)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
iv 52b (People of the House); 92b, 93a, 98a (Pilgrimage); 213a (Praise); 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q); 283b (Profane and Sacred); 515b (Sacred Precincts); 518b, 519b (Safâ and Marwa)
v 318a (Tradition and Custom); 448a (Visiting); 463a (Water)

159  
i 305a (Children of Israel); 492a (Curse)
iii 25b (Jews and Judaism); 509a (Names of the q)
v 479b (Whisper)

160  
ii 330a (God and his Attributes)
iv 427b (Repentance and Penance)

161  
i 120b (Apostasy); 492a (Curse)

161-162  
ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire)

162  
ii 553a (Intercession)

163  
i 209a (Basmala); 329b (Chronology and the q)
ii 320a, 329b (God and his Attributes)
iii 304b (Material Culture and the q)
iv 5a (Pairs and Pairing)
v 488b (Witness to Faith); 500a, 500b, 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)

163-238  
iii 210a (Literature and the q)

164  
i 45a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 52a, 53b (Air and Wind); 95b (Animal Life); 443a (Cosmology); 474a (Creation); 501a, 501b (Day, Times of)
ii 3a (Earth)
iii 212a (Literature and the q); 379a (Mercy); 528b, 530b, 531b (Nature as Signs)
iv 70b (Philosophy and the q); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration); 604a (Ships)
v 280b (Time); 373a (Trips and Voyages); 412a (Vehicles); 471a (Weather)

164-165  
i 472b (Creation)

165  
ii 476b (Idolatry and Idolaters)
iii 235b, 236b (Love and Affection)
v 486b (Wish and Desire)

165-166  
iii 197b (Literary Structures of the q)

167  
i 298a (Chastisement and Punishment)
iii 197b (Literary Structures of the q); 379a (Mercy)
iv 430b (Repentance and Penance)

168  
i 526a (Devil)
ii 23b (Enemies); 219b (Food and Drink)

169  
iv 580b (Sex and Sexuality)
v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)

170  
i 221b (Belief and Unbelief)
iii 31b (Jews and Judaism)
iv 32b (Patriarchy)
v 317a (Tradition and Custom)
171  i 100a (Animal Life); 226a (Belief and Unbelief)
   ii 370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 406b (Hearing and Deafness)
   iv 10a (Parable)
172  i 96b (Animal Life)
   ii 219b (Food and Drink); 462a (House, Domestic and Divine); 467a (Hunting and Fishing)
172-173 iii 174b (Lawful and Unlawful)
173  i 96b, 97a (Animal Life); 237b (Blood and Blood Clot); 291b (Carrion)
   ii 68b (Ethics and the Q); 220a, 220b, 221a (Food and Drink); 224a (Forbidden); 321a (God and his Attributes)
   iii 173a, 174a (Lawful and Unlawful)
   iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 282a (Profane and Sacred); 483b (Rhymed Prose); 504a (Ritual Purity); 517b (Sacrifice)
   v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 55a (Slaughter)
174  i 245b (Book); 298a (Chastisement and Punishment); 305a (Children of Israel)
   ii 416a (Hell and Hellfire)
   iii 25b (Jews and Judaism)
   iv 36b (People of the Book); 505a (Ritual Purity)
   v 110b (Speech); 547b (Word of God)
175  ii 43b (Error)
   iii 276a (Markets)
176  i 245b (Book)
   iii 579b (Opposition to Muhammad)
177  i 66a (Almsgiving); 189a (Authority); 219a (Belief and Unbelief); 289a, 289b (Captive)
   ii 7a, 8b (Economics); 60b, 61a, 70b, 71b, 75b (Ethics and the Q); 174b, 176a (Family); 340a (Good Deeds); 359a (Grammar and the Q)
   iii 63b (Joy and Misery); 136a, 136b (Last Judgment); 210a (Literature and the Q); 603b (Orphans)
   iv 90b (Piety); 288b (Property); 298b (Prophets and Prophecyhood)
   v 57a, 58a, 59b (Slaves and Slavery); 132a (Strangers and Foreigners); 132a (Suffering); 196b, 197a (Taxation); 282b (Time); 305a (Torah); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
178  i 38a (Age of Ignorance); 239a, 239b (Blood Money); 244b (Book); 260a (Brother and Brotherhood); 369b (Community and Society in the Q)
   ii 61b, 62a (Ethics and the Q)
   iii 459a (Murder); 499a (Naḍhr, Banū al-)
   iv 436a (Retaliation); 453a (Reward and Punishment)
   v 58a (Slaves and Slavery); 417a, 417b (Vengeance); 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 525a (Women and the Q)
178-179 iii 183b (Life)
179  ii 409a (Heart)
   iii 193a (Literary Structures of the Q)
iv 436b (Retaliation)
v 417a (Vengeance)

180
1 12a, 12b (Abrogation); 244b (Book); 321a (Chronology and the Q)
2 75a (Ethics and the Q); 174b (Family); 518b (Inheritance)
3 163b, 164a, 164b (Law and the Q)
4 21b (Parents); 32a (Patriarchy); 288b (Property); 449a (Revision and Alteration)
v 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)

181
1 480b (Creeds)
2 1b (Ears); 32a (Epigraphy); 519a (Inheritance)
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 575a (Seeing and Hearing)

181-182
v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)

182
ii 519a (Inheritance)
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 483b (Rhymed Prose)

183
i 244b (Book)
ii 83b (Everyday Life, Q In); 182a (Fasting)
iii 23a (Jews and Judaism)
iv 340b, 341a (Ramaḍān)

183-184
ii 182a (Fasting)
iv 487a (Ritual and the Q)

183-185
iv 227a (Prayer); 413a (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 485b (Ritual and the Q)
v 284b (Time)

183-186
iv 340a (Ramaḍān)

183-187
i 253a (Boundaries and Precepts)
ii 180b (Fasting); 262b (Form and Structure of the Q)
iv 341a, 346b (Ramaḍān)
v 175a (Sūra); 556a, 556b (Worship)

184
i 12a (Abrogation); 187b (Atonement); 358a (Collection of the Q)
ii 182b, 183b (Fasting); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy); 501b (Illness and Health)
iii 57b (Journey); 353b (Medicine and the Q)
iv 342b, 343b (Ramaḍān); 523b (Salvation)
v 284b (Time); 373a (Trips and Voyages)

184-185
ii 340a (Good Deeds)
iii 57b (Journey)
iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
v 280b (Time)

185
i 12a (Abrogation); 183a (Asceticism); 289a (Captive); 444b (Cosmology);
486b (Criterion)
ii 82b, 84a (Everyday Life, Q In); 181a, 182a, 183a, 183b, 184a (Fasting); 187a
(Fate); 204a (Festivals and Commemorative Days); 219a (Food and Drink);
366b (Grammar and the Q); 501b (Illness and Health)
iii 57b (Journey); 160b, 161a (Law and the q); 378b (Mercy); 412b, 413a (Months); 415a (Moon); 442a (Muḥammad); 496b (Myths and Legends in the q); 507b (Names of the q); 537b (Night of Power)

iv 293a (Prophets and Prophethood); 343b, 344a, 344b (Ramaḍān); 443b (Revelation and Inspiration); 571b (Seasons)

v 272a (Theology and the q); 284b (Time); 373a (Trips and Voyages); 475b (Weights and Measures); 492a, 495a (Witnessing and Testifying)

186

i 445a (Cosmology)

iv 229a (Prayer); 341b, 342a (Ramaḍān); 229a (Ṣūfism and the q)

187

i 244b (Book); 252b, 253a (Boundaries and Precepts); 346b (Clothing); 364a, 364b (Colors); 445a (Cosmology); 500b, 503a, 503b (Day, Times of)

ii 175a (Family); 182b (Fasting); 546b (Instruments)

iii 209a, 222a (Literature and the q); 235a (Love and Affection); 278b (Marriage and Divorce); 417a, 419a (Morning)

iv 107a (Planets and Stars); 283b (Profane and Sacred); 344b (Ramaḍān); 485b, 486a (Ritual and the q); 502b (Ritual Purity); 581b, 583a (Sex and Sexuality)

v 7a (Signs); 281a, 288b (Time); 526b (Women and the q)

187-190

iii 496b (Myths and Legends in the q)

188

i 301a (Cheating)

ii 6b (Economics)

iii 65b (Judgment)

v 469b (Wealth)

189

i 272b, 273a (Calendar); 444b (Cosmology)

ii 31a (Epigraphy); 60b (Ethics and the q); 182b (Fasting)

iii 223a (Literature and the q); 412b (Months); 414b, 415a (Moon); 571b (Occurrences of Revelation)

iv 90b (Piety); 91b (Pilgrimage); 108a (Planets and Stars); 228a (Prayer); 256a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q); 330b (Quraysh); 487a (Ritual and the q)

v 284a (Time); 318a (Tradition and Custom); 475b (Weights and Measures)

190

i 397b (Conquest); 461a (Courage)

ii 151a (Expeditions and Battles); 209a, 209b (Fighting); 322b (God and his Attributes)

iii 38a, 39a, 40a (Jihād); 58a (Journey)

iv 30a (Path or Way); 35a (Peace); 482a (Rhymed Prose)

v 456a, 456b (War)

190-191

ii 209a (Fighting)

190-193

i 225a (Belief and Unbelief)

iii 36b (Jihād); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)

190-195

iii 339b (Mecca)

191

i 14a (Abrogation)

ii 144a (Expeditions and Battles); 209a (Fighting); 224a (Forbidden); 299a (Geography)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page Range</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>191-194</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>39a (Jihād); 77b (Ka’ba); 449b (Muhammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>192</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>41b (Jihād); 379b (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5b (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>192-193</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>428a (Repentance and Penance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>193</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>397b (Conquest); 461a (Courage)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>144a (Expeditions and Battles)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>39a, 41b (Jihād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>416a (Religious Pluralism and the Qurʾan)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>292b (Tolerance and Coercion); 456b, 458b (War); 543a (Word of God)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>194</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>209a (Fighting); 224b (Forbidden)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>172b (Lawful and Unlawful); 183b (Life); 39a (Jihād); 410a (Months)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>282a (Profane and Sacred); 436a (Retaliation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>285a (Time); 417a (Vengeance); 456b (War); 475b (Weights and Measures)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>195</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>209b (Fighting); 322a (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>42a (Jihād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>30b (Path or Way); 64b (Persian Literature and the Qurʾan)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>159b, 161a, 162a (Suicide); 486b (Wish and Desire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>196</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>65a (Almsgiving); 81b (Anatomy); 187b (Atonement)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>85a (Everyday Life, the Qurʾan); 180b (Fasting); 205b (Festivals and Commemorative Days); 299a (Geography); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy); 501b (Illness and Health)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>77b (Ka’ba); 128a (Language and Style of the Qurʾan); 339a (Mecca); 353b (Medicine and the Qurʾan); 376a (Menstruation); 551a, 553a (Numbers and Enumeration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>91b, 94a, 94b, 95b, 98b (Pilgrimage); 281b (Profane and Sacred); 485b, 487a (Ritual and the Qurʾan); 523b (Salvation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>175a (Sūra); 198a (Taxation); 280a (Time); 375a (Trips and Voyages); 448a (Visiting); 556b (Worship)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>196-203</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>340a (Good Deeds); 460a (House, Domestic and Divine)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>197</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>511b (Debate and Disputation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>84b (Everyday Life, the Qurʾan)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>278b (Marriage and Divorce); 410b (Months)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>91b (Pilgrimage); 583a (Sex and Sexuality)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>285a (Time); 475b (Weights and Measures)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>197-199</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>339b (Mecca)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>197-200</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>423b (Remembrance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>198</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>146a (‘Arafāt); 349a (Codices of the Qurʾan)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>6b (Economics)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
iii 173b (Lawful and Unlawful); 372a (Memory)
iv 95b, 96b (Pilgrimage); 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q); 281b (Profane and Sacred); 421a (Remembrance); 515b (Sacred Precincts)
v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 318a (Tradition and Custom)

198-199
iv 95b (Pilgrimage)

199
iii 379b (Mercy)
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 96b (Pilgrimage); 330b (Quraysh); 482a, 483b (Rhymed Prose)

200
π 434b (History and the q)
iv 487b (Ritual and the q)
v 317a (Tradition and Custom)

201
v 552a (World)

202
iii 66b (Judgment)

203
ı 499b (Day, Times of)
iv 96b (Pilgrimage)
v 280a (Time)

204-205
ı 440a (Corruption)

205
ı 32a (African Literature)
π 63a (Ethics and the q); 322b (God and his Attributes)

206
π 414b, 415a (Hell and Hellfire); 448a (Honor)
iv 104a (Pit)

207
iv 577a (Servants)
v 441b (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)

208
ı 526a (Devil)
π 23b, 24a (Enemies)
iii 39b, 40a (Jihād)

209
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 286b (Proof)

210
ı 463a (Court)
π 316a, 316b (Glory); 325b (God and his Attributes)
v 543a (Word of God); 554a (World)

211
ı 236b (Blessing); 304a (Children of Israel)
iv 286a (Proof)
v 4b, 8a (Signs)

212
iii 401a (Mockery)
v 340a (Transitoriness)

213
ı 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 245a, 245b (Book); 372a, 377a (Community and Society in the q); 538a (Dissension)
π 321a (God and his Attributes); 341b (Good News); 431b, 432a (History and the q)
iii 444b (Muḥammad); 509a (Names of the q)
iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 127b, 133b (Politics and the Qur’ān); 290b, 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 337a (Races)

214 i 220b (Belief and Unbelief)
ii 282b (Garden)
iii 37b (Jihād); 63b (Joy and Misery)
iv 335a (Qurayṣa, Banū al-)

215 ii 75a (Ethics and the Qur’ān); 85b (Everyday Life, Qur’ān In); 174b (Family); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)
iii 604a (Orphans)
iv 21b (Parents); 209a (Poverty and the Poor)
v 132a (Strangers and Foreigners); 204b (Teaching)

215-216 iii 252a (Maintenance and Upkeep)

216 i 14a (Abrogation); 224a (Belief and Unbelief); 244b (Book)
ii 68a (Ethics and the Qur’ān); 151a (Expeditions and Battles); 209a, 209b (Fighting); 340a (Good Deeds); 367a (Grammar and the Qur’ān)
iii 41b (Jihād); 235b (Love and Affection); 577b (Opposition to Muhammad)
v 456b, 457a (War)

217 i 120b (Apostasy); 397b (Conquest)
ii 69a (Ethics and the Qur’ān); 85b (Everyday Life, Qur’ān In); 144a, 149a (Expeditions and Battles); 209a (Fighting); 224b (Forbidden); 299a (Geography); 358a (Grammar and the Qur’ān); 431a (History and the Qur’ān)
iii 40a, 41b (Jihād); 77b (Ka’ba); 183b (Life); 339a (Mecca); 410a (Months); 449a (Muḥammad); 579b (Opposition to Muhammad)
iv 282a (Profane and Sacred); 332a (Qurayṣah); 456a (Reward and Punishment); 515a (Sacred Precincts)
v 283a (Time); 293b (Tolerance and Coercion); 375a (Trips and Voyages); 456b, 458b (War); 475b (Weights and Measures)

218 i 225a (Belief and Unbelief); 320a (Chronology and the Qur’ān)
ii 449a (Hope)
iii 37a (Jihād); 58a (Journey)
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 17a (Paradise); 30a (Path or Way)
v 375b (Trips and Voyages)

219 i 321a (Chronology and the Qur’ān)
ii 7a (Economics); 67b (Ethics and the Qur’ān); 85b (Everyday Life, Qur’ān In); 221b (Food and Drink); 237b, 238b (Foretelling in the Qur’ān); 280a (Gambling); 556a, 556b, 557a (Intoxicants)
iii 152a, 169a (Law and the Qur’ān); 252b (Maintenance and Upkeep); 570a (Occasions of Revelation); 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
iv 500a (Ritual Purity)
v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 481b (Wine)

220 i 261b (Brother and Brotherhood)
ii 62b, 75b (Ethics and the Qur’ān); 85b (Everyday Life, Qur’ān In)
iii 96a (Kinship); 604a (Orphans)
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 488b (Ritual and the q)

221 i 213a (Beauty); 299a (Chastity); 396a, 397a (Concubines); 437a (Conversion)
ii 245a (Forgiveness); 558b (Invitation)
iii 277a, 277b, 278a (Marriage and Divorce)
iv 580b, 582a (Sex and Sexuality)
v 7a (Signs); 57a, 58a (Slaves and Slavery); 293a (Tolerance and Coercion)

222 i 81a (Anatomy); 342b (Cleanliness and Ablution)
ii 85b (Everyday Life, q In); 322a (God and his Attributes)
iii 376a, 377a (Menstruation)
iv 426a (Repentance and Penance); 491a (Ritual and the q); 501b, 502a (Ritual Purity); 583a (Sex and Sexuality)
v 524b (Women and the q)

222-223 iii 278b (Marriage and Divorce)

223 i 235a (Birth Control)
ii 76a (Ethics and the q); 175b (Family); 304b (Geography); 341a (Good News)
iv 582b (Sex and Sexuality)
v 71a (Social Sciences and the q); 524b, 540a (Women and the q)

224 i 480b (Creeds)
ii 60b (Ethics and the q)
iii 564b (Oaths)
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 575a (Seeing and Hearing)
v 393a (Turkish Literature and the q)

225 iii 109b (Language and Style of the q); 401b (Moderation); 565a, 565b (Oaths)
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 573a (Secrets)
v 334a (Traditional Disciplines of q Studies); 393a (Turkish Literature and the q)

226 i 19b (Abstinence)
iii 279b (Marriage and Divorce); 551b (Numbers and Enumeration)
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 583b (Sex and Sexuality)
v 285a (Time); 453b, 454a, 454b (Waiting Period); 476a (Weights and Measures)

226-227 iii 280a (Marriage and Divorce); 562b (Oaths)

227 iii 96a (Kinship)
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)

227-232 ii 68b (Ethics and the q)

228 i 194a, 194b (Baal)
ii 76a (Ethics and the q); 175b (Family)
iii 136b (Last Judgment); 278b, 279a, 280b (Marriage and Divorce)
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 501b (Ritual Purity)
v 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 453b, 454a, 454b (Waiting Period); 480b (Widow); 495b (Witnessing and Testifying); 522a (Womb); 525a, 528b, 537a (Women and the q)
sūrat al-baqara (2) 444

228-230 iv 283a (Profane and Sacred)

229 i 252b, 253b (Boundaries and Precepts)
   ii 23b (Enemies); 61b, 64b (Ethics and the q)
   iii 280a (Marriage and Divorce); 96a (Kinship)
   iv 7a (Pairs and Pairing); 237b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies)
   v 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 528b (Women and the q)

229-230 iv 253a, 253b (Boundaries and Precepts)
   v 581b (Sex and Sexuality)

230 iii 172b (Lawful and Unlawful); 280b (Marriage and Divorce)
   iv 538b (Scholar); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)

231 i 245b (Book); 305b (Children of Israel)
   iii 71a, 72a (Justice and Injustice); 279b (Marriage and Divorce); 400a, 401a (Mockery)
   iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing)
   v 7a (Signs); 317b (Tradition and Custom); 454b (Waiting Period); 483b (Wisdom)

231-235 v 289a (Time)

232 i 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)
   iii 136b (Last Judgment); 235a (Love and Affection)
   iv 505b (Ritual Purity); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)

232-233 iv 20a (Parents)

233 i 234b (Birth Control); 302a (Children); 407a, 408b (Consultation)
   ii 76a (Ethics and the q); 175b (Family); 290a (Gender)
   iii 106a, 106b, 107a, 107b (Lactation); 252b (Maintenance and Upkeep); 278b, 279a, 280b (Marriage and Divorce)
   iv 7a (Pairs and Pairing); 432b (Responsibility)
   v 204b (Teaching); 285b (Time); 476b, 477a, 477b, 478a (Wet-Nursing); 549a (Work); 570a (Youth and Old Age)

234 i 353a (Collection of the q)
   iii 551b (Numbers and Enumeration)
   v 285b (Time); 453b, 454a, 454b (Waiting Period); 476a (Weights and Measures)

234-235 v 480a (Widow)

235 i 244b (Book); 464a (Covenant)
   iii 96a (Kinship); 235a (Love and Affection); 278a (Marriage and Divorce); 401b (Moderation)
   iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)
   v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 454b (Waiting Period); 480b (Widow)
236 iii 60b (Joy and Misery)
v 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
236-237 i 258b (Bridewealth)
ii 313b (Gift-Giving)
iii 278b, 281a (Marriage and Divorce)
237 i 258b (Bridewealth); 412a (Contamination); 464a (Covenant)
ii 195b (Fear); 374b (Guardianship)
iii 96a (Kinship); 278b (Marriage and Divorce)
iv 580b (Sex and Sexuality)
v 527a (Women and the Qur’an)
238 i 35b, 36a (Afternoon); 44b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 328b (Chronology and the Qur’an); 502b (Day, Times of)
iii 158a (Law and the Qur’an); 210a (Literature and the Qur’an); 419a (Morning); 545a (Noon)
iv 219b, 222b, 224a, 224b (Prayer); 308a (Protection)
v 278a (Time); 556a, 556b (Worship)
239 ii 198b (Feet)
iii 42a (Jihād)
iv 233a (Prayer Formulas); 421a (Remembrance)
v 201a, 201b (Teaching)
240 i 12a (Abrogation); 352b (Collection of the Qur’an)
ii 519a (Inheritance)
iii 60b (Joy and Misery); 252a (Maintenance and Upkeep); 278b (Marriage and Divorce)
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
v 454b (Waiting Period); 481a (Widow)
241 iii 60b (Joy and Misery); 280b (Marriage and Divorce)
v 454b (Waiting Period)
242 ii 67a, 67b (Ethics and the Qur’an)
243 i 506b (Death and the Dead)
ii 154b (Ezekiel)
iii 5b (Jerusalem); 364b (Medicine and the Qur’an); 379a (Mercy); 524a (Narratives)
v 109a (Speech); 455b (War); 545a (Word of God)
243-252 iii 521a (Narratives)
244 i 225a (Belief and Unbelief); 461a (Courage)
ii 209b (Fighting); 340a (Good Deeds)
iii 39a, 40a (Jihād)
v 457a (War)
245 i 65a (Almsgiving)
ii 8b (Economics); 354a (Grammar and the Qur’an)
iii 209a (Literature and the Qur’an)
sūrat al-baqara (2) 446

iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 457a (Reward and Punishment)
v 457a (War)

246
i 244b (Book); 369a (Community and Society in the q)
ii 355b, 367a (Grammar and the q); 432b (History and the q)
iii 524a (Narratives)
iv 527a, 527b, 528a (Samuel)
v 457a (War)

246-248
iv 526b, 527a, 527b, 528b, 530a (Samuel); 590a (Shekhinah)

246-251
iii 522b (Narratives)
iv 536a (Saul)
v 455b (War)

246-252
i 303a (Children of Israel)

247
i 80a (Anatomy)
ii 6b (Economics); 11b (Election); 320a (God and his Attributes); 354a (Grammar and the q)
iii 94a (Kings and Rulers)
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 128a, 130a (Politics and the q); 291a (Prophets and Prophethood); 527a, 529a, 529b (Samuel); 538a (Scholar)
v 468a (Wealth)

247-251
ii 145b (Expeditions and Battles); 404a (Hārūt and Mārūt)

248
i 158a (Ark)
iii 94b (Kings and Rulers); 395a (Miracles)
iv 425b (Remnant); 527a, 529a (Samuel); 590b (Shekhinah)
v 404b (Uncertainty)

249
ii 335a (Goliath)
iv 529b (Samuel)
v 43a (Sīra and the q); 184b (Syria); 377a (Troops)

249-250
i 461a (Courage)
v 434b (Virtue)

249-251
ii 334b (Goliath)
iv 529a (Samuel)

250
ii 70b (Ethics and the q); 198b (Feet)

251
i 439b (Corruption); 496a (David)
ii 62b (Ethics and the q); 431a (History and the q)
iii 94a (Kings and Rulers)
iv 128a, 128b (Politics and the q); 536b (Saul)
v 103b (Sovereignty); 200b (Teaching); 457a (War); 483a (Wisdom); 553a (World)

251-252
v 4a (Signs)

252
ii 119b (Exegesis of the q: Classical and Medieval)
iii 190a (Literacy); 441a, 451a (Muḥammad)
iv 297b (Prophets and Prophethood)

v 421b (Verse)

252-253 iii 7b (Jesus)

253 i 480b (Creeds); 538b (Dissension)

ii 430b (History and the Qur’an); 442a (Holy Spirit)

iii 8a, 16a, 17a, 19b (Jesus); 293a (Mary); 382a (Messenger)

iv 282b (Profane and Sacred); 286b (Proof); 292a, 295b (Prophets and Prophethood)

v 81a (Soul); 110a (Speech); 115a (Spirit); 533b (Women and the Qur’an); 546b, 547b (Word of God)

254 iii 141a (Last Judgment)

255 i 103b (Anthropomorphism); 115a (Apologetics); 170b, 171a (Art and Architecture and the Qur’an); 264b (Burial); 329b (Chronology and the Qur’an); 443b, 446a (Cosmology); 472b (Creation); 480b (Creeds)

ii 28b, 30b, 33b, 37b, 38b (Epigraphy); 96a (Everyday Life, Qur’an); 275b (Furniture and Furnishings); 320a, 320b, 325b, 326a (God and his Attributes); 408b (Heart); 410b (Heaven and Sky); 461a (House, Domestic and Divine); 552b (Intercession)

iii 182b (Life); 197b (Literary Structures of the Qur’an); 267b (Manuscripts of the Qur’an); 300a, 304b, 319a, 321b, 322a, 327a, 327b (Material Culture and the Qur’an); 437a (Mosque); 513b (Names of the Qur’an)

iv 4a, 4b, 5b, 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 63b (Persian Literature and the Qur’an); 163b, 172b, 173a, 176a, 180a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qur’an); 184a (Possession and Possessions); 234a (Prayer Formulas); 380a (Recitation of the Qur’an); 435b (Resurrection)

v 61a (Sleep); 61a (Sufism and the Qur’an); 277a (Throne of God); 371b (Trinity); 427b (Verse); 488b (Witness to Faith); 500b, 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)

256 i 224a (Belief and Unbelief); 374b (Community and Society in the Qur’an); 465a (Covenant)

ii 152a (Expeditions and Battles)

iii 40a (Jihād); 197b (Literary Structures of the Qur’an); 325b (Material Culture and the Qur’an); 499a (Naḍīr, Banū al-); 503b (Names of the Prophet); 531a (Nature as Signs)

iv 121b, 122a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 142a (Politics and the Qur’an); 238b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Qur’an Studies); 415a, 415b (Religious Pluralism and the Qur’an)

v 68a (Social Sciences and the Qur’an); 291b, 292b, 293a, 293b, 294a (Tolerance and Coercion); 362b (Trial); 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the Qur’an); 405a (Uncertainty); 573b (Zealotry)

256-258 iii 314b (Material Culture and the Qur’an)

257 i 533a (Dialogues)

ii 273a, 273b (Friends and Friendship); 482a (Idols and Images)
iii 70b (Justice and Injustice); 186a (Light); 231b (Lord)
v 120a (Spiritual Beings); 182a (Symbolic Imagery)

258
i 295b (Chastisement and Punishment)
ii 330a (God and his Attributes)
iii 93a (Kings and Rulers); 524a (Narratives); 539a, 539b (Nimrod)
iv 78a (Philosophy and the q); 107a (Planets and Stars); 160a, 161a (Polytheism and Atheism); 184a (Possession and Possessions); 211a (Power and Impotence)
v 103b (Sovereignty); 282b (Time)

258-260
iii 494b (Myths and Legends in the q)

259
i 98a (Animal Life); 166a (Art and Architecture and the q)
ii 348a (Grammar and the q)
iii 5b (Jerusalem); 396b (Miracles)
v 4b, 5a (Signs); 286a (Time)

260
i 6a (Abraham); 98a (Animal Life); 532a (Dialogues)
ii 409a (Heart)
iii 117b (Language and Style of the q); 396a (Miracles)
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
v 242a (Textual Criticism of the q)

261
i 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation)
iii 399a (Miracles)
iv 6a, 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 10a (Parable); 30b (Path or Way)

261-262
ii 209b (Fighting)

261-265
v 469a (Wealth)

262
iii 58a (Journey); 376a (Menstruation)
iv 30b (Path or Way); 455a (Reward and Punishment)
v 138a (Sufism and the q); 313b (Trade and Commerce)

263
i 65b (Almsgiving)
ii 320a (God and his Attributes); 453a (Hospitality and Courtesy)
iii 376a (Menstruation); 378b (Mercy)
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)

263-264
v 198b (Taxation)

264
i 65b (Almsgiving); 184b (Ashes); 435b (Conversion)
ii 4a (Earth); 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
iii 136b (Last Judgment); 225b (Literature and the q); 376a (Menstruation)
iv 10a (Parable)
v 129b (Stone); 129b (Sufism and the q); 268b (Theology and the q); 434a (Virtue); 469a (Wealth)

264-265
iii 209b (Literature and the q)
iv 13a (Paradise)

265
i 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 65a, 66b (Almsgiving)
ii 4a (Earth)
iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 10a (Parable)

v 252a (Textual Criticism of the q); 407b, 408a (Usury)

265-266 ii 283a (Garden)

266 i 246a (Book)

ii 304a (Geography)

iii 580b (Oppressed on Earth)

v 5b (Signs); 127b (Springs and Fountains); 464b (Water); 570b (Youth and Old Age)

267 ii 330a (God and his Attributes)

iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)

v 408a (Usury)

268 i 526a (Devil)

ii 245a (Forgiveness)

iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)

269 ii 434b, 435a (History and the q)

iv 68b (Philosophy and the q)

v 483a (Wisdom)

270 v 193b (Taxation); 449b (Vow)

271 i 65b (Almsgiving)

ii 7a (Economics); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)

iii 571a (Occasions of Revelation)

iv 209a (Poverty and the Poor)

v 198a (Taxation)

271-272 v 198b (Taxation)

271-273 v 199a, 199b (Taxation)

272 i 65b (Almsgiving); 435b (Conversion)

ii 110b (Exegesis of the q: Classical and Medieval); 159a (Face); 160a (Face of God); 323b (God and his Attributes)

iv 221a (Prayer)

v 198b (Taxation); 487a (Wish and Desire)

273 i 66a (Almsgiving)

ii 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)

iii 58a (Journey)

iv 209a (Poverty and the Poor)

v 198b (Taxation)

273-274 i 389b (Companions of the Prophet)

274 i 65b (Almsgiving); 501a (Day, Times of)

ii 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)

iii 571b (Occasions of Revelation)

v 313b (Trade and Commerce); 469b (Wealth)
274-275  v 407b (Usury)
275  ii 6b (Economics); 142b (Exhortations); 418a (Hell and Hellfire); 540b (Insanity)
 iii 174b (Lawful and Unlawful)
 iv 282a, 283a (Profane and Sacred)
 v 438b (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
275-276  v 21b (Sin, Major and Minor)
275-280  ii 8a (Economics)
276  i 221a (Belief and Unbelief)
 ii 322b (God and his Attributes)
 iii 380a (Mercy)
 v 198b (Taxation)
277  i 220a (Belief and Unbelief)
 ii 60b (Ethics and the q); 340a (Good Deeds)
 iii 184a (Life)
 iv 17a (Paradise); 487a (Ritual and the q)
 v 196b (Taxation); 313b (Trade and Commerce)
278  i 326a (Chronology and the q)
 v 456a (War)
278-279  iv 427a (Repentance and Penance)
 v 21b (Sin, Major and Minor)
279  ii 8a (Economics); 144a (Expeditions and Battles)
 v 407a (Usury); 455a (War)
280  ii 8a (Economics); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)
 v 198a (Taxation); 543a (Word of God)
281  iv 85a (Philosophy and the q); 432b (Responsibility)
 v 268a (Theology and the q)
282  i 300b (Cheating); 433a (Contracts and Alliances); 514b (Debt)
 ii 8b (Economics); 70a, 70b (Ethics and the q); 358a (Grammar and the q)
 iii 71b (Justice and Injustice); 158b (Law and the q); 189a (Literacy); 550b (Numbers and Enumeration); 580b (Oppressed on Earth)
 iv 7a (Pairs and Pairing)
 v 201a, 201b (Teaching); 289a (Time); 312b (Trade and Commerce); 490a (Witness to Faith); 492b, 495a, 495b, 497a, 498b (Witnessing and Testifying); 525a (Women and the q)
282-283  iii 191b (Literacy); 590b, 592b, 593a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
 v 204a (Teaching)
283  ii 8b (Economics); 454a (Hostages)
 iii 57b, 58a (Journey); 66a (Judgment)
 iv 109b, 110a (Pledge); 573a (Secrets)
 v 21a (Sin, Major and Minor)
284
\begin{itemize}
  \item 1 298a (Chastisement and Punishment)
  \item 2 244b (Forgiveness)
  \item 3 200b (Literary Structures of the q)
  \item 4 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 457b (Reward and Punishment); 572b, 573a (Secrets)
  \item 5 22a (Sin, Major and Minor); 553b (World)
\end{itemize}

285
\begin{itemize}
  \item 1 189a (Authority); 219a (Belief and Unbelief); 247a (Book); 480b (Creeds)
  \item 2 360a, 363a (Grammar and the q); 406a (Hearing and Deafness)
  \item 3 17a (Jesus); 445a (Muḥammad); 568b (Obedience)
  \item 4 298b (Prophets and Prophethood)
  \item 5 287a (Time); 305a (Torah); 393b (Turkish Literature and the q); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
\end{itemize}

285-286
\begin{itemize}
  \item 1 189b (Fāṭiḥa)
\end{itemize}

286
\begin{itemize}
  \item 1 11b (Abrogation); 344b (Clients and Clientage)
  \item 2 59b, 64a (Ethics and the q); 244a, 244b (Forgiveness); 330b (God and his Attributes); 508b (Impotence)
  \item 3 12b (Jesus); 231a (Lord); 303a (Material Culture and the q)
  \item 4 85a (Philosophy and the q); 128a (Politics and the q); 307b (Protection); 432b (Responsibility)
  \item 5 22a (Sin, Major and Minor)
\end{itemize}

Sūrat Āl ‘Imrān (3)
\begin{itemize}
  \item 1 409a (Consultation)
  \item 2 176b (Family of the Prophet); 264a (Form and Structure of the q)
  \item 3 10b, 13a, 18a (Jesus); 283b (Martyrs); 294b (Mary); 472b (Mysterious Letters)
  \item 4 177a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 241a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies)
\end{itemize}

1-17
\begin{itemize}
  \item 1 170b (Art and Architecture and the q)
  \item 2 262a (Form and Structure of the q)
\end{itemize}

2
\begin{itemize}
  \item 1 320a (God and his Attributes)
  \item 2 182b (Life)
  \item 3 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)
  \item 4 500b, 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)
\end{itemize}

2-4
\begin{itemize}
  \item 1 7b (Signs)
\end{itemize}

3
\begin{itemize}
  \item 1 235b (Foreign Vocabulary)
  \item 2 303a (Material Culture and the q); 445a (Muḥammad)
  \item 3 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)
  \item 4 300b, 302b, 307b (Torah); 386b (Truth)
\end{itemize}

3-4
\begin{itemize}
  \item 1 11b (Apologetics)
  \item 2 37b (People of the Book); 293b, 298a (Prophets and Prophethood)
4  
   i  486b (Criterion)  
   ii  416a (Hell and Hellfire)  
   iii  380a (Mercy)  
   iv  293b (Prophets and Prophethood); 310a (Provocation); 343a (Ramadān); 443b (Revelation and Inspiration); 453b (Reward and Punishment)  
   v  416a (Vengeance)  

5  
   i  198a (Bahā’īs)  

6  
   i  329b (Chronology and the Qur’ān); 446b (Cosmology); 476b (Creation)  
   ii  328a (God and his Attributes)  
   iv  6a (Pairs and Pairing); 177b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qur’ān)  
   v  522a (Womb)  

7  
   i  70b, 71b, 72b, 73b, 75a, 75b, 77a (Ambiguous); 103b (Anthropomorphism); 113b (Apocalypse); 247b, 248a (Book); 349a (Codices of the Qur’ān)  
   ii  100a, 102a (Exegesis of the Qur’ān: Classical and Medieval); 189a (Fāṭihā); 323a (God and his Attributes); 409a (Heart); 425a, 425b (Hidden and the Hidden); 434b, 435a (History and the Qur’ān)  
   iii  31a (Jews and Judaism); 303a (Material Culture and the Qur’ān); 386a (Metaphor)  
   iv  3b (Pairs and Pairing); 69b, 70a, 76b, 81a (Philosophy and the Qur’ān); 157a (Polysemy in the Qur’ān); 261b (Preserved Tablet)  
   v  7a (Signs); 70a (Social Sciences and the Qur’ān); 180a (Symbolic Imagery); 422b (Verse)  

8  
   i  492a (Curse)  
   ii  320b (God and his Attributes); 408b (Heart)  
   iii  303a (Material Culture and the Qur’ān)  

9  
   ii  320b (God and his Attributes)  
   iii  66b (Judgment)  

10  
   i  221b (Belief and Unbelief); 302b (Children)  
   ii  150a (Expeditions and Battles); 415a (Hell and Hellfire)  
   iv  31b (Patriarchy)  
   v  468a (Wealth)  

10-11  
   iv  320b (Punishment Stories)  

11  
   ii  174a (Family)  
   iii  380a (Mercy)  
   iv  67a (Pharaoh); 453a (Reward and Punishment)  
   v  4b (Signs); 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 317b (Tradition and Custom)  

12  
   ii  276a (Furniture and Furnishings)  
   iii  29b (Jews and Judaism)  
   iv  104a (Pit); 324b (Qaynuqā‘, Banū); 406a (Religious Pluralism and the Qur’ān)  

13  
   i  81a (Anatomy); 124b (Apparition); 550b, 551a (Dreams and Sleep)  
   iii  42b (Jihād); 455a (Muḥammad)  
   iv  30a (Path or Way); 185a (Possession and Possessions)  
   v  5a (Signs); 393b (Turkish Literature and the Qur’ān)
14  
 i 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 96a (Animal Life)
  ii 304b (Geography); 333b, 334a (Gold); 545b (Instruments)
  iii 60a (Joy and Misery); 235b (Love and Affection); 383b (Metals and Minerals)
  iv 580a (Sex and Sexuality)
  v 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the q); 434b (Virtue); 474a (Weights and Measures); 486b (Wish and Desire)

15  
 i 220b (Belief and Unbelief); 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution); 480b (Creeds)
  ii 175a (Family); 321b (God and his Attributes); 353b (Grammar and the q); 456b (Houris)
  iii 536b (News)
  iv 17a, 18a (Paradise); 505b (Ritual Purity); 574b (Seeing and Hearing)
  v 123a (Springs and Fountains)

15-18  
 iii 312b (Material Culture and the q)

16  
 v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)

16-17  
 iv 221a (Prayer)

17  
 i 503b (Day, Times of)
  iii 417a (Morning)
  v 281a (Time); 556a (Worship)

18  
 i 329b (Chronology and the q)
  ii 28b, 33b (Epigraphy); 321b (God and his Attributes)
  iii 437a (Mosque)
  iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 538b, 539a (Scholar)
  v 490b (Witness to Faith); 492a, 492b, 500b, 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)

18-19  
 i 170b (Art and Architecture and the q)
  ii 276b (Furniture and Furnishings)

19  
 i 200a (Baptism); 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 305a (Children of Israel)
  ii 31a (Epigraphy); 329a (God and his Attributes); 569b (Islam)
  iii 40a (Jihād); 66b (Judgment); 303a (Material Culture and the q); 507b (Names of the q)
  iv 120a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 396b, 397a, 397b, 398a (Religion); 401b, 404a (Religious Pluralism and the q)
  v 301a (Torah); 436a (Virtue)

19-20  
 iv 36a (People of the Book); 487a (Ritual and the q)

20  
 i 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 325a (Chronology and the q); 437b (Conversion)
  ii 158a (Face); 323b (God and his Attributes); 494b, 495a, 498b (Illiteracy)
  iii 28a (Jews and Judaism); 40a (Jihād); 567a (Obedience)
  iv 115b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
  v 399a, 400a (Ummī)

21  
 i 305a (Children of Israel)
  ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire); 431a (History and the q)
  iii 382a (Messenger)
iv 456a (Reward and Punishment)

v 6a (Signs); 440b (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 575a (Zechariah)

21-22 iv 431b (Responsibility)

23 iii 30b (Jews and Judaism)

iv 24b (Parties and Factions); 36a (People of the Book); 133b, 134b (Politics and the Qur'an)

v 231b (Teeth); 301a, 303b, 304a (Torah)

23-24 iii 24a (Jews and Judaism)

24 ii 418b (Hell and Hellfire)

v 280b (Time)

25 iii 379b (Mercy)

v 268a (Theology and the Qur'an)

26 i 170b (Art and Architecture and the Qur'an); 443a (Cosmology)

ii 35a (Epigraphy); 61a (Ethics and the Qur'an); 321b, 331a (God and his Attributes)

iii 91a, 91b, 93a, 93b (Kings and Rulers); 300a (Material Culture and the Qur'an); 559a (Numismatics)

iv 128a (Politics and the Qur'an); 184a, 184b (Possession and Possessions); 210b, 212a, 212b (Power and Impotence)

v 103b (Sovereignty)

26-27 ii 276b (Furniture and Furnishings)

iv 211b (Power and Impotence)

27 i 98a (Animal Life); 501b (Day, Times of)

iv 212a (Power and Impotence)

28 i 224b (Belief and Unbelief); 540a (Dissimulation)

ii 274a (Friends and Friendship)

iii 40a (Jihād); 231b (Lord); 238a, 238b, 239b (Loyalty)

iv 573a (Secrets)

v 251b (Textual Criticism of the Qur'an); 287a (Time)

29 v 428a (Verse); 553b (World)

30 iii 335a (Measurement)

v 241b (Textual Criticism of the Qur'an); 288b (Time); 475a (Weights and Measures)

30-31 i 2b (Aaron)

31 ii 74b (Ethics and the Qur'an)

iii 233b, 236b (Love and Affection); 447a (Muḥammad); 567a (Obedience)

iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)

v 137b (Ṣūfism and the Qur'an)

32 i 189b (Authority)

ii 65b, 74b (Ethics and the Qur'an); 322b (God and his Attributes)

iii 380a (Mercy); 447a (Muḥammad); 502a (Names of the Prophet)

v 272b (Theology and the Qur'an)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>1-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33-34</td>
<td>1-10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33-37</td>
<td>1-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33-45</td>
<td>1-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33-58</td>
<td>1-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>1-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34-36</td>
<td>1-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35-36</td>
<td>1-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35-47</td>
<td>1-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>1-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35-47</td>
<td>1-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37</td>
<td>1-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37-44</td>
<td>1-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
<td>1-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38-39</td>
<td>1-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38-40</td>
<td>1-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38-41</td>
<td>1-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39</td>
<td>1-5</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Notes*
- s/Usmallmacronrat /Asmallmacronl /lefthalfmoonimr/Asmallmacronn (3)
- i 526a (Devil)
- ii 11b (Election); 509a (Imrān)
- iii 289b (Mary); 486b (Myths and Legends in the q); 540a (Noah)
- v 552a (World)
- iv 291a (Prophets and Prophethood); 337a (Races)
- iii 289a (Mary)
- iii 13a (Jesus)
- v 575a (Zechariah)
- i 480b (Creeds)
- iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 575a (Seeing and Hearing)
- i 1b (Aaron)
- ii 509a (Imrān)
- iii 519b (Narratives); 562b (Oaths)
- iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- v 449b (Vow)
- i 233b (Birth)
- iii 289b (Mary)
- v 575a (Zechariah)
- iii 519b (Narratives); 562b (Oaths)
- iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
- v 449b (Vow)
- i 233b (Birth)
- iii 289b (Mary)
- v 575a (Zechariah)
- i 149a (Archaeology and the q); 165a (Art and Architecture and the q); 528b (Dhū l-Kifl)
- ii 299b, 309a (Geography)
- iii 289b (Mary); 395b (Miracles)
- iv 227b (Prayer); 516b (Sacred Precincts)
- v 184b (Syria); 575a (Zechariah)
- v 574a, 574b (Zechariah)
- iv 229a (Prayer); 575a (Seeing and Hearing)
- v 575a (Zechariah)
- iv 227b (Prayer); 516b (Sacred Precincts)
- v 184b (Syria); 575a (Zechariah)
- v 574a, 574b (Zechariah)
- iv 229a (Prayer); 575a (Seeing and Hearing)
- v 575a (Zechariah)
- iv 224a, 229a, 229b (Prayer)
- v 545b (Word of God)
- iii 289a, 290a (Mary)
- i 149a (Archaeology and the q); 165a (Art and Architecture and the q); 233a (Birth)
- ii 299b, 309a (Geography); 341a, 341b (Good News); 355a (Grammar and the q)
- iii 14b (Jesus); 51b, 52a, 51b (John the Baptist); 289a (Mary); 395b (Miracles)
iv 227b (Prayer); 291b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration); 516b (Sacred Precincts)

v 184b (Syria); 545b (Word of God); 575a, 575b (Zechariah)

39-41

v 575a (Zechariah)

40

i 480b (Creeds)

iii 289a (Mary)

41

i 503a, 503b (Day, Times of)

ii 82a (Everyday Life, q In); 314b (Glorification of God)

iii 373a (Memory); 416b (Morning)

iv 439b (Revelation and Inspiration); 487b (Ritual and the q)

v 280a, 281a (Time); 546a (Word of God)

42

i 59a, 59b (Āisha bint Abī Bakr); 233b (Birth)

ii 11b (Election); 193b (Fāṭima); 291a (Gender)

iii 81a (Khadijā); 290a, 290b (Mary)

iv 291a (Prophets and Prophethood); 505a (Ritual Purity)

v 105b (Spatial Relations); 533b, 534a (Women and the q)

42-47

iii 13a (Jesus)

42-48

i 87a (Angel)

42-51

iii 289a (Mary)

42-64

iii 7b (Jesus)

43

i 254a (Bowing and Prostration)

iii 290a (Mary)

iv 219b, 223a (Prayer)

v 534a (Women and the q)

44

i 513b (Debate and Disputation)

ii 280a, 282a (Gambling); 423b, 425a (Hidden and the Hidden); 545a (Instruments)

iii 290a (Mary); 441b (Muhammad); 537a (News)

iv 165b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 302b (Prophets and Prophethood); 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)

v 271a (Theology and the q); 575a, 575b (Zechariah)

44-48

iv 36b (People of the Book)

45

i 102b, 103a (Anointing); 233b (Birth)

ii 341a, 341b (Good News)

iii 8a, 14b, 16a (Jesus); 289a, 294a, 294b (Mary)

iv 16b (Paradise)

v 545b (Word of God)

45-46

iii 395b (Miracles)

45-47

ii 342a (Gospel)

iii 295a (Mary)

45-49

i 313a (Christians and Christianity)

45-51

iii 294a (Mary)
45-57

v 575a (Zechariah)

46

i 149a (Archaeology and the q).

ii 276a (Furniture and Furnishings).

iii 13a (Jesus).

47

i 233b (Birth); 319a (Chronology and the q); 475a, 475b (Creation); 516b (Decision).

ii 185b (Fate); 269a (Freedom and Predestination); 327b (God and his Attributes).

iii 289a, 294a (Mary).

v 109a (Speech); 287a (Time); 542b (Word of God).

47-49

i 167a (Art and Architecture and the q).

48

i 245a, 245b (Book).

ii 342a (Gospel).

iii 16a (Jesus).

iv 68b (Philosophy and the q).

v 300b (Torah); 483b (Wisdom).

48-49

iii 191a (Literacy).

v 200b (Teaching).

48-58

iii 295a (Mary).

49

i 98a (Animal Life); 163a, 167b (Art and Architecture and the q); 340b (Clay); 476a (Creation); 507a (Death and the Dead).

ii 4a (Earth); 355a (Grammar and the q).

iii 16a (Jesus); 226a (Literature and the q); 381b (Messenger); 396a, 398a (Miracles); 537a (News).

iv 178b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 183a (Portents); 295b (Prophets and Prophethood); 435b (Resurrection).

v 133b (Stoning).

49-57

ii 558a (Invitation).

50

i 11b (Abrogation); 97a (Animal Life); 189a (Authority).

iii 16a (Jesus); 174b (Lawful and Unlawful); 445a (Muhammad).

iv 283a (Profane and Sacred); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration).

v 300b, 303a (Torah).

51

i 118b (Apologetics).

iii 230a (Lord).

52

i 123a (Apostle); 389b (Companions of the Prophet); 446a (Cosmology).

ii 405b (Hearing and Deafness).

iii 8a (Jesus); 382b (Messenger).

iv 26b (Parties and Factions).

v 430a (Victory); 436a (Virtue).

52-53

i 123b (Apostle).

iii 382b (Messenger).
53  
   i 243b (Book)  
   iii 16a (Jesus); 567a (Obedience)  
   v 490b (Witness to Faith); 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)  
54  
   ii 322a (God and his Attributes)  
   iii 18a, 18b (Jesus)  
   iv 117b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 471b (Rhetoric and the Qur’an)  
55  
   i 51a (Aḥmadiyya); 111a (Antichrist); 488b (Crucifixion)  
   ii 216a (Flying)  
   iii 8a, 18a, 19b, 20a (Jesus)  
   iv 505a (Ritual Purity)  
   v 109b (Speech); 375b (Trips and Voyages); 547a (Word of God)  
57  
   i 220a (Belief and Unbelief)  
   ii 68b (Ethics and the Qur’an); 322b (God and his Attributes)  
   iii 380a (Mercy)  
58  
   iii 190a (Literacy); 441a, 510a (Muḥammad)  
   iv 230a (Prayer)  
   v 4a (Signs)  
59  
   i 24a (Adam and Eve); 233b (Birth); 312a, 313a (Christians and Christianity); 319a (Chronology and the Qur’an); 446b (Cosmology); 475a, 475b, 476a (Creation)  
   ii 4b (Earth); 327b, 328a (God and his Attributes); 443b (Holy Spirit)  
   iii 8a, 15a (Jesus); 295a (Mary)  
   v 109a (Speech); 287a (Time); 542b, 545b, 547a, 547b (Word of God)  
61  
   i 115b (Apologetics); 314a (Christians and Christianity); 466a (Covenant); 492a (Curse)  
   ii 193a (Fāṭima)  
   iv 411a, 411b (Religious Pluralism and the Qur’an)  
   v 82a (Soul); 498a (Witnessing and Testifying)  
61-62  
   i 309b (Christians and Christianity); 347a (Clothing)  
62  
   ii 435b (History and the Qur’an)  
   iii 517b (Narratives)  
   iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)  
   v 488b (Witness to Faith)  
63  
   ii 62b (Ethics and the Qur’an)  
64  
   i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
   iii 22b, 32b (Jews and Judaism); 40a (Jihād); 229b (Lord)  
   iv 38b, 40a (People of the Book); 403a (Religious Pluralism and the Qur’an)  
   v 436a (Virtue); 490b (Witness to Faith)  
64-115  
   i 378b (Community and Society in the Qur’an)  
65  
   i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)  
   ii 434a (History and the Qur’an)  
   iii 28a (Jews and Judaism); 445b (Muḥammad); 508b (Names of the Qur’an); 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
iv 40a (People of the Book); 403a (Religious Pluralism and the Qur'an)
v 300b, 304a (Torah)
65-68 i 330b (Chronology and the Qur'an)
65-70 i 7b (Abraham)
66 iii 102b (Knowledge and Learning)
v 203b (Teaching)
67 i 5b (Abraham); 310a (Christians and Christianity); 330b (Chronology and the Qur'an); 373a, 377b (Community and Society in the Qur'an)
ii 31b (Epigraphy); 402b (Hanîf); 569b (Islam)
iii 340b (Mecca); 445b (Muhammad)
rv 255a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Qur'an); 405a, 408b, 413a (Religious Pluralism and the Qur'an)
v 436a (Virtue)
67-68 ii 163b (Faith)
iii 28a (Jews and Judaism)
iv 37a (People of the Book)
68 i 370a (Community and Society in the Qur'an)
ii 273a (Friends and Friendship)
iii 231b (Lord); 381b (Messenger); 445b (Muhammad); 502a (Names of the Prophet)
69 i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)
iii 26a (Jews and Judaism)
rv 26a (Parties and Factions); 40a (People of the Book); 120a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
70 i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)
rv 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
v 301a (Torah)
70-71 rv 40a (People of the Book)
71 i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)
ii 243a (Forgery)
iii 25b (Jews and Judaism)
rv 450b (Revision and Alteration)
v 301a, 304b (Torah)
72 i 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 503b (Day, Times of)
iii 26a (Jews and Judaism); 417b, 418b (Morning)
rv 26a (Parties and Factions)
v 282b (Time)
73 i 103b (Anthropomorphism)
ii 323b, 325a (God and his Attributes); 401b (Hand)
iii 201b (Literary Structures of the Qur'an)
73-74 rv 311a (Provocation)
74 ii 345a (Grace)
sūrat āl ‘imrān (3)

460

75

i 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 235b (Blasphemy); 325a (Chronology and the Q.)
ii 8b (Economics); 73b (Ethics and the Q.); 494b, 495a, 498a, 498b (Illiteracy);
   545b (Instruments)
iii 27a, 32a (Jews and Judaism); 335a (Measurement); 408b (Money)
iv 40a (People of the Book); 120a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
v 400a (Ummī); 474a (Weights and Measures)

76

i 379a (Community and Society in the Q.)
ii 322a (God and his Attributes); 447b (Honor)
v 137b (Ṣūfism and the Q.)

77

i 298a (Chastisement and Punishment)
ii 416b (Hell and Hellfire)
iii 276a (Markets); 563b (Oaths)
iv 505a (Ritual Purity)
v 110b (Speech); 547b (Word of God)

78

i 118a (Apologetics); 170b (Art and Architecture and the Q.); 235b (Blasphemy)
ii 353a (Grammar and the Q.)
iii 25b, 32a (Jews and Judaism)
iv 280b (Profane and Sacred); 450b (Revision and Alteration)
v 304b (Torah)

79

i 246a (Book)
iii 398a (Miracles); 451b (Muḥammad)
iv 127b (Politics and the Q.); 281a (Profane and Sacred); 292b (Prophets and
   Prophethood); 539b (Scholar); 578b (Servants)
v 202a, 203a (Teaching)

80

v 203a (Teaching)

81

i 245a (Book); 349a (Codices of the Q.); 380a (Community and Society in the Q.);
   464b (Covenant)
iii 360a (Grammar and the Q.)
ii 360a (Grammar and the Q.)
iii 228a (Load or Burden); 445a (Muḥammad)
iv 128b (Politics and the Q.); 298b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation
   and Inspiration)
v 492a, 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)

81-82

ii 63b (Ethics and the Q.)

81-85

iii 7b (Jesus)

83

i 437b (Conversion)
ii 91b (Everyday Life, Q. In); 351a (Grammar and the Q.); 420b (Heresy)

84

i 8a (Abraham); 189a (Authority); 480b (Creeds)
ii 561b (Isaac); 563b (Ishmael)
iii 1a (Jacob); 8a, 17a (Jesus); 300a (Material Culture and the Q.); 445a
   (Muḥammad)
v 302a, 303b (Torah); 364a (Tribes and Clans)

84-85

ii 73a (Ethics and the Q.)
85 Ⅱ 34b (Epigraphy); 569b (Islam)
     Ⅲ 307a (Material Culture and the Qurʾān); 559a (Numismatics)
     Ⅳ 396b, 397a, 397b, 398a (Religion); 404a (Religious Pluralism and the Qurʾān)

85-91 Ⅲ 380a (Mercy)

86 Ⅰ 435b (Conversion)
     Ⅱ 270a (Freedom and Predestination); 371a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
     Ⅲ 502a (Names of the Prophet)
     Ⅳ 286b (Proof)
     Ⅴ 293b (Tolerance and Coercion); 490b (Witness to Faith); 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)

86-89 Ⅳ 427a (Repentance and Penance)
     Ⅴ 498a (Witnessing and Testifying)

86-91 Ⅱ 418a (Hell and Hellfire)

87 Ⅰ 120a (Apostasy)

87-88 Ⅱ 418b (Hell and Hellfire)

90 Ⅰ 120b (Apostasy); 381b (Community and Society in the Qurʾān)
     Ⅳ 426a (Repentance and Penance)
     Ⅴ 293b (Tolerance and Coercion)

91 Ⅰ 120b (Apostasy)
     Ⅱ 333b, 334b (Gold); 371a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)

92 Ⅱ 60b, 61a (Ethics and the Qurʾān)

93 Ⅰ 197b (Bahaʿis)
     Ⅱ 221a (Food and Drink); 571a, 571b (Israel)
     Ⅲ 2a (Jacob); 25a (Jews and Judaism); 174b (Lawful and Unlawful); 190a (Literacy)
     Ⅳ 282a (Profane and Sacred); 312a, 312b (Provocation)
     Ⅴ 300b, 303a (Torah)

95 Ⅰ 5b, 6a (Abraham); 330b (Chronology and the Qurʾān); 337b (Circumcision); 373a (Community and Society in the Qurʾān)
     Ⅱ 70b (Ethics and the Qurʾān); 402b (Ḥamīf)
     Ⅲ 445b (Muḥammad)
     Ⅳ 401a (Religious Pluralism and the Qurʾān)

95-97 Ⅰ 330b (Chronology and the Qurʾān)

95-98 Ⅰ 7b (Abraham)

96 Ⅰ 155a (Archaeology and the Qurʾān)
     Ⅱ 299b, 311b, 312a (Geography)
     Ⅲ 77a, 78a (Kaʿba); 337b (Mecca)
     Ⅳ 54a (People of the Thicket); 97a (Pilgrimage); 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Qurʾān); 327b (Qibla)
     Ⅴ 374b (Trips and Voyages); 552a (World)
| 96-97 | i  | 7b (Abraham) |
|       | ii | 84b (Everyday Life, q In); 34a (Epigraphy); 458b, 462a (House, Domestic and Divine) |
|       | iii | 340b (Mecca) |
|       | iv  | 514a (Sacred Precincts) |
| 97    | ii | 340a (Good Deeds); 460a (House, Domestic and Divine) |
|       | iii | 77a, 79a (Ka’ba); 158a (Law and the q); 305a (Material Culture and the q); 340b (Mecca) |
|       | iv  | 52b (People of the House); 92a, 94b (Pilgrimage); 104b (Place of Abraham); 286a (Proof); 515b (Sacred Precincts) |
|       | v   | 8a (Signs); 467b (Wealth); 556b (Worship) |
| 98    | i   | 222b (Belief and Unbelief) |
|       | ii  | 320b (God and his Attributes) |
|       | iv  | 120a (Polemic and Polemical Language) |
|       | v   | 301a (Torah); 493a (Witnessing and Testifying) |
| 98-100 | iv | 40a (People of the Book) |
| 98-199 | i  | 223b (Belief and Unbelief) |
| 99    | i   | 222b (Belief and Unbelief) |
|       | ii  | 420b (Heresy) |
|       | iv  | 120a (Polemic and Polemical Language) |
|       | v   | 492b (Witnessing and Testifying) |
| 99-100 | i  | 224b (Belief and Unbelief) |
|       | iii | 26a (Jews and Judaism) |
| 100   | i   | 222b (Belief and Unbelief) |
|       | ii  | 65b (Ethics and the q) |
|       | iii | 567b (Obedience) |
|       | iv  | 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language) |
| 100-114 | iv | 40a (People of the Book) |
| 101   | i   | 465a (Covenant) |
|       | iii | 190a (Literacy) |
|       | iv  | 562b (Scripture and the q) |
| 101-103 | ii | 17a (Emigrants and Helpers) |
| 102   | ii  | 195b (Fear) |
|       | v   | 251b (Textual Criticism of the q) |
| 102-103 | iv | 134b (Politics and the q) |
| 102-104 | i  | 374a (Community and Society in the q) |
| 103   | i   | 262b (Brother and Brotherhood); 305b (Children of Israel); 435b (Conversion); 465a (Covenant); 519b (Deliverance); 538b (Dissension) |
|       | ii  | 21b (Emigration); 23b (Enemies); 408a, 408b (Heart); 546b (Instruments) |
|       | iii | 99b (Kinship); 512b (Names of the q) |
iv 25b (Parties and Factions); 142a (Politics and the q); 523b (Salvation)
v 7b (Signs); 54a (Sister); 166a (Sunna); 365a (Tribes and Clans)

103-112
v 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)

104
i 220b (Belief and Unbelief)
ii 72a (Ethics and the q); 170b (Faith); 224a (Forbidden); 453a (Hospitality and Courtesy); 497a (Iliiteracy)

iv 85a (Philosophy and the q); 127b (Politics and the q); 490a (Ritual and the q); 523a (Salvation)
v 207b (Teaching and Preaching the q); 316b (Tradition and Custom); 436b, 438a, 439a, 440a, 440b, 441a, 441b, 442b, 443b (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)

105
i 538b (Dissension)
iii 32b (Jews and Judaism)

iv 25b (Parties and Factions)

106
i 363b, 364b (Colors)
iii 137b (Last Judgment); 380a (Mercy)

107
i 363b (Colors)

108
iii 71a (Justice and Injustice); 190a (Literacy); 441a (Muhammad)
v 552a (World)

110
i 64a (Almsgiving); 145b (Arabs); 219a, 222b, 223b (Belief and Unbelief); 374a (Community and Society in the q)

ii 170b (Faith); 396a (Hadith and the q); 497a (Iliiteracy)

iii 23a (Jews and Judaism)

iv 120a, 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 490a (Ritual and the q); 600a, 600b (Sh'ism and the q)
v 209a (Teaching and Preaching the q); 301a, 303b (Torah); 437a, 438a, 440a, 440b, 442a, 442b (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 458a (War); 573a (Zealotry)

111
i 80b (Anatomy)

iii 40a, 40b (Jihâd); 377a (Menstruation)

112
i 93a (Anger); 264b (Burial); 305a (Children of Israel); 465a (Covenant); 536b, 537b (Disobedience)

ii 546b (Instruments)

iii 382a (Messenger)

iv 309b (Provocation)

v 575a (Zechariah)

113
i 182b (Asceticism); 222b, 223b (Belief and Unbelief); 254b (Bowing and Prostration); 328a (Chronology and the q); 502b (Day, Times of); 530a (Dialects)

iii 32a (Jews and Judaism); 190a (Literacy)

iv 222b (Prayer)

v 7a (Signs); 282b (Time); 301a, 303b (Torah); 430b (Vigil); 437b, 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
113-114  
1. 306a (Children of Israel); 374a (Community and Society in the q)  
2. 63b, 73a (Ethics and the q)  
3. 23a (Jews and Judaism)  
4. 368b (Recitation of the q)  
113-115  
1. 219a (Belief and Unbelief)  
2. 63b (Ethics and the q)  
3. 136a, 136b (Last Judgment)  
4. 85a (Philosophy and the q)  
5. 437b, 438a, 440a, 440b (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)  
115  
1. 220b (Belief and Unbelief)  
2. 379a (Mercy)  
116  
1. 221b (Belief and Unbelief); 302b (Children)  
2. 31b (Patriarchy)  
3. 468a (Wealth)  
117  
1. 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 52b, 54b (Air and Wind); 184b (Ashes)  
2. 65a (Ethics and the q)  
3. 71a (Justice and Injustice)  
4. 10a (Parable); 310a (Provocation)  
5. 82b (Soul); 470b (Weather)  
118  
1. 82b (Anatomy); 224b (Belief and Unbelief)  
2. 73a (Ethics and the q); 274a, 275a (Friends and Friendship)  
3. 240a (Loyalty)  
4. 24b (Parties and Factions)  
118-120  
2. 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
118-174  
1. 409a, 409b (Consultation)  
119  
1. 93b (Anger)  
2. 550b (Intention)  
3. 26a (Jews and Judaism)  
4. 442a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
120  
3. 61b (Joy and Misery); 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
121  
1. 501b, 504a (Day, Times of)  
3. 417b (Morning)  
4. 5b (Pairs and Pairing)  
121-122  
3. 456b (Muḥammad)  
122  
2. 161b (Failure)  
5. 379a, 379b (Trust and Patience)  
123  
1. 196a, 196b (Badr)  
2. 262b (Form and Structure of the q); 299b (Geography); 508a (Impotence)  
3. 455a (Muḥammad); 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
4. 226b (Prayer)  
5. 175b (Sūra); 284b (Time); 430a (Victory)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
<th>Topic(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>123-125</td>
<td>ii 209b</td>
<td>Fighting</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii 183a</td>
<td>Life</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>123-127</td>
<td>iii 42b</td>
<td>Jihad</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>123-128</td>
<td>iii 456a</td>
<td>Muhammad</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 332a</td>
<td>Quraysh</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>124</td>
<td>iv 335a</td>
<td>Qurayza, Banu al-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>124-125</td>
<td>i 463a</td>
<td>Court</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii 411b</td>
<td>Heaven and Sky</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 378a</td>
<td>Troops</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>124-126</td>
<td>iii 398a</td>
<td>Miracles</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>125</td>
<td>iii 552a</td>
<td>Numbers and Enumeration</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>126</td>
<td>ii 35a</td>
<td>Epigraphy; 341b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 6a</td>
<td>Pairs and Pairing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>127</td>
<td>ii 162a</td>
<td>Failure</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 403b</td>
<td>Religious Pluralism and the Qur’an</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>128</td>
<td>ii 186a</td>
<td>Fate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 427a</td>
<td>Repentance and Penance</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>129</td>
<td>ii 244b</td>
<td>Forgiveness</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 5b</td>
<td>Pairs and Pairing; 457b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 553b</td>
<td>World</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>130</td>
<td>ii 8a</td>
<td>Economics; 31a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 284a</td>
<td>Profane and Sacred</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 407a</td>
<td>Usury</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>130-131</td>
<td>v 21b</td>
<td>Sin, Major and Minor</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>130-135</td>
<td>iv 455a</td>
<td>Reward and Punishment</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>131</td>
<td>v 554b</td>
<td>World</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>132</td>
<td>i 189b</td>
<td>Authority</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 17a</td>
<td>Paradise</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 272b</td>
<td>Theology and the Qur’an</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>133</td>
<td>iii 333b</td>
<td>Measurement</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 15b</td>
<td>Paradise; 64b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 554b</td>
<td>World</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>133-134</td>
<td>iii 359a</td>
<td>Medicine and the Qur’an</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>134</td>
<td>i 93b</td>
<td>Anger</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii 244b</td>
<td>Forgiveness; 322a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii 65b</td>
<td>Judgment</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 17a</td>
<td>Paradise</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 137b</td>
<td>Sufism and the Qur’an</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>135</td>
<td>ii 244b</td>
<td>Forgiveness</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii 373b</td>
<td>Memory; 510a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
iv 580b (Sex and Sexuality)
v 204b (Teaching)
136 ii 245a (Forgiveness)
iv 17a (Paradise)
137 iv 425a (Remnant)
v 164a (Sunna); 376a (Trips and Voyages)
138 ii 142b (Exhortations)
iii 124b (Language and Style of the q)
139 i 461a, 461b (Courage); 521b (Despair)
139-140 i 406a (Consolation)
139-144 ii 162a (Failure)
139-175 iii 40a, 41a (Jihād)
140 ii 322b (God and his Attributes); 429b, 431a (History and the q); 448a (Honor)
iii 282a (Martyrs); 380a (Mercy)
v 280a (Time); 458b (War); 490b, 491a (Witness to Faith)
140-142 i 460b (Courage)
141 i 461b (Courage)
v 362b (Trial)
142 i 458b, 461a (Courage)
iii 37a, 37b (Jihād)
143 i 461b (Courage)
144 i 310b (Christians and Christianity)
ii 372a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
iii 18b (Jesus); 381b (Messenger); 440a, 444a (Muḥammad); 501b (Names of the Prophet)
iv 17a (Paradise); 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q); 298a (Prophets and Prophethood)
v 41b (Sūra and the q); 489a (Witness to Faith); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
145 i 244a (Book); 523a (Destiny)
ii 269b (Freedom and Predestination); 360a (Grammar and the q); 372a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
iv 452b, 456b (Reward and Punishment)
v 83a (Soul)
145-151 v 383a (Trust and Patience)
146 i 458b, 461a (Courage); 521b (Despair)
ii 322a (God and his Attributes); 352b (Grammar and the q)
iii 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
iv 300a (Prophets and Prophethood)
v 137b (Ṣūfism and the q); 383b (Trust and Patience); 455b (War)
147 ii 370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
148 i 460a (Courage)
   iv 176b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q); 452b, 456b (Reward and Punishment)
   v 137b (Sufism and the Q)
149 iii 41b (Jihād); 567b (Obedience)
149-152 i 460b (Courage)
150 i 344b (Clients and Clientage); 461a (Courage)
   iii 231a (Lord)
   iv 307b (Protection)
151 ii 198a (Fear); 460b (House, Domestic and Divine)
   iv 103b (Pit); 287a (Proof)
152 i 537b (Disobedience)
   ii 161b (Failure)
   iv 148a (Politics and the Q)
   v 434b (Virtue); 552b (World)
152-155 ii 162a (Failure); 508b (Impotence)
152-158 ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
153 iv 452b (Reward and Punishment)
154 i 37b (Age of Ignorance); 244a (Book); 460b (Courage)
   ii 269b (Freedom and Predestination); 489a (Ignorance); 550b (Intention)
   iv 26a (Parties and Factions); 442a (Revelation and Inspiration)
   v 178a (Suspicion); 286b (Time); 362b (Trial)
154-155 iii 38a (Jihād)
155 i 526a (Devil)
   iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
   v 457b (War)
155-174 ii 262b (Form and Structure of the Q); 175b (Sūra)
156 ii 144a, 144b (Expeditions and Battles)
   iii 58a (Journey)
   iv 435b (Resurrection); 483a (Rhymed Prose); 574b (Seeing and Hearing)
   v 458a (War); 545a (Word of God)
157 ii 245a (Forgiveness)
   iii 379b (Mercy)
   iv 30b (Path or Way)
157-158 i 506a (Death and the Dead)
   ii 209b (Fighting)
   iii 282b (Martyrs)
158 ii 209b (Fighting)
sūrat āl ‘imrān (3)

159  i  235a (Birth Control); 407a, 409a, 409b, 410a (Consultation)
     ii  245a (Forgiveness); 322a (God and his Attributes); 408b (Heart)
     iii  447a (Muḥammad); 567a (Obedience)
     iv  139a, 149b (Politics and the q)
     v  137b (Ṣūfism and the q); 221b (Teaching and Preaching the q); 383b (Trust and Patience)

160  ii  462a (House, Domestic and Divine)

161  i  522b (Destiny)
     iv  291b (Prophets and Prophethood)

162  i  93a (Anger)
     ii  321b (God and his Attributes)
     iv  103b (Pit)

163  iv  574b (Seeing and Hearing)

164  i  32a (African Literature); 245b, 246a (Book)
     ii  43a (Error); 497b (Illiteracy)
     iii  190a, 191a (Literacy); 441a, 442b (Muḥammad)
     iv  301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 505a (Ritual Purity)
     v  434a (Virtue)

165-167  ii  162a (Failure)

166  i  460b (Courage)
     v  458a (War)

166-167  ii  209b (Fighting)
     iii  38a (Jihād)

166-168  ii  469b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)

167  i  82a, 82b (Anatomy); 461a (Courage)
     ii  71a (Ethics and the q); 468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
     iii  181b (Lie)
     v  457b, 458a (War)

168  iii  567a (Obedience)

169  i  114a (Apocalypse); 264b (Burial); 488b (Crucifixion); 506a (Death and the Dead)
     ii  45b (Eschatology); 209b (Fighting)
     iii  18b, 19a (Jesus); 62a (Joy and Misery); 139b (Last Judgment); 282b, 283a, 283b (Martyrs)
     iv  30b (Path or Way); 459b (Reward and Punishment)
     v  491a (Witness to Faith)

169-170  iii  285a (Martyrs)

169-171  iii  456b (Muḥammad)

170  ii  554b (Intercession)
     iii  61a, 62a (Joy and Misery)
     v  138a (Ṣūfism and the q)
170-171  ii  45b (Eschatology)
171   iii  62a (Joy and Misery)
172   ii  61b (Ethics and the Qur’an)
172-175  i  460a (Courage)
173  i  220b (Belief and Unbelief)
 ii  32b (Epigraphy); 320b (God and his Attributes); 351a (Grammar and the Qur’an)
 iii  299a, 300b (Material Culture and the Qur’an)
175  i  526a (Devil)
 ii  273b (Friends and Friendship)
 iii  231b (Lord)
175-177  i  405b (Consolation)
176  ii  510b (Indifference)
 iii  452b (Muhammad)
176-177  i  120a (Apostasy)
 iv  456a (Reward and Punishment)
176-179  ii  468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
177  iii  276a (Markets)
178  ii  416a (Hell and Hellfire)
179  i  202a (Barā’īn)
 ii  11b (Election); 423a (Hidden and the Hidden)
 iv  291b (Prophets and Prophethood)
180  i  64b (Almsgiving); 191a (Avarice)
 ii  367a (Grammar and the Qur’an)
181  i  243b (Book); 305a (Children of Israel)
 ii  210b (Fire); 414b (Hell and Hellfire)
 iii  24a (Jews and Judaism); 382a (Messenger)
 iv  324b (Qaynuqā’, Banū)
 v  493a (Witnessing and Testifying); 575a (Zechariah)
182  i  522b (Destiny)
 iii  71a (Justice and Injustice)
 iv  84a (Philosophy and the Qur’an)
183  ii  211b (Fire); 350b (Grammar and the Qur’an)
 iii  24a (Jews and Judaism); 450a (Muhammad)
 iv  517a (Sacrifice)
 v  575a (Zechariah)
184  i  245b (Book)
 iii  232a (Lot); 453a (Muhammad)
 iv  296a, 296b, 297a, 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 316a (Psalms); 570b (Scrolls)
 v  300b, 301b, 303b (Torah)
185
  i  264b (Burial)
  ii  36b (Epigraphy)
  iii  300b (Material Culture and the Qur’ān)
  iv  486a (Ritual and the Qur’ān)
  v  83a (Soul); 552a, 552b (World)
186
  i  83b (Anatomy); 220b, 222b (Belief and Unbelief)
  ii  26b, 32a (Jews and Judaism); 184b (Life); 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)
  iii  362b, 363a (Trial)
187
  i  222b (Belief and Unbelief); 304b, 305a (Children of Israel); 464b (Covenant)
  iv  129a (Politics and the Qur’ān)
  v  303b, 304b (Torah)
187-188
  iii  24b (Jews and Judaism)
188
  iii  61b (Joy and Misery)
  iv  213b (Praise)
189
  iv  127b (Politics and the Qur’ān)
190
  i  501b (Day, Times of)
  iii  528b, 531b (Nature as Signs)
  v  280b (Time)
190-191
  i  473a, 474a (Creation)
  ii  372a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
  iii  373b (Memory)
  iv  70b (Philosophy and the Qur’ān); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration); 545b (Science and the Qur’ān)
191
  ii  37a (Epigraphy); 82a (Everyday Life, Qur’ān); 314b (Glorification of God)
  iii  373a (Memory)
192
  ii  465a (Humor)
  iii  379b (Mercy)
  iv  453b (Reward and Punishment)
193
  i  506a (Death and the Dead)
  iii  18b (Jesus)
  iv  486a (Ritual and the Qur’ān)
  v  19a, 19b (Sin, Major and Minor)
193-195
  v  22a (Sin, Major and Minor)
194
  iv  298b (Prophets and Prophethood)
195
  i  262b (Brother and Brotherhood)
  ii  209b (Fighting); 289b (Gender)
  iii  41a (Jihād)
  iv  17a, 17b (Paradise); 30b (Path or Way)
  v  134b (Suffering); 526b (Women and the Qur’ān)
196-197
  i  221b (Belief and Unbelief)
Sūrat al-Nisā’ (4)

1 328a (Chronology and the Qur’ān); 383a (Community and Society in the Qur’ān)
   ii 264a (Form and Structure of the Qur’ān)
   iii 19a (Jesus); 235a (Love and Affection); 549a (Numbers and Enumeration)
   iv 237b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Qur’ān Studies)
   v 21a (Sin, Major and Minor); 166b, 174b (Sūra); 369a (Trinity); 522b (Womb); 523a, 528b (Women and the Qur’ān)

1-42  iv 32a (Patriarchy)

2  ii 68a (Ethics and the Qur’ān); 374a (Guardianship)
   iii 169b (Law and the Qur’ān); 604a (Orphans)
   v 570a (Youth and Old Age)

2-3  v 524b (Women and the Qur’ān)

3  i 383a (Community and Society in the Qur’ān); 396b (Concubines)
   ii 70a (Ethics and the Qur’ān); 175b (Family); 348b (Grammar and the Qur’ān); 374a (Guardianship)
   iii 70a, 71b (Justice and Injustice); 169b (Law and the Qur’ān); 235a (Love and Affection); 277b, 278a (Marriage and Divorce); 549b, 551b (Numbers and Enumeration); 604a (Orphans)
   iv 32a (Patriarchy); 186b (Possession and Possessions); 237b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Qur’ān Studies); 256a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Qur’ān); 288a (Property); 580b, 582a (Sex and Sexuality)
   v 183a (Symbolic Imagery); 424b (Verse); 506b (Wives of the Prophet); 527a, 527b (Women and the Qur’ān)

3-4  v 183a (Ṣūfism and the Qur’ān)
4  
i  258b (Bridewealth); 530a (Dialects)
ii 76a (Ethics and the q); 313b (Gift-Giving); 354b (Grammar and the q); 374b (Guardianship)
iv 582b (Sex and Sexuality)
v 529a (Women and the q)

4-6  
i  186a (Possession and Possessions)

5  
ii 7b (Economics); 374a (Guardianship)
iii 331b (Maturity); 604a (Orphans)
v 467b, 469b (Wealth)

6  
i  19b (Abstinence)
ii 62a (Ethics and the q); 374a (Guardianship)
iii 67b (Judgment); 278b (Marriage and Divorce); 330b, 331b (Maturity); 604a (Orphans)
iv 580b (Sex and Sexuality)
v 495a, 495b (Witnessing and Testifying)

6-10  
v 570a (Youth and Old Age)

7  
ii 76a (Ethics and the q); 519a (Inheritance)
iv 21b (Parents)

7-20  
v 529a (Women and the q)

8  
ii 174b (Family)
iii 604a (Orphans)
iv 209a (Poverty and the Poor)
v 179b (Sustenance)

9  
iii 580b (Oppressed on Earth)

10  
ii 64b (Ethics and the q); 374a (Guardianship); 414b, 418a (Hell and Hellfire)
iii 71b (Justice and Injustice); 604a (Orphans)

10-11  
i  321a (Chronology and the q)

11  
i  259b (Brother and Brotherhood); 480b (Creeds)
ii 76a (Ethics and the q); 351a (Grammar and the q); 519b, 520a, 522a, 522b (Inheritance)
iii 164a, 164b (Law and the q)
iv 5b, 7a (Pairs and Pairing); 21b (Parents); 32a (Patriarchy); 449a (Revision and Alteration); 537b (Scholar)
v 53a (Sister)

11-12  
i  12a, 12b (Abrogation); 515b (Debt)
ii 7b (Economics); 519a, 520b (Inheritance)
iv 284a (Profane and Sacred)

11-13  
i  253b (Boundaries and Precepts)

12  
i  12a (Abrogation)
ii 320b (God and his Attributes); 519b, 520a, 520a, 522a, 522b, 523b, 524a, 524b, 525a, 525b (Inheritance)
iii 98a (Kinship); 278b (Marriage and Divorce); 552b (Numbers and Enumeration)
v 53a (Sister); 481a (Widow); 529a (Women and the q)

12-14 ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire)
iv 581b (Sex and Sexuality)

13 i 13a (Abrogation)
iv 17a, 18b (Paradise); 522b (Salvation)
v 123a (Springs and Fountains); 489a (Witness to Faith)

13-14 i 253a (Boundaries and Precepts)

14 i 537b (Disobedience)

15 i 18a (Abrogation); 28a (Adultery and Fornication)
ii 63a, 68a (Ethics and the q); 214b (Flogging)
iii 551b (Numbers and Enumeration)
iv 277a (Prisoners); 580b, 584a (Sex and Sexuality)
v 490a (Witness to Faith); 497b (Witnessing and Testifying); 528a (Women and the q)

15-16 i 17a (Abrogation); 28b (Adultery and Fornication); 299b (Chastity)
ii 444b (Homosexuality)
iv 32a (Patriarchy); 449a (Revision and Alteration)

16 i 28a (Adultery and Fornication)
iii 379b (Mercy)
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 427b (Repentance and Penance)
v 528a (Women and the q)

17 i 450a (Cosmology); 480b (Creeds)
ii 245a (Forgiveness); 488b (Ignorance)
iii 378b (Mercy)
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 427a (Repentance and Penance); 537b (Scholar)
v 24b (Sin, Major and Minor)

17-18 ii 64b (Ethics and the q)

18 ii 245a ( Forgiveness); 542b (Insolence and Obstination)
iii 379b (Mercy)
iv 67b ( Pharaoh); 426a (Repentance and Penance)
v 288b (Time)

19 i 299b ( Chastity)
ii 76a (Ethics and the q)
iii 279b (Marriage and Divorce)
iv 580b, 582a (Sex and Sexuality)

19-20 iv 32b (Patriarchy)
v 529b (Women and the q)

20 i 258b, 259a (Bridewealth)
ii 76a (Ethics and the q); 292b (Gender); 374b (Guardianship); 545b (Instruments)
v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 474a (Weights and Measures)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chapter</th>
<th>Verse Range</th>
<th>References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>258b (Bridewealth); 380b (Community and Society in the q); 464b (Covenant)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>278b (Marriage and Divorce)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>266b (Fosterage); 460a (House, Domestic and Divine)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>277b (Marriage and Divorce)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>580b, 582a (Sex and Sexuality)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>19a (Sin, Major and Minor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22-24</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>383a, 383b (Community and Society in the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>174a (Lawful and Unlawful)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>284b, 285a, 285b (Prohibited Degrees)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>18b (Abrogation); 259b (Brother and Brotherhood); 302a (Children)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>225a (Forbidden); 266a, 266b (Fosterage); 374b (Guardianship)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>106a, 107a, 107b (Lactation); 277b (Marriage and Divorce)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>5b (Pairs and Pairing); 22a (Parents); 582a (Sex and Sexuality)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>53a (Sister); 477a (Wet-Nursing); 512b (Wives of the Prophet)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23-24</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>207a (Literature and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>244b (Book); 258a, 258b (Bridewealth); 480b (Creeds)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>64a (Ethics and the q); 313b (Gift-Giving); 374b (Guardianship)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>279a (Marriage and Divorce)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>99a (Pilgrimage); 288a (Property); 537b (Scholar); 582a, 582b, 583b (Sex and Sexuality); 600b (Shi'ism and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>232a, 232b (Temporary Marriage); 469a (Wealth); 527b (Women and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24-25</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>277a, 278a (Marriage and Divorce)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>32a (Patriarchy); 452a (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>183a (Symbolic Imagery); 313b (Trade and Commerce); 527b (Women and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>18a (Abrogation); 28b (Adultery and Fornication); 258a (Bridewealth); 299a, 299b (Chastity); 396a, 396b (Concubines)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>63a (Ethics and the q); 374b (Guardianship)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>279a (Marriage and Divorce); 378b (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>5b (Pairs and Pairing); 186b (Possession and Possessions); 288a (Property); 580b, 581b, 582a, 583b, 584a (Sex and Sexuality)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>57a, 57b, 58a (Slaves and Slavery)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25-28</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>139a (Shi'ism and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>5b (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar); 164b (Sunna)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26-27</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>427b (Repentance and Penance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>435a (Conversion)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>56b (Ethics and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>128b (Politics and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>301a (Cheating); 434a (Contracts and Alliances)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>359b (Grammar and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>275b (Markets); 366b (Medicine and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>159b, 160b, 162a (Suicide); 417a (Vengeance); 469b (Wealth)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
475  

29-30  ii  418a (Hell and Hellfire)  
30  i  32a (African Literature)  
31  i  217a (Bedouin)  
   ii  33a (Epigraphy)  
   iv  431b (Responsibility)  
   v  19a, 19b, 21a, 21b, 27a (Sin, Major and Minor)  
32  ii  290a (Gender)  
   v  526b (Women and the q.)  
33  i  344b (Clients and Clientage)  
   v  493a (Witnessing and Testifying)  
33-36  v  183a (Symbolic Imagery)  
34  i  84a (Anatomy); 158b (Arrogance)  
   ii  18b (Emigration); 76a (Ethics and the q.); 82b (Everyday Life, q. In); 175b (Family); 202b (Feminism and the q.); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 290a, 292a (Gender); 395b (Hadith and the q.)  
   iii  236b (Love and Affection); 278b, 279b (Marriage and Divorce); 567a (Obedience)  
   iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing); 32a (Patriarchy); 308a (Protection); 583b (Sex and Sexuality)  
   v  191b (Talent); 467b (Wealth); 525a, 529a, 536a, 539b (Women and the q.)  
35  i  147b (Arbitration)  
   ii  76a (Ethics and the q.)  
   iii  64b (Judgment); 279b (Marriage and Divorce)  
   iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing); 136a (Politics and the q.)  
   v  103a (Sovereignty); 528b (Women and the q.)  
36  i  241b (Boast); 369b (Community and Society in the q.); 395a (Conceit)  
   ii  7a (Economics); 61b, 67a, 71b, 75a (Ethics and the q.); 174b, 176a (Family); 447b (Honor); 453a (Hospitality and Courtesy)  
   iii  252a (Maintenance and Upkeep); 603b (Orphans)  
   iv  20b (Parents); 186b (Possession and Possessions); 209a (Poverty and the Poor); 288a (Property)  
   v  57b (Slaves and Slavery); 131a, 132a, 130b (Strangers and Foreigners); 204b (Teaching); 523a (Womb)  
36-38  v  468b (Wealth)  
37  iii  25b (Jews and Judaism)  
38  i  526a (Devil)  
   ii  71a (Ethics and the q.); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy); 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
   iii  136b (Last Judgment)  
   v  119b (Spiritual Beings); 494b (Witnessing and Testifying)  
39  iii  136b (Last Judgment)  
40  i  99b (Animal Life)  
   ii  545b (Instruments)
iii 72a (Justice and Injustice); 334b (Measurement); 379b (Mercy); 409a (Money)
iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 458b (Reward and Punishment)
v 473b (Weights and Measures)

41 iii 382a (Messenger); 447a (Muḥammad)
iv 300b (Prophets and Prophethood)
v 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)

42 i 537a (Disobedience)

43 i 321a, 328b (Chronology and the q'; 341a, 342a, 342b (Cleanliness and Ablution); 411b, 412a (Contamination)
ii 158a (Face); 221b (Food and Drink); 321a (God and his Attributes); 391a (Ḥadīth and the q'); 501b (Illness and Health); 556a, 557a (Intoxicants)
iii 12a (Jesus); 57b, 58a (Journey); 152a, 169a (Law and the q'); 333b (Measurement); 353b (Medicine and the q'); 375b (Menstruation); 378b (Mercy)
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 225b (Prayer); 376b, 377a (Recitation of the q'); 485b (Ritual and the q'); 499a, 499b, 500a, 500b, 501a, 501b, 506b (Ritual Purity)
v 373a (Trips and Voyages); 465a (Water); 482a (Wine); 524b (Women and the q')

44 i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)
ii 43a (Error)
iv 24b (Parties and Factions); 36a (People of the Book)

45 i 432a (Contracts and Alliances)
ii 23b (Enemies); 273a (Friends and Friendship)
iii 47a (Jinn); 231b (Lord)

46 i 83a (Anatomy); 118a (Apologetics); 305a (Children of Israel); 440a (Corruption); 497a (David); 537a (Disobedience)
ii 243a (Forgery); 342b (Gospel); 363a (Grammar and the q'); 406a (Hearing and Deafness)
iii 22b, 25a, 25b, 32a (Jews and Judaism); 143a (Last Judgment)
iv 36b (People of the Book); 450b (Revision and Alteration)
v 304b (Torah); 393b (Turkish Literature and the q'); 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)

47 i 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 492a (Curse)
ii 499a (Muḥammad)
iv 36a (People of the Book); 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 153b (Poll Tax); 298a (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration); 510b (Sabbath)
v 285b (Time); 300b (Torah); 545a (Word of God)

48 i 37b (Age of Ignorance); 221b (Belief and Unbelief)
ii 244b (Forgiveness); 419a (Hell and Hellfire)
iii 37b (Jihād); 380a (Mercy)
iv 119b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 159a (Polytheism and Atheism); 399a (Religious Pluralism and the q')
v 19a, 20b, 22b (Sin, Major and Minor); 487a (Wish and Desire)
48-49  iii 380a (Mercy)

49  iii 24a (Jews and Judaism)
   iv 505a (Ritual Purity)

50  v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)

51  i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)
   ii 229a (Foreign Vocabulary); 482a (Idols and Images)
   iii 26b (Jews and Judaism); 35a (Jibt); 499a (Naḍīr, Banū al-)
   iv 24b (Parties and Factions)
   v 119b (Spiritual Beings); 248a (Textual Criticism of the q)

51-52  iii 32a (Jews and Judaism)

52  i 209b (Basmala); 492a (Curse)

53  i 494b (Date Palm)
   iv 185a (Possession and Possessions)

53-54  iii 92b (Kings and Rulers)

54  i 189a (Authority); 245b (Book)
   ii 25a (Envy); 174a (Family)
   iii 26a (Jews and Judaism)
   iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing)
   v 302a (Torah); 483a (Wisdom)

54-55  i 7b (Abraham)

56  i 222a (Belief and Unbelief)
   ii 50a (Eschatology); 210b (Fire); 218b (Food and Drink); 416a (Hell and Hellfire);
       426a (Hides and Fleece)
   iii 203b (Literary Structures of the q)
   v 4b (Signs); 133a (Suffering)

57  i 220a (Belief and Unbelief); 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)
   ii 54b (Eternity); 456b (Houris)
   iv 18a, 18b (Paradise); 505b (Ritual Purity)
   v 554a (World)

58  i 480b (Creeds)
   ii 1b (Ears); 5b, 8b (Economics); 70a (Ethics and the q)
   iii 65b (Judgment); 70a, 71b (Justice and Injustice)
   iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 133b (Politics and the q)

58-59  iv 147b (Politics and the q)

58-69  iii 568b (Obedience)

59  i 188b, 189b (Authority)
   ii 65b, 74b (Ethics and the q)
   iii 91b (Kings and Rulers); 136b (Last Judgment); 166b (Law and the q); 447a
       (Muḥammad); 567a (Obedience)
iv 125a, 128b, 149b (Politics and the Qur'an); 364a (Rebellion); 539b (Scholar); 596a (Shi'ism and the Qur'an)
v 272b (Theology and the Qur'an); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)

60 i 185b (Astray); 526a (Devil)
ii 482a (Idols and Images)
iii 499a (Naḍīr, Banū al-)
iv 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)
v 120a (Spiritual Beings); 487a (Wish and Desire)

60-61 ii 166b (Faith)

60-63 ii 469b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)

60-65 iv 144b (Politics and the Qur'an)

61 ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)

62 ii 61b (Ethics and the Qur'an)
iii 563b (Oaths)

63 iii 563b (Ishmael)
iii 40a, 40b (Jihād)
v 334a (Traditional Disciplines of Qur'anic Studies)

64 i 189b (Authority)
ii 245a (Forgiveness)
iii 68a (Judgment); 382a (Messenger); 447a (Muḥammad)
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 426b (Repentance and Penance)
v 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)

65 i 13a, 14b (Abrogation); 516a (Decision)
iii 65a (Judgment); 443b (Muḥammad); 561a (Oaths); 567a (Obedience)
iv 217a (Prayer); 402a (Religious Pluralism and the Qur'an)
v 103a (Sovereignty)

65-66 v 334a (Traditional Disciplines of Qur'anic Studies)

66 i 244b (Book)
ii 18b (Emigration)
iii 38a (Jihād)
v 159b, 160a (Suicide)

66-78 iv 138a (Politics and the Qur'an)

69 ii 340b (Good Deeds)
iii 282a (Martyrs)
iv 290b (Prophets and Prophethood)
v 41b (Sīra and the Qur'an); 490b, 491a (Witness to Faith)

71 iii 41b (Jihād)
v 457a (War)

72 v 457b, 458a (War); 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>73</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>522b (Salvation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>74</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>209b (Fighting)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>41a (Jihād); 282b (Martyrs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>457a (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>457a (War)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>74-76</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>225a (Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>209b (Fighting)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>75</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>159a, 161a (Arrogance); 432a (Contracts and Alliances)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>273b (Friends and Friendship); 363b (Grammar and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>41b (Jihād); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad); 580b, 581a (Oppressed on Earth); 583b (Oppression)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>30a (Path or Way); 332b (Quraysh)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>456a, 457b, 458b (War); 524b (Women and the q); 570a (Youth and Old Age)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>76</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>461a (Courage); 526a (Devil)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>209b (Fighting); 274a (Friends and Friendship); 431a (History and the q); 482a (Idols and Images)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>29b, 30a (Path or Way); 431b (Responsibility)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>120b (Spiritual Beings); 456a, 458a (War); 480a (Whisper); 487a (Wish and Desire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>76-77</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>37b (Jihād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>77</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>244b (Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>275b (Furniture and Furnishings)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>41a (Jihād); 59b (Joy and Misery)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>225a (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>457a, 457b (War)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>78</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>506a (Death and the Dead)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>107a (Planets and Stars); 311a (Provocation); 486a (Ritual and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>103a (Sovereignty); 458a (War)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>79</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>330b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>443b (Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>299b (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>493a (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>80</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>13a (Abrogation); 189b (Authority)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>74b (Ethics and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>382a (Messenger); 447a (Muḥammad); 577a (Opposition to Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>128b (Politics and the q); 308b (Protection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>272b (Theology and the q); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>80-81</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>40a (Jihād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>81</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>243b (Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>191b (Literacy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>82</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>71b (Ambiguous); 535a (Difficult Passages)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>394b (Reflection and Deliberation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>203b (Teaching)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
83 1 526a (Devil); 541a (Dissimulation)
   iii 567a (Obedience)
   iv 128b (Politics and the Qur’an); 539b (Scholar)
   v 141b (Sufism and the Qur’an)
84 1 225a (Belief and Unbelief); 461a (Courage)
   ii 209b (Fighting); 431a (History and the Qur’an)
   iii 41a, 41b (Jihad); 577b (Opposition to Muhammad)
   iv 432b (Responsibility)
   v 456a, 457a, 458a (War)
85  ii 217a (Food and Drink); 449b (Hospitality and courtesy)
86  ii 452b (Hospitality and courtesy); 320b (God and his attributes)
87  v 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)
88 1 186a (Astray); 435b (Conversion)
   ii 59a (Ethics and the Qur’an); 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
89 1 432a, 432b (Contracts and Alliances)
   ii 209b (Fighting); 274a (Friends and Friendship)
   iii 41b (Jihad); 231b (Lord); 238a (Loyalty); 577b (Opposition to Muhammad)
   v 68a (Social Sciences and the Qur’an)
90 1 431b (Contracts and Alliances); 464b (Covenant)
   ii 431a (History and the Qur’an)
   iii 40a, 41a (Jihad)
   v 456b (War)
90-91 1 225a (Belief and Unbelief)
91  ii 110b (Exegesis of the Qur’an: Classical and Medieval)
   iii 40a, 41b (Jihad)
   iv 35a (Peace)
92 1 239a, 239b (Blood Money); 464b (Covenant); 536b (Disobedience)
   ii 23b, 24a (Enemies); 64a (Ethics and the Qur’an); 174a (Family); 180b, 184b (Fasting)
   iii 158b, 159a (Law and the Qur’an)
   iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 426a (Repentance and Penance); 537b (Scholar)
   v 24b (Sin, Major and Minor); 57a (Slaves and Slavery); 198a (Taxation); 252a (Textual Criticism of the Qur’an); 285a (Time); 417a (Vengeance); 475b (Weights and Measures)
92-93 1 239a, 239b (Blood Money)
93 1 93a (Anger); 239a (Blood Money); 492a (Curse)
   ii 390a (Hadhith and the Qur’an)
   iii 459a, 459b, 460a (Murder)
   iv 456a (Reward and Punishment)
   v 24b (Sin, Major and Minor); 162a (Suicide); 417a (Vengeance)
94 1 251b, 252a (Booty)
   iii 42a (Jihad); 58a (Journey)
iv 35a (Peace)

v 194a (Taxation); 374a (Trips and Voyages)

95

i 225a (Belief and Unbelief)

iii 36a (Jihâd)

iv 15a, 17a (Paradise); 30b (Path or Way); 455a, 458b (Reward and Punishment)

v 191b (Talent); 457a (War); 469a (Wealth)

95-96

iii 37b (Jihâd); 322b (Material Culture and the q)

iv 35a (Peace)

96

ii 245a (Forgiveness)

iv 482a, 483a (Rhymed Prose)

v 270a (Theology and the q)

97

i 161a (Arrogance)

ii 18b, 22b (Emigration); 418a (Hell and Hellfire)

iv 103b (Pit)

v 83b (Soul); 287a (Time)

97-98

iii 580b (Oppressed on Earth)

97-99

iii 581b (Oppressed on Earth)

98

v 524b (Women and the q)

98-99

iii 378b (Mercy)

99

iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)

100

i 163a (Art and Architecture and the q)

ii 14b (Emigrants and Helpers); 459b (House, Domestic and Divine)

iii 38b (Jihâd); 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)

iv 455a (Reward and Punishment); 483a (Rhymed Prose)

101

ii 23b, 24a (Enemies)

iii 58a (Journey)

iv 225b (Prayer); 233b (Prayer Formulas)

v 373a (Trips and Voyages)

101-103

iii 42a (Jihâd)

iv 233a (Prayer Formulas)

102

i 254a (Bowing and Prostration); 328b (Chronology and the q)

ii 501b (Illness and Health); 545b (Instruments)

iii 60b (Joy and Misery); 210a (Literature and the q); 376a (Menstruation)

iv 26a (Parties and Factions); 219b, 224b (Prayer)

v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 470b (Weather)

103

i 244b (Book); 272b (Calendar); 328b (Chronology and the q)

iii 373a (Memory)

iv 224a, 230a (Prayer)

104

i 461a (Courage)

ii 449a (Hope)

iii 40a, 41a (Jihâd)
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)
v 132b (Suffering); 363a (Trial)
105 i 148a (Arbitration)
iii 65a (Judgment); 441a, 443b (Muḥammad); 509a (Names of the q).
iv 36b (People of the Book); 133b (Politics and the q); 301a (Prophets and Prophethood)
v 103a (Sovereignty); 446a (Vision and Blindness)
105-107 i 513b (Debate and Disputation)
106 iii 379b (Mercy); 446b (Muḥammad)
107 i 511b (Debate and Disputation)
iii 380a (Mercy)
109 i 511b (Debate and Disputation)
iii 68a (Judgment); 379b (Mercy)
110 ii 335b (Good and Evil)
110-112 i 522b (Destiny)
111 iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)
112 v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
113 ii 345a (Grace)
iii 103a (Knowledge and Learning); 189b, 191a (Literacy); 379a (Mercy); 442a, 444a (Muḥammad)
iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 68b (Philosophy and the q)
v 200b, 201b (Teaching); 317b (Tradition and Custom); 483a (Wisdom)
114 v 198b (Taxation)
115 ii 187a (Fate)
iii 454b (Muḥammad)
iv 309b (Provocation)
v 287a (Time)
116 ii 43b (Error); 244b (Forgiveness)
iii 380a (Mercy)
iv 119b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 159a (Polytheism and Atheism); 159a, 399a (Religious Pluralism and the q)
117 i 524b (Devil)
iv 228b (Prayer)
118 i 492a (Curse)
119 i 95b (Animal Life)
ii 1a (Ears); 274a (Friends and Friendship)
120 v 487a (Wish and Desire)
121 iv 103b (Pit)
121-122  
  i  232b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life)
  ii  54b (Eternity)
  iv  16b (Paradise)
  v  301a (Torah)

122  
  i  220a (Belief and Unbelief)
  v  139a (/Slowerdotū fi sm and the q)

122-124  
  iv  40b (People of the Book)

123  
  i  222b (Belief and Unbelief); 432a (Contracts and Alliances)
  ii  273b (Friends and Friendship); 335b (Good and Evil)
  iii  379b (Mercy)
  iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing)

123-124  
  iv  32a (Patriarchy)

124  
  i  494b (Date Palm)
  ii  128a (Exegesis of the q: Early Modern and Contemporary); 289b (Gender)
  iii  492b (Myths and Legends in the q)
  iv  524a (Women and the q)

125  
  i  5b, 6a (Abraham); 310a (Christians and Christianity); 330b (Chronology and the q); 373a (Community and Society in the q)
  ii  273b (Friends and Friendship); 323b (God and his Attributes); 402b (Hanif)
  iii  99b (Kinship); 239a (Loyalty)
  iv  291b, 299b (Prophets and Prophethood); 401a (Religious Pluralism and the q)
  v  263b (Theology and the q)

126  
  i  6a (Abraham)

127  
  i  244b (Book)
  ii  374a (Guardianship)
  iii  169b (Law and the q); 190a (Literacy); 277b (Marriage and Divorce); 604a (Orphans)
  iv  580b (Sex and Sexuality)
  v  139a (Sūfism and the q); 203b (Teaching); 524b (Women and the q)

127-130  
  iv  32a (Patriarchy)

128  
  i  194a, 194b (Baal)
  ii  175b (Family); 290a, 292a (Gender)
  iv  63b (Persian Literature and the q)
  v  82b (Soul)

129  
  i  94b (Animal Life)
  ii  70a (Ethics and the q)
  iii  70a, 71b (Justice and Injustice); 170a (Law and the q); 235a (Love and Affection); 278a, 279b (Marriage and Divorce)
  v  527a (Women and the q)

130  
  iv  6a (Pairs and Pairing)

131  
  i  222b (Belief and Unbelief)
  iv  6a (Pairs and Pairing); 36a (People of the Book)
  v  301a (Torah)
133 1 277a (Caliph); 474b (Creation)
134 1 480b (Creeds)
    ii 1b (Ears)
    iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 456b (Reward and Punishment)
135  ii 70b, 76b (Ethics and the q); 174b (Family)
    iii 65b (Judgment); 70a, 71b (Justice and Injustice)
    iv 21a (Parents)
136 1 219a (Belief and Unbelief); 247a (Book); 480b (Creeds)
    ii 43a (Error)
    iii 136a, 136b (Last Judgment)
    iv 298b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)
    v 305a (Torah); 489a (Witness to Faith); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
137  ii 245a (Forgiveness)
    iii 380a (Mercy)
    v 293b (Tolerance and Coercion)
138  ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
    iv 119b (Poemic and Poemical Language); 399a (Religious Pluralism and the q); 456a (Reward and Punishment)
139  ii 36a (Epigraphy); 274a, 274b (Friends and Friendship)
    iii 238a (Loyalty)
140 1 115b, 118a (Apologetics); 224b (Belief and Unbelief); 381a (Community and Society in the q)
    ii 320b (God and his Attributes); 418a (Hell and Hellfire); 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
    iii 400b (Mockery)
    iv 119b (Poemic and Poemical Language); 456a (Reward and Punishment)
140-146  ii 469b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
141 1 399a (Conquest)
    ii 321a (God and his Attributes)
    iv 308b (Protection)
    v 456a (War)
141-147  iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing)
142  ii 71a (Ethics and the q); 82a (Everyday Life, q In); 322a (God and his Attributes); 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
    iv 117b (Poemic and Poemical Language); 230a (Prayer); 471b (Rhetoric and the q)
143  ii 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
144 1 189a (Authority); 224b (Belief and Unbelief); 432b (Contracts and Alliances)
    ii 274a, 274b (Friends and Friendship)
    iii 231b (Lord); 238a (Loyalty)
145  ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
   rv 399a (Religious Pluralism and the q); 456a (Reward and Punishment)
145-146  rv 427a (Repentance and Penance)
146  i 436b (Conversion); 465a (Covenant)
   ii 352b (Grammar and the q)
147  rv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
148  rv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
149  iii 586a (Orality)
   rv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
150-152  iii 382a (Messenger)
151  iii 24a (Jews and Judaism)
152  iii 17a (Jesus); 577a (Opposition to Muḥammad)
   rv 455b (Reward and Punishment); 483a (Rhymed Prose)
153  i 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 274a (Calf of Gold)
   ii 218b (Food and Drink)
   iii 26a (Jews and Judaism); 421b (Moses); 450a (Muḥammad)
   rv 128b (Politics and the q); 443b (Revelation and Inspiration); 569b (Scrolls)
   v 276a (Theophany); 303b (Torah)
153-155  ii 31a (Geography)
   rv 39b (People of the Book)
153-159  rv 40b (People of the Book)
154  i 254b (Bowing and Prostration); 304b (Children of Israel); 465a (Covenant)
   ii 215b (Flying)
   iii 394a (Miracles); 586a (Orality)
   rv 129a (Politics and the q); 510a (Sabbath)
   v 197a (Taxation); 285b (Time); 302b (Torah); 546b (Word of God)
155  i 305a (Children of Israel); 337a (Circumcision)
   ii 321a (God and his Attributes); 408a (Heart)
   iii 24a (Jews and Judaism); 382a (Messenger)
   rv 129a (Politics and the q)
   v 302b (Torah)
156  iii 9a, 13b (Jesus)
   v 533b (Women and the q)
156-159  iii 7b (Jesus)
157  i 51a (Ahmadiyya); 102b (Anointing); 103b (Anthropomorphism); 124b (Apparition); 312a (Christians and Christianity); 487b, 488a, 488b (Crucifixion)
   ii 367b (Grammar and the q); 474b (Iconoclasm); 489a (Ignorance)
   iii 8a, 19a (Jesus)
   rv 40b (People of the Book); 238b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies)
157-158  iv 121a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
157-159  iii 19a, 20a (Jesus)
158  ii 216a (Flying)
   iii 19b (Jesus); 396a (Miracles)
   iv 357a (Readings of the q)
159  i 111a (Antichrist); 222b (Belief and Unbelief)
   iii 19b (Jesus); 141a (Last Judgment)
   v 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)
160  i 11b (Abrogation); 97a (Animal Life)
   ii 224a (Forbidden); 571b (Israel)
   iii 173a, 174b (Lawful and Unlawful)
   v 303a (Torah)
160-161  iii 25a (Jews and Judaism)
   v 469b (Wealth)
161  ii 8a (Economics)
   v 304b (Torah)
162  ii 340a (Good Deeds); 359a (Grammar and the q)
   iii 22b, 32a (Jews and Judaism); 136a, 136b (Last Judgment)
   iv 17a (Paradise); 438b (Revelation and Inspiration); 539a (Scholar)
   v 196b (Taxation)
163  i 1a (Aaron); 8a (Abraham); 115a (Apologetics); 245b (Book); 496a (David)
   ii 561b (Isaac)
   iii 1a (Jacob); 8a, 17a (Jesus); 50a (Job); 53a (Jonah); 381b (Messenger); 444b (Muḥammad); 514b (Names of the q)
   iv 36b (People of the Book); 294a, 297b (Prophets and Prophethood); 315a, 312a (Provocation); 440b (Revelation and Inspiration)
   v 364a (Tribes and Clans); 380b (Trust and Patience); 546b (Word of God)
163-165  iii 7b (Jesus); 522a (Narratives)
164  i 480b (Creeds)
   ii 436b (History and the q)
   iii 424a (Moses); 517b (Narratives)
   iv 292a, 302b (Prophets and Prophethood); 312a (Provocation); 440b (Revelation and Inspiration)
   v 110a (Speech); 302b (Torah); 546b, 547b (Word of God)
165  ii 341b (Good News)
   iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 300a (Prophets and Prophethood)
166  iii 451a (Muḥammad)
   iv 600a (Shiʿism and the q)
   v 492b, 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
167  i 120a (Apostasy)
168

\[ 245a \text{ (Forgiveness)} \]

\[ 28b \text{ (Path or Way)} \]

168-169

\[ 232b \text{ (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life)} \]

169

\[ 54b \text{ (Eternity)} \]

\[ 28b, 29b \text{ (Path or Way)} \]

170

\[ 451a \text{ (Muḥammad)} \]

\[ 5b \text{ (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)} \]

171

\[ 102b \text{ (Anointing); 115a, 117a (Apologetics); 222b, 223a (Belief and Unbelief); 312a, 313a (Christians and Christianity)} \]

\[ 329b \text{ (God and his Attributes); 443a, 443b (Holy Spirit)} \]

\[ 8a, 14b, 15a, 15b, 16a (Jesus); 293a, 294a, 294b, 295a (Mary); 551a (Numbers and Enumeration) \]

\[ 33a \text{ (Patriarchy); 39b, 41a (People of the Book); 120a, 121a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 160b (Polytheism and Atheism); 296a (Prophets and Prophethood); 416a (Religious Pluralism and the \( \mathbb{Q} \)); 428a (Repentance and Penance)} \]

\[ 81b \text{ (Soul); 115b (Spirit); 369a, 370b, 371b (Trinity); 500a (Witnessing and Testifying); 533b (Women and the \( \mathbb{Q} \)); 541b, 545b (Word of God)} \]

171-172

\[ 170b \text{ (Art and Architecture and the \( \mathbb{Q} \))} \]

\[ 7b (Jesus); 295a (Mary); 300a (Material Culture and the \( \mathbb{Q} \)) \]

172

\[ 102b \text{ (Anointing); 160b, 161a (Arrogance)} \]

\[ 16a (Jesus) \]

\[ 16b (Paradise); 220a (Prayer); 579a (Servants) \]

173

\[ 161a \text{ (Arrogance); 220a (Belief and Unbelief); 241b (Boast); 396a (Conceit); 432a (Contracts and Alliances)} \]

\[ 273b (Friends and Friendship); 345a (Grace) \]

\[ 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 264a (Pride); 458b (Reward and Punishment) \]

174

\[ 326a \text{ (Chronology and the \( \mathbb{Q} \))} \]

\[ 326b \text{ (God and his Attributes)} \]

\[ 186b \text{ (Light); 511b (Names of the \( \mathbb{Q} \))} \]

\[ 286b \text{ (Proof); 296a (Prophets and Prophethood)} \]

\[ 3a \text{ (Signs); 182a (Symbolic Imagery)} \]

175

\[ 465a \text{ (Covenant)} \]

\[ 529a \text{ (Women and the \( \mathbb{Q} \))} \]

176

\[ 259b \text{ (Brother and Brotherhood)} \]

\[ 7b \text{ (Economics); 385a (Hadīth and the \( \mathbb{Q} \)); 519b, 520a, 524a, 525b (Inheritance)} \]

\[ 98a \text{ (Kinship); 194a (Literary Structures of the \( \mathbb{Q} \))} \]

\[ 284a \text{ (Profane and Sacred)} \]
Sūrat al-Mā′ida (5)

1 328a (Chronology and the q).
2 180a (Farewell Pilgrimage); 220a (Food and Drink); 264a (Form and Structure of the q); 467a (Hunting and Fishing).
3 6b (Jerusalem); 13a (Jesus); 521b (Narratives).
4 237b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies); 501b (Ritual Purity).
5 174b (Sūra); 190a (Table); 330a (Traditional Disciplines of q Studies); 369a (Trinity).

1  i 96b, 97b (Animal Life); 256b, 257a (Breaking Trusts and Contracts); 432b (Contracts and Alliances); 464a (Covenant).
  ii 8b (Economics); 218b (Food and Drink); 321a (God and his Attributes); 467a (Hunting and Fishing).
  iii 157a (Law and the q); 172b (Lawful and Unlawful); 190a (Literacy).
  iv 282a (Profane and Sacred); 502b (Ritual Purity).

1-3  ii 262b (Form and Structure of the q).
  v 175b (Sūra).

1-5  i 344a (Cleanliness and Ablution).
  ii 180a (Farewell Pilgrimage).

2  i 32a (African Literature); 97a (Animal Life).
  ii 60b, 72a (Ethics and the q); 196a (Fear); 224b (Forbidden); 299a (Geography); 340a (Good Deeds); 458b, 460a (House, Domestic and Divine); 467a (Hunting and Fishing).
  iii 77a, 77b (Ka′ba); 159b (Law and the q); 172a (Lawful and Unlawful); 340b (Mecca); 380a (Mercy); 410a (Months).
  iv 52b (People of the House); 91a (Piety); 281b, 282a, 283a (Profane and Sacred); 486a (Ritual and the q); 514b, 515a (Sacred Precincts).
  v 285a (Time); 475b (Weights and Measures).

3  i 96b (Animal Life); 155b (Archaeology and the q); 237b (Blood and Blood Clot); 291b (Carrion); 305b (Children of Israel); 320b, 326b (Chronology and the q); 521b (Despair).
  ii 31a (Epigraphy); 63b, 68b (Ethics and the q); 177b (Famine); 180a (Farewell Pilgrimage); 197a (Fear); 220a, 220b (Food and Drink); 237b (Foretelling in the q); 482b (Idols and Images); 546b (Instruments).
  iii 158a, 165b (Law and the q); 173a, 174a (Lawful and Unlawful); 378b (Mercy); 457a (Muhammad).
  iv 259b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q); 401b, 404a, 416a (Religious Pluralism and the q); 504b (Ritual Purity); 517b (Sacrifice).
  v 54b, 55a (Slaughter); 190a (Table).

3-4  ii 220a (Food and Drink).

4  i 292a (Carrion); 545b (Dog).
  ii 85b (Everyday Life, q In); 467b (Hunting and Fishing).
  iii 579b (Opposition to Muhammad).
4-5  i 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)
 v 55b (Slaughter); 201b, 202b (Teaching); 549a (Work)

5  i 11b (Abrogation); 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 258a (Bridewealth); 299a (Chastity)
 ii 161b (Failure); 221a (Food and Drink); 374b (Guardianship)
 iii 23a (Jews and Judaism); 172b, 174b (Lawful and Unlawful); 277a, 278a (Marriage and Divorce)
 iv 36a (People of the Book); 285a (Prohibited Degrees); 431b (Responsibility); 452a (Reward and Punishment); 583b (Sex and Sexuality)
 v 56a (Slaughter); 303a (Torah); 313b (Trade and Commerce)

6  i 81b (Anatomy); 328b (Chronology and the Qur’an); 341a, 341b, 342a, 342b, 343a (Cleanliness and Ablution); 358b (Collection of the Qur’an); 411b (Contamination)
 ii 199b (Feet); 391a (Hadith and the Qur’an); 402a (Hand); 501b (Illness and Health)
 iii 12a (Jesus); 57b, 58a (Journey); 333b (Measurement); 375b (Menstruation); 378b (Mercy)
 iv 225b (Prayer); 372a (Recitation of the Qur’an); 485b, 488a, 491b (Ritual and the Qur’an); 499a, 499b, 500a, 500b, 501a, 501b, 502a, 505a, 506b (Ritual Purity)
 v 465a (Water)

7  i 236a (Blessing); 256b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts); 305b (Children of Israel); 343a (Cleanliness and Ablution)
 ii 406a (Hearing and Deafness); 550b (Intention)
 iii 568b (Obedience)
 iv 128b (Politics and the Qur’an); 420b (Remembrance)
 v 190a (Table); 393b (Turkish Literature and the Qur’an); 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)

8  ii 70b (Ethics and the Qur’an); 152a (Expeditions and Battles)
 iii 65b (Judgment); 70a, 71b (Justice and Injustice)

9  i 220a (Belief and Unbelief)
 ii 245a (Forgiveness)
 iv 431b (Responsibility)

9-10  iv 1b (Pairs and Pairing)

10  i 235b (Blasphemy)
 v 6a (Signs)

11  i 305b (Children of Israel)
 iii 29b (Jews and Judaism); 499a (Naḍīr, Banū al-); 577b (Opposition to Muhammad)
 iv 420b (Remembrance)
 v 39b (Sīra and the Qur’an); 379a, 379b (Trust and Patience)

12  i 304b, 307a (Children of Israel); 465a (Covenant)
 ii 432b (History and the Qur’an)
 iii 553a (Numbers and Enumeration)
 iv 128b (Politics and the Qur’an)
 v 110b (Speech); 123a (Springs and Fountains); 190a (Table); 197a (Taxation)
12-14  iv  421b (Remembrance)

13  i  305a (Children of Israel); 497a (David)
    ii  243a (Forgery); 342b (Gospel); 407a, 408b (Heart)
    iii  25a (Jews and Judaism); 40a (Jihād); 143a (Last Judgment)
    iv  36b (People of the Book); 450b (Revision and Alteration)
    v  190a, 190b (Table); 302b, 304b (Torah)

14  i  464b (Covenant)
    iii  536b (News)
    iv  120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 128b (Politics and the Qurʾān); 405a (Religious Pluralism and the Qurʾān)
    v  190a (Table)

15  i  118a (Apologetics); 222b (Belief and Unbelief)
    ii  326b (God and his Attributes)
    iii  25b (Jews and Judaism); 124b (Language and Style of the Qurʾān); 186b, 187a (Light); 443b (Muḥammad); 504a (Names of the Prophet)
    iv  41a (People of the Book); 120a, 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
    v  182a (Symbolic Imagery); 300b (Torah)

15-16  iii  511b, 512b (Names of the Qurʾān)

15-38  i  270b (Cain and Abel)

16  i  435b (Conversion)
    iii  186a (Light)

17  i  102b (Anointing); 312a, 313a (Christians and Christianity); 474b (Creation)
    ii  327b (God and his Attributes); 508a (Impotence)
    iii  16a (Jesus); 92a (Kings and Rulers); 295a (Mary)
    iv  33a (Patriarchy); 121a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 311a (Provocation)
    v  190a (Table); 484b (Wish and Desire); 533b (Women and the Qurʾān)

17-18  iii  7b (Jesus)
    iv  127b (Politics and the Qurʾān)

18  i  305b (Children of Israel); 476a (Creation)
    ii  244b ( Forgiveness)
    iii  16b (Jesus); 24a (Jews and Judaism); 99a (Kinship); 233b (Love and Affection)
    iv  2a (Pairs and Pairing); 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 184a (Possession and Possessions); 405a (Religious Pluralism and the Qurʾān); 457b (Reward and Punishment)
    v  287a (Time)

18-19  iv  311a (Provocation)

19  i  222b (Belief and Unbelief)
    ii  321b (God and his Attributes); 341b (Good News); 436b (History and the Qurʾān); 497b (Illiteracy)
    iii  201b (Literary Structures of the Qurʾān); 443b (Muḥammad); 592a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
| iv | 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 36b, 41a (People of the Book); 297b (Prophets and Prophethood) |
| v  | 300b (Torah) |
| 20 | i 236b (Blessing); 304b (Children of Israel) |
| iii | 93b, 94b (Kings and Rulers) |
| iv | 128a (Politics and the Q); 290b (Prophets and Prophethood); 421a (Remembrance) |
| 20-25 | i 532b (Dialogues) |
| 20-26 | i 305a (Children of Israel) |
| iii | 522b (Narratives) |
| v  | 190a (Table) |
| 21 | i 244b (Book) |
| ii | 309a (Geography) |
| iii | 5b (Jerusalem) |
| iv | 282b (Profane and Sacred); 513b (Sacred Precincts) |
| v  | 107a (Spatial Relations); 184b (Syria); 375a (Trips and Voyages) |
| 21-26 | v 455b (War) |
| 22-29 | ii 145b (Expeditions and Battles) |
| 23 | iv 7a (Pairs and Pairing) |
| 24 | i 461a (Courage) |
| ii | 268a (Freedom and Predestination) |
| 25 | i 260a (Brother and Brotherhood) |
| 26 | ii 433b (History and the Q); 510b (Indifference) |
| v  | 285b (Time); 375a (Trips and Voyages) |
| 27 | i 270b (Cain and Abel) |
| iii | 190a (Literacy); 441a (Muhammad); 518a, 524b (Narratives); 536b (News) |
| iv | 302b (Prophets and Prophethood); 517a (Sacrifice) |
| 27-31 | iv 9b (Parable) |
| 27-32 | i 26a (Adam and Eve); 270a (Cain and Abel) |
| ii | 418a (Hell and Hellfire) |
| iii | 521b (Narratives) |
| 28 | i 271a (Cain and Abel) |
| iv | 288a (Property) |
| 29 | i 270a, 271b (Cain and Abel) |
| ii | 333b (Grammar and the Q) |
| 30 | v 82b (Soul) |
| 31 | i 98b, 101a (Animal Life); 264a (Burial) |
| iii | 548b (Nudity) |
| iv | 428b (Repentance and Penance) |
32  i  2b (Abortion); 32a (African Literature); 244b (Book); 270a (Cain and Abel); 304a (Children of Israel); 439b (Corruption); 533b (Dialogues)
   iii 458b, 459a, 460a (Murder)
   v 162a (Suicide); 204a (Teaching); 302b (Torah); 417a (Vengeance)
33  i 439b (Corruption); 487b, 489a (Crucifixion)
   ii 144a (Expeditions and Battles); 199a (Feet); 353b (Grammar and the q)
   iii 41b (Jihād)
   iv 142a (Politics and the q); 364a (Rebellion); 453b (Reward and Punishment)
   v 255a (Theft); 455a (War); 552a (World)
33-34  ii 208b (Fighting)
   iv 140a (Politics and the q)
   v 498a (Witnessing and Testifying)
34  iv 426b (Repentance and Penance)
35  i 461a (Courage)
   ii 554a (Intercession)
   iii 37a (Jihād)
   iv 30a (Path or Way); 163b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)
35-36  iv 1b (Pairs and Pairing)
36  iv 453a (Reward and Punishment)
   v 133a (Suffering)
37  ii 418b (Hell and Hellfire)
   iii 73b (Justice and Injustice)
38  i 295a (Chastisement and Punishment)
   ii 401b (Hand)
   iii 200a (Literary Structures of the q)
   iv 287b (Property); 454a (Reward and Punishment)
   v 245b, 255b (Theft); 525a (Women and the q)
38-39  iii 70b (Justice and Injustice)
   v 498a (Witnessing and Testifying)
39  ii 6a (Economics)
   iv 427b (Repentance and Penance)
40  i 188b (Authority)
   ii 244b (Forgiveness)
   iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 457b (Reward and Punishment)
40-42  iv 1b (Pairs and Pairing)
41  i 82b (Anatomy); 118a (Apologetics); 305a (Children of Israel); 405b (Consolation); 497a (David)
   ii 243a ( Forgery); 510b (Indifference)
   iii 143a (Last Judgment); 452b (Muhammad)
   iv 36b (People of the Book); 120b (Polemical and Polemical Language); 450b (Revision and Alteration); 457a (Reward and Punishment)
   v 134a (Suffering); 485b (Wish and Desire)
41-43 iii 25a, 25b, 30b (Jews and Judaism)
41-44 iv 36b (People of the Book)
41-82 ii 73a (Ethics and the Qur’an)
42 i 148a (Arbitration)
   iii 65b (Judgment); 173b, 174a (Lawful and Unlawful); 499a (Naḍīr, Banū al-)
   iv 133b (Politics and the Qur’an); 335a (Qurayṣa, Banū al-)
42-43 iii 443b (Muḥammad)
   v 303b (Torah)
42-50 v 231a (Teeth)
43 iii 151a (Law and the Qur’an)
   v 300b, 304a (Torah)
44 i 516b (Decision)
   ii 197a (Fear)
   iii 24b (Jews and Judaism); 65a (Judgment); 151a (Law and the Qur’an); 186b (Light)
   iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 120b (Polemical and Polemical Language); 133a, 133b, 146b (Politics and the Qur’an); 297b, 299a, 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 404a (Religious Pluralism and the Qur’an)
   v 103a (Sovereignty); 202a (Teaching); 231b (Teeth); 300b, 304a (Torah)
44-47 iv 133a (Politics and the Qur’an)
44-50 iii 568b (Obedience)
45 i 187a (Atonement); 239a (Blood Money); 244b (Book); 369b (Community and Society in the Qur’an)
   ii 1a (Ears); 153b (Eyes)
   iii 378b (Mercy)
   iv 132b, 133a, 133b (Politics and the Qur’an); 436b (Retaliation)
   v 23a (Sin, Major and Minor); 83a (Soul); 198a (Taxation); 231a, 231b (Teeth); 307b (Torah); 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the Qur’an); 416b, 417a (Vengeance)
46 ii 142b (Exhortations); 342a (Gospel)
   iii 8a, 16a (Jesus); 151a (Law and the Qur’an); 186b (Light); 445a (Muḥammad); 502b (Names of the Prophet)
   iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 297b, 298a (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)
   v 300b (Torah); 316b (Tradition and Custom); 533b (Women and the Qur’an)
46-47 iii 7b (Jesus)
   iv 120b (Polemical and Polemical Language)
46-49 i 147b (Arbitration)
47 i 73b (Ambiguous); 310b (Christians and Christianity); 516b (Decision)
   ii 342a (Gospel)
   iii 65a (Judgment); 151a (Law and the Qur’an); 558b (Numismatics)
   iv 37b (People of the Book); 120b (Polemical and Polemical Language); 133a, 133b (Politics and the Qur’an); 402b (Religious Pluralism and the Qur’an)
   v 231b (Teeth)
**Sūrat al-Mā’īda (5)**

48  
1  117b (Apologetics); 245a (Book); 377a (Community and Society in the Qur’ān); 494 (Illiteracy)

2  61b, 72a (Ethics and the Qur’ān); 430b, 435b (History and the Qur’ān); 536b (News)

3  151b (Law and the Qur’ān); 441a, 443b, 445a (Muḥammad); 512b (Names of the Qur’ān)

4  29a (Path or Way); 36b (People of the Book); 128a, 149a (Politics and the Qur’ān); 307a, 307b (Protection); 337a (Races); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)

5  133b (Suffering); 231b (Teeth); 300b (Torah); 363a (Trial)

48-49  
3  453b (Muḥammad)

49  
4  145b (Politics and the Qur’ān)

49-50  
3  59a (Ethics and the Qur’ān); 351b (Grammar and the Qur’ān)

4  27a (Jews and Judaism); 443b (Muḥammad)

50  
1  37b, 39b (Age of Ignorance); 516a (Decision)

2  321a (God and his Attributes)

3  64b (Judgment); 72a (Justice and Injustice)

4  146b (Politics and the Qur’ān)

5  286b (Time)

51  
1  224b (Belief and Unbelief); 312a (Christians and Christianity)

2  73a (Ethics and the Qur’ān); 274a (Friends and Friendship)

3  27a, 29b (Jews and Judaism); 231b (Lord); 236a (Love and Affection); 238a, 238b, 240b (Loyalty)

4  24b (Parties and Factions); 324b (Qaynuqā‘, Banū); 335a (Qurayṣa, Banū al-); 405a, 413a (Religious Pluralism and the Qur’ān)

51-56  
4  324a (Qaynuqā‘, Banū); 406a (Religious Pluralism and the Qur’ān)

51-58  
5  43a (Sūra and the Qur’ān)

52  
1  399a (Conquest)

2  407b (Heart); 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)

3  447a (Vision and Blindness)

53  
1  39b (Age of Ignorance)

54  
2  322a (God and his Attributes); 358a (Grammar and the Qur’ān)

3  36a (Jihād); 58a (Journey); 233b, 236b (Love and Affection)

4  6a (Pairs and Pairing)

5  137b (Ṣūfism and the Qur’ān); 29b (Tolerance and Coercion)

54-55  
4  520a (Saint)

55  
1  254a (Bowing and Prostration)

2  340a (Good Deeds)

3  231b (Lord); 236b (Love and Affection); 304b (Material Culture and the Qur’ān)

55-56  
2  273a, 274a (Friends and Friendship)

56  
2  72a (Ethics and the Qur’ān); 150a (Expeditions and Battles); 430b (History and the Qur’ān)

4  25a (Parties and Factions)

5  430b (Victory)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Sections</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>57</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>148a (Expeditions and Battles); 274a (Friends and Friendship)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>27a (Jews and Judaism); 238a (Loyalty)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>36a (People of the Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57-58</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>400a, 400b (Mockery)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>58</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>328b (Chronology and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>225b (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>556a (Worship)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>222b (Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>26a (Jews and Judaism)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>41a (People of the Book); 120a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 453b (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>301a (Torah)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59-60</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>95a (Anger)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>60</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>95a (Anger); 98b (Animal Life); 306b (Children of Israel); 478a (Creation); 492a (Curse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>386a (Hadith and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>25a, 26b (Jews and Judaism); 536b (News)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>401b (Religious Pluralism and the q); 510b (Sabbath); 576a (Servants)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>116b (Polemic and Polemical Language)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>62-63</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>73b (Ethics and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>174a (Lawful and Unlawful)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>63</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>202a (Teaching)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>64</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>103b (Anthropomorphism); 491b (Curse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>144a (Expeditions and Battles); 211b (Fire); 323b, 325a (God and his Attributes); 508a (Impotence)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>25a, 28b (Jews and Judaism); 70b (Justice and Injustice); 201b (Literary Structures of the q); 378b (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>405a (Religious Pluralism and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>455a (War)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>65</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>14b (Paradise); 41a (People of the Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>301a (Torah)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>65-66</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>306a (Children of Israel)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>24b (Jews and Judaism)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>66</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>219a, 223b (Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>23a, 32a (Jews and Judaism); 402a (Moderation); 513a (Names of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>300b, 304b (Torah)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>67</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>454a (Muṭḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>307b (Protection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>68</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>222b (Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>510b (Indifference)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>24b, 31a (Jews and Judaism)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
iv 36b, 41a (People of the Book)

v 300b, 304b (Torah)

69  
i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)

ii 60b (Ethics and the q); 350b, 359a (Grammar and the q)

iii 22a (Jews and Judaism); 40a (Jihād); 136a, 136b (Last Judgment)

iv 120b (Polemical and Polemical Language); 404b, 405a, 408a (Religious Pluralism and the q); 455b (Reward and Punishment); 511b (Sabians)

70  
i 304b, 305a (Children of Israel); 465a (Covenant)

iii 24a (Jews and Judaism); 382a (Messenger)

v 190a (Table); 302b (Torah)

70-71  
iv 129a (Politics and the q)

71  

i 530a (Dialects)

ii 361b (Grammar and the q); 406b (Hearing and Deafness)

72  
i 102b (Anointing); 312a (Christians and Christianity)

ii 224a (Forbidden)

iii 16a (Jesus); 295a (Mary)

iv 100b, 103b (Pit); 282a (Profane and Sacred)

v 369b (Trinity)

72-73  
iii 295a (Mary)

iv 121a (Polemical and Polemical Language)

v 369a (Trinity)

72-75  
v 369a (Trinity)

72-76  
v 190a (Table)

72-78  

iii 7b (Jesus)

73  
i 115a, 117a (Apologetics); 312a, 312b (Christians and Christianity)

ii 329b (God and his Attributes); 364a (Grammar and the q)

iii 295a (Mary)

iv 118a, 121a (Polemical and Polemical Language); 160b (Polytheism and Atheism); 413a (Religious Pluralism and the q); 428a (Repentance and Penance); 456a (Reward and Punishment)

v 369a, 369b, 370b (Trinity)

75  
i 102b (Anointing); 223a (Belief and Unbelief); 312a, 312b (Christians and Christianity)

ii 217a (Food and Drink)

iii 16a (Jesus); 444b (Muḥammad)

iv 33a (Patriarchy); 298a (Prophets and Prophethood)

v 8a (Signs); 369b (Trinity); 422b (Verse); 533b (Women and the q)

75-76  

iii 295a (Mary)

76  

iv 5a, 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 401b (Religious Pluralism and the q)

77  
i 185b (Astray); 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 312a, 312b (Christians and Christianity)
iv 41a (People of the Book); 416a (Religious Pluralism and the q)
78  i 305a (Children of Israel); 492a (Curse); 496a (David); 536b, 537b (Disobedience)
 iii 8a, 13a, 16a (Jesus)
 iv 309b (Provocation)
 v 533b (Women and the q)
78-79 v 438b (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 446a (Vision and Blindness)
78-82 iv 121a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
79 v 438a, 441a, 443a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
80-81 ii 274a (Friends and Friendship)
 iii 238a (Loyalty)
81 iii 502a (Names of the Prophet)
 iv 120b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
 v 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
82 i 183b (Asceticism); 311b (Christians and Christianity); 378a, 378b (Community and Society in the q)
 ii 73a (Ethics and the q); 150a (Expeditions and Battles)
 iii 26b (Jews and Judaism); 40a (Jihād); 236a (Love and Affection); 406a (Monasticism and Monks)
 iv 264a (Pride); 404a, 405a, 405b, 412b (Religious Pluralism and the q)
 v 139a (Sūfism and the q); 431a (Vigil)
82-83 i 223a (Belief and Unbelief)
83 i 81a (Anatomy); 160b (Arrogance); 219a (Belief and Unbelief); 243b, 247a (Book)
 ii 153a (Eyes)
 iii 369a (Recitation of the q)
 iv 490b (Witness to Faith)
84 ii 448b (Hope)
85 iv 452b, 455b (Reward and Punishment)
86 v 6a (Signs)
87 iii 174b (Lawful and Unlawful)
 iv 283a (Profane and Sacred)
 v 573a (Zealotry)
89 i 17a (Abrogation); 187a, 188a (Atonement); 289a (Captives); 354b (Collection of the q)
 ii 180b (Fasting); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)
 iii 109b (Language and Style of the q); 551a, 553a (Numbers and Enumeration); 562a, 563a, 564b, 565a, 565b (Oaths)
 iv 208b (Poverty and the Poor); 308a (Protection)
 v 7b (Signs); 57b (Slaves and Slavery); 280b (Time); 422b (Verse); 449b (Vow)
90 1 38b (Age of Ignorance); 155b (Archaeology and the Qur’an); 167a (Art and Architecture and the Qur’an); 321a (Chronology and the Qur’an); 411a (Contamination); 526a (Devil)
ii 7a (Economics); 221b, 221b (Food and Drink); 237b, 238b (Foretelling in the Qur’an); 482b (Idols and Images); 546b (Instruments)
iv 165b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qur’an); 259b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Qur’an); 503b (Ritual Purity)
v 183a (Spiritual Beings)
90-91 ii 7a (Economics); 237b (Foretelling in the Qur’an); 280a (Gambling); 556a, 556b, 557a (Intoxicants)
iii 152a, 169a, 169b (Law and the Qur’an); 361b (Medicine and the Qur’an)
iv 500a (Ritual Purity)
v 481b (Wine)
91 1 526a (Devil)
ii 238b (Foretelling in the Qur’an)
iv 230a (Prayer)
v 487a (Wish and Desire)
92 iii 125a (Language and Style of the Qur’an); 166b (Law and the Qur’an); 382b (Messenger)
v 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
93 1 220a (Belief and Unbelief)
ii 60a, 61b (Ethics and the Qur’an); 221b (Food and Drink)
v 137b (Sufism and the Qur’an)
94 ii 196b (Fear); 218b (Food and Drink); 467a (Hunting and Fishing); 546a (Instruments)
94-95 1 404a (Consecration of Animals)
v 549a (Work)
94-96 1 97b (Animal Life)
95 1 97b (Animal Life); 187a, 187b (Atonement); 404b (Consecration of Animals)
ii 180b (Fasting); 216b, 218b (Food and Drink); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy); 467a (Hunting and Fishing)
iii 71b (Justice and Injustice); 75a, 76a, 76b, 79a (Ka’ba); 338b, 339a (Mecca)
iv 7a (Pairs and Pairing); 133b (Politics and the Qur’an); 208b (Poverty and the Poor);
259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Qur’an); 453b (Reward and Punishment)
v 103a (Sovereignty); 416a (Vengeance); 496b (Witnessing and Testifying)
95-96 iv 282a (Profane and Sacred)
96 1 218b (Food and Drink); 467a, 467b (Hunting and Fishing)
iii 60b (Joy and Misery); 174a (Lawful and Unlawful)
iv 502b (Ritual Purity)
96-97 1 163b (Art and Architecture and the Qur’an)
97 1 97a (Animal Life); 404b (Consecration of Animals); 465b (Covenant)
ii 224a (Forbidden); 458b (House, Domestic and Divine)
sūrat al-māʿīda (5)  500

110-116  iii  521b (Narratives)
111  i  123a (Apostle)
 iii  382b (Messenger)
 iv  439b, 440a (Revelation and Inspiration)
 v  188b, 190a (Table); 489a (Witness to Faith)
112  i  123a, 123b (Apostle)
 ii  276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 364b (Grammar and the Qur’an); 411b (Heaven and Sky)
 iii  8a (Jesus)
 v  188a, 188b (Table); 533b (Women and the Qur’an)
112-113  iii  382b (Messenger)
112-114  v  190a (Table)
112-115  iii  16b (Jesus)
 iv  9b (Parable)
113  v  188b (Table)
113-114  iii  396a (Miracles)
114  ii  215b (Flying); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings)
 iii  8a (Jesus)
 v  178b (Sustenance); 188a, 189a (Table); 533b (Women and the Qur’an)
115  iii  16b (Jesus)
 v  110b (Speech); 188a, 189a, 190b (Table)
116  i  115a (Apologetics); 223a (Belief and Unbelief); 312a, 313b (Christians and Christianity)
 iii  8a, 16a, 16b (Jesus); 295a (Mary)
 iv  537b (Scholar)
 v  369b (Trinity); 533b (Women and the Qur’an); 547a (Word of God)
116-117  iii  295a (Mary)
 v  189a, 190a (Table); 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)
117  i  312a (Christians and Christianity)
 iii  16a, 20a (Jesus)
 v  493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
118  ii  244b (Forgiveness)
 iv  458a (Reward and Punishment); 578b (Servants)
 v  189a (Table)
119  ii  54b (Eternity)
 iii  203b (Literary Structures of the Qur’an)
 iv  18b (Paradise); 522b (Salvation)
Sūrat al-An'ām (6)

1. 93b (Animal Life); 230b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life)
2. 165a (Law and the q); 272a (Manuscripts of the q); 320b, 321a (Material Culture and the q); 534a (Nature as Signs)
3. 244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies); 495b (Ritual and the q); 591b (Shī‘a)
4. 174b (Sūra); 262b, 263a (Theology and the q); 308a (Torah)
5. 74a (Ambiguous); 115a (Apologetics); 472a, 472b, 477b (Creation); 494a (Darkness)
6. 71a (Justice and Injustice); 534b (Nature as Signs)
7. 118b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
8. 308a (Torah); 544a (Word of God); 553a (World)

1-7. 304b (Material Culture and the q)

2. 231a, 232a (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 339b (Clay); 446a, 446b (Cosmology); 474b, 476a (Creation); 516b (Decision)
3. 4a, 4b (Earth); 45a (Eschatology); 186a (Fate); 269a (Freedom and Predestination); 328a, 328b (God and his Attributes)
4. 185a (Life); 354b (Medicine and the q)
5. 289a (Time); 393a (Turkish Literature and the q); 554a (World)

3-4. 198b (Taxation)

5. 400b (Mockery); 536b (News)

5-11. 510a (Indifference)

6. 473a, 479a (Creation)
7. 293a (Generations); 508a (Impotence)
8. 520b (Narratives)
9. 320a (Punishment Stories)

7. 250a (Book); 412a (Contamination)
8. 38b (Epigraphy); 545a (Instruments)
9. 246a (Magic); 448b (Muḥammad); 585b (Orality)
10. 311b (Provocation); 443b (Revelation and Inspiration); 569b (Scrolls)
11. 272a (Theology and the q); 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)

7-8. 397b (Miracles)

8. 39b (Sūra and the q); 543a (Word of God)

8-9. 450a (Muḥammad)

10. 400a, 400b (Mockery); 453a (Muḥammad)
11. 309b, 310a (Provocation)
12. 272a (Theology and the q)

11. 320b (Punishment Stories); 425a (Remnant)

12. 170b (Art and Architecture and the q); 244b (Book)
13. 161b (Failure); 322a (God and his Attributes)
14. 300a (Material Culture and the q)
15. 82a (Soul)
13

1  501a (Day, Times of)
2  472b (Creation)
3  217a (Food and Drink)
4  231b (Lord); 444a, 446b (Muḥammad)
5  500a (Day, Times of); 538a (Disobedience)
6  137a (Last Judgment)

6-13

14

1  379b (Mercy)
2  522b (Salvation)
3  430a (Victory)

14-17

15

1  485b (Wish and Desire)
2  320b (God and his Attributes)
3  5b (Pairs and Pairing)

16

1  322b, 329b (God and his Attributes)
2  440b, 442b (Muḥammad); 506b (Names of the q)
3  487a (R ritual and the q)
4  461a (Warner); 489b (Witness to Faith); 492b, 493a, 500a (Witnessing and Testifying)

17-19

18

1  500a (Day, Times of)
2  538a (Disobedience)
3  137a (Last Judgment)

18-20

19

1  250a (Book)
2  322a, 329b (God and his Attributes)
3  440b, 442b (Muḥammad); 506b (Names of the q)
4  487a (R ritual and the q)
5  461a (Warner); 489b (Witness to Faith); 492b, 493a, 500a (Witnessing and Testifying)

20-22

21

1  222b (Belief and Unbelief)
2  20b (Parents); 36a (People of the Book)
3  301a, 303b (Torah)

22-23

23

1  235b (Blasphemy)
2  162a (Failure)
3  70b (Justice and Injustice); 181a (Lie)
4  523a (Salvation)
5  6a (Signs)

23-25

24

1  236a (Blasphemy)
2  99a (Evil Deeds)

25-26

25

1  82a (Anatomy); 226a (Belief and Unbelief); 512a (Debate and Disputation)
2  370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 408b (Heart); 430a (History and the q)
3  518a (Narratives); 578b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
4  15b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 309b (Provocation)
5  6b (Signs); 447a (Vision and Blindness); 474a (Weights and Measures)

26-28

26

1  355a (Grammar and the q)

27

1  281a (Profane and Sacred); 430a (Repentance and Penance)

28

1  224a (Forbidden)

29

1  506a (Death and the Dead)
31. i 235b (Blasphemy); 501a (Day, Times of)
   iii 137a, 138a (Last Judgment)
   v 287b (Time)

32. ii 44b (Eschatology)
   iii 136b (Last Judgment); 147b (Laughter); 182a (Life)
   v 552b (World)

33. iv 310a (Provocation)
   v 6a (Signs); 134a (Suffering)

33-34. iii 453a (Muḥammad)

33-35. i 405b (Consolation)

34. i 222a (Belief and Unbelief)
   iii 518a (Narratives); 536b (News)
   iv 309b (Provocation)
   v 134a (Suffering); 430a (Victory); 434b (Virtue); 548a (Word of God)

35. ii 59a (Ethics and the q); 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy); 510b (Indifference)
   iii 102b (Knowledge and Learning); 453a (Muḥammad)
   iv 311b (Provocation)

36. i 480b (Creeds)
   ii 91b (Everyday Life, q In)
   iii 397b (Miracles)
   iv 435b (Resurrection)

37. iii 452a (Muḥammad)
   iv 311b (Provocation); 538a (Scholar)
   v 8a (Signs)

37-38. iii 398b (Miracles)

38. i 96a (Animal Life); 243a (Book); 371b (Community and Society in the q); 523a (Destiny)
   ii 269b (Freedom and Predestination); 497a (Illiteracy); 544b (Instruments)
   iii 140a (Last Judgment); 533b (Nature as Signs)
   iv 401a (Religious Pluralism and the q)
   v 319a (Traditional Disciplines of q Studies)

39. i 226a (Belief and Unbelief)
   ii 330b (God and his Attributes); 406b (Hearing and Deafness)
   iii 534a, 535a (Nature as Signs)
   iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing)
   v 6a (Signs)

40. i 501a (Day, Times of)
   iii 67b (Judgment); 137a (Last Judgment)
   v 287b (Time)

42. iii 63b (Joy and Misery)
   iv 487b (Ritual and the q)
   v 133a (Suffering)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Verses</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>42-45</td>
<td>iv 320b</td>
<td>Punishment Stories</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43</td>
<td>ii 407a</td>
<td>Heart</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 487b</td>
<td>Ritual and the Qur'an</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44</td>
<td>i 398b</td>
<td>Conquest; 522a (Despair); 524b (Devil)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii 61b</td>
<td>Joy and Misery</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45</td>
<td>iv 288a</td>
<td>Property; 425a (Remnant)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46</td>
<td>i 81a, 82a</td>
<td>Anatomy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii 407a, 408b</td>
<td>Heart</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 574b</td>
<td>Seeing and Hearing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 8a</td>
<td>Signs; 444b (Vision); 446b (Vision and Blindness)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>48</td>
<td>ii 341b</td>
<td>Good News</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii 444b</td>
<td>Muḥammad</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 3b</td>
<td>Pairs and Pairing; 300a (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 460b</td>
<td>Warner</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50</td>
<td>iii 398a</td>
<td>Miracles; 452a (Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 216b</td>
<td>Prayer; 311b (Provocation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 447b</td>
<td>Vision and Blindness</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>51</td>
<td>ii 273b</td>
<td>Friends and Friendship</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 5b</td>
<td>Pairs and Pairing; 307b (Protection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>52</td>
<td>i 389b</td>
<td>Companions of the Prophet; 503a, 503b (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii 80a</td>
<td>Evening; 323b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii 417a, 418b</td>
<td>Morning</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 223a, 229b</td>
<td>Prayer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 281b</td>
<td>Time; 487a (Wish and Desire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>54</td>
<td>i 237a</td>
<td>Blessing; 244b (Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii 66b</td>
<td>Ethics and the Qur'an; 91b (Everyday Life, Qur'an); 322a (God and his Attributes); 335b (Good and Evil); 452b (Hospitality and Courtesy); 488b (Ignorance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 427a</td>
<td>Repentance and Penance</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 5b</td>
<td>Signs; 24b (Sin, Major and Minor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>55</td>
<td>iv 29b</td>
<td>Path or Way; 431b (Responsibility)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56</td>
<td>i 147b</td>
<td>Arbitration; 185b (Astray)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57</td>
<td>i 148a</td>
<td>Arbitration; 516a, 516b (Decision)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii 30a</td>
<td>Epigraphy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii 517b</td>
<td>Narratives; 557a (Numismatics)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 128a</td>
<td>Politics and the Qur'an; 128a, 286a (Proof)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 2a</td>
<td>Ši'īn, Battle of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>58</td>
<td>iii 65a</td>
<td>Judgment</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 543a</td>
<td>Word of God</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59</td>
<td>i 41b</td>
<td>Agriculture and Vegetation; 219b (Belief and Unbelief); 243a (Book); 522b (Destiny)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii 3a</td>
<td>Earth; 269b (Freedom and Predestination); 305a (Geography); 423a (Hidden and the Hidden); 546b (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
iii 124b (Language and Style of the q); 508a (Names of the q)
iv 179b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 560a (Scripture and the q)

v 83b (Soul); 280b, 289a (Time)
i 502a (Day, Times of)
iii 18b (Jesus); 184b (Life)

iv 290a (Prophets and Prophethood); 307b (Protection)
v 118b (Spiritual Beings); 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)

i 148a (Arbitration); 344b (Clients and Clientage)
iii 231a (Lord)
iv 307b (Protection)

i 494a (Darkness)
ii 3a (Earth)
iv 108a (Planets and Stars); 523b (Salvation)
v 464a (Water)

63-64 i 519a (Deliverance)

64 iii 63b (Joy and Misery)

65 iii 212a (Literature and the q)
iv 591b, 592a (Shī'a)

66 iii 40a (Jihād)

66-70 iii 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)

67 iii 537a (News)
iv 541b (Science and the q)

68 i 526a (Devil)
iv 309b (Provocation)

68-69 i 118a (Apologetics)

68-70 i 115b (Apologetics)

69 iii 40a (Jihād)

70 ii 211a (Fire); 273b (Friends and Friendship); 416a, 418a (Hell and Hellfire); 455b (Hot and Cold)
iii 12b (Jesus); 40a (Jihād); 71a (Justice and Injustice)
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 422b (Remembrance)
v 121b (Springs and Fountains)

71 i 437b (Conversion); 526b (Devil)
iv 5a (Pairs and Pairing)
v 120b (Spiritual Beings); 374b (Trips and Voyages)

71-72 ii 366a (Grammar and the q)

72 iii 184b (Life)

73 i 318b (Chronology and the q); 472b, 473a, 475a (Creation)
ii 327b (God and his Attributes); 435b (History and the q); 474a (Iconoclasm);
      547a (Instruments)
iii 71b (Justice and Injustice)
iv 4a, 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)
v 109a (Speech); 287a (Time); 386b (Truth); 492b (Witnessing and Testifying);
542b, 544b, 547a (Word of God)
74 i 7a (Abraham); 166b (Art and Architecture and the Qur'an); 192a (Āzar)
ii 481a (Idols and Images)
v 95b (South Asian Literatures and the Qur'an); 162b (Sun); 248b (Textual Criticism of the Qur'an)
74-79 i 438a (Conversion)
74-81 iv 159b, 161a (Polytheism and Atheism)
74-83 iii 521b (Narratives)
v 258a, 269a (Theology and the Qur'an)
74-84 i 6b (Abraham); 330a (Chronology and the Qur'an)
iii 239a (Loyalty); 494a, 494b (Myths and Legends in the Qur'an)
75 iii 90b (Kings and Rulers)
iv 127b (Politics and the Qur'an)
v 262b (Theology and the Qur'an); 553a (World)
75-79 i 7a, 8b (Abraham); 474b (Creation)
ii 402b (Hanif)
76 iv 107a, 108b (Planets and Stars)
77 iii 415a (Moon)
iv 107a (Planets and Stars)
78 i 503b (Day, Times of)
v 162b (Sun); 282b (Time)
79 i 5b (Abraham)
ii 323b (God and his Attributes); 402b (Hanif)
iii 446a (Muḥammad)
v 263a (Theology and the Qur'an)
80 i 472a, 472b (Creation)
ii 197a (Fear); 322a (God and his Attributes)
81 v 263a, 274b (Theology and the Qur'an)
83 i 438a (Conversion)
ii 33a (Epigraphy)
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 537b, 539a (Scholar)
83-87 iii 50a (Job); 522a (Narratives)
83-88 iii 380a (Mercy)
83-89 iii 381b (Messenger)
83-90 iii 7b (Jesus); 50a (Job)
v 302a (Torah)
84  
  
  i 1a (Aaron); 7b (Abraham); 496a (David)
  
  ii 434a (History and the Qur’an); 561b, 562a (Isaac); 563b (Ishmael)
  
  iii 1a (Jacob); 57a (Joseph); 520a (Narratives)
  
 iv 291a (Prophets and Prophethood); 452b (Reward and Punishment)
  
 v 380b (Trust and Patience)

84-86  
 
 ii 561b (Isaac)
 iii 17a (Jesus)

84-90  
  
 iii 525b (Narratives)

85  
  
  i 194a (Baal)
  
  ii 12b (Elijah); 340b (Good Deeds)
  
  iii 8a (Jesus); 51b (John the Baptist); 53a (Jonah)
  
 iv 291b (Prophets and Prophethood); 482b (Rhymed Prose)
  
 v 574a (Zechariah)

85-86  
  
 iii 53a (Jonah)

86  
  
  i 8a (Abraham)
  
  ii 14a (Elisha); 564a (Ishmael)

86-87  
  
 ii 12a (Election)

87  
  
 ii 11b (Election)

88  
  
 ii 161b (Failure)
  
 iv 159a (Polytheism and Atheism); 431b (Responsibility)

89  
  
  i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)
  
  iv 127b (Politics and the Qur’an)
  
 v 574a (Zechariah)

90  
  
 iii 510a (Names of the Qur’an)
  
 iv 230a (Prayer); 452a (Reward and Punishment)

91  
  
  i 245b, 247a (Book); 305a (Children of Israel)
  
  ii 430a (History and the Qur’an); 545a (Instruments)
  
  iii 25b (Jews and Judaism); 186b (Light); 189b (Literacy); 425a (Moses); 449b, 451b (Muhammad); 590b, 592a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
  
 iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 36b (People of the Book); 297b (Prophets and Prophethood); 450b (Revision and Alteration)
  
 v 201b (Teaching); 300b, 301a, 304b (Torah); 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)

91-92  
  
 iv 36a, 36b (People of the Book)

92  
  
  i 117b (Apologetics); 338b (City)
  
  ii 299a (Geography); 495a (Illiteracy)
  
  iii 338a (Mecca); 442b, 443b, 445a (Muhammad)
  
 iv 224b (Prayer); 299b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration); 561b (Scripture and the Qur’an)
  
 v 303b (Torah)

93  
  
  i 89b (Angel); 159a, 160b (Arrogance); 236a (Blasphemy); 506b (Death and the Dead)


II 45b (Eschatology); 514b (Informants)

III 181a (Lie)

IV 264a (Pride); 295a (Prophets and Prophethood); 309b (Provocation); 457a (Reward and Punishment)

V 83b (Soul); 300b (Torah); 546a (Word of God)

94 1 476a (Creation)

II 362a (Grammar and the q); 416b (Hell and Hellfire)

V 117b (Spiritual Beings); 371a (Trinity); 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)

94-95 IV 119a (Polemic and Polemical Language)

95 1 476b, 479a (Creation); 494b (Date Palm)

II 305a (Geography)

IV 435a (Resurrection)

95-99 IV 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)

V 554a (World)

96 1 472a, 477b (Creation); 500b, 502a, 503b, 504a (Day, Times of)

III 415a (Moon); 417a, 418a (Morning)

IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 108a (Planets and Stars); 589b (Shekhinah)

V 163a (Sun); 281a, 283b (Time)

96-97 1 442b (Cosmology); 473a, 474a (Creation)

97 1 442b (Cosmology); 494a (Darkness)

II 3a (Earth); 327b (God and his Attributes)

IV 108a (Planets and Stars); 538b (Scholar)

V 373a (Trips and Voyages); 464a (Water)

97-99 IV 287a (Proof); 538a (Scholar)

98 1 479a (Creation)

II 328b (God and his Attributes)

III 362a (Medicine and the q)

IV 538b (Scholar)

99 1 41a, 42b, 44b, 45a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 362b (Colors); 476b (Creation); 494b (Date Palm)

II 3a, 3b, 4a (Earth); 305a, 305b (Geography)

V 5b (Signs)

100 1 236a (Blasphemy); 330a (Chronology and the q)

II 317b (God and his Attributes)

III 48a (Jinn); 181a (Lie)

IV 220b (Prayer)

V 120b (Spiritual Beings); 369a (Trinity)

100-101 1 115a (Apologetics)

101 1 472a (Creation)

II 320b, 327a, 329b (God and his Attributes); 536b (Innovation)
iii 300a (Material Culture and the q)

v 370a (Trinity)

101-103 i 472b (Creation)

102 i 435a (Conversion); 467b (Createdness of the q)

iv 280b (Profane and Sacred)

v 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)

103 ii 53a (Eschatology); 284a (Garden); 324a (God and his Attributes)

v 275b (Theophany); 444b (Vision); 445b (Vision and Blindness)

104 iii 40a (Jihād)

iv 287a (Proof)

105 iv 538b (Scholar)

v 203a (Teaching)

106 i 170b (Art and Architecture and the q)

107 iii 452b (Muḥammad)

108 iv 432a (History and the q); 497a (Illiteracy)

v 228b (Prayer); 309b (Provocation); 331a (Quraysh); 483b (Rhymed Prose)

109 i 329b (Chronology and the q)

ii 317a (God and his Attributes); 354b (Grammar and the q)

iii 398b (Miracles); 562a, 563b (Oaths)

iv 119a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 311b (Provocation); 562b (Scripture and the q)

v 3a (Signs)

110 v 444b (Vision)

111 ii 488a (Ignorance)

112 i 213b (Beauty); 526a (Devil)

ii 23b (Enemies)

iii 46b (Jinn); 299b, 300a (Material Culture and the q)

iv 295a, 301b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439b (Revelation and Inspiration)

v 363a (Trial); 494b (Witnessing and Testifying); 546a (Word of God)

114 i 147b (Arbitration); 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 250a (Book)

ii 321b (God and his Attributes)

v 301a (Torah)

115 ii 321b (God and his Attributes)

iii 70a, 71b (Justice and Injustice); 267b (Manuscripts of the q)

v 547b (Word of God)

116 iii 567b (Obedience)

v 178a (Suspicion); 573a (Zealotry)

117 iv 29a (Path or Way)

118 ii 220a (Food and Drink)

v 55b (Slaughter)
118-119

i 96b (Animal Life)
   v 303a (Torah)

119

i 96b, 97a (Animal Life); 210b (Basmala)
   iii 102b (Knowledge and Learning)
   iv 420b (Remembrance)
   v 55b (Slaughter)

119-121

ii 85b (Everyday Life, In)

120

ii 63b (Ethics and the Q)

121

i 96b (Animal Life); 190b (Authority); 512b (Debate and Disputation); 526b (Devil)
   ii 273b (Friends and Friendship)
   iii 48a (Jinn); 567a (Obedience)
   iv 295a (Prophets and Prophethood); 309b (Provocation); 420b (Remembrance); 439b (Revelation and Inspiration)
   v 55b (Slaughter); 546a (Word of God)

123

iv 309b (Provocation)

124

ii 345a (Grace)
   iv 128a (Politics and the Q); 311b (Provocation)

125

i 225b (Belief and Unbelief); 330b (Chronology and the Q); 436a (Conversion); 523a (Destiny)
   ii 59a (Ethics and the Q); 215b (Flying); 270a (Freedom and Predestination); 330b (God and his Attributes)
   iv 454a (Reward and Punishment); 503a (Ritual Purity)
   v 485b (Wish and Desire)

125-127

iv 34a (Peace)

126

iv 29a (Path or Way)

127

ii 52a (Eschatology); 273a (Friends and Friendship); 283a (Garden); 321b (God and his Attributes)
   iv 14a (Paradise)

128

i 330a (Chronology and the Q)
   ii 52b (Eschatology)
   iii 46b, 47b (Jinn)
   iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 103b (Pit); 216b (Prayer); 537b (Scholar)

129

iv 128b (Politics and the Q)

130

iii 46b, 47b (Jinn); 141a (Last Judgment)
   iv 299b (Prophets and Prophethood)
   v 8a (Signs); 82a (Soul); 492a, 494b (Witnessing and Testifying)

131

ii 488b (Ignorance)
   iii 71a, 72a (Justice and Injustice)

133

i 277a (Caliph); 479a (Creation)
   v 467b (Wealth)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>135</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>162b (Law and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>523a (Salvation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>136</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>41a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 402b (Consecration of Animals)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>64a (Ethics and the Qur'an); 478b (Idolatry and Idolaters)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>449b (Vow)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>136-145</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>236a (Blasphemy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>236a (Blasphemy); 301b (Children)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>366a (Grammar and the Qur'an); 511a (Infanticide)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>42b (Jihād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>255b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>318a (Tradition and Custom); 570a (Youth and Old Age)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>138</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>97a (Animal Life); 402b (Consecration of Animals)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>220b (Food and Drink)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>173b (Lawful and Unlawful)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>411b (Vehicles)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>138-139</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>402a (Consecration of Animals)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>174b (Lawful and Unlawful)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>139</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>291b (Carrion); 402b (Consecration of Animals)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5b (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>140</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>235a (Birth Control); 301b (Children)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>511a (Infanticide)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>174b (Lawful and Unlawful); 458b (Murder)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>255b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>318a (Tradition and Custom); 570a (Youth and Old Age); 573a (Zealotry)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>141</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>41a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 478b (Creation); 500b (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>3b, 4a (Earth); 69b (Ethics and the Qur'an); 217b (Food and Drink); 304b, 305b (Geography)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>482a (Rhymed Prose)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>7b (Signs); 197b (Taxation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>142</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>94b, 96a (Animal Life); 403a (Consecration of Animals); 526a (Devil)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>23b, 24a (Enemies); 219b, 220b (Food and Drink)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>411b (Vehicles)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>142-145</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>220a (Food and Drink)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>143</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>218a (Food and Drink); 352b (Grammar and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>537a (News)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>143-144</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>94a, 95b (Animal Life); 403a (Consecration of Animals)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>6a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>144</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>287a (Camel)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>218b (Food and Drink)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>181a (Lie)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
145  
   i  237b (Blood and Blood Clot); 291b (Carrion); 403a (Consecration of Animals); 411a (Contamination)  
   ii  220a, 220b (Food and Drink)  
   iii  173a, 174a (Lawful and Unlawful); 378b (Mercy)  
   iv  503b, 504a (Ritual Purity); 517b (Sacrifice)  

146  
   i  11b (Abrogation); 97a (Animal Life); 403a (Consecration of Animals)  
   ii  218a (Food and Drink); 571b (Israel)  
   iii  25a (Jews and Judaism); 173a, 174b (Lawful and Unlawful)  
   v  55a (Slaughter); 303a (Torah)  

147  
   i  375b (Community and Society in the q)  
   iii  380a (Mercy)  
   v  19a (Sin, Major and Minor)  

148  
   iii  174b (Lawful and Unlawful)  
   iv  309b, 312b (Provocation)  
   v  317a (Tradition and Custom)  

148-149  
   iv  287a (Proof)  

148-151  
   iv  311a (Provocation)  

149  
   i  435b (Conversion)  
   ii  33a (Epigraphy); 329a (God and his Attributes)  

150  
   ii  359a (Grammar and the q)  
   iii  71a (Justice and Injustice)  
   v  6a (Signs); 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)  

151  
   i  29a (Adultery and Fornication); 234b (Birth Control); 239a (Blood Money); 301b (Children); 367a (Commandments)  
   ii  61b, 75b (Ethics and the q); 447b (Honor); 453a (Hospitality and Courtesy); 511a (Infanticide)  
   iii  190a (Literacy); 252a (Maintenance and Upkeep)  
   iv  20b (Parents); 255b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)  
   v  162a (Suicide); 179b (Sustenance); 204b (Teaching); 308a (Torah); 318a (Tradition and Custom); 417a (Vengeance); 528a (Women and the q); 570a (Youth and Old Age)  

151-152  
   v  21a (Sin, Major and Minor)  

151-153  
   i  366b, 367a (Commandments)  
   iii  447b (Muhammad)  
   v  27b (Sin, Major and Minor)  

152  
   ii  5b, 8b (Economics); 75b (Ethics and the q); 374a (Guardianship); 545a (Instruments)  
   iii  65b (Judgment); 71b (Justice and Injustice); 276a (Markets); 330a (Maturity); 334a, 334b, 335b (Measurement); 603b (Orphans)  
   iv  432b (Responsibility)  
   v  313a (Trade and Commerce)
153  iii 379a (Mercy)
      iv 25b (Parties and Factions); 29a, 29b (Path or Way); 128a (Politics and the Qur'an)
154  ii 61b (Ethics and the Qur'an); 367a (Grammar and the Qur'an)
      iii 424b (Moses)
      iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing)
      v 301a (Torah)
154-157  iv 36a (People of the Book)
155  i 367b (Commandments)
      iii 162b (Law and the Qur'an)
      iv 297a (Prophets and Prophethood)
156  ii 488b (Ignorance)
      iii 21b (Jews and Judaism)
      v 203a (Teaching)
157  ii 335b (Good and Evil)
      iii 181a (Lie); 379a (Mercy); 450b (Muhammad)
      v 5b (Signs)
158  ii 325b (God and his Attributes)
      iii 379b (Mercy)
      iv 434b (Resurrection)
      v 8a (Signs)
159  iii 32b (Jews and Judaism)
      iv 25b (Parties and Factions); 403b (Religious Pluralism and the Qur'an); 592a (Shi'a)
160  iii 379b (Mercy); 553a (Numbers and Enumeration)
      iv 458b (Reward and Punishment)
161  i 5b, 6a (Abraham); 330b (Chronology and the Qur'an); 373a (Community and Society in the Qur'an); 465b (Covenant)
      ii 329a (God and his Attributes); 402b, 403b (Hanif)
      iv 396a (Religion)
162  i 506a (Death and the Dead)
      ii 356b (Grammar and the Qur'an)
162-163  ii 329a (God and his Attributes)
        iii 444a, 446b (Muhammad)
163  ii 33b, 34a (Epigraphy)
        iii 299a, 299b, 300b (Material Culture and the Qur'an); 556a (Numismatics)
        v 369a (Trinity); 489b (Witness to Faith)
164  i 271b (Cain and Abel)
        ii 420b (Heresy)
        iii 228a (Load or Burden)
        iv 432a (Responsibility)
        v 22a (Sin, Major and Minor)
Sūrat Al-An‘ām (6) – Sūrat Al-‘Ārāf (7)

165  1  277a (Caliph)
     3  380a (Mercy)
     4  127a, 128b (Politics and the Qur’ān); 185b (Possession and Possessions); 453a (Reward and Punishment)
     5  133b (Suffering); 363a (Trial)

Sūrat Al-‘Ārāf (7)

1  297a (Chastisement and Punishment); 304b (Children of Israel); 454b (Cosmology)
  415b (Hell and Hellfire)
  67a (Judgment); 200b (Literary Structures of the Qur’ān); 472b (Mysterious Letters); 490b (Myths and Legends in the Qur’ān); 520b (Narratives)
  48a (People of the Heights); 59a (Persian Literature and the Qur’ān); 130a, 131b, 141a (Politics and the Qur’ān); 244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Qur’ān Studies); 288a (Property); 601b (Shi‘ism and the Qur’ān)
  174b (Sūra)

1-10  3  520b (Narratives)

1-22  3  304b (Material Culture and the Qur’ān)

2  1  245a (Book)
     3  442b, 452b (Muhammad)
     4  293b (Prophets and Prophethood)
     5  203a (Teaching); 461a (Warner)

3  4  130a, 131b, 139a (Politics and the Qur’ān)

4  1  431a (History and the Qur’ān)
     3  520b (Narratives)

4-5  4  320b (Punishment Stories)

6  1  141a (Last Judgment)
     4  300b (Prophets and Prophethood); 431a (Responsibility)

7  3  517b (Narratives)
     4  131a (Politics and the Qur’ān)

7-8  5  313b (Trade and Commerce)

8  1  70a (Justice and Injustice); 178a (Left Hand and Right Hand); 334b (Measurement)
     4  523a (Salvation)

8-9  1  522b (Destiny)
     3  70a (Justice and Injustice); 140b (Last Judgment); 275b (Markets); 334b (Measurement)
     4  2b (Pairs and Pairing); 130a (Politics and the Qur’ān)
     5  493a (Witnessing and Testifying)

9  1  161b (Failure)
     3  178a (Left Hand and Right Hand); 334b (Measurement)
     5  6a (Signs)
10
1 446b (Cosmology); 472a (Creation)
Ⅱ 371a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
Ⅳ 117a (Polemical Language); 210b (Power and Impotence)
10-34 Ⅰ 448a (Cosmology)
11 Ⅰ 447a (Cosmology); 476a (Creation); 525a (Devil)
Ⅱ 172b (Fall of Man); 323a (God and his Attributes)
Ⅲ 45a (Jinn)
Ⅴ 96a (South Asian Literatures and the q); 109a (Speech)
11-12 Ⅰ 24a (Adam and Eve); 255a (Bowing and Prostration); 511a (Debate and Disputation)
Ⅳ 220a (Prayer)
11-15 Ⅴ 145a (Sufism and the q)
11-18 Ⅱ 417b (Hell and Hellfire)
11-25 Ⅰ 525b (Devil)
Ⅲ 520b (Narratives)
Ⅴ 530a (Women and the q)
12 Ⅰ 24a (Adam and Eve); 339b (Clay); 353b (Collection of the q); 476a (Creation)
Ⅱ 4a, 4b (Earth)
Ⅲ 355a (Medicine and the q); 532a (Nature as Signs)
12-18 Ⅴ 109a (Speech)
13 Ⅰ 160a (Arrogance)
Ⅱ 172b (Fall of Man)
Ⅴ 547a (Word of God)
15-16 Ⅰ 447b (Cosmology)
16 Ⅳ 29a (Path or Way); 103b (Pit)
16-17 Ⅰ 526a (Devil)
Ⅱ 172b (Fall of Man); 336a (Good and Evil)
Ⅳ 130b (Politics and the q)
16-22 Ⅰ 190b (Authority)
17 Ⅱ 372a (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 401b (Hand)
18 Ⅰ 235a (Birth Control)
Ⅱ 353b (Grammar and the q)
18-19 Ⅲ 425b (Moses)
19 Ⅰ 25a (Adam and Eve); 447b (Cosmology)
Ⅱ 172b (Fall of Man); 175a (Family); 219b (Food and Drink); 283a (Garden); 362b (Grammar and the q)
19-22 Ⅴ 360a (Tree)
19-27 Ⅲ 548a (Nudity)
20  
  i  25a (Adam and Eve); 526a (Devil)  
  ii  173a (Fall of Man); 224a (Forbidden); 364a (Grammar and the Qur’an)  
  iii  211a (Literature and the Qur’an)  
  iv  295a (Prophets and Prophethood); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)  
  v  479a (Whisper); 487a (Wish and Desire)  

20-22  
  i  25a (Adam and Eve); 447b (Cosmology); 525a (Devil)  
  iv  584a (Sex and Sexuality)  

21  
  iii  563b (Oaths)  

22  
  i  41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 346b (Clothing); 447b (Cosmology); 526a (Devil)  
  ii  23b, 24a (Enemies); 66a (Ethics and the Qur’an); 173a (Fall of Man)  
  iii  490b (Myths and Legends in the Qur’an); 548a (Nudity)  
  iv  581a (Sex and Sexuality)  

22-23  
  v  25a (Sin, Major and Minor)  

22-24  
  iv  130a (Politics and the Qur’an)  

23  
  i  25b (Adam and Eve); 447b (Cosmology)  
  ii  65a (Ethics and the Qur’an); 245a (Forgiveness)  
  v  530a (Women and the Qur’an)  

24  
  ii  23b, 24a (Enemies); 173a (Fall of Man)  
  iii  60a (Joy and Misery)  
  iv  130b (Politics and the Qur’an)  

24-25  
  i  25a (Adam and Eve)  
  ii  173a (Fall of Man)  

25  
  i  447b, 455a (Cosmology)  

26  
  i  346b (Clothing)  
  iii  403a (Modesty); 548b (Nudity)  
  iv  581a (Sex and Sexuality)  
  v  4a (Signs)  

26-27  
  ii  328b (God and his Attributes)  

26-58  
  iii  520b (Narratives)  

27  
  i  526a, 526b (Devil)  
  ii  72a (Ethics and the Qur’an); 273b (Friends and Friendship)  
  iii  46b (Jinn); 490b (Myths and Legends in the Qur’an)  
  iv  130a (Politics and the Qur’an); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)  
  v  487a (Wish and Desire)  

28  
  i  523a (Destiny)  
  iv  439a (History and the Qur’an)  
  v  580b (Sex and Sexuality)  
  v  317a (Tradition and Custom)  

29  
  i  164a (Art and Architecture and the Qur’an); 478a, 479a (Creation)  
  ii  550a (Intention); 557b (Invitation)  
  iii  140a (Last Judgment)
30  
   i  435b (Conversion)  
   ii  273b (Friends and Friendship)  
   iii  46b (Jinn)  
   iv  2a (Pairs and Pairing)  

31  
   ii  216b, 222b (Food and Drink); 328b (God and his Attributes)  

31-32  
   i  213a (Beauty)  
   iv  256b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q.)  

31-33  
   v  145a (Sūfism and the q.)  

32  
   iii  174b (Lawful and Unlawful)  
   iv  538b (Scholar)  
   v  179a (Sustenance); 573a (Zealotry)  

33  
   iv  130b (Politics and the q.); 580b, 583b (Sex and Sexuality)  
   v  19b (Sin, Major and Minor)  

34  
   i  501a (Day, Times of)  
   ii  45a (Eschatology); 72a (Ethics and the q.); 269a (Freedom and Predestination)  
   iii  185a (Life); 335b (Measurement)  
   v  288a, 289a (Time)  

35  
   ii  328b (God and his Attributes)  

35-36  
   v  145a (Sūfism and the q.)  

36  
   i  396a (Conceit)  
   ii  418a (Hell and Hellfire)  
   iv  264a (Pride)  
   v  6a (Signs)  

37  
   iii  181a (Lie)  
   iv  290a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
   v  494b (Witnessing and Testifying)  

38  
   i  492a (Curse)  
   ii  98b (Evil Deeds); 416b (Hell and Hellfire)  
   iii  46b, 47b (Jinn)  
   iv  6b, 7b (Pairs and Pairing); 130b (Politics and the q.); 336b (Races); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration); 458b (Reward and Punishment)  
   v  54a (Sister)  

38-39  
   i  532a (Dialogues)  

39-40  
   v  145a (Sūfism and the q.)  

40  
   i  98b, 100a (Animal Life); 286b (Camel); 398b (Conquest)  
   ii  546b (Instruments)  
   iv  264a (Pride); 474a (Rhetoric and the q.)  
   v  6a (Signs); 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 468b (Wealth)  

40-41  
   iii  70b (Justice and Injustice)  

41  
   ii  276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 415a (Hell and Hellfire)  
   iv  104a (Pit)
42  
  1  220a (Belief and Unbelief)
  iv  432b (Responsibility)

43  
  1  435b (Conversion)
  ii  282b, 283b, 284a (Garden); 465a (Humor)
  iii  303a (Material Culture and the Qur’an)
  iv  300b (Prophets and Prophethood)

44  
  1  385a (Community and Society in the Qur’an)
  ii  415b (Hell and Hellfire)

44-50  
  ii  417a (Hell and Hellfire)

46  
  1  203a (Barrier)
  ii  52a (Eschatology); 91b (Everyday Life, Qur’an In); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 415b (Hell and Hellfire); 448b (Hope); 553a (Intercession)
  iv  46b, 47a, 47b, 48a (People of the Heights)
  v  244a (Textual Criticism of the Qur’an); 412b (Veil)

46-47  
  iii  67a (Judgment)

46-49  
  ii  415b (Hell and Hellfire)

47  
  iv  47b (People of the Heights)

48  
  iv  46b, 48a (People of the Heights)
  v  244a (Textual Criticism of the Qur’an); 468b (Wealth)

49  
  iii  204a (Literary Structures of the Qur’an)
  iv  34b (Peace)

50  
  1  222a (Belief and Unbelief)
  ii  415b (Hell and Hellfire)
  iii  203b (Literary Structures of the Qur’an)
  v  464b (Water)

52  
  iv  3b (Pairs and Pairing)

53  
  ii  99a (Evil Deeds)
  iii  141a (Last Judgment)
  iv  300b (Prophets and Prophethood); 430a (Repentance and Penance)

54  
  1  188b (Authority); 318b (Chronology and the Qur’an); 442a, 443b, 450a (Cosmology); 472b, 473b, 476a (Creation); 499b, 501a, 501b (Day, Times of)
  ii  325b, 327a, 327b (God and his Attributes); 410b (Heaven and Sky)
  iii  202a (Literary Structures of the Qur’an); 512a (Names of the Qur’an)
  iv  73b, 82a (Philosophy and the Qur’an); 107b (Planets and Stars); 128a, 130b (Politics and the Qur’an); 220b (Prayer); 511a (Sabbath); 543b, 545b (Science and the Qur’an)
  v  103a (Sovereignty); 163a (Sun); 265a, 266b (Theology and the Qur’an); 279b, 280b, 287a (Time); 544a (Word of God)

54-56  
  1  472b (Creation)

55  
  iv  229b (Prayer)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>I</th>
<th>II</th>
<th>III</th>
<th>IV</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>56</td>
<td>474b (Creation)</td>
<td>448b (Hope)</td>
<td>130b (Politics and the Qur'an)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57</td>
<td>52b, 53a, 55a (Air and Wind); 479a (Creation)</td>
<td>341a (Good News)</td>
<td>530a (Nature as Signs)</td>
<td>435a (Resurrection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>463a (Water); 471a (Weather)</td>
<td>3a (Earth)</td>
<td>4a (Earth)</td>
<td>5b (Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>58</td>
<td>46b (Agriculture and Vegetation)</td>
<td>3a, 4a (Earth)</td>
<td>5b (Signs)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59</td>
<td>162a (Polytheism and Atheism); 310b (Provocation)</td>
<td>558a (Invitation)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59-64</td>
<td>296b (Chastisement and Punishment)</td>
<td>381b (Messenger)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59-102</td>
<td>212b (Literature and the Qur'an); 520b (Narratives)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59-136</td>
<td>190b (Authority)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59-137</td>
<td>320a (Punishment Stories)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>60</td>
<td>297a (Chastisement and Punishment)</td>
<td>355b (Grammar and the Qur'an)</td>
<td>130b (Politics and the Qur'an)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61-62</td>
<td>130b (Politics and the Qur'an)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>63</td>
<td>379a (Mercy); 399a (Miracles)</td>
<td>230a (Prayer)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>64</td>
<td>519a (Deliverance); 553b (Drowning)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>65</td>
<td>21b (‘Ad); 261b (Brother and Brotherhood)</td>
<td>541b (Insolence and Obstinacy)</td>
<td>310b (Provocation)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>65-72</td>
<td>462a (Hūd); 558a (Invitation)</td>
<td>586b (Sheba)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>66</td>
<td>297a (Chastisement and Punishment)</td>
<td>462b (Hūd)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>67-68</td>
<td>130b (Politics and the Qur'an)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>69</td>
<td>21b (‘Ad); 277a (Caliph)</td>
<td>327b (God and his Attributes); 434b (History and the Qur'an)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>393a, 399a (Miracles); 486a (Myths and Legends in the Qur'an)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>131a (Politics and the Qur'an); 421a (Remembrance)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
70 iii 556a (Numismatics)

70-71 i 21b (ʿĀd)

71 i 93a (Anger); 190a (Authority); 411b (Contamination); 512b (Debate and Disputation)
   iv 313a (Provocation); 454a (Reward and Punishment); 503a, 503b (Ritual Purity)
   v 547a (Word of God)

71-72 ii 542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)

72 i 21b (ʿĀd)
   iii 379a (Mercy)
   iv 425a (Remnant); 523b (Salvation)

73 i 261b (Brother and Brotherhood); 287a (Camel)
   ii 335b (Good and Evil)
   iii 219a (Literature and the q.); 393a (Miracles); 534b (Nature as Signs)
   iv 237b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q. Studies); 521a, 521b (Ṣāliḥ)
   v 8a (Signs); 253a (Thamūd)

73-79 i 98b (Animal Life); 149b (Archaeology and the q.)
   ii 340b (Good Deeds); 427a (Ḥijr); 558a (Invitation)
   iv 521a (Ṣāliḥ)

73-84 i 395b (Conceit)
   iii 534b (Nature as Signs)

74 i 150b (Archaeology and the q.); 189a (Authority); 277a (Caliph)
   ii 7b (Economics); 434b (History and the q.)
   iv 131a (Politics and the q.); 421a (Remembrance)
   v 253a (Thamūd)

74-79 ii 459b (House, Domestic and Divine)

75 i 159a, 161a (Arrogance)
   iii 581a (Oppressed on Earth); 583a (Oppression)
   iv 130b, 132a (Politics and the q.); 263b (Pride); 521b (Ṣāliḥ)

75-76 i 160b (Arrogance)

75-77 i 297a (Chastisement and Punishment)

75-92 i 190a (Authority)

76 ii 542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)
   iv 263b (Pride)

77 iii 219a (Literature and the q.)
   iv 521b (Ṣāliḥ)
   v 253a (Thamūd)

77-78 i 287a (Camel)
   ii 212a (Fire)

78 i 113a (Apocalypse); 504a (Day, Times of)
   ii 542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)
iii 418a (Morning)
iv 521b (Ṣāliḥ)
v 253a (Thamūd)
79 iv 130b (Politics and the Qur’ān)
ii 444b (Homosexuality)
iv 580b (Sex and Sexuality)
v 552a (World)
80-82 iv 584b (Sex and Sexuality)
80-84 iii 232a (Lot)
81 ii 76a (Ethics and the Qur’ān); 444b (Homosexuality)
v 528a (Women and the Qur’ān)
82 i 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)
ii 360b (Grammar and the Qur’ān)
iii 449a (Muḥammad)
iv 505b (Ritual Purity)
83 iv 523b (Salvation)
84 ii 212b (Fire)
v 470b (Weather)
85 i 149b (Archaeology and the Qur’ān); 261b (Brother and Brotherhood); 300b (Cheating)
ii 5b, 8b (Economics); 308a (Geography); 545a (Instruments)
iii 334a, 334b, 335b, 336a (Measurement); 390b (Midian)
iv 130b (Politics and the Qur’ān); 288a (Property); 605a (Shu‘ayb)
v 312b (Trade and Commerce)
85-92 ii 459b (House, Domestic and Divine)
85-93 ii 558a (Invitation)
iii 390b (Midian)
iv 605a (Shu‘ayb)
86 i 235a (Birth Control)
ii 7b (Economics); 62b (Ethics and the Qur’ān)
iii 549b (Numbers and Enumeration)
iv 28b (Path or Way)
87 i 516a (Decision)
ii 321a (God and his Attributes)
iii 64b (Judgment)
88 i 160b (Arrogance)
iii 393b (Miracles); 449a (Muḥammad)
iv 130b (Politics and the Qur’ān); 263b (Pride); 605b (Shu‘ayb)
88-89 iv 401a (Religious Pluralism and the Qur’ān)
89 i 236a (Blasphemy); 398b (Conquest)
ii 322a (God and his Attributes)
iv 605b (Shu‘ayb)
90  ii  161b (Failure)
91  i  113a (Apocalypse); 504a (Day, Times of)
    iv  605b (Shu’ayb)
91-92  ii  361b (Grammar and the q)
92  ii  162a (Failure)
93  ii  510b (Indifference)
    iv  130b (Politics and the q)
94  i  296b (Chastisement and Punishment)
    iii  63b (Joy and Misery)
    iv  301b (Prophets and Prophethood)
    v  133a (Suffering)
94-95  v  340a (Transitoriness)
94-102  i  376b (Community and Society in the q)
95  i  296a, 296b (Chastisement and Punishment)
96  i  398b (Conquest)
    ii  195b (Fear)
    iii  513a (Names of the q)
    iv  34b (Peace); 131a (Politics and the q)
    v  126b (Springs and Fountains)
96-97  v  61a (Sleep)
96-98  iv  37a (People of the Book); 49a (People of the House)
97-98  v  281b (Time)
97-100  i  297a (Chastisement and Punishment)
98  i  504a (Day, Times of)
    iii  416b, 418a (Morning)
98-99  iv  308a (Protection)
99  i  377a (Community and Society in the q)
    ii  322a (God and his Attributes)
    iii  18a (Jesus)
100  ii  406b (Hearing and Deafness)
100-101  ii  408b (Heart)
100-141  iv  105b (Plagues)
101  i  82a (Anatomy)
    ii  435b (History and the q)
    iii  441a (Muḥammad); 536b (News)
    iv  302b (Prophets and Prophethood)
102  i  431b (Contracts and Alliances); 465b (Covenant)
103  iii  421b (Moses); 537a (News)
    iv  106a (Plagues); 131a (Politics and the q)
103-106  v 4b (Signs)
103-129 ii 558a (Invitation)
103-133 i 304b (Children of Israel)
103-137 i 296b (Chastisement and Punishment)
103-162 iii 520b (Narratives)
104 iii 381b (Messenger)
104-109 iii 422a (Moses)
105 iii 421b (Moses)
   v 8a (Signs)
106  iv 296b (Prophets and Prophethood)
106-108 iv 183a (Portents)
107 i 99a (Animal Life)
   ii 546a (Instruments)
   iii 219a (Literature and the Q)
107-108 i 297a (Chastisement and Punishment)
   iv 106a (Plagues)
107-109 iv 296b (Prophets and Prophethood)
108 i 364a (Colors)
109 v 239b (Textual Criticism of the Q)
109-110 i 297a (Chastisement and Punishment)
113-114 i 500b (Day, Times of)
113-126 iii 211b (Literature and the Q); 422a (Moses)
115-126 iii 393b (Miracles)
116 iii 246a (Magic)
117 ii 546a (Instruments)
   iii 208a, 219a (Literature and the Q)
   iv 293b (Prophets and Prophethood); 440a (Revelation and Inspiration); 508b (Rod)
   v 271a (Theology and the Q); 546a (Word of God)
117-119 i 297a (Chastisement and Punishment)
119 ii 144a (Expeditions and Battles)
120 i 255a (Bowing and Prostration)
121-122 ii 199a (Feet)
122 iii 1a (Aaron)
   iii 229b (Lord)
   iv 483a (Rhymed Prose)
123 ii 10b (Egypt); 348a (Grammar and the Q)
   iii 367b (Medina)
124  
   i  487b, 488a (Crucifixion)  
   ii 199a (Feet)  
   iv 67b (Pharaoh)  

126  
   i  506a (Death and the Dead)  
   ii 70b (Ethics and the q.)  
   iv 453b (Reward and Punishment)  

127  
   i 297a (Chastisement and Punishment); 302a (Children)  
   ii 10b (Egypt)  
   iii 421b (Moses); 583b (Oppression)  
   iv 67a (Pharaoh); 131a (Politics and the q.)  

127-129  
   iii 422b (Moses)  

128  
   v 434b (Virtue)  

129  
   i 277a (Caliph); 296a (Chastisement and Punishment)  
   ii 10b (Egypt); 23b (Enemies)  
   iv 131a (Politics and the q.)  

130  
   ii 304b (Geography)  
   iv 106a (Plagues)  
   v 285b (Time)  

130-135  
   iv 296b (Prophets and Prophethood)  

131  
   ii 242a (Foretelling in the q.)  
   iv 538a (Scholar)  

133  
   i 98b (Animal Life); 160a (Arrogance); 237b (Blood and Blood Clot)  
   iii 520b (Narratives)  
   iv 105b, 106a (Plagues); 264a (Pride)  
   v 6a (Signs)  

133-134  
   i 297a (Chastisement and Punishment)  

133-136  
   v 133a (Suffering)  

134  
   i 379b (Community and Society in the q.); 465b (Covenant)  
   iv 503b (Ritual Purity)  

134-135  
   iv 454a (Reward and Punishment); 503a (Ritual Purity)  

134-136  
   i 304b (Children of Israel)  

135-136  
   iv 210b (Power and Impotence)  

136  
   i 297a (Chastisement and Punishment); 553b (Drowning)  
   ii 10b (Egypt); 213a (Fire)  
   iv 453b (Reward and Punishment)  
   v 6b (Signs); 126b (Springs and Fountains); 416a (Vengeance); 463b (Water)  

136-137  
   iii 423a (Moses)  

137  
   i 304b (Children of Israel)  
   ii 309a (Geography)
<p>| | | | | |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>iii</td>
<td>3b (Jerusalem); 488a (Myths and Legends in the q); 583a (Oppression)</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>131a, 132a (Politics and the q); 513b (Sacred Precincts)</td>
<td>v</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>138</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>478a (Creation)</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>213a (Fire); 474a (Iconoclasm); 481a (Idols and Images); 488a (Ignorance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>138-151</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>305a (Children of Israel)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>141</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>302a (Children)</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>184a (Fasting); 335b (Good and Evil); 542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>142</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>260b (Brother and Brotherhood); 499b (Day, Times of)</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>423b (Moses)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>142-143</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>227b (Prayer)</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>302a (Torah)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>143</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>272b (Calendar); 532a (Dialogues)</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>315b (Glory); 324a (God and his Attributes); 507a (Impeccability)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>143-144</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>109b (Speech)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>144</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>11b, 12a (Election)</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>424a (Moses)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>144-145</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>424a (Moses)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>145</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>365a, 365b, 366a (Commandments)</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>142b (Exhortations); 544b (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>146</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>160b (Arrogance); 190a (Authority)</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>43b (Error); 489a (Ignorance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>148</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>99a (Animal Life); 124b (Apparition); 274a, 274b, 276a (Calf of Gold)</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>29a (Path or Way)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>148-149</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>424b (Moses)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
148-153  
1 274a (Calf of Gold)

148-155  
v 155b (Sūfism and the Qur’ān)

148-157  
1 1a (Aaron)

149  
1 274a (Calf of Gold)

ii 245a (Forgiveness)

iv 428b (Repentance and Penance)

150  
1 93b (Anger); 260b (Brother and Brotherhood); 276a (Calf of Gold); 534a (Dialogues)

ii 23b (Enemies); 544b (Instruments)

iii 424b (Moses); 583a (Oppression)

iv 20a (Parents)

v 301a (Torah); 524b (Women and the Qur’ān)

150-151  
1 274a (Calf of Gold)

151  
1 260b (Brother and Brotherhood); 274a (Calf of Gold)

iii 378a, 379b (Mercy)

152  
1 93a (Anger); 99a (Animal Life); 236a (Blasphemy); 274a (Calf of Gold)

ii 218b (Food and Drink)

152-153  
iv 428b (Repentance and Penance)

152-155  
1 376b (Community and Society in the Qur’ān)

153  
1 274a (Calf of Gold)

v 19a, 19b (Sin, Major and Minor)

154  
1 14b (Abrogation); 93b (Anger)

ii 544b, 545a (Instruments)

iii 424b (Moses)

iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing)

v 301a (Torah)

155  
1 113a (Apocalypse); 435b (Conversion)

ii 11b (Election); 244b (Forgiveness); 273a (Friends and Friendship); 321a (God and his Attributes)

iii 231b (Lord); 378a, 379b (Mercy)

iv 227b (Prayer)

v 288a (Time)

156  
1 170b (Art and Architecture and the Qur’ān); 244b (Book)

iii 21b (Jews and Judaism); 300a (Material Culture and the Qur’ān)

v 6a (Signs); 399a (Ummi); 552a (World)

157  
1 96b (Animal Life); 223a (Belief and Unbelief)

ii 6a (Economics); 326b (God and his Attributes); 342a (Gospel); 467a (Hunting and Fishing); 494a, 494b, 495a, 495b, 496a, 499a (Illiteracy)

iii 25b (Jews and Judaism); 127b (Language and Style of the Qur’ān); 172b (Lawful and Unlawful); 186b (Light); 228a (Load or Burden); 526a (Narratives)
iv 290a, 299a (Prophets and Prophethood); 504a (Ritual Purity); 523a (Salvation)
v 28b (Sinai); 300b, 301a, 302b, 303a, 305b (Torah); 399a, 399b (Ummī); 437b (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)

157-158

i 325a (Chronology and the q)
iii 445b (Muḥammad); 503b (Names of the Prophet)
iv 17a (Paradise); 131b (Politics and the q)

158

i 480b (Creeds)
ii 494a, 496a, 499a (Illiteracy)
iii 127b (Language and Style of the q); 382b (Messenger); 443b (Muḥammad)
iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)
v 399a, 399b (Ummī); 489a (Witness to Faith); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying); 548a (Word of God)

159

i 305b (Children of Israel)
ii 431b (History and the q)
iv 131a (Politics and the q)
v 386b (Truth)

160

i 98a (Animal Life)
ii 4a (Earth); 215b (Flying); 364a (Grammar and the q); 546a (Instruments)
iii 219a (Literature and the q); 383b (Metals and Minerals); 394a (Miracles); 553a (Numbers and Enumeration)
iv 131a (Politics and the q); 440a, 443b (Revelation and Inspiration); 508b (Rod)
v 127b (Springs and Fountains); 129a (Stone); 140b (Ṣūfism and the q); 271a (Theology and the q); 364a (Tribes and Clans)

161

i 149a (Archaeology and the q); 254b (Bowing and Prostration)
iv 219b (Prayer)
v 242a (Textual Criticism of the q)

161-162

i 305a (Children of Israel)
iv 428b (Repentance and Penance)

162

ii 243a (Forgery)
iv 450b (Revision and Alteration); 454a (Reward and Punishment); 503a (Ritual Purity)
v 302b (Torah); 547b (Word of God)

163

i 154b (Archaeology and the q); 500b (Day, Times of)
iv 510a, 510b (Sabbath)
v 279b, 285b (Time)

163-166

v 438b, 441a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)

163-167

i 305a (Children of Israel)
iv 511a (Sabbath)

163-168

iii 520b (Narratives)

163-171

ii 337a (Good and Evil)

164

i 371b (Community and Society in the q)
sūrat al-ārāf (7) 528

165 ii 335b (Good and Evil)
   v 439a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
166 i 98b (Animal Life); 306b (Children of Israel); 475b (Creation); 496a (David)
   iii 25a (Jews and Judaism)
   iv 510b (Sabbath)
   v 545a (Word of God)
167 ii 335b (Good and Evil)
   iii 380a (Mercy)
   iv 453a (Reward and Punishment)
168 iv 131a (Politics and the q)
169 i 465a (Covenant)
   ii 283a (Garden)
   iv 129a (Politics and the q)
   v 203a (Teaching); 552b (World)
169-174 iii 520b (Narratives)
170 ii 362b (Grammar and the q)
171 ii 311a (Geography); 316a, 316b (Glory)
   v 235b (Tents and Tent Pegs); 302b (Torah)
172 i 26a (Adam and Eve); 86b (Angel); 189a (Authority); 466b (Covenant)
   ii 47b (Eschatology); 57a (Ethics and the q); 171a (Faith); 328b (God and his Attributes); 488b (Ignorance)
   iii 72a (Justice and Injustice)
   iv 127a (Politics and the q)
   v 94b (South Asian Literatures and the q); 138a, 142a, 157b (Ṣūfism and the q); 393a (Turkish Literature and the q); 446b (Vision and Blindness); 492a, 502a (Witnessing and Testifying); 545b (Word of God)
172-173 ii 98a (Evil Deeds); 337a (Good and Evil); 339b (Good Deeds)
   iv 162a (Polytheism and Atheism)
   v 317a (Tradition and Custom); 530b (Women and the q)
173 ii 337a (Good and Evil)
174 iv 428a (Repentance and Penance)
   v 8a (Signs)
175 iii 190a (Literacy); 225b (Literature and the q); 518a, 524b (Narratives)
175-176 iii 520b (Narratives)
175-186 ii 261b (Form and Structure of the q)
176 i 100a (Animal Life); 545b (Dog)
   iii 224a (Literature and the q); 517b (Narratives)
   iv 10a (Parable); 117a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 131a (Politics and the q)
   v 15a (Simile); 485b (Wish and Desire)
176-177  

v  6a (Signs)

177-179  

i  523a (Destiny)

177-206  

iii  520b (Narratives)

178  

i  225b (Belief and Unbelief); 435b (Conversion)

ii  59a (Ethics and the q)

iv  2a (Pairs and Pairing)

179  

i  81a, 83b (Anatomy); 99b (Animal Life); 385a (Community and Society in the q)

ii  2a (Ears); 406a (Hearing and Deafness); 408b (Heart)

iii  46b, 47b (Jinn); 222b (Literature and the q)

iv  574a (Seeing and Hearing)

v  14b (Simile); 393b (Turkish Literature and the q); 446a (Vision and Blindness)

180  

ii  319b (God and his Attributes); 420b (Heresy)

iii  40a (Jihād)

iv  185a (Possession and Possessions); 280a (Profane and Sacred)

181  

v  386b (Truth)

182  

ii  322a (God and his Attributes)

v  6a (Signs)

183  

ii  358a (Grammar and the q)

v  6a (Signs)

184  

i  387b (Companions of the Prophet)

ii  540a (Insanity)

iii  450b (Muhammad)

iv  112a (Poetry and Poets); 216b (Prayer)

185  

iv  4a (Pairs and Pairing); 70b, 80a (Philosophy and the q)

v  553a (World)

186  

i  225b (Belief and Unbelief)

187  

i  111a (Antichrist); 113b (Apocalypse); 501a (Day, Times of)

ii  148b (Expeditions and Battles); 439b (History and the q)

iii  31b (Jews and Judaism); 137a, 138a (Last Judgment); 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)

iv  434b (Resurrection); 538a (Scholar)

v  288a, 288b (Time)

187-188  

iii  452a (Muḥammad)

188  

ii  336b (Good and Evil); 341a, 341b (Good News)

iv  3b (Pairs and Pairing)

189  

i  24b, 25a (Adam and Eve); 447b (Cosmology); 476a, 476b (Creation)

ii  328b (God and his Attributes)

iii  227b (Load or Burden); 277b (Marriage and Divorce)

iv  20b (Parents); 581b, 584b (Sex and Sexuality)

v  84a (Soul); 524a, 530a (Women and the q)
189-190  i 302b (Children)
        iv 161b (Polytheism and Atheism)
190     i 237a (Blessing)
191     i 472b (Creation)
193     i 437a (Conversion)
194     i 472b (Creation)
        iv 228b (Prayer); 577a (Servants)
194-195 iv 312b (Provocation)
195     ii 199a (Feet)
        iii 212b (Literature and the q)
        iv 309b, 312b (Provocation)
196     ii 274b (Friends and Friendship)
        iv 131b (Politics and the q)
197     iv 228b (Prayer)
        v 430a (Victory)
197-199 ii 488a (Ignorance)
198     i 83b (Anatomy)
        iii 208a (Literature and the q)
199     iii 40a (Jīhād); 378a (Mercy)
        v 316b (Tradition and Custom)
200     ii 92b (Everyday Life, q In)
        iv 308a (Protection); 309b (Provocation)
201     ii 153b (Eyes)
        v 448b (Visiting)
203     ii 11b (Election)
        iii 450a (Muḥammad); 512a (Names of the q)
        iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 287a (Proof)
        v 3a (Signs)
204     ii 87a (Everyday Life, q In); 405b (Hearing and Deafness)
        iii 379b (Mercy)
        iv 222a (Prayer)
        v 203b (Teaching)
204-205 i 328b (Chronology and the q)
204-206 i 328a (Chronology and the q)
        iv 224a (Prayer)
205     i 171a (Art and Architecture and the q); 502b, 504a (Day, Times of)
        ii 80a (Evening); 196b (Fear)
        iii 372a, 373a (Memory); 401b (Moderation); 417a, 418b, 419a (Morning)
        iv 223a, 229b (Prayer); 487b (Ritual and the q)
        v 281b (Time)
Sūrat al-Anfāl (8)

1 209b (Basmala); 322a (Chronology and the q); 397b (Conquest); 505b (Days of God)
   ii 183b (Fasting); 264a (Form and Structure of the q)
   iii 18a (Jesus)
   iv 131b (Politics and the q); 321b (Punishment Stories)
   v 43a (Strā and the q); 174b (Strā); 194a (Taxation)

1-13 iii 304b (Material Culture and the q)

1-19 iii 456a (Muḥammad)
   iv 332b (Quraysh)

2 1 220b (Belief and Unbelief)
   ii 163a (Faith); 198a (Fear)
   iii 190a (Literacy); 372a, 373b (Memory)
   iv 384b (Recitation of the q)

2-4 1 219b (Belief and Unbelief)
   iii 379b ( Mercy)
   iv 17a (Paradise)

4 ii 245a (Forgiveness)
   iii 183a (Life)
   v 179a (Sustenance)

6 1 512a (Debate and Disputation)
   iv 115b (Polemic and polemical Language)

7 1 196b (Badr)
   v 386b (Truth); 547b (Word of God)

7-8 v 387b (Truth)

7-12 iii 42b (Jihād)

9 1 196b (Badr); 463a (Court)
   iii 183a (Life)

9-13 iii 398a (Miracles)

10 1 406a (Consolation)
   ii 341b (Good News)
11  i 196b (Badr); 526a (Devil)
   ii 408b (Heart)
   iv 491b (Ritual and the Qurʼan); 503b, 505a (Ritual Purity)
   v 126b (Springs and Fountains); 465a (Water)
12  i 196b (Badr); 397b (Conquest)
   ii 198a (Fear); 408b (Heart)
   iv 293b (Prophets and Prophethood); 310a (Provocation); 439b, 440a (Revelation and Inspiration)
12-13 iii 454b (Muḥammad)
13  ii 358a (Grammar and the Qurʼan)
   iv 309b (Provocation); 456a (Reward and Punishment)
15  v 457b (War)
15-16 i 80b (Anatomy); 225a (Belief and Unbelief)
      iii 42a (Jihād)
16  i 93a (Anger)
      ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire)
17  i 196b (Badr)
      ii 186b (Fate); 209b (Fighting)
      iii 398a (Miracles); 454a (Muḥammad)
      iv 64a (Persian Literature and the Qurʼan)
      v 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the Qurʼan)
17-19 iii 42b (Jihād)
19  i 398b, 399a (Conquest)
      iv 428a (Repentance and Penance)
20-24 ii 370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
20-32 ii 184a (Fasting)
21  ii 406a (Hearing and Deafness)
22  i 99b (Animal Life); 226a (Belief and Unbelief)
      ii 406b (Hearing and Deafness)
24  i 82a (Anatomy)
      ii 355b (Grammar and the Qurʼan)
      v 140b (Ṣūfism and the Qurʼan); 272b (Theology and the Qurʼan)
26  i 406a (Consolation)
      iii 42b (Jihād); 449b, 454b (Muḥammad); 581a (Oppressed on Earth); 583b (Oppression)
      iv 131b (Politics and the Qurʼan)
26-46 iv 345b (Ramaḍān)
27  iv 335a (Qurayṣa, Banū al-)
      v 272b (Theology and the Qurʼan)
28  i  302b (Children)
    ii  6b (Economics); 75a (Ethics and the Qur’an)
    iv  31b (Patriarchy)
    v  362b (Trial); 468a (Wealth); 570a (Youth and Old Age)

29  i  486b (Criterion); 500b (Day, Times of)
    ii  183b, 184a (Fasting)
    iv  345a (Ramadān)

30  ii  18b, 20b (Emigration)
    iii  18a (Jesus); 449a (Muhammad); 577b (Opposition to Muhammad)
    iv  117b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 331b (Quraysh)
    v  37b (Sīra and the Qur’an); 458b (War)

31  ii  430a (History and the Qur’an)
    iii  190a (Literacy); 450a (Muhammad); 518a (Narratives)
    v  6b, 8a (Signs)

32  ii  411a (Heaven and Sky)
    iii  383b (Metals and Minerals)
    v  129a (Stone); 130a (Stoning); 470b (Weather)

33  ii  184a (Fasting)

34  ii  195b (Fear); 299a (Geography)
    iii  77b (Ka’ba); 340b (Mecca)
    iv  281b (Profane and Sacred); 332a (Quraysh); 515a (Sacred Precincts); 538b (Scholar)
    v  138a (Sūfism and the Qur’an)

34-35  ii  458b (House, Domestic and Divine)
    iii  338b (Mecca)

34-36  ii  459a (House, Domestic and Divine)

35  iii  77b, 79a (Ka’ba)
    iv  52b (People of the House); 218a (Prayer); 256b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Qur’an);
       330a (Quraysh); 515a (Sacred Precincts)
    v  182a (Symbolic Imagery)

36  iii  252a (Maintenance and Upkeep)
    iv  456a (Reward and Punishment)
    v  468a (Wealth)

37  i  440a (Corruption)

38  ii  74b (Ethics and the Qur’an); 245a (Forgiveness); 434a (History and the Qur’an)
    v  164a (Sunna); 438b (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)

38-39  iv  428a (Repentance and Penance)

39  i  224a (Belief and Unbelief); 397b (Conquest); 461a (Courage)
    ii  74a (Ethics and the Qur’an); 144a (Expeditions and Battles); 209b (Fighting)
    iii  39a, 41b (Jihād); 577b (Opposition to Muhammad)
iv 132a (Politics and the Qur'an)
   v 292b (Tolerance and Coercion); 456b, 458b (War); 543a (Word of God)

40  i 344b (Clients and Clientage)
   iii 231a (Lord)
   iv 307b (Protection)

41  i 196b (Badr); 251b (Booty); 302b (Children); 486b, 487a (Criterion); 500b (Day, Times of)
   ii 6b (Economics); 149a (Expeditions and Battles); 161b (Failure); 176a (Family); 176a (Family of the Prophet); 184a (Fasting)
   iii 42a (Jihād); 425a (Moses); 448a (Muḥammad); 496b (Myths and Legends in the Qur'an); 507b (Names of the Qur'an); 604a (Orphans)
   iv 132a (Politics and the Qur'an); 209a (Poverty and the Poor); 345a, 346a (Ramāḍān)
   v 37a (Strata and the Qur'an); 146a (Ṣūfism and the Qur'an); 194a, 194b (Taxation); 279a, 284b (Time)

41-44 iv 345a, 346b (Ramāḍān)

42  iv 74a (Philosophy and the Qur'an)

43  i 546b, 550b (Dreams and Sleep)
   ii 161b (Failure); 550b (Intention)
   v 61b (Sleep)

43-44 ii 241b (Forecasting in the Qur'an)
   iii 128b (Language and Style of the Qur'an)
   iv 479a (Rhymed Prose)

44  iv 346a (Ramāḍān)

45  i 461a (Courage)
   v 138b (Ṣūfism and the Qur'an)

45-46  i 225a (Belief and Unbelief)

46  i 52a (Air and Wind); 458b (Courage)
   ii 161b (Failure)
   iii 305b (Material Culture and the Qur'an)
   iv 131b (Politics and the Qur'an)

47  i 242a (Boast)
   ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)

48  ii 196b (Fear)
   v 487a (Wish and Desire)

49  ii 407b (Heart); 468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
   iv 117b, 119b (Polemical and Polemical Language)
   v 447a (Vision and Blindness)

49-55 ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)

50  i 222a (Belief and Unbelief)
   ii 46a (Eschatology); 210b (Fire)
52 IV 67a (Pharaoh); 132a (Politics and the q)
   V 317b (Tradition and Custom)
53 I 236b (Blessing)
54 II 553b (Drowning)
   III 174a (Family); 184a (Fasting); 213a (Fire); 542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)
   IV 423a (Moses)
   V 67a (Pharaoh)
      VI 6a (Signs); 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 317b (Tradition and Custom)
55 I 99b (Animal Life)
55-58 II 150b (Expeditions and Battles)
   III 30a (Jews and Judaism); 456b (Muḥammad)
56 I 431b (Contracts and Alliances)
   IV 132a (Politics and the q); 335a (Qurayza, Banū-)
56-58 III 42a (Jihād)
56-60 V 456b (War)
57 I 225a (Belief and Unbelief)
   II 144a (Expeditions and Battles)
      V 455a (War)
58 II 150a (Expeditions and Battles)
   IV 324a, 324b (Qaynuqā', Banū-)
59 II 527a (Inimitability)
60 I 98b (Animal Life)
   II 23b (Enemies); 209b (Fighting)
   III 42a (Jihād)
   IV 30b (Path or Way)
      V 457a (War)
61 I 225a (Belief and Unbelief)
   III 39b, 40a, 41a (Jihād)
   IV 35a (Peace)
      V 456b (War)
61-62 IV 34b (Peace)
63 II 21b (Emigration); 408b (Heart)
   III 446b (Muḥammad)
      V 365a (Tribes and Clans)
64 III 440b (Muḥammad)
65 I 225a (Belief and Unbelief); 321a (Chronology and the q); 458b, 461a (Courage)
   III 41a, 42a (Jihād); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
      V 457a (War)
65-66 II 209b (Fighting)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Verse</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>66</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>321a</td>
<td>(Chronology and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>42a</td>
<td>(Jihād); 549b (Numbers and Enumeration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>288b</td>
<td>(Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>67</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>289a</td>
<td>(Captives); 398a (Conquest)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>42a</td>
<td>(Jihād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5a</td>
<td>(Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>67-69</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>277b</td>
<td>(Prisoners)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>67-71</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>195b</td>
<td>(Taxation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>68</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>244b</td>
<td>(Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>508a</td>
<td>(Names of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>132a</td>
<td>(Politics and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>289a</td>
<td>(Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>68-69</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>42a</td>
<td>(Jihād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>69</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>251b</td>
<td>(Booty)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>172b</td>
<td>(Lawful and Unlawful)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>194a</td>
<td>(Taxation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>70</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>61b</td>
<td>(Ethics and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>70-71</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>42a</td>
<td>(Jihād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>71</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>577b</td>
<td>(Opposition to Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5b</td>
<td>(Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>72</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>220a</td>
<td>(Belief and Unbelief); 389b (Companions of the Prophet); 437b (Conversion); 464b (Covenant)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>15a</td>
<td>(Emigrants and Helpers); 21a (Emigration); 72b (Ethics and the q); 274a (Friends and Friendship); 518b (Inheritance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>36b</td>
<td>(Jihād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>30b</td>
<td>(Path or Way); 132a (Politics and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>469a</td>
<td>(Wealth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>72-74</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>209b</td>
<td>(Fighting)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>72-75</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>36b, 37a</td>
<td>(Jihād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>73</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>224b</td>
<td>(Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>74</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>219b, 220a</td>
<td>(Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>15a</td>
<td>(Emigrants and Helpers); 21a (Emigration); 245a (Forgiveness)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>36b</td>
<td>(Jihād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>17a</td>
<td>(Paradise); 30a (Path or Way)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>75</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>174b</td>
<td>(Family); 518b (Inheritance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>36b</td>
<td>(Jihād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>20b</td>
<td>(Parents); 132a (Politics and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>522a</td>
<td>(Womb)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Sūrat al-Tawba (9)

i 209b (Basmala); 322a, 328a, 329b (Chronology and the q); 353a, 355a, 355b (Collection of the q); 417b (Contemporary Critical Practices and the q); 505b (Days of God)

ii 149a (Expeditions and Battles); 180a (Farewell Pilgrimage); 244a (Forgiveness); 264a (Form and Structure of the q); 318a (God and his Attributes); 385a (Hadith and the q); 569a (Islam)

iii 564a (Oaths)

iv 131b, 146b (Politics and the q); 154a (Poll Tax); 244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies); 456a (Reward and Punishment)

v 40b (Sūra and the q); 174b (Sūra); 424b (Verse)
iii 511a (Names of the q).
iv 308b (Protection); 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)
v 111a (Speech); 547b (Word of God)

7
i 431b (Contracts and Alliances)
ii 65b (Ethics and the q); 299a (Geography)
iii 77b (Ka’ba)
iv 281b (Profane and Sacred); 515a (Sacred Precincts)

7-15
iii 33a (Jews and Judaism)

8
ii 98a (Evil Deeds); 339b (Good Deeds)
iv 403a (Religious Pluralism and the q)
v 456a (War)

9
iii 276a (Markets)

10
iv 403a (Religious Pluralism and the q)

11
i 263a (Brother and Brotherhood); 436b (Conversion)
iv 426b (Repentance and Penance); 538b (Scholar)
v 8a (Signs); 197a (Taxation); 456b (War)

12
i 461a (Courage)
ii 503a (Imām)
iii 95b (Kings and Rulers)
v 456a (War)

12-13
iii 41b (Jihād); 564a (Oaths)

13
ii 196b (Fear)
iii 449a (Muḥammad); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
v 434a (Virtue); 458b (War)

13-14
ii 74a (Ethics and the q)
v 456a (War)

13-18
ii 197a (Fear)

14
i 461a (Courage)
ii 209b (Fighting); 408b (Heart)
iii 42b (Jihād)
iv 321b (Punishment Stories)
v 455b, 458b (War)

14-15
iv 427a (Repentance and Penance)

15
i 93b (Anger)
ii 244b (Forgiveness)
iv 537b (Scholar)

16
iii 37a, 37b (Jihād)

17
i 164a, 173a (Art and Architecture and the q)
ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire)

17-18
iv 283b (Profane and Sacred); 516a (Sacred Precincts)
18  
  i  164a, 171a (Art and Architecture and the Qur’an)  
   ii  28b (Epigraphy)  
   iii  136a, 136b (Last Judgment); 304b, 312b (Material Culture and the Qur’an); 436b (Mosque)

19  
  i  163b (Art and Architecture and the Qur’an); 491a (Cups and Vessels)  
   ii  34a (Epigraphy); 299a (Geography)  
   iii  77b (Ka‘ba); 37a (Jihād); 136b (Last Judgment)  
   iv  92b (Pilgrimage); 281b (Profane and Sacred); 330a (Quraysh); 515a (Sacred Precincts)

19-20  
  ii  209b (Fighting)  
   iii  184a (Life)

20  
  i  225a (Belief and Unbelief)  
   ii  340a (Good Deeds)  
   iii  36b, 37a (Jihād)  
   iv  17a (Paradise); 30a (Path or Way); 523a (Salvation)  
   v  83a (Soul); 430a (Victory); 457a (War)

20-21  
  ii  341b (Good News)

21  
  i  89b (Angel)  
   ii  54b (Eternity)

23  
  ii  274b (Friends and Friendship)  
   v  317a (Tradition and Custom)

23-24  
  i  224b (Belief and Unbelief)

24  
  i  262a (Brother and Brotherhood); 302b (Children)  
   ii  174b (Family)  
   iii  37a, 37b (Jihād)  
   iv  30b (Path or Way)  
   v  364a (Tribes and Clans); 458a (War)

25  
  i  500b (Day, Times of)  
   ii  299b (Geography); 439a (History and the Qur’an); 465b, 466a (Hunayn)  
   iii  579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
   v  279a (Time); 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the Qur’an); 430a (Victory)

25-26  
  i  405b (Consolation)  
   ii  209b (Fighting)  
   iii  42b (Jihād); 398a (Miracles); 456a (Muḥammad)

25-27  
  ii  465b (Hunayn)

26  
  i  459b (Courage)  
   ii  466a (Hunayn)  
   iv  34a (Peace); 443b (Revelation and Inspiration); 457a (Reward and Punishment); 590a (Shekhinah)  
   v  377b (Troops)
sūrat al-tawba (9)

27  
ii  244b (Forgiveness)
   iv  427a (Repentance and Penance)

28  
   i  2 (Belief and Unbelief); 342b (Cleanliness and Ablution); 410b (Contamination)
   ii  299a (Geography)
   iii  77b (Ka’ba); 33b (Jews and Judaism); 338b (Mecca)
   iv  119b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 132b (Politics and the q); 153a (Poll Tax); 209a (Poverty and the Poor); 281b (Profane and Sacred); 416b (Religious Pluralism and the q); 502b, 504b (Ritual Purity); 515a (Sacred Precincts); 537b (Scholar)
   v  286a (Time); 468a (Wealth)

29  
   i  222b, 224a (Belief and Unbelief); 312a (Christians and Christianity); 336a (Church); 397b (Conquest); 461a (Courage)
   ii  73b (Ethics and the q); 151a (Expeditions and Battles); 401b (Hand)
   iii  29a (Jews and Judaism); 39a, 40a, 40b, 41a, 41b (Jihād); 136a, 136b (Last Judgment); 174b (Lawful and Unlawful); 577b (Opposition to Muhammed)
   iv  38a, 38b (People of the Book); 121b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 132a (Politics and the q); 152a, 152b, 153a, 153b, 154a (Poll Tax); 409b, 416a, 416b (Religious Pluralism and the q); 525a (Samaritans)
   v  192b (Taxation); 292a, 294a (Tolerance and Coercion); 456a, 457a, 458b (War)

29-35  
ii  262b (Form and Structure of the q)
   v  175b (Sūra)

30  
   i  102b (Anointing); 115a, 117a (Apologetics); 223a (Belief and Unbelief); 313a (Christians and Christianity); 491b (Curse)
   ii  155b (Ezra)
   iii  16a (Jesus)
   iv  33a (Patriarchy); 38b (People of the Book); 120a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 153a (Poll Tax); 160b (Polytheism and Atheism); 405a, 412b (Religious Pluralism and the q)
   v  249b (Textual Criticism of the q); 457a (War)

30-31  
iii  7b (Jesus); 26b (Jews and Judaism)
   iv  132a (Politics and the q)

31  
   i  102b (Anointing); 311b (Christians and Christianity)
   ii  156a (Ezra)
   iii  229b (Lord); 406a (Monasticism and Monks)
   iv  120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 153b (Poll Tax); 404a, 409b (Religious Pluralism and the q)
   v  139a (Šāfism and the q); 431a (Vigil); 500b (Witnessing and Testifying); 533b (Women and the q)

31-34  
   i  184a (Asceticism)

32  
   i  82b (Anatomy)
   ii  326b (God and his Attributes)
   iii  187a (Light)
33
i 117b (Apologetics); 170a, 170b, 171a (Art and Architecture and the q); 397b (Conquest)
ii 29a, 30b, 33b, 34a (Epigraphy); 557b (Invitation)
iii 41b (Jihād); 299a, 299b, 304b (Material Culture and the q); 451a (Muḥammad); 557a, 558a (Numismatics)
iv 300a (Prophets and Prophethood); 427b (Repentance and Penance)
v 458b (War); 489b (Witness to Faith); 503b (Witnessing and Testifying)

34
i 301a (Cheating); 311b (Christians and Christianity)
ii 333b, 334a (Gold)
iii 383b (Metals and Minerals); 406a, 406b (Monasticism and Monks)
iv 30b (Path or Way); 404a (Religious Pluralism and the q); 490b (Ritual and the q)
v 431a (Vigil)

34-35
ii 7b (Economics)
iv 186b (Possession and Possessions)

35
i 81b (Anatomy); 222a (Belief and Unbelief)
ii 210a (Fire); 416a (Hell and Hellfire); 455b (Hot and Cold)
v 133a (Suffering)

36
i 272b (Calendar); 397b (Conquest); 442b (Cosmology); 461a (Courage); 499a (Day, Times of); 505b (Days of God)
ii 209a (Fighting)
iii 39a, 40a (Jihād); 339b (Mecca); 410b, 411a (Months); 550a, 551b, 553a (Numbers and Enumeration)
iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 282b (Profane and Sacred); 482b (Rhymed Prose)
v 284b (Time); 456a, 456b, 457a (War); 475b (Weights and Measures)

36-37
ii 180a (Farewell Pilgrimage)

37
i 213a (Beauty)
ii 224a (Forbidden); 335b (Good and Evil); 432b (History and the q)
iii 172b, 174b (Lawful and Unlawful); 339b (Mecca); 411b, 412a (Months); 415a (Moon)
iv 255b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q); 283a (Profane and Sacred); 571b (Seasons)
v 285a (Time); 475b, 476a (Weights and Measures)

38
i 368b (Community and Society in the q)
iii 59b (Joy and Misery)
v 457b (War)

38-39
iii 41a (Jihād)

38-41
iii 36b (Jihād)

38-57
iii 568b (Obedience)

39
iv 456a (Reward and Punishment)
v 458a (War)

39-41
iii 41b (Jihād)
40 1 292b, 293b (Cave); 387b (Companions of the Prophet); 405b (Consolation); 459b (Courage)
ii 18b, 20b (Emigration); 364a (Grammar and the q) 
iii 41b, 42b (Jihād); 454a, 456a (Muḥammad)
iv 34a (Peace); 63b (Persian Literature and the q); 590a (Shekhinah)
v 140a (Ṣūfism and the q); 376a (Trips and Voyages); 377b (Troops); 404b (Uncertainty); 458b (War)

40-41  
ii 310b (Geography)

41 1 458b, 461a (Courage) 
ii 36a, 36b (Jihād); 58a (Journey)
iv 30b (Path or Way) 
v 83a (Soul); 374a (Trips and Voyages); 457a (War)
42  
v 457b (War)
43-88 v 458a (War)
44  
ii 36a, 36b, 37b (Jihād); 136b (Last Judgment)
iv 83a (Soul); 458a (War); 469a (Wealth)
44-45 v 434a (Virtue)
44-46 iii 36b (Jihād)
45  
iii 136b (Last Judgment)
46  
iii 84a (Khārijīs)
49 ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire) 
v 40a (Ṣūra and the q); 457b (War)
50 iii 61b (Joy and Misery)
51 1 244b (Book); 344b (Clients and Clientage); 523a (Destiny) 
ii 186b (Fate); 269b (Freedom and Predestination)
iii 231a (Lord); 327b (Material Culture and the q); 352a (Medicine and the q)
52  
v 455b, 458b (War)
54 1 224b (Belief and Unbelief)
54-59  
1 67a (Almsgiving)
55 iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing) 
v 468a (Wealth)
57 1 292b, 294a (Cave) 
v 376a (Trips and Voyages)
58  
1 93b (Anger)
ii 343b (Gossip) 
iv 309b (Provocation)
59  
iii 300b (Material Culture and the q)
60  
1 66a (Almsgiving); 289a, 289b (Captives) 
ii 7a (Economics); 262b (Form and Structure of the q); 351a (Grammar and the q); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy); 466b (Ḥunayn)
iv 132a (Politics and the Qur’an); 208b (Poverty and the Poor); 537b (Scholar)
v 57a, 58a, 59b (Slaves and Slavery); 198b (Taxation); 556b (Worship)

61

1a (Ears)

iii 299a (Material Culture and the Qur’an)

iv 116b (Polemical Language); 456a (Reward and Punishment)

62

iii 210b (Literature and the Qur’an)

63

i 294a (Cave)

ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire)

iv 131b (Politics and the Qur’an); 309b (Provocation); 453b, 456a (Reward and Punishment)

64

ii 468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)

iii 537a (News)

v 167a (Sūra)

64-66

iii 400b (Mockery)

65

iv 309b (Provocation)

v 5b (Signs)

66

v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)

67

ii 322a (God and his Attributes); 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)

iv 117b (Polemical Language)

v 437a, 440b (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 523b (Women and the Qur’an)

67-68

ii 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)

67-72

iv 1b (Pairs and Pairing)

68

i 294a (Cave); 381a (Community and Society in the Qur’an)

ii 210a (Fire); 417a (Hell and Hellfire); 468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)

iv 399a (Religious Pluralism and the Qur’an)

v 523b (Women and the Qur’an)

69

ii 352a, 367a (Grammar and the Qur’an)

iv 31b (Patriarchy); 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 309b (Provocation)

v 468a (Wealth); 552a (World)

70

i 21b (‘Ād)

ii 299b, 308a (Geography)

iii 390b (Midian); 486b (Myths and Legends in the Qur’an); 518a, 522a (Narratives); 537a (News); 540a (Noah)

iv 131b (Politics and the Qur’an); 286b (Proof); 302b (Prophets and Prophethood); 320b (Punishment Stories)

71

i 220a (Belief and Unbelief); 262b (Brother and Brotherhood)

ii 62a, 72b, 75b (Ethics and the Qur’an); 6a (Economics); 165a (Faith); 203a (Feminism and the Qur’an); 274a (Friends and Friendship)

iv 132a (Politics and the Qur’an)

v 53b (Sister); 197b (Taxation); 437a, 438a, 440a, 440b, 443a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying); 523b (Women and the Qur’an)
71-72
1 219a (Belief and Unbelief)

72
1 220b (Belief and Unbelief)

ii 52a (Eschatology); 417a (Hell and Hellfire)

iv 18b (Paradise); 522b (Salvation)

v 393b (Turkish Literature and the q); 430a (Victory); 523b (Women and the q)

73
1 202b (Barēlwīs); 294a (Cave); 461a (Courage)

ii 468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)

iii 36b (Jihād); 454b (Muḥammād); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammād)

iv 103b (Pit)

v 292a, 294a (Tolerance and Coercion); 456a (War)

73-74
v 468a (Wealth)

74
1 120a (Apostasy); 432b (Contracts and Alliances)

ii 273b (Friends and Friendship); 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy); 552a (Intercession)

iii 578a (Opposition to Muḥammād)

iv 404a (Religious Pluralism and the q); 427a (Repentance and Penance); 453b, 456a, 457a (Reward and Punishment)

v 133a (Suffering); 293b (Tolerance and Coercion); 430a (Victory)

75
1 465b (Covenant)

v 198a (Taxation)

75-78
v 449b (Vow)

77
ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)

iii 181b (Lie)

78
iv 537b (Scholar)

79
1 65b (Almsgiving)

ii 322a (God and his Attributes); 343b (Gossip)

iii 147a (Laughter); 400b, 401a (Mockery)

iv 309b, 310a (Provocation); 456a (Reward and Punishment)

v 193a, 198a (Taxation)

80
ii 245a (Forgiveness); 552a (Intercession)

iv 300b (Prophets and Prophethood)

80-83
ii 24b (Enemies)

81
1 225a (Belief and Unbelief); 458b (Courage)

ii 455a (Hot and Cold)

iii 36a (Jihād); 61a (Joy and Misery)

iv 30b (Path or Way)

v 83a (Soul); 457b (War); 469a (Wealth)

81-83
1 460a (Courage)

81-85
iv 456a (Reward and Punishment)

81-106
iii 568b (Obedience)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Verse Numbers</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>82</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>146b, 147a</td>
<td>(Laughter)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>472a</td>
<td>(Weeping)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>83</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>23b</td>
<td>(Enemies)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>84</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>224b</td>
<td>(Belief and Unbelief); 264a (Burial)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>551b</td>
<td>(Intercession)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>379b</td>
<td>(Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>218a, 233a</td>
<td>(Prayer); 300b (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>85</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>221b</td>
<td>(Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>31b</td>
<td>(Patriarchy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>468a</td>
<td>(Wealth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>86</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>461a</td>
<td>(Courage)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>36a (Jihād)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>293a</td>
<td>(Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>167a (Sūra); 457a, 457b (War)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>87</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>82a</td>
<td>(Anatomy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>408b</td>
<td>(Heart)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>457b</td>
<td>(War)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>88</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>36b (Jihād)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>523a</td>
<td>(Salvation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>83a (Soul); 469a (Wealth)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>89</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>41a (Jihād)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>455a (Reward and Punishment)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>90</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>209b</td>
<td>(Fighting)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>18b (Paradise); 522b (Salvation)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>91</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>216a, 216b</td>
<td>(Bedouin)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>544b</td>
<td>(Nomads)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>456a</td>
<td>(Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>92</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>37b (Jihād)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>93</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>82a (Anatomy)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>510b</td>
<td>(Indifference)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>457b</td>
<td>(War)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>94</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>435b (History and the q)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>518a (Narratives); 536b, 537a (News)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>4a (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar); 574b (Seeing and Hearing)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>492b (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
95
  iv 103b (Pit); 503a (Ritual Purity)
  v 458a (War)
97
  i 216b (Bedouin); 382a (Community and Society in the q)
  ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
  iv 34b (Peace); 456a (Reward and Punishment); 537b (Scholar)
  v 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)
97-99
  i 216b (Bedouin)
  iii 578a (Opposition to Muḥammad)
97-101
  ii 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
  iii 544b (Nomads)
98
  ii 407a (Heart)
99
  i 436a (Conversion)
  iii 136b (Last Judgment)
  iv 218a (Prayer)
  v 196b (Taxation)
100
  i 389b (Companions of the Prophet)
  ii 15a (Emigrants and Helpers); 54b (Eternity); 61b (Ethics and the q); 283b (Garden)
  iv 16a, 18b (Paradise); 332b (Quraysh); 455b (Reward and Punishment); 522b (Salvation)
  v 47b (Ṣaḥra and the q)
101
  i 216b (Bedouin); 338a, 338b (City)
  ii 298b (Geography); 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
  iii 367b (Medina)
  iv 49a (People of the House); 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 37a (People of the Book); 456a, 460a (Reward and Punishment)
101-102
  i 517b (Deferral)
  iv 427a (Repentance and Penance)
102-103
  ii 551b (Intercession)
102-104
  iii 379b (Mercy)
103
  i 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)
  iv 208b (Poverty and the Poor); 218a (Prayer); 487a, 490b (Ritual and the q); 505b (Ritual Purity)
  v 193b, 198a, 199b (Taxation)
104
  ii 244b (Forgiveness)
  iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 426a (Repentance and Penance)
  v 199a (Taxation)
104-105
  i 65a (Almsgiving)
105
  iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar); 574b (Seeing and Hearing)
106
  i 517a, 517b (Deferral)
  iii 578b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
  iv 427a (Repentance and Penance); 537b (Scholar)
547

sūrat al-tawbah (9)

107

ii 144a (Expeditions and Battles)

iii 438a (Mosque of the Dissension); 457a (Muḥammad)

iv 403b (Religious Pluralism and the q.; 516a (Sacred Precincts)

v 455a (War)

107-110

ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)

108

i 342b (Cleanliness and Ablution)

iii 234a (Love and Affection); 4b (Jerusalem); 438b (Mosque of the Dissension)

iv 505b (Ritual Purity); 516a (Sacred Precincts)

110

iv 537b (Scholar)

111

i 310b (Christians and Christianity); 459b, 462a (Courage)

ii 209b (Fighting); 342b (Gospel)

iii 41a (Jihād); 58a (Journey); 62a (Joy and Misery); 209a (Literature and the q.; 276a (Markets); 282b (Martyrs}; 558b (Numismatics); 568b (Obedience)

iv 30a (Path or Way); 457a (Reward and Punishment); 522b (Salvation)

v 269b, 271b (Theology and the q.; 300b, 302b (Torah}; 457a (War); 469a (Wealth)

111-112

v 442a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)

112

i 183a (Asceticism); 219b (Belief and Unbelief); 253a (Boundaries and Precepts); 254a (Bowing and Prostration)

ii 181a (Fasting)

iii 12b (Jesus)

iv 214a (Praise); 219b (Prayer); 426b (Repentance and Penance)

v 374a (Trips and Voyages); 437a, 437b, 438a, 440a, 440b (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)

113

ii 244b (Forgiveness)

iii 454b (Muḥammad)

iv 300b (Prophets and Prophethood); 331a (Quraysh)

113-114

i 7a (Abraham)

iii 379b (Mercy)

114

i 5b (Abraham); 193a (Āzar)

ii 23b (Enemies)

iii 401b (Moderation)

iv 21a (Parents); 33a (Patriarchy)

116

i 188b (Authority)

ii 273a (Friends and Friendship)

iv 4a, 4b (Pairs and Pairing)

v 430a (Victory)

117

i 389b (Companions of the Prophet); 436b (Conversion); 501a (Day, Times of)

ii 15a (Emigrants and Helpers)

iii 335b (Measurement)

iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 25b (Parties and Factions); 430a (Repentance and Penance)

v 288a (Time); 430a (Victory)
Sūrat Al-Tawba (g) – Sūrat Yūnus (10)

118  i  436b (Conversion)
   iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing); 426b, 427b (Repentance and Penance)
119  v  434b (Virtue)
120  i  216b (Bedouin); 338a, 338b (City)
   ii  23b, 24b (Enemies); 177b (Famine); 298b (Geography)
   iii  41b (Jihād); 337b (Mecca); 367b (Medina); 544b (Nomads)
   iv  37a (People of the Book)
120-121  i  243b (Book)
121  i  243b (Book)
   ii  365a (Grammar and the q)
   iv  452b (Reward and Punishment)
122  iii  41b (Jihād); 103b (Knowledge and Learning)
   iv  25b (Parties and Factions)
123  i  461a (Courage)
   ii  209b (Fighting)
   iii  40a (Jihād); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
   v  456a, 457a (War)
123-127  iv  138a (Politics and the q)
124  iii  62a (Joy and Misery)
   v  167a (Sūra)
125  i  411b (Contamination)
   ii  407b (Heart); 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy); 502a (Illness and Health)
   iv  132b (Politics and the q); 503a (Ritual Purity)
126  v  286a (Time)
127  ii  36a (Epigraphy); 408b (Heart); 465a (Humor)
   iv  133a (Politics and the q)
128  i  357b (Collection of the q)
   iii  234a (Love and Affection); 378a (Mercy); 443b, 447a (Muḥammad)
   iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing)
128-129  i  326a (Chronology and the q)
129  i  446a (Cosmology)
   ii  31a, 36a (Epigraphy); 96a (Everyday Life, q In)
   iii  300b, 301a (Material Culture and the q); 453b (Muḥammad)
   iv  184a (Possession and Possessions)
   v  277a (Throne of God); 500b (Witnessing and Testifying)

Sūrat Yūnus (10)

iii  472b (Mysterious Letters)
   v  174b (Sūra)
1  ii  263b (Form and Structure of the Qur’an)

iii  441a (Muḥammad); 509a (Names of the Qur’an)

v  6b (Signs); 172a (Sūrah)

1-2  i  527b (Inimitability)

2  ii  199a (Feet); 341a, 341b (Good News)

iii  247a (Magic); 399a (Miracles); 450a (Muhammad)

iv  3b (Pairs and Pairing); 14b (Paradise); 311b (Provocation); 455b (Reward and Punishment)

v  239b (Textual Criticism of the Qur’an)

3  i  318b (Chronology and the Qur’an); 442a, 443b (Cosmology); 472a, 476a (Creation)

ii  325b, 327b (God and his Attributes); 410b (Heaven and Sky)

iii  141a (Last Judgment); 202a (Literary Structures of the Qur’an); 379b (Mercy)

iv  4a (Pairs and Pairing); 73b, 82a (Philosophy and the Qur’an); 127a (Politics and the Qur’an);

163b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qur’an); 511a (Sabbath)

v  4a (Signs); 265a, 266a (Theology and the Qur’an); 279b, 287a (Time)

4  i  473b, 478a, 479a (Creation)

ii  455b (Hot and Cold)

iv  6b (Pairs and Pairing)

v  121b (Springs and Fountains)

5  i  272b, 273a (Calendar); 442b (Cosmology)

ii  433a (History and the Qur’an)

iii  187a (Light); 208a (Literature and the Qur’an); 412b, 413a (Months); 550a (Numbers and Enumeration)

iv  4b (Pairs and Pairing); 107a, 108a (Planets and Stars); 538b (Scholar); 571b (Seasons)

v  163a (Sun); 283b, 284a (Time); 475b (Weights and Measures); 560b (Year)

5-6  v  10a (Signs)

5-7  iv  438a (Revelation and Inspiration)

6  i  501b (Day, Times of)

iv  4b (Pairs and Pairing)

v  280b (Time)

6-7  i  473b (Creation)

7  i  530a (Dialects)

ii  449a (Hope)

v  6b (Signs)

7-8  ii  418a (Hell and Hellfire)

7-9  iv  1b (Pairs and Pairing)

8  iv  103b (Pit)

9  ii  282b (Garden)

iii  62b (Joy and Misery)

iv  431b (Responsibility)
9-11 iv 17b (Paradise)
10 i 237a (Blessing); 385a (Community and Society in the Qur'an)
ii 91b (Everyday Life, Qur'an In)
11 i 516b (Decision); 530a (Dialects)
ii 269a (Freedom and Predestination)
12 i 213a (Beauty)
13 ii 293a (Generations); 350b (Grammar and the Qur'an); 434a (History and the Qur'an)
iv 128b (Politics and the Qur'an)
13-14 iv 320a (Punishment Stories)
14 i 277a (Caliph)
ii 355b (Grammar and the Qur'an)
iv 127a (Politics and the Qur'an)
15 i 530a (Dialects); 538a (Disobedience)
ii 353b (Grammar and the Qur'an); 449a (Hope)
iii 137a (Last Judgment); 190a (Literacy); 449a (Muḥammad)
iv 128b (Politics and the Qur'an)
v 7a (Signs)
15-16 iii 451b (Muḥammad)
16 iii 190a (Literacy)
v 203a (Teaching)
17 ii 64a (Ethics and the Qur'an); 162a (Failure)
iii 181a (Lie)
iv 523a (Salvation)
v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
18 i 236a (Blasphemy)
iv 5a (Pairs and Pairing); 220b (Prayer); 311a (Provocation)
v 117b (Spiritual Beings); 369a (Trinity)
19 i 538a (Dissension)
ii 72a (Ethics and the Qur'an); 497a (Illiteracy)
iv 337a (Races)
v 289b (Time); 547b (Word of God)
20 ii 261b (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)
iii 399a (Miracles); 452a (Muḥammad)
iv 311a, 311b (Provocation)
v 8a (Signs)
21 i 243b (Book)
iii 18a (Jesus); 191a (Literacy); 382b (Messenger)
iv 290a (Prophets and Prophethood)
v 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
22 i 52a, 52b, 54a (Air and Wind); 213a (Beauty)
ii 3a (Earth); 317a (God and his Attributes); 550a (Intention)
iii 61a (Joy and Misery)
iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing)
v 411a (Vehicles); 464a (Water)

22-23
i 519a (Deliverance)
iv 161b (Polytheism and Atheism)

23
ii 420b (Heresy)
iii 60a (Joy and Misery)
v 374b (Trips and Voyages)

24
i 41b, 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 96b (Animal Life); 213b (Beauty); 349b (Codices of the q); 501a (Day, Times of)
ii 3a, 3b (Earth); 366b (Grammar and the q)
iii 183b (Life)
iv 10a (Parable); 394a (Reflection and Deliberation)
v 5b (Signs); 288b (Time); 339b (Transitoriness)

25
i 435b (Conversion)
ii 283a (Garden); 321b (God and his Attributes); 558b (Invitation)
iv 14a (Paradise)

26
ii 284a (Garden); 324a (God and his Attributes)
iii 379b (Mercy)
iv 15a, 16b, 17b (Paradise); 453b (Reward and Punishment)

27
i 493a (Darkness); 501a, 501b (Day, Times of)
ii 416b (Hell and Hellfire)
iii 379b (Mercy)

28
ii 477b (Idolatry and Idolaters)
v 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)

28-29
v 369a (Trinity)

30
i 236a (Blasphemy); 344b (Clients and Clientage)
ii 99a (Evil Deeds)

31
iv 4a, 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 127a (Politics and the q); 160b (Polytheism and Athe-ism); 312a (Provocation); 435a (Resurrection)

32
i 472b (Creation)

34
i 478a (Creation)
iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing)

35
i 472b (Creation)

36
ii 489a (Ignorance)
v 178a (Suspicion)

37
i 117b (Apologetics)
ii 529b (Inimitability)
iv 280b (Profane and Sacred); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration); 560b (Scripture and the q)
sūrat yūnus (10)

38  
  i 115a (Apologetics)
  ii 527a, 529b (Inimitability)
  iii 116a (Language and Style of the q); 199a (Literary Structures of the q); 398b (Miracles); 451b (Muḥammad); 468a (Muʿtazila)
  iv 22b (Parody of the q); 119a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 311b, 312b (Provocation); 443a (Revelation and Inspiration)
  v 167a (Sūra)

39  
  iv 309b (Provocation)

41  
  iii 39a, 39b (Jihād); 453b (Muḥammad)

42-43  
  iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)

45  
  i 235b (Blasphemy); 501a (Day, Times of)
  iii 335b (Measurement)
  iv 435a (Resurrection)
  v 287b (Time); 476b (Weights and Measures)

45-46  
  iii 184b (Life)

46  
  iii 18b (Jesus)

47  
  i 372a (Community and Society in the q)
  ii 72a (Ethics and the q); 497a, 497b (Illiteracy)
  iii 382a (Messenger)
  iv 299b (Prophets and Prophethood)

48-51  
  iv 311a (Provocation)

49  
  i 501a (Day, Times of); 523a (Destiny)
  ii 45a (Eschatology); 269a (Freedom and Predestination)
  iii 185a (Life); 335b (Measurement)
  v 288a, 289a (Time)

51  
  v 288b (Time)

52  
  ii 54b (Eternity)

53  
  iii 536b (News)

54  
  iii 203b (Literary Structures of the q)
  iv 430b (Repentance and Penance)

55  
  iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 538b (Scholar)

55-56  
  i 479a (Creation)

56  
  iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing)

57  
  ii 38a (Epigraphy); 142b (Exhortations); 408b (Heart); 502a (Illness and Health)
  iii 511b, 512a, 514b (Names of the q)
  iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 171b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)

58  
  iii 61a (Joy and Misery)
  v 468a (Wealth)
59  i  236a (Blasphemy)
   iii  173a, 174b (Lawful and Unlawful)
   v  545a (Word of God); 573a (Zealotry)
61  i  99b (Animal Life); 243a, 243b, 244a (Book)
   ii  269b (Freedom and Predestination); 544b, 545b (Instruments)
   iii  124b (Language and Style of the q); 190a (Literacy); 334b (Measurement); 409a (Money)
   iv  4a (Pairs and Pairing); 58b (Persian Literature and the q); 368b (Recitation of the q)
   v  473b (Weights and Measures)
61-65  i  522b (Destiny)
62  ii  65b (Ethics and the q); 273b (Friends and Friendship)
   v  138a (Sufism and the q)
62-64  i  370a (Community and Society in the q); 550a (Dreams and Sleep)
   ii  341a, 341b (Good News)
   iv  520b (Saint)
64  iv  178b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 522b (Salvation)
   v  548a (Word of God)
65  i  405b (Consolation)
   iii  452b (Muḥammad)
   v  134a (Suffering)
66  ii  477b (Idolatry and Idolaters)
   iv  4a (Pairs and Pairing); 228b (Prayer)
67  i  83b (Anatomy); 473a, 473b, 477b (Creation); 502a (Day, Times of)
   ii  406a (Hearing and Deafness)
   iv  4b (Pairs and Pairing); 589b (Shekhinah)
68  iv  4a (Pairs and Pairing); 312a, 312b (Provocation)
68-69  i  236a (Blasphemy)
   iv  311a (Provocation)
69  i  472b (Creation)
71  i  516b (Decision)
   ii  96a (Everyday Life, q In)
   iii  63a (Judgment); 190a (Literacy); 441a (Muḥammad); 518a, 524b (Narratives);
   536b (News)
   iv  302b (Prophets and Prophethood)
   v  8a (Signs)
71-74  iii  486a (Myths and Legends in the q)
71-92  iv  320a (Punishment Stories)
72  iii  444a (Muḥammad)
73  
  1  277a (Caliph); 519a (Deliverance)

74  
  1  82a (Anatomy)

75  
  1  1a (Aaron); 160a (Arrogance); 190a (Authority); 369a (Community and Society in the q.)
  iv  106a (Plagues); 264a (Pride); 483a (Rhymed Prose)
  v  6a, 6b, 8a (Signs)

75-76  
  ii  542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)

76  
  1  532b (Dialogues)
  iii  246a (Magic)

77  
  ii  162a (Failure)
  iii  246a (Magic)
  iv  523a (Salvation)

78  
  1  159a (Arrogance)
  v  317a (Tradition and Custom)

81  
  iii  246a (Magic)

82  
  v  386b (Truth); 547b (Word of God)

83  
  ii  542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)

84  
  1  218b (Belief and Unbelief)

84-86  
  ii  558a (Invitation)

86  
  1  518b (Deliverance)
  iv  524a (Salvation)

87  
  1  260a (Brother and Brotherhood)
  ii  10a (Egypt); 341a, 341b (Good News)
  iv  224a (Prayer); 440a (Revelation and Inspiration); 516a (Sacred Precincts)
  v  107b (Spatial Relations); 258a (Theology and the q.); 546a (Word of God)

88  
  1  492a (Curse)
  ii  407b, 408b (Heart)
  iv  29a (Path or Way)
  v  468a (Wealth)

89  
  iv  29b (Path or Way); 431b (Responsibility)
  v  547a (Word of God)

90  
  1  553b (Drowning)
  ii  31b (Epigraphy); 184a (Fasting); 213a (Fire); 542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)
  iii  423a (Moses)
  iv  67a, 67b (Pharaoh)
  v  375a (Trips and Voyages); 377a (Troops); 464b (Water)

90-92  
  ii  542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)

91  
  1  537a (Disobedience)
  v  288b (Time)
92  i  519a (Deliverance)

93  i  305a (Children of Israel)
 ii  185b (Fate)

94  i  222b (Belief and Unbelief); 245b (Book)
 iii  22b, 32a (Jews and Judaism); 189b (Literacy); 451a (Muḥammad)
 iv  120b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 217a (Prayer); 403a (Religious Pluralism and the Qur’ān)
 v  303b (Torah)

95  v  6a (Signs)

96  v  547b (Word of God)

96-97  i  225b (Belief and Unbelief)

98  ii  293a (Generations)
 iii  53a, 55a (Jonah)
 iv  319b (Punishment Stories); 429a (Repentance and Penance)

98-103  i  523a (Destiny)

99  i  225b (Belief and Unbelief)
 iii  40a (Jihād); 531a (Nature as Signs)
 iv  238b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Qur’ān Studies)
 v  68b (Social Sciences and the Qur’ān); 294a (Tolerance and Coercion)

99-100  v  291a (Tolerance and Coercion)

100  i  411b (Contamination)
 ii  59a (Ethics and the Qur’ān)
 iv  454a (Reward and Punishment); 503a (Ritual Purity)

101  iv  545b (Science and the Qur’ān)

102  v  280a (Time)

103  i  519b (Deliverance)
 iv  301b (Prophets and Prophethood)

104  iii  453b (Muḥammad)
 iv  401b (Religious Pluralism and the Qur’ān)

105  i  5b (Abraham)
 ii  323b (God and his Attributes); 402b (Hanifī)
 iii  446a (Muḥammad)

106  iv  5a (Pairs and Pairing); 228b (Prayer)

107  ii  52b (Eschatology)
 iii  327b (Material Culture and the Qur’ān); 380a (Mercy)
 v  485b (Wish and Desire)

108  i  186a (Astray)
 iii  452b (Muḥammad); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
 iv  1b (Pairs and Pairing); 238b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Qur’ān Studies)
 v  82b (Soul)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Verses</th>
<th>Theme</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>108-109</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>40a (Jihād)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter</td>
<td>Section</td>
<td>Topic</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>371b (Community and Society in the q)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>497b (Illiteracy)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>400b (Mockery)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>310a (Provocation)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>241b (Textual Criticism of the q)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>221a (Belief and Unbelief); 521a (Despair)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9-10</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>204b (Teaching)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>241b (Boast)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>61b (Joy and Misery)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>70b (Ethics and the q); 245a (Forgiveness)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>39b (Jihād); 450a (Muhammad)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>296a (Prophets and Prophethood); 311b (Provocation)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>167a (Sūra)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13-14</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>115a (Apologetics)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>494a (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15-16</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>98b (Evil Deeds)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>313a (Trade and Commerce)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>161b (Failure)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>439a (History and the q); 502b (Imām)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>424b (Moses)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>3b (Pairs and Pairing); 300b (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>203a (Teaching); 301a (Torah); 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>235b (Blasphemy)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>140b (Last Judgment); 181a (Lie)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>494a (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19-20</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>458b (Reward and Punishment)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>273b (Friends and Friendship)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>6b (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>446a (Vision and Blindness)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>99a (Evil Deeds)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>1b (Ears); 405b, 406b (Hearing and Deafness)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>209b (Literature and the q)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>2a (Pairs and Pairing); 10a (Parable); 574a (Seeing and Hearing)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>15b (Simile)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Verse Range</td>
<td>Section(s)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| 25-49       | iii: 486a (Myths and Legends in the q); 520b (Narratives)  
iv: 321a (Punishment Stories) |
| 25-99       | iv: 320a (Punishment Stories) |
| 25-100      | iii: 520b (Narratives) |
| 25-123      | iii: 381b (Messenger) |
| 26          | i: 500a (Day, Times of)  
iv: 160a (Polytheism and Atheism) |
| 27          | iii: 449b (Muḥammad) |
| 28          | iv: 574b (Seeing and Hearing) |
| 29          | ii: 488a (Ignorance) |
| 31          | iii: 452a (Muḥammad)  
iv: 216b (Prayer); 311b (Provocation) |
| 32          | i: 513a (Debate and Disputation) |
| 34          | ii: 59a (Ethics and the q) |
| 35          | iii: 450a (Muḥammad)  
v: 19a (Sin, Major and Minor) |
| 36          | i: 521b (Despair) |
| 36-48       | iv: 604a (Ships)  
v: 373a (Trips and Voyages) |
| 37          | i: 450a (Cosmology); 553b (Drowning)  
ii: 323b, 324b (God and his Attributes)  
iv: 574a (Seeing and Hearing) |
| 38          | ii: 355b (Grammar and the q)  
iii: 400b (Mockery)  
v: 204a (Teaching) |
| 39          | iv: 453b (Reward and Punishment) |
| 40          | ii: 219a (Food and Drink); 229a (Foreign Vocabulary); 362b (Grammar and the q)  
iii: 393a (Miracles); 541a (Noah); 550b (Numbers and Enumeration)  
iv: 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)  
v: 126a (Springs and Fountains); 545a (Word of God) |
| 41          | i: 208b (Basmala); 236b (Blessing)  
ii: 318a (God and his Attributes)  
v: 495b (Ritual and the q) |
| 42          | v: 464b (Water) |
| 43          | i: 553b (Drowning)  
iii: 379a (Mercy); 541a (Noah)  
iv: 307b (Protection)  
v: 464b (Water) |
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>44</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>146b (Ararat); 491b (Curse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>437a (History and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>68a (Jūd); 362a (Medicine and the q); 541a (Noah)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>604b (Ships)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>126a (Springs and Fountains); 543a (Word of God)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>516a (Decision)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>174a (Family); 321a (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>64b (Judgment); 229b (Lord)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>133b (Politics and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>102b (Sovereignty)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45-46</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>21a (Parents)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45-47</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>510b (Indifference)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>373b (Trips and Voyages)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>174a (Family); 488b (Ignorance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>541b (Noah)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>109b (Speech)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>245a (Forgiveness)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>379a, 379b (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>308a (Protection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>25a (Sin, Major and Minor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>48</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>487a (Myths and Legends in the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>423b (Hidden and the Hidden)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>441b (Muḥammad); 536b, 537a (News)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>294b, 302b (Prophets and Prophethood); 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>271a (Theology and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>21b (Ād); 261b (Brother and Brotherhood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50-55</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>160a (Polytheism and Atheism)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50-60</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>462a (Hūd); 558a (Invitation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>520b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>586b (Sheba)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>51</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>313b (Trade and Commerce)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>52</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>21b (Ād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>245a (Forgiveness); 462b (Hūd)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>53</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>462b (Hūd)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>53-54</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>21b (Ād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>54</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>336a (Good and Evil)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>492a (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>55</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>462b (Hūd)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>96a (Animal Life)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>96a (Everyday Life, q In); 462a (House, Domestic and Divine)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
iii 327b (Material Culture and the Qur’an)
iv 234a (Prayer Formulas)

57 i 243a (Book); 277a (Caliph)
ii 327b (God and his Attributes); 462b (Hūd)
iv 307a, 307b (Protection)

58 i 21b (ʾĀd); 519a (Deliverance)
iii 379a (Mercy)
iv 523b (Salvation)

58-59 ii 462b (Hūd)

59 iv 128b (Politics and the Qur’an); 301a (Prophets and Prophethood)
v 6a (Signs)

59-60 i 536b (Disobedience)
60 i 491b (Curse)

61 i 235a (Birth Control); 261b (Brother and Brotherhood); 472a, 479a (Creation)
ii 245a (Forgiveness); 321a (God and his Attributes)
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 521a (Ṣālih)
v 253a (Thamūd)

61-62 iv 160a (Polytheism and Atheism)

61-68 i 149b (Archaeology and the Qur’an)
ii 308a (Geography); 340b (Good Deeds); 558a (Invitation)
iii 520b (Narratives)
iv 521a (Ṣālih)

62 iv 521a (Ṣālih)
v 253a (Thamūd)

63 i 538a (Disobedience)
v 574b (Seeing and Hearing)

64 ii 335b (Good and Evil)
iii 393a (Miracles)
iv 296b (Prophets and Prophethood); 453a (Reward and Punishment); 521b (Ṣālih)
v 3b (Signs); 253a (Thamūd)

64-65 iii 219a (Literature and the Qur’an)

64-68 i 287a (Camel)

65 iii 551a (Numbers and Enumeration)
iv 296b (Prophets and Prophethood); 521b (Ṣālih)
v 253a (Thamūd); 280a (Time)

66 i 519a (Deliverance)
ii 92a (Everyday Life, Qur’an); 320a, 322a (God and his Attributes)
iii 379a (Mercy)
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 522a (Ṣālih); 523b (Salvation)
v 253a (Thamūd)
561

67  i 504a (Day, Times of)
    ii 178a (Famine); 212a (Fire)
    iii 418a (Morning)
    iv 454a (Reward and Punishment); 521b (Ṣāliḥ)
    v 545a (Word of God)

68  i 491b (Curse)

69  i 97a (Animal Life); 237a (Blessing); 513a (Debate and Disputation)
    ii 218b, 219a (Food and Drink)
    iv 225a (Prayer)
    v 132a (Strangers and Foreigners)

69-73  iii 393b (Miracles)

69-74  ii 341a (Good News)

69-76  i 6a (Abraham); 330a (Chronology and the q)

69-81  iv 290a (Prophets and Prophethood)

69-83  i 500b (Day, Times of)
    iii 231b (Lot); 520b (Narratives)
    iv 319b (Punishment Stories)

69-104  i 193a (Āzar)

70  i 6a (Abraham)
    ii 196b (Fear)
    v 393a (Turkish Literature and the q)

70-83  iii 233a (Lot)

71  i 6b, 7b (Abraham)
    ii 561b (Isaac)
    iii 1a (Jacob); 146b, 148a (Laughter)
    iv 37a (People of the Book)

71-73  iv 31b (Patriarchy)
    v 545b (Word of God)

71-74  iii 148a (Laughter)

72  i 194a, 194b (Baal)
    ii 360b (Grammar and the q)
    iii 287a (Marvels)
    iv 49b (People of the House)
    v 570b (Youth and Old Age)

73  i 237a (Blessing)
    ii 174a (Family); 186a (Fate); 315b (Glory)
    iii 287a (Marvels); 437a (Mosque)
    iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 37a (People of the Book); 48b, 49a, 49b, 53a (People of the House); 213a (Praise)

74  i 513a (Debate and Disputation)
74-76  
1  6a (Abraham)

75  
1  5b (Abraham)
  iii  401b (Moderation)
  iv  429b (Repentance and Penance)

77  
1  500b (Day, Times of)

77-79  
iv  584b (Sex and Sexuality)

78  
1  343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)
  ii  361a (Grammar and the q)
  iv  506a (Ritual Purity)
  v  132b (Strangers and Foreigners)

80  
1  533b (Dialogues)

81  
1  501a, 504a (Day, Times of)
  ii  174a (Family)
  iii  393b (Miracles); 417a, 418a (Morning)
  v  281a (Time)

82  
1  339b, 340a (Clay)
  ii  411a (Heaven and Sky)
  iii  383b (Metals and Minerals)
  v  129a (Stone); 470b (Weather)

82-83  
ii  212b (Fire)
  v  130a (Stoning)

84  
1  149b (Archaeology and the q); 261b (Brother and Brotherhood); 500a (Day, Times of)
  ii  46b (Eschatology); 308a (Geography); 545a (Instruments)
  iii  334a, 335b (Measurement); 390b (Midian); 393b (Miracles)
  iv  605a (Shu’ayb)

84-85  
1  491a (Cups and Vessels)
  ii  5b, 8b (Economics)
  iii  334b (Measurement)
  iv  605a (Shu’ayb)
  v  313a (Trade and Commerce)

84-87  
ii  5b (Economics)

84-95  
ii  558a (Invitation)
  iii  390b (Midian); 320b (Narratives)
  iv  605a (Shu’ayb); 115b (Polemic and Polemical Language)

85  
1  300b (Cheating)
  ii  7b (Economics); 545a (Instruments)
  iii  276a (Markets); 334a, 335b, 336a (Measurement)
  iv  288a (Property)
  v  312b (Trade and Commerce)

86  
iv  425b (Remnant)
87  iii  401b (Moderation)
    iv  218a (Prayer)
    v  468a (Wealth)
88  ii  31a (Epigraphy); 96a (Everyday Life, q In); 462a (House, Domestic and Divine)
    iv  429b (Repentance and Penance); 605a (Shu’ayb)
    v  179a (Sustenance)
89  ii  64a (Ethics and the q)
    iii  486a (Myths and Legends in the q)
    iv  605b (Shu’ayb)
    v  204a (Teaching)
90  ii  245a (Forgiveness); 322a (God and his Attributes)
    iii  233b (Love and Affection); 378a (Mercy)
    iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing)
91  ii  174a (Family)
    iii  580b (Oppressed on Earth)
    iv  605b (Shu’ayb)
    v  130b (Stoning)
94  i  504a (Day, Times of); 519a (Deliverance)
    iii  379a (Mercy); 393b (Miracles)
    iv  454a (Reward and Punishment); 523b (Salvation); 605b (Shu’ayb)
95  i  491b (Curse)
    iii  390b (Midian)
96  i  189a (Authority)
    iii  421b (Moses)
    iv  286b (Proof)
    v  8a (Signs)
96-97  iv  106a (Plagues)
96-98  iii  520b (Narratives)
97  iii  421b (Moses)
98  iii  425a (Moses)
    iv  67b (Pharaoh)
100  ii  435b (History and the q)
    iii  441a (Muḥammad); 517b (Narratives); 536b (News)
    iv  302b (Prophets and Prophethood)
101  i  523a (Destiny)
101-117  iii  520b (Narratives)
102-103  v  4a, 5a (Signs)
103  v  291b (Tolerance and Coercion)
103-111  ii  143b (Exhortations)
105 ii 354b (Grammar and the Qur’an)
  iii 63a (Joy and Misery)
 v 110b (Speech)
105-106 iii 63a (Joy and Misery)
105-108 iv 2b (Pairs and Pairing)
106 ii 50a (Eschatology); 416b (Hell and Hellfire)
  iii 63a (Joy and Misery)
 v 133a (Suffering)
107 ii 418b (Hell and Hellfire)
107-108 ii 55a (Eternity)
108 ii 313a (Gift-Giving); 553b (Intercession)
  iii 63a (Joy and Misery); 204a (Literary Structures of the Qur’an)
109-123 ii 262a (Form and Structure of the Qur’an)
110 iii 424b (Moses)
  iv 36b (People of the Book)
 v 289b (Time); 301a, 302a (Torah); 547b (Word of God)
111 ii 361b (Grammar and the Qur’an)
  iii 379a (Mercy)
 v 244b (Textual Criticism of the Qur’an)
112 iv 427a (Repentance and Penance)
113 ii 357a, 357b (Grammar and the Qur’an)
114 i 35b (Afternoon); 328a (Chronology and the Qur’an); 502b, 503a (Day, Times of)
 ii 79b (Evening); 340a (Good Deeds)
 iv 222a, 223a (Prayer)
 v 22a (Sin, Major and Minor); 282b (Time); 431a (Vigil)
114-115 i 328a (Chronology and the Qur’an)
115 i 406a (Consolation)
116 i 32a (African Literature)
 ii 293a (Generations); 434a (History and the Qur’an)
 iii 70b (Justice and Injustice)
 iv 425b (Remnant)
117 iii 71a, 72a (Justice and Injustice)
117-118 i 538b (Dissension)
118 i 523a (Destiny)
 ii 72a (Ethics and the Qur’an)
 iv 238b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Qur’anic Studies); 337a (Races)
118-119 i 472a (Creation)
 iii 379a (Mercy)
Sūrat Yūsuf (12)

1 226b (Benjamin); 290a (Caravan); 490a, 490b (Cups and Vessels); 532b, 534a (Dialogues); 547a, 548b (Dreams and Sleep)

2 10a (Egypt); 241b (Foretelling in the Qurʾan); 243b ( Forgery); 261a (Form and Structure of the Qurʾan); 436a, 441a (History and the Qurʾan); 514b (Informants); 545b, 547a (Instruments); 556a (Intoxicants)

3 211a, 211b, 222b, 224b (Literature and the Qurʾan); 229b, 230a (Lord); 234a (Love and Affection); 336a (Measurement); 408b (Money); 472b (Mysterious Letters); 518b, 525b (Narratives)

4 67a (Pharaoh); 246a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Qurʾan Studies); 288a (Property); 380a (Recitation of the Qurʾan); 450b (Revision and Alteration); 495b (Ritual and the Qurʾan)

5 61b (Sleep); 104b (Spatial Relations); 167b (Ṣūra); 363a (Trial); 375a (Trips and Voyages); 530b (Women and the Qurʾan)

1-3 262a (Form and Structure of the Qurʾan)

2 132a (Arabic Language)

3 548b (Dreams and Sleep)

119 ⅱ 50b (Eschatology)
ⅲ 46b, 47b (Jinn)
ⅴ 547b (Word of God)

120 ⅱ 142b (Exhortations); 435b (History and the Qurʾan)
ⅲ 441a, 453a (Muḥammad); 517b (Narratives); 536b (News)
ⅳ 302b (Prophets and Prophethood); 321a (Punishment Stories); 422b (Remembrance)
ⅴ 109b (Speech); 204a (Teaching)

121-122 ⅲ 40a (Jihād)

123 ⅳ 4a (Pairs and Pairing)
ⅴ 308a (Torah)
iv 62a (Persian Literature and the q)
  v 109b (Speech); 392a (Turkish Literature and the q)
4  i 255a (Bowing and Prostration); 534a (Dialogues)
  iii 415a (Moon); 524a (Narratives); 553a (Numbers and Enumeration)
  iv 108b (Planets and Stars)
4-5  ii 241b (Foretelling in the q)
4-6  i 533a (Dialogues)
  v 444a (Vision)
4-7  iii 56a (Joseph)
  i 526a (Devil); 546b, 548b (Dreams and Sleep)
  ii 23b, 24a (Enemies); 66a (Ethics and the q)
6  ii 11b, 12a (Election); 561b (Isaac)
  iii 517b (Narratives)
  iv 179a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 291b (Prophets and Prophethood); 537b (Scholar)
  v 200b (Teaching); 444a (Vision)
7  iii 55b (Joseph); 528b (Nature as Signs)
  v 5b (Signs)
8  ii 227a, 227b (Benjamin)
  ii 5a (Envy); 43b (Error)
  iii 234b (Love and Affection)
8-9  ii 365b (Grammar and the q)
8-10  i 532a, 533a (Dialogues)
10  i 290a (Caravan)
  ii 360a, 365b (Grammar and the q)
  v 463a (Water)
11  ii 354b, 357b (Grammar and the q)
11-12  iv 308b (Protection)
11-14  i 533a (Dialogues)
12  v 281a (Time)
13-17  i 99a (Animal Life)
14  ii 161b (Failure)
15  iii 537a (News)
  iv 217a (Prayer)
  v 271a (Theology and the q); 463a (Water); 546a (Word of God)
16  i 503a (Day, Times of)
  v 281b (Time); 472b (Weeping)
16-18  i 533a (Dialogues)
  v 134a (Suffering)
17  iii  60b (Joy and Misery); 181b (Lie)
      v  239b (Textual Criticism of the Qur'an)
18  i  80b (Anatomy); 237b (Blood and Blood Clot); 346b, 347a (Clothing)
      iii  219a (Literature and the Qur'an)
      v  38a (Sulayman and the Qur'an); 82b (Soul)
19  i  290a (Caravan); 490b (Cups and Vessels); 533a (Dialogues)
      ii  341a (Good News); 356b, 360b (Grammar and the Qur'an)
      19-20  i  289b (Captives)
20  ii  545b (Instruments)
      iii  335a (Measurement); 408b (Money)
      v  313a (Trade and Commerce); 474a (Weights and Measures)
21  ii  10a (Egypt); 241b (Foretelling in the Qur'an)
      iii  305b (Material Culture and the Qur'an)
      iv  179a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qur'an); 210b (Power and Impotence);
          538b (Scholar)
      v  200b (Teaching); 430b (Victory)
22  iii  331b (Maturity)
      iv  3b (Pairs and Pairing); 452b (Reward and Punishment); 538a (Scholar)
22-32  v  152b (Sufism and the Qur'an)
22-34  i  299b (Chastity)
22-35  iv  584b (Sex and Sexuality)
23  i  163a (Art and Architecture and the Qur'an); 530b (Dialects); 533a (Dialogues)
      ii  105a (Exegesis of the Qur'an: Classical and Medieval); 162a (Failure);
          444b (Homo-...
      iii  211b (Literature and the Qur'an); 229b (Lord)
      iv  288b (Property); 308a (Protection); 523a (Salvation)
23-28  iii  181b (Lie)
23-31  iii  56b (Joseph)
24  i  28a (Adultery and Fornication); 124a (Apparition)
      ii  336a (Good and Evil); 506b (Impeccability); 550a (Intention)
      iii  56b (Joseph); 230a (Lord); 234b (Love and Affection); 492a (Myths and Legends
          in the Qur'an)
      iv  286b (Proof); 580b, 585a (Sex and Sexuality)
      v  19a, 25a (Sin, Major and Minor)
25  i  299b (Chastity)
      ii  175b (Family); 335b (Good and Evil); 353a (Grammar and the Qur'an)
      iv  276b, 277b (Prisoners)
25-28  i  346b (Clothing)
25-29  i  533a (Dialogues)
26  v  492a, 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)
sūrat yūsuf (12)
50

iii 92a (Kings and Rulers); 230a (Lord); 382b (Messenger)
v 103b (Sovereignty); 531b (Women and the Qur’an)

51

i 99a (Animal Life); 255b (Bread); 487b, 488a (Crucifixion); 549a (Dreams and Sleep)

ii 185b (Fate); 269a (Freedom and Predestination); 556a (Intoxicants)

iii 230a (Lord)

v 482a (Wine); 543a (Word of God)

ii 526a (Devil)

iii 230a (Lord)

v 285b (Time)

iii 56a (Joseph)

iv 178b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qur’an); 537b (Scholar)

v 546a (Word of God)

ii 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 546b, 548b, 552a (Dreams and Sleep)

ii 241b (Foretelling in the Qur’an)

iv 178b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qur’an); 537b (Scholar)

v 546a (Word of God)

ii 497b (Illiteracy)

iii 537b (News)

iv 523b (Salvation)

v 241b (Textual Criticism of the Qur’an)

iii 65a (Almsgiving); 362b (Colors)

ii 218a (Food and Drink)

iii 554b (Numerology)

ii 533a (Dialogues)

iii 552a (Numbers and Enumeration)

i 371b (Community and Society in the Qur’an)

ii 497b (Illiteracy)

iii 537b (News)

iv 523b (Salvation)

v 241b (Textual Criticism of the Qur’an)

ii 40b (Agriculture and Vegetation)

ii 218a (Food and Drink); 433a (History and the Qur’an)

iii 554b (Numerology)

v 318a (Tradition and Custom)

ii 548b (Dreams and Sleep)

v 285b (Time)

ii 178a (Famine)

ii 178a (Famine)

v 560b (Year)

iii 92a (Kings and Rulers); 230a (Lord); 382b (Messenger)

v 103b (Sovereignty); 531b (Women and the Qur’an)
50-53
  1  299b (Chastity)
  2  255b (Bread); 533a (Dialogues)
  3  336a (Good and Evil)
  4  288b (Time); 531a (Women and the Qur'an)
  5  162a (Failure)
  6  531b (Women and the Qur'an)
  7  336a (Good and Evil)
  8  224a (Literature and the Qur'an); 379a (Mercy)
  9  22a (Sin, Major and Minor); 82b (Soul); 96b (South Asian Literatures and the Qur'an); 138b (Sufism and the Qur'an); 204b (Teaching); 531a, 532a (Women and the Qur'an)
54  1  92a (Kings and Rulers)
  2  103b (Sovereignty)
54-55
  1  533a (Dialogues)
  2  549a (Work)
55  1  537b (Scholar)
56  1  10b (Egypt)
  2  452b (Reward and Punishment)
56-57
  1  55b (Joseph)
58-61
  1  533a (Dialogues)
59  1  227a, 227b (Benjamin)
  2  5b (Economics)
  3  336a (Measurement)
59-60
  1  334a (Measurement)
60  1  521b (Despair)
62  1  533a (Dialogues)
  2  58b (Journey)
  3  288a (Property)
63  1  227a (Benjamin)
  2  334a (Measurement)
  3  308b (Protection)
63-67
  1  533a (Dialogues)
64  1  227a, 227b (Benjamin)
  2  37b (Epigraphy)
  3  378a (Mercy)
65  1  286b (Camel); 398b (Conquest)
  2  360b (Grammar and the Qur'an)
  3  60b (Joy and Misery); 334a (Measurement)
  4  288a (Property); 308b (Protection)
  5  411b (Vehicles); 473b (Weights and Measures)
66  1  227a (Benjamin); 465a (Covenant)
67  1  30a (Epigraphy); 96a (Everyday Life, q In)
    3  1a (Jacob); 557a (Numismatics)
    5  2a (Sif'ln, Battle of)
68  4  538b (Scholar)
    5  200b (Teaching)
69  1  227a, 227b (Benjamin)
70  1  227a, 227b (Benjamin); 290a (Caravan); 491a (Cups and Vessels)
    3  58b (Journey); 208b (Literature and the q)
    5  255b (Theft)
70-79  1  533a (Dialogues)
72  1  286b (Camel); 491a (Cups and Vessels)
    2  219a (Food and Drink)
    3  92a (Kings and Rulers); 227b (Load or Burden); 334a (Measurement)
    5  103b (Sovereignty); 411b (Vehicles); 473b (Weights and Measures)
73  3  562a (Oaths)
    5  256a (Theft)
75  1  64b (Ethics and the q)
    3  58b (Journey); 70b (Justice and Injustice)
76  1  227a, 227b (Benjamin)
    3  92a (Kings and Rulers); 102a (Knowledge and Learning)
    4  538b (Scholar)
    5  103b (Sovereignty); 270a (Theology and the q)
77  1  227a (Benjamin); 533a (Dialogues)
78  1  227a, 227b (Benjamin); 255b (Bread)
    2  10a (Egypt)
79  1  227a (Benjamin)
    3  60b (Joy and Misery)
    4  308a (Protection)
80  1  227b (Benjamin); 465a (Covenant); 516a (Decision); 521b (Despair)
    2  10b (Egypt); 321a (God and his Attributes)
    3  64b (Judgment)
80-82  1  532b, 533a (Dialogues)
81  1  227a (Benjamin)
    5  492a (Witnessing and Testifying)
82  1  290a (Caravan); 532b (Dialogues)
83  1  227a (Benjamin)
    4  537b (Scholar)
83-87  1  533a (Dialogues)
84  1  364a (Colors)
    2  153b (Eyes)
iii 1a (Jacob)
   v 63a (Smell); 134a (Suffering); 363a (Trial)

85  
   i 271b (Cain and Abel)

87  
   i 227a, 227b (Benjamin); 521b (Despair)
   v 63b (Smell); 161b (Suicide); 393a (Turkish Literature and the q)

88  
   i 68a (Almsgiving); 255b (Bread)
   ii 5b (Economics); 10a (Egypt); 253a (Form and Structure of the q)
   iii 334a, 336a (Measurement)
   v 198a (Taxation)

88-93  
   i 533a (Dialogues)

89  
   i 227b (Benjamin)
   ii 488b (Ignorance)

90  
   i 227b (Benjamin)

92  
   i 449b (Cosmology)

93  
   i 346b, 347a (Clothing)
   ii 174a (Family)
   iii 1a (Jacob)
   v 63b (Smell)

93-96  
   v 63a (Smell)

94  
   i 52a (Air and Wind); 290a (Caravan); 347a (Clothing)
   iii 573a (Odors and Smells)
   v 62a, 63a, 63b (Smell)

94-95  
   i 533a (Dialogues)

95  
   ii 43b (Error)
   v 63a (Smell)

96  
   ii 341a (Good News)
   iii 1a (Jacob); 223a (Literature and the q)
   v 63a (Smell); 134a (Suffering); 363a (Trial); 444b (Vision)

96-98  
   i 533a (Dialogues)

97  
   v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)

98  
   v 570b (Youth and Old Age)

99  
   ii 10a (Egypt)

99-100  
   iii 99b (Kinship)

100  
   i 255a (Bowing and Prostration); 546b, 548b, 549b (Dreams and Sleep)
   iii 56b (Joseph)
   iv 33a (Patriarchy); 537b (Scholar)
   v 277a (Throne of God)

101  
   i 472a (Creation); 506a (Death and the Dead)
   ii 100a (Exegesis of the q: Classical and Medieval)
 iii 93a (Kings and Rulers); 103a (Knowledge and Learning); 143a (Last Judgment)
 iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 128a (Politics and the Qur’an)
 v 103b (Sovereignty); 106a (Spatial Relations); 200b (Teaching)

101-102
 iv 179a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qur’an)

102
 iii 441b (Muhammad); 537a (News)
 iv 302b (Prophets and Prophethood); 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)
 v 271a (Theology and the Qur’an); 532a (Women and the Qur’an)

103
 v 291b (Tolerance and Coercion)

105
 ii 352b (Grammar and the Qur’an)

107
 i 501a (Day, Times of)
 ii 128b (Exegesis of the Qur’an: Early Modern and Contemporary)
 iii 137a, 138a (Last Judgment)
 v 287b (Time)

108
 i 237a (Blessing); 437a (Conversion)
 iii 443a (Muhammad)
 iv 29a (Path or Way); 220a (Prayer)
 v 221b (Teaching and Preaching the Qur’an)

109
 iii 58a (Journey); 451b (Muhammad)
 iv 49a (People of the House); 296a (Prophets and Prophethood); 320b (Punishment Stories); 425a (Remnant); 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)
 v 546b (Word of God)

110
 i 521b (Despair)
 ii 354a (Grammar and the Qur’an)
 iii 453a (Muhammad)
 iv 295b (Prophets and Prophethood)
 v 178a (Suspicion)

110-111
 iii 451a (Muhammad)

111
 ii 435b, 441a (History and the Qur’an)
 iii 362a (Medicine and the Qur’an); 506b (Names of the Qur’an)
 iv 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)
 v 2b (Signs); 532a (Women and the Qur’an)

Sūrat al-Ra’d (13)

 i 322a (Chronology and the Qur’an)
 iii 472b (Mysterious Letters); 585a (Orality)

1
 i 224b (Belief and Unbelief)
 ii 262a, 263b (Form and Structure of the Qur’an)
 iii 592a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
 v 6b (Signs); 172a (Sūra)

2
 i 163b (Art and Architecture and the Qur’an); 442b, 443b (Cosmology)
 ii 268a (Freedom and Predestination); 325b, 327b (God and his Attributes); 410b, 411a (Heaven and Sky); 460b (House, Domestic and Divine)
iii 202a (Literary Structures of the q)
iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 73b (Philosophy and the q); 127a (Politics and the q)
v 163a (Sun); 289b (Time); 544a, 545a (Word of God)

2-3  v 3b, 7b (Signs)

2-4  i 473b (Creation)
iv 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)

3  ii 2b, 3a (Earth)
iii 550b (Numbers and Enumeration)
iv 4b, 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 183b (Portents); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)
v 463a (Water); 544a (Word of God)

3-4  i 443a (Cosmology)

4  i 41a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 476b (Creation)
ii 3a, 3b (Earth); 305a (Geography)
v 462b (Water)

5  i 479a, 479b (Creation)
ii 4b (Earth)
iii 399a (Miracles)
iv 311a (Provocation)

6  i 530a (Dialects)
ii 354b (Grammar and the q)
iii 380a (Mercy)
iv 453a, 453b (Reward and Punishment)

7  iii 382a (Messenger); 399a (Miracles); 450a (Muḥammad)
iv 311b (Provocation)

8  ii 289b (Gender)
iii 334b (Measurement)
iv 85b (Philosophy and the q)
v 522a, 522b (Womb)

9  i 158b (Arrogance)
ii 82b (Everyday Life, q In); 320b (God and his Attributes); 353a (Grammar and the q)
iv 4a, 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 478b (Rhymed Prose); 537b (Scholar)

10  i 502a (Day, Times of)
iii 190a (Literacy)

10-11  v 118b (Spiritual Beings)

11  ii 187a (Fate); 335b (Good and Evil); 431a (History and the q)
iii 231b (Lord)
iv 307b (Protection)
v 118b, 118b (Spiritual Beings); 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)

12  i 479a (Creation)
12-13  i  512a (Debate and Disputation)
      v  471a (Weather)
12-15  v  7b (Signs)
13  i  27a (Adoration)
      ii  82a (Everyday Life, In); 196b (Fear); 37b (Epigraphy); 314b (Glorification of God)
      iv  115b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 214b (Praise)
14  iii  204b (Literary Structures of the Qur'an)
      iv  10a (Parable); 228b, 229a (Prayer)
      v  15a (Simile); 182a (Symbolic Imagery); 386b (Truth)
15  i  254b (Bowing and Prostration); 502b, 504a (Day, Times of)
      ii  80a, 80b (Evening)
      iii  417a, 418b (Morning)
      iv  4b (Pairs and Pairing); 221a (Prayer); 378a (Recitation of the Qur'an)
      v  281b (Time); 393a (Turkish Literature and the Qur'an)
16  i  103b (Anthropomorphism); 472a, 472b (Creation); 493b (Darkness); 555a (Druzes)
      ii  317a, 327b, 330a (God and his Attributes)
      iii  186a (Light)
      iv  4a, 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 184a (Possession and Possessions); 280b (Profane and Sacred); 288a (Property)
      v  447b (Vision and Blindness)
16-17  i  329b (Chronology and the Qur'an)
17  iii  334a (Measurement)
      iv  10a (Parable)
      v  17a (Simile); 126b (Springs and Fountains); 463a (Water)
18  ii  418a (Hell and Hellfire)
      iv  2a (Pairs and Pairing); 15a (Paradise); 103b, 104a (Pit)
18-25  ii  335b (Good and Evil)
19-23  i  257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts)
20  i  257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts); 464b (Covenant)
20-23  i  219b (Belief and Unbelief)
      iv  17a (Paradise)
20-24  ii  460b (House, Domestic and Divine)
21-22  i  257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts)
22  i  257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts)
      ii  53a (Eschatology); 69b (Ethics and the Qur'an); 160a (Face of God); 323b (God and his Attributes); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)
      iv  221a (Prayer); 309b (Provocation)
      v  264a (Theology and the Qur'an)
23  i  89b (Angel); 220b (Belief and Unbelief); 385a (Community and Society in the q)
  ii  282b, 284a (Garden)
  iv  13b (Paradise); 21b (Parents)
  v  393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)
24  i  385a (Community and Society in the q)
  ii  91b (Everyday Life, q In)
  iv  225a (Prayer)
25  i  464b (Covenant)
  ii  7b (Economics)
  iv  129a (Politics and the q)
26  ii  69b (Ethics and the q); 186b (Fate)
  iii  59b, 61a (Joy and Misery)
  iv  2a (Pairs and Pairing)
  v  179a (Sustenance)
27  i  435b, 437a (Conversion); 523a (Destiny)
  ii  270a (Freedom and Predestination); 321a (God and his Attributes); 59a (Ethics and the q)
  iii  450a, 452a (Muḥammad)
  iv  311b, 312a (Prayer); 427b (Repentance and Penance); 432a (Responsibility)
28  i  82a (Anatomy)
  ii  163a (Faith); 370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 408a (Heart)
  iv  230a, 230b (Prayer); 420a, 422a (Remembrance)
29  i  406a (Consolation)
  ii  284b (Garden)
  iv  15a (Paradise)
  v  361b (Tree)
30  ii  96a (Everyday Life, q In)
  iii  441b, 443a (Muḥammad)
  iv  132b (Politics and the q); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
  v  393b (Turkish Literature and the q); 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)
31  i  435b (Conversion)
  ii  59b (Ethics and the q)
  iii  456a (Muḥammad)
32  iii  401a (Mockery); 453a (Muḥammad)
  iv  309b, 310b (Provocation)
33  i  213a (Beauty); 225b (Belief and Unbelief)
34  ii  56b (Ethics and the q)
  iv  307b (Protection); 457a (Reward and Punishment)
  v  553a (World)
35  ii  54b (Eternity); 283b (Garden)
  v  125a (Springs and Fountains)
36 iii 61a (Joy and Misery)
v 301a (Torah)
37 i 132a (Arabic Language); 145a (Arabs); 516b (Decision)
ii 226b (Foreign Vocabulary); 274b (Friends and Friendship)
iii 65a (Judgment); 113b (Language and Style of the Quran); 544b (Nomads); 567b (Obedience)
iv 298a (Prophets and Prophethood); 307b (Protection)
v 340b (Translations of the Quran)
38 i 11b (Abrogation); 235a (Birth Control); 244b (Book)
ii 497b (Illiteracy)
iii 398a (Miracles)
iv 296a (Prophets and Prophethood)
v 3b (Signs); 289a (Time)
38-43 i 523a (Destiny)
39 i 247b (Book)
ii 189a (Fatiha)
iv 81a (Philosophy and the Quran); 261b, 262b, 263a (Preserved Tablet); 449a (Revision and Alteration); 560b (Scripture and the Quran)
40 iii 40a (Jihad); 66b (Judgment); 18b (Jesus)
41 i 516a (Decision)
ii 321a, 321b (God and his Attributes)
v 103a (Sovereignty)
42 iii 18a (Jesus)
v 480a (Whisper)
43 i 247a (Book)
iii 451a (Muhammad); 577b (Opposition to Muhammad)
v 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)

Sūrat Ibrāhīm (14)

iii 472b (Mysterious Letters)
iv 247a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Quran Studies)
1 i 245a (Book)
iii 186a (Light); 508a (Names of the Quran)
iv 5a, 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 29a (Path or Way)
v 374b (Trips and Voyages)
1-4 ii 262a (Form and Structure of the Quran)
1-21 iii 519a (Narratives)
2 iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)
3 v 138a (Sufism and the Quran)
sūrat ibrāhīm (14)

4

i 83a (Anatomy); 132a (Arabic Language); 186a (Astray)

ii 187b (Fate); 227a (Foreign Vocabulary); 330b (God and his Attributes)

iii 108b, 109a (Language, Concept of); 112a, 113b, 114b (Language and Style of the q); 380b, 382a (Messenger); 443a (Muḥammad); 507a (Names of the q)

iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 299b (Prophets and Prophethood); 329b (Quraysh); 337b (Races); 444a (Revelation and Inspiration)

v 203b (Teaching); 341a (Translations of the q)

5

i 505a (Days of God)

iii 186a (Light); 421b (Moses)

iv 5a (Pairs and Pairing); 106a (Plagues)

v 182a (Symbolic Imagery); 203a (Teaching); 279b (Time); 382b, 383b (Trust and Patience)

5-6

iii 422b (Moses)

5-8

ii 372b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)

5-14

iv 320a (Punishment Stories)

6

i 302a (Children); 304b (Children of Israel); 518b (Deliverance)

ii 335b (Good and Evil); 542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)

iii 422b (Moses)

iv 67a (Pharaoh); 517a (Sacrifice)

7

ii 372a (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 510a (Indifference)

iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing)

v 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)

8

iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)

9

i 21b (ʾĀd)

ii 350b (Grammar and the q); 436b (History and the q)

iii 486a (Myths and Legends in the q); 518a, 524a (Narratives); 537a (News); 540b (Noah)

v 379b (Trust and Patience)

10

i 472a (Creation)

ii 439b (History and the q)

iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 301a (Prophets and Prophethood)

v 289a (Time)

10-11

iii 452a (Muḥammad)

11

i 189a (Authority)

ii 164b (Faith)

iii 43b (Jinn)

iv 296a (Prophets and Prophethood)

v 379a, 379b (Trust and Patience)

12

iv 29a (Path or Way)

v 134a (Suffering); 382a (Trust and Patience)
13 iii 449a (Muhammad)
   iv 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)
   v 546a (Word of God)

14 i 277a (Caliph)
   ii 196b (Fear)
   iv 432a (Responsibility)

15 i 398b (Conquest)
   ii 162a (Failure)

16 ii 211a (Fire); 416a (Hell and Hellfire)

16-17 ii 50b (Eschatology)
   iii 63b (Joy and Misery); 203b (Literary Structures of the q)

17 ii 416a, 416b (Hell and Hellfire)
   v 324b (Traditional Disciplines of q Studies)

18 i 52a, 54b (Air and Wind); 184b (Ashes); 500a (Day, Times of)
   iv 431b (Responsibility)
   v 15a (Simile); 182a (Symbolic Imagery); 470b (Weather)

19 iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)
   v 544b (Word of God)

19-20 i 474b (Creation)

21 ii 552a (Intercession)
   iii 580b, 582a (Oppressed on Earth); 583a (Oppression)
   v 468b (Wealth)

22 i 190a (Authority); 526a (Devil)
   ii 356b (Grammar and the q); 417a (Hell and Hellfire); 558b (Invitation)
   v 487a (Wish and Desire); 543a (Word of God)

23 i 88b (Angel); 237a (Blessing)
   ii 91b (Everyday Life, q In)

24 v 361b (Tree); 571a (Zaqqûm)

24-26 v 16a, 16b (Simile)

24-27 ii 260a (Form and Structure of the q)
   iv 10a (Parable)

25 iv 58b (Persian Literature and the q)

26 iii 533a (Nature as Signs)
   v 361b (Tree)

27 i 480b (Creeds); 523a (Destiny)
   iv 432a (Responsibility); 460a (Reward and Punishment)
   v 547a (Word of God)

28 i 236b (Blessing)
30 ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire); 476b (Idolatry and Idolaters)
  iii 41b (Jihād)
  iv 29a (Path or Way)
  v 287a (Time)
31 i 500a (Day, Times of)
  iii 137b (Last Judgment)
32 ii 3a (Earth); 304b (Geography)
  iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)
  v 412a (Vehicles); 463a, 464a (Water)
32-33 iii 304a (Material Culture and the q)
32-34 i 472a, 473a (Creation)
  ii 58a (Ethics and the q); 259a (Form and Structure of the q)
  iii 379a (Mercy)
33 i 442b (Cosmology); 501a (Day, Times of)
  iii 415a (Moon)
  iv 107b (Planets and Stars)
  v 163a (Sun); 280b (Time); 545a (Word of God)
34 i 221a (Belief and Unbelief)
  ii 166a (Faith)
  v 393a (Turkish Literature and the q)
35 ii 3a (Earth); 481a (Idols and Images)
  iv 482b (Rhymed Prose)
  v 373b (Trips and Voyages)
35-37 i 7a (Abraham)
  iv 32b (Patriarchy); 516a (Sacred Precincts)
35-38 v 258a (Theology and the q)
35-39 iii 339b (Mecca)
36 i 536b (Disobedience)
37 i 40b (Agriculture and Vegetation)
  ii 3b (Earth); 304b (Geography); 564b (Ishmael)
  iii 337b (Mecca)
  iv 223b (Prayer); 282a (Profane and Sacred); 329b (Quraysh); 514b (Sacred Precincts); 519a (Safā and Marwa); 589b (Shekhinah)
37-39 ii 561b (Isaac)
38 iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)
39 ii 1b (Ears); 564b (Ishmael)
  iv 229a (Prayer); 575a (Seeing and Hearing)
39-40 iv 229a (Prayer)
40 iv 223b, 229b (Prayer)
Sūrat al-Ḥijr (15)

1 451b, 453a (Cosmology)

2 260a, 263a (Form and Structure of the qūra)

3 472b (Mysterious Letters)

4 54a (People of the Thicket); 247a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies); 496a (Ritual and the qūra)

5 172a (Ṣūra); 425a (Verse)

1-3 497b (Illiteracy)

1 124b, 125a (Language and Style of the qūra); 528a (Nature as Signs); 591b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)

1-3 261b (Form and Structure of the qūra)

3 448b (Hope)

3 40a (Jihād); 453b (Muḥammad)

4 538b (Scholar)

4 244a (Book); 523a (Destiny)

4-5 45a (Eschatology)

5 185a (Life); 380a (Mercy)

5 289a (Time)
6
  i 447a (Cosmology)
  ii 540a (Insanity)
  iii 44a (Jinn)
  iv 112a (Poetry and Poets); 311b (Provocation)

6-7
  ii 261b (Form and Structure of the q)
  iv 442b (Revelation and Inspiration)

9
  i 361a (Collection of the q)
  iv 307b (Protection)

10
  ii 434a (History and the q)
  iv 403b (Religious Pluralism and the q); 592a (Shī/lefthalfmoon a)

11
  iii 382a (Messenger); 400a (Mockery)
  iv 301a (Prophets and Prophethood)

13
  ii 434a (History and the q)
  v 164a (Sunna)

14
  i 398b (Conquest)
  iii 46a (Jinn)

15-18
  i 544b (Divination)

16
  i 213a (Beauty); 442b (Cosmology)
  ii 327b (God and his Attributes); 411a (Heaven and Sky)
  iv 107a, 108a (Planets and Stars); 550a (Science and the q)
  v 283b (Time)

16-17
  i 442b (Cosmology)
  iv 550a (Science and the q)
  v 130a (Stoning)

16-18
  iii 249b (Magic)

16-25
  ii 259a (Form and Structure of the q)

17
  i 524b (Devil)
  ii 411a (Heaven and Sky)
  iv 307b (Protection)
  v 130a (Stoning)

17-18
  iv 108a (Planets and Stars)

18
  i 442b (Cosmology)
  iii 46a (Jinn)
  iv 107a (Planets and Stars)

19
  i 443a (Cosmology)
  ii 2b, 3b (Earth); 358a (Grammar and the q)
  iii 531b (Nature as Signs)

21
  iii 334b (Measurement)

21-22
  i 462b, 463a (Court)
22  i  42a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 53b (Air and Wind)
 iii  530a (Nature as Signs)
 v  463a (Water)
23  ii  320b (God and his Attributes)
25  iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)
26  i  240a (Bloodshed); 339b (Clay); 446a, 451b (Cosmology); 476a (Creation)
 ii  172b (Fall of Man)
 iii  383b (Metals and Minerals)
26-27  i  24a (Adam and Eve); 451b (Cosmology)
26-33  ii  4b (Earth)
 iv  220a (Prayer)
26-39  iii  184a (Life)
26-48  i  448a (Cosmology)
 iii  519b (Narratives)
27  i  446b, 447a (Cosmology); 476a (Creation)
 ii  433b (History and the q)
 iii  48b (Jinn)
 iv  336b (Races)
 v  120a (Spiritual Beings)
28  i  22b (Adam and Eve); 240a (Bloodshed); 339b (Clay); 476a (Creation)
 ii  328a, 330a (God and his Attributes)
 iii  383b (Metals and Minerals); 532a (Nature as Signs)
 v  109a (Speech)
28-38  i  447a (Cosmology)
28-40  v  267b (Theology and the q)
29  i  24b (Adam and Eve); 52a (Air and Wind); 508a (Death and the Dead)
 ii  186b (Fate); 327b (God and his Attributes); 442a (Holy Spirit)
 iii  14a (Jesus); 293b (Mary)
 v  81b (Soul); 109a (Speech); 114b (Spirit)
29-33  i  24a (Adam and Eve); 255a (Bowing and Prostration)
30  i  447a (Cosmology)
30-33  i  511a (Debate and Disputation)
31  i  447a (Cosmology); 525a (Devil)
 ii  172b (Fall of Man)
 iii  45a (Jinn)
31-43  ii  417b (Hell and Hellfire)
32  iii  45a (Jinn)
32-42  v  109a (Speech)
33
  i  240a (Bloodshed); 339b (Clay); 476a (Creation); 525a (Devil)
  ii  543a (Insolence and Obstinacy)
  iii  383b (Metals and Minerals); 490b (Myths and Legends in the Qur'an); 532a (Nature as Signs)
34
  i  525a (Devil)
34-40
  v  267b (Theology and the Qur'an)
35
  iii  136b (Last Judgment)
38
  i  500a (Day, Times of)
  v  288a (Time)
39
  i  506a (Death and the Dead)
  ii  172b (Fall of Man); 336a (Good and Evil)
39-40
  i  525a (Devil)
40
  i  452a, 453a (Cosmology)
  ii  550a (Intention)
  iii  491a (Myths and Legends in the Qur'an)
41
  ii  543a (Insolence and Obstinacy)
43-44
  ii  50a (Eschatology)
44
  ii  355b (Grammar and the Qur'an); 415a (Hell and Hellfire)
  iii  552a (Numbers and Enumeration); 554b (Numerology)
  v  334a (Traditional Disciplines of Qur'an Studies)
45
  ii  283b (Garden)
  v  121b, 123a (Springs and Fountains); 464b (Water); 467a (Water of Paradise)
46
  ii  91b (Everyday Life, Qur'an); 461b (House, Domestic and Divine)
47
  i  263a (Brother and Brotherhood)
  ii  159a (Face); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 283b (Garden)
  iv  18a (Paradise)
48
  ii  283b (Garden)
49
  i  452a (Cosmology)
  ii  330a (God and his Attributes)
  iii  519b (Narratives); 536b (News)
49-50
  iii  380a (Mercy)
49-51
  ii  435b (History and the Qur'an)
49-60
  iii  519b (Narratives)
49-77
  ii  260a (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)
50
  v  133a (Suffering)
51
  ii  254b (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)
  iii  519b (Narratives); 536b (News)
  iv  473b (Rhetoric and the Qur'an)
  v  132a (Strangers and Foreigners)
51-55  ii  341a, 341b (Good News)
51-56  iii  393b (Miracles)
51-59  i  6a (Abraham)
51-60  i  330a (Chronology and the q)
51-84  iv  320a (Punishment Stories)
52  ii  198a (Fear)
53  i  7b (Abraham); 330b (Chronology and the q)
     ii  198a (Fear); 357b (Grammar and the q); 561b (Isaac)
55  i  521b (Despair)
     ii  341b (Good News)
56  i  521b (Despair)
     iii  380a (Mercy)
     v  161b (Suicide)
57  iii  382b (Messenger)
57-76  iii  233a (Lot)
57-77  iii  231b (Lot)
58  i  375b (Community and Society in the q)
59  ii  174a (Family)
61  ii  174a (Family)
61-75  iii  519b (Narratives)
62  ii  489a (Ignorance)
65  i  501a (Day, Times of)
     ii  174a (Family)
66  i  504a (Day, Times of)
     iii  418a (Morning)
     iv  425a (Remnant)
67  iii  62a (Joy and Misery); 367b (Medina)
     iv  37a (People of the Book)
67-71  iv  584b (Sex and Sexuality)
68  v  132b (Strangers and Foreigners)
71  ii  360b (Grammar and the q)
72  v  393b (Turkish Literature and the q)
73  i  149a (Archaeology and the q); 503b (Day, Times of)
     ii  212b (Fire)
     iii  417b, 418a (Morning)
     v  282b (Time); 545a (Word of God)
74  i  339b, 340a (Clay)
     ii  212b (Fire)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>383b</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>383b (Metals and Minerals)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>129a</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>129a (Stone); 130a (Stoning); 470b (Weather)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>76</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>149a (Archaeology and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>425b (Remnant)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>76-79</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>519b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>77</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>232b (Lot)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>5a (Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>78</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>41b (Agriculture and Vegetation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>353b (Grammar and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>53b (People of the Thicket); 605b (Shu‘ayb)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>78-79</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>390b (Midian)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>79</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>244a (Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>425b (Remnant); 453b (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>80</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>427a (Hijr); 438a (History and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>418a (Morning)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>80-83</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>212a (Fire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>80-84</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>427a (Hijr)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>519b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>81</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>5b (Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>83</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>504a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>393b (Miracles); 417a (Morning)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>454a (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>84</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>468a (Wealth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>85</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>501a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>244b (Forgiveness)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>40a (Jihād); 137a (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>4a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>287b (Time); 291a (Tolerance and Coercion)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>85-86</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>473a (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>85-99</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>143a (Exhortations)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>86</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>6a (Pairs and Pairing); 280b (Profane and Sacred)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>87</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>210b (Basmala)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>189a, 190b, 191a (Fātiḥa); 260a (Form and Structure of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>446b (Muḥammad); 575a, 576a (Oft-Repeated)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>242b, 243a (Textual Criticism of the q); 424b, 425b (Verse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>88</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>452b (Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>89-99</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>90-91</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>24b (Jews and Judaism)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
90-92  iv  280b (Profane and Sacred)
91  iii  507a (Names of the q)
92  iv  431a (Responsibility)
94  iii  453a (Muḥammad)
94-95  ii  209a (Fighting)
        iii  40a (Jihād)
95  iii  401a (Mockery); 454b (Muḥammad)
        iv  332a (Quraysh)
96  iv  538b (Scholar)
97  iii  452b (Muḥammad)
98  i  27a (Adoration)
        iv  214a (Praise); 220b (Prayer)
        v  425b (Verse)
99  v  404a (Uncertainty)

Sūrat Al-Nahl (16)

i  93b (Animal Life)
iii  534a (Nature as Signs)
iv  496a (Ritual and the q)
1  iv  220b (Prayer)
        v  266a, 266b (Theology and the q)
2  i  87a (Angel); 329b (Chronology and the q); 463a (Court)
     ii  278b (Gabriel); 330a (God and his Attributes); 443b (Holy Spirit)
     iii  293b (Mary); 537b (Night of Power)
     iv  293a (Prophets and Prophethood)
     v  81a (Soul); 115b (Spirit); 488b (Witness to Faith); 500b (Witnessing and Testifying)
2-8  iii  379a (Mercy)
3  iii  70a (Justice and Injustice)
3-8  v  7b (Signs)
4  i  435a (Conversion); 476a, 476b (Creation)
     ii  303b (Geography)
5  i  95b (Animal Life); 215b (Bedouin); 443a (Cosmology)
     ii  455b (Hot and Cold)
5-6  i  213a (Beauty)
5-7  iii  544a (Nomads)
5-8  i  96a (Animal Life); 473a (Creation)
     ii  303b (Geography)
34a (Nature as Signs)

373b (Trips and Voyages)

5-18

5b (Signs)

96a (Animal Life); 215b (Bedouin)

417b, 418b (Morning)

210b (Power and Impotence)

227b (Load or Burden)

5b (Pairs and Pairing)

411b (Vehicles)

96a (Animal Life)

374a (Trips and Voyages); 411a (Vehicles)

374a (Trips and Voyages)

358b (Tree)

3a, 3b (Earth)

462b (Water)

422b (Remembrance)

438a (Revelation and Inspiration)

473a, 473b (Creation)

41a, 46b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 494b (Date Palm)

3b, 4a (Earth); 304b (Geography)

246a (Book)

501a (Day, Times of)

4b (Pairs and Pairing); 107b (Planets and Stars)

163a (Sun)

361b (Colors)

363b (Grammar and the q)

97a (Animal Life); 443a (Cosmology)

218b (Food and Drink); 467b (Hunting and Fishing)

604a (Ships)

4a (Signs); 412a (Vehicles); 464a (Water)

271b (Cain and Abel)

2b, 3a (Earth)

29a (Path or Way)

463a (Water)

443a (Cosmology)

372b (Trips and Voyages)

528a (Inimitability)

107a, 108a (Planets and Stars)

544a (Nomads)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Verses</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>472b (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>4v</td>
<td>4a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>479b (Whisper)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>371b (Community and Society in the Quran); 472b (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4v</td>
<td>228b (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20-21</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>507a (Death and the Dead)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4v</td>
<td>313a (Provocation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>4v</td>
<td>435b (Resurrection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>288b (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>160b (Arrogance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>329b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>4v</td>
<td>4a (Pairs and Pairing); 264a (Pride)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>430a (History and the Quran)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>518a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4v</td>
<td>302b (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>459b (House, Domestic and Divine)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>539b (Nimrod)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>247b (Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>336a (Good and Evil)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4v</td>
<td>453b (Reward and Punishment); 538b (Scholar)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>203b (Teaching)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>336a (Good and Evil)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>160b (Arrogance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4v</td>
<td>103b (Pit)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>552a, 552b (World)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30-31</td>
<td>4v</td>
<td>14b (Paradise)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>456b (Reward and Punishment)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>282b, 283b (Garden)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4v</td>
<td>13b (Paradise)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the Quran)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>4v</td>
<td>225a (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>400b (Mockery)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4v</td>
<td>310a (Provocation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>125a (Language and Style of the Quran); 174b (Lawful and Unlawful); 380a (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4v</td>
<td>300b (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>291b (Tolerance and Coercion)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35-40</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>523a (Destiny)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>4v</td>
<td>435b (Conversion)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>474a (Iconoclasm); 482a (Idols and Images); 497a, 497b (Illiteracy)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
iii 380b, 382a (Messenger)  
iv 299b (Prophets and Prophethood); 425a (Remnant)  

v 291b (Tolerance and Coercion)  

37  

i 329b (Chronology and the q.)  
ii 317a (God and his Attributes)  
iv 538b (Scholar)  

38  

iii 181a (Lie)  

40  

i 319a (Chronology and the q.); 470b (Createdness of the q.); 475a, 475b (Creation)  
ii 327b (God and his Attributes)  
iv 33b (Patriarchy); 82a, 86a (Philosophy and the q.)  
v 109a (Speech); 287a (Time); 485b (Wish and Desire); 542b, 543a, 547a (Word of God); 553b (World)  

41  

iii 38b (Jihād); 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
iv 456b (Reward and Punishment)  

42  

ii 70b (Ethics and the q.)  
v 382a, 382b (Trust and Patience)  

43  

iii 22b (Jews and Judaism); 372b (Memory); 381b (Messenger)  
iv 129b (Politics and the q.); 230a (Prayer); 296a, 302a (Prophets and Prophethood)  
v 546b (Word of God)  

43-44  

v 301b, 303b (Torah)  

43-45  

iv 570b (Scrolls)  

44  

iii 441b (Muḥammad)  
iv 302a (Prophets and Prophethood)  

47  

iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)  

48  

ii 363b (Grammar and the q.); 401b (Hand)  

48-49  

i 160b (Arrogance); 254b (Bowing and Prostration)  
iv 221a (Prayer)  

48-50  

i 435a (Conversion)  

49  

i 99b (Animal Life); 254b (Bowing and Prostration)  
iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 219b (Prayer); 264a (Pride)  
v 393a (Turkish Literature and the q.)  

49-50  

iv 378a (Recitation of the q.)  

51  

ii 329b (God and his Attributes)  
iii 550b (Numbers and Enumeration)  
v 369a (Trinity); 500a (Witnessing and Testifying)  

52  

i 472a (Creation)  
iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)  

55  

i 220b (Belief and Unbelief); 236b (Blessing)
56  
   i  236a (Blasphemy)

57  
   i  221b (Belief and Unbelief); 236a (Blasphemy); 330a (Chronology and the q)
   ii  317b (God and his Attributes)
   iii  48a (Jinn)
   v  369a (Trinity)

57-58  
   ii  511a (Infanticide)

57-59  
   i  301b, 302b (Children)
   ii  329b (God and his Attributes)
   iv  255b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q)
   v  318a (Tradition and Custom)

58  
   i  364b (Colors)

58-59  
   i  38b (Age of Ignorance); 153b (Archaeology and the q); 221b (Belief and Unbelief)
   ii  64a (Ethics and the q); 341a (Good News)
   v  524b (Women and the q)

61  
   i  98a (Animal Life); 501a (Day, Times of)
   ii  45a (Eschatology)
   iii  185a (Life); 335b (Measurement); 378b (Mercy)
   v  288a, 289a (Time)

62  
   i  83a (Anatomy)
   iv  15a (Paradise)

63  
   ii  274a (Friends and Friendship)
   iii  561a (Oaths)
   iv  217a (Prayer); 301b (Prophets and Prophethood)

64  
   iii  40a (Jihād); 442b (Muhammad)

65  
   ii  3a (Earth); 302b (Geography)
   v  3b (Signs); 463a (Water); 545a (Word of God)

65-69  
   i  473b (Creation)

66  
   i  96a (Animal Life); 237b (Blood and Blood Clot)
   ii  218a (Food and Drink)
   iii  391a (Milk)

66-69  
   iii  169a (Law and the q)
   v  482a (Wine)

66-83  
   i  236b (Blessing)

67  
   i  495a (Date Palm)
   ii  221b (Food and Drink); 304b, 305b (Geography); 556a (Intoxicants)
   iii  152a (Law and the q)
   iv  183a (Portents)
   v  179a (Sustenance)
68  

ii  305a (Geography)

iv  217a (Prayer); 293b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439b (Revelation and Inspiration)

v  544a (Word of God)

68-69  

i  96b, 100b (Animal Life)

iii  309a (Material Culture and the q)

69  

i  96a (Animal Life); 361b (Colors)

ii  38a (Epigraphy); 445b, 446b, 447a (Honey)

iii  349b (Medicine and the q)

iv  29a (Path or Way)

70  

i  345b (Clients and Clientage); 479a (Creation)

iv  6a (Pairs and Pairing)

71  

iv  186b (Possession and Possessions); 288a (Property); 579a (Servants)

v  57a (Slaves and Slavery); 179b (Sustenance); 269b (Theology and the q); 550b (Work)

72  

i  235a (Birth Control); 302b (Children)

ii  328b (God and his Attributes); 510a (Indifference)

iii  277b (Marriage and Divorce)

73  

i  472b (Creation)

iv  4a (Pairs and Pairing)

v  179a (Sustenance)

75  

iv  10a (Parable); 185a (Possession and Possessions); 538b (Scholar); 576b (Servants)

v  58b (Slaves and Slavery)

76  

i  344b (Clients and Clientage)

ii  5b (Economics); 70a (Ethics and the q)

iii  228a (Load or Burden); 231a (Lord)

iv  7a (Pairs and Pairing); 10a (Parable)

v  57a (Slaves and Slavery)

77  

i  501a (Day, Times of)

iii  137a, 138a (Last Judgment)

iv  4a (Pairs and Pairing)

v  287b, 288a (Time)

78  

i  81a, 83b (Anatomy)

iv  20a (Parents)

v  570a (Youth and Old Age)

78-81  

iv  438a (Revelation and Inspiration)

79  

i  51b (Air and Wind); 98a (Animal Life); 473b (Creation)

iv  183b (Portents)

80  

i  96a (Animal Life); 215b (Bedouin)

ii  426a, 426b (Hides and Fleece)
93  i  523a (Destiny)
   ii  72a (Ethics and the q); 270a (Freedom and Predestination); 320b, 330b (God and his Attributes)
   iv  2a (Pairs and Pairing); 337a (Races); 431a (Responsibility)
94  ii  199a (Feet); 335b (Good and Evil)
   iii  564b, 565a (Oaths)
95  iii  276a (Markets)
96  iv  5a (Pairs and Pairing)
   v  340a (Transitoriness)
97  iii  492b (Myths and Legends in the q)
   v  134a (Suffering); 524a (Women and the q)
98  ii  92a (Everyday Life, q In)
   iv  221b (Prayer); 308a (Protection)
   v  130a (Stoning)
101  i  15a, 17a (Abrogation); 321a (Chronology and the q)
   iii  160b (Law and the q)
   iv  538b (Scholar)
   v  6b (Signs)
102  i  87a (Angel)
   ii  341a, 341b (Good News); 442a, 443a (Holy Spirit)
   iii  13b (Jesus); 293b (Mary); 442a (Muḥammad); 510b (Names of the q)
   iv  216b (Prayer); 282b (Profane and Sacred); 293a (Prophets and Prophethood)
   v  81a (Soul); 115b (Spirit); 120a (Spiritual Beings); 371b (Trinity)
103  i  132a (Arabic Language); 145a (Arabs)
   ii  226b, 227a (Foreign Vocabulary); 420b (Heresy); 512b, 513a, 513b, 516b, 517a (Informants)
   iii  103b (Knowledge and Learning); 109a (Language, Concept of); 110a, 113b, 114a, 114b, 117a, 124b (Language and Style of the q); 450a, 451a, 456a (Muḥammad); 473a (Mysterious Letters); 507a (Names of the q)
   iv  116b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 331a (Quraysh); 337b (Races); 439b, 443b, 444a (Revelation and Inspiration); 473b (Rhetoric and the q); 566a (Scripture and the q)
   v  132a (Strangers and Foreigners); 202b (Teaching); 301b (Torah); 547a (Word of God)
104  i  523a (Destiny)
   ii  270a (Freedom and Predestination)
106  i  93a (Anger); 119a, 120b (Apostasy); 224b (Belief and Unbelief); 540a, 541a (Dissimulation)
   ii  171b (Faith); 408a (Heart)
   iii  378b (Mercy)
   iv  310a (Provocation); 456a (Reward and Punishment); 573a (Secrets)
107  i  368b (Community and Society in the q)
108  i  82a (Anatomy); 225b (Belief and Unbelief)
    ii  489a (Ignorance)
110  ii  70b (Ethics and the Qur’an)
    iii  37a (Jihād); 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)
111  i  512a, 513b (Debate and Disputation)
    iii  68a (Judgment)
    iv  457b (Reward and Punishment)
112  i  346b (Clothing)
    iii  524b (Narratives)
    iv  10a (Parable); 332a (Quraysh)
113  iv  453a (Reward and Punishment)
114  i  236b (Blessing)
115  i  96b, 97a (Animal Life); 237b (Blood and Blood Clot); 291b, 292a (Carrion)
    iii  174a (Lawful and Unlawful); 378b (Mercy)
    iv  517b (Sacrifice)
    v  55a (Slaughter)
116  i  83a (Anatomy); 236a (Blasphemy)
    iii  173a, 174b (Lawful and Unlawful)
117  iii  60a (Joy and Misery)
118  iii  25a (Jews and Judaism); 173a, 174b (Lawful and Unlawful); 517b (Narratives)
119  ii  335b (Good and Evil); 488b (Ignorance)
    iii  378b (Mercy)
    iv  427a (Repentance and Penance)
120  i  5b (Abraham); 373a (Community and Society in the Qur’an)
    ii  402b (Hanīf); 497b (Illiteracy)
    iv  35a (Peace); 223a (Prayer)
    v  268b, 271a (Theology and the Qur’an)
120-121 ii  372b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
121  i  236b (Blessing)
    ii  11b (Election)
    iv  291b (Prophets and Prophethood)
122-123 v  271a (Theology and the Qur’an)
122-124 i  220b (Belief and Unbelief)
123  i  5b, 6a (Abraham); 330b (Chronology and the Qur’an); 373a (Community and Society in the Qur’an)
    ii  402b (Hanīf)
    iii  445b (Muḥammad)
    iv  299b (Prophets and Prophethood)
124  i  500b (Day, Times of)
    ii  321a (God and his Attributes)
Sūrat al-Nahl (16) – Sūrat al-Isrā’ (17)

iv 132b (Politics and the q); 510b (Sabbath)
v 285b (Time)

125
i 115b (Apologetics); 437a (Conversion); 511b, 513b (Debate and Disputation)
ii 142b (Exhortations); 209a (Fighting); 452b (Hospitality and Courtesy); 557b (Invitation)
iii 40a (Jihād); 453b (Muḥammad)
iv 71a (Philosophy and the q); 309b (Provocation)
v 203b (Teaching); 207b, 221b (Teaching and Preaching the q)

125-128
iii 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)

126
i 450a (Cosmology)
iii 40a, 40b (Jihād)
v 417a (Vengeance)

127
i 406a (Consolation)
ii 149a (Expeditions and Battles)
iii 452b (Muḥammad); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
v 134a (Suffering)

Sūrat al-Isrā’ (17)

i 176b (Ascension)

ii 310b (Geography); 390b (Hadith and the q)

iii 521b (Narratives)

iv 597b (Shī‘ism and the q)

v 172b (Ṣūra); 376a (Trips and Voyages)

1
i 88a, 89a (Angel); 111a (Antichrist); 125a, 126b (Aqṣā Mosque); 156a (Archaeology and the q); 163b, 164a (Art and Architecture and the q); 177a, 177b (Ascension); 320b (Chronology and the q); 501b (Day, Times of)
ii 154a (Eyes); 213b (Flying); 253a (Form and Structure of the q); 299a, 299b, 309a, 309b (Geography); 314b (Glorification of God); 320b, 324b, 325b (God and his Attributes); 392b (Hadith and the q)
iii 3a (Jerusalem); 77b (Ka‘ba); 222a (Literature and the q); 327a (Material Culture and the q); 340a (Mecca); 388b (Michael); 427a (Mosque); 440b, 452a (Muḥammad); 482b, 488b, 491b, 496a (Myths and Legends in the q)

iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 64a (Persian Literature and the q); 179a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 216b, 220b (Prayer); 450a (Revision and Alteration); 514a, 515a (Sacred Precincts); 577a (Servants)

v 107a, 107b (Spatial Relations); 138b, 157b (Ṣūfīsm and the q); 185a (Syria); 376a (Trips and Voyages); 393a (Turkish Literature and the q)

1-6
i 126b (Aqṣā Mosque)

2
i 245a (Book)

ii 309b (Geography)

iii 424b, 425a (Moses)

v 301a, 302a (Torah); 380b (Trust and Patience)
2-8

i 303a (Children of Israel)

ii 260b (Form and Structure of the Qur’an)

iii 372b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)

iv 486b (Myths and Legends in the Qur’an)

v 269b (Freedom and Predestination)

iii 185b (Fate); 562b (Isaiah)

4-8

ii 146a, 146b, 147a, 152a (Expeditions and Battles)

v 456a (War)

5

i 163b (Art and Architecture and the Qur’an)

iv 577a (Servants)

6

i 302b (Children)

ii 6b (Economics)

iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing)

v 468a (Wealth)

7

i 163b (Art and Architecture and the Qur’an)

ii 299b (Geography)

v 184b (Syria)

8

ii 146b, 150b (Expeditions and Battles)

iv 277b (Prisoners)

9

ii 341a, 341b (Good News)

9-10

ii 341b (Good News)

10

ii 341b (Good News)

11

ii 56b (Ethics and the Qur’an)

iv 229a (Prayer)

v 203b, 204b (Teaching)

12

i 272b (Calendar); 442b, 443a (Cosmology); 473a, 473b (Creation); 498a (Day and Night); 502a (Day, Times of)

ii 433a (History and the Qur’an)

iii 535a (Nature as Signs)

iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing)

v 280b, 284a (Time)

13

i 90b (Angel)

ii 48a (Eschatology); 412b (Heavenly Book)

iii 140b (Last Judgment)

v 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)

13-14

i 522b, 523b (Destiny)

v 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)

14

i 298a (Chastisement and Punishment)

v 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>15-17</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>225b (Belief and Unbelief); 297b (Chastisement and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>228a (Load or Burden); 379b (Mercy); 382a (Messenger)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>1b (Pairs and Pairing); 301b (Prophets and Prophethood); 432a (Responsibility)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td>22a (Sin, Major and Minor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16-17</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>348a (Grammar and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
<td>547b (Word of God)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>22a (Sin, Major and Minor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
<td>293a (Generations)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
<td>418a (Hell and Hellfire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>372b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>313a (Gift-Giving)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>501a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>443a (Muhammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22-39</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>366b, 367a (Commandments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
<td>210a (Literature and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>61b, 75b (Ethics and the q); 386a (Hadith and the q); 453a (Hospitality and Courtesy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
<td>252a (Maintenance and Upkeep)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
<td>21a (Parents)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
<td>27a (Sin, Major and Minor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23-24</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>378a (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
<td>20b (Parents)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
<td>204b (Teaching); 570b (Youth and Old Age)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23-38</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>20b, 27a (Sin, Major and Minor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23-39</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>71a (Ethics and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>237a (Blessing); 302b (Children)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
<td>175b (Family)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
<td>277b (Marriage and Divorce); 379b (Mercy); 385a (Metaphor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
<td>20b (Parents)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>428a (Repentance and Penance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
<td>82a (Soul)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>448a (Honor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
<td>252a (Maintenance and Upkeep)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
<td>63b (Persian Literature and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
<td>434a (Virtue)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26-27</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>186a (Possession and Possessions)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26-29</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>181a (Asceticism)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>220b (Belief and Unbelief); 262b (Brother and Brotherhood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
<td>44b, 46b (Jinn)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
<td>434a (Virtue)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
28  
\(503b\) (Day, Times of)

29  
\(38a\) (Age of Ignorance)

\(7b\) (Economics)

\(434b\) (Virtue)

31  
\(2b\) (Abortion); 233a (Birth); 234b (Birth Control); 301b (Children); 450b (Cosmology)

\(75a\) (Ethics and the \(q\)); 511a (Infanticide)

\(182a, 183a\) (Life)

\(19a, 21a\) (Sin, Major and Minor)

32  
\(28a\) (Adultery and Fornication); 38b (Age of Ignorance); 299b (Chastity)

\(7a\) (Economics); 63a (Ethics and the \(q\))

\(580b\) (Sex and Sexuality)

\(19a, 21a\) (Sin, Major and Minor); 528a (Women and the \(q\)); 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)

33  
\(38a\) (Age of Ignorance); 190a (Authority); 239a (Blood Money); 450b (Cosmology)

\(157a\) (Law and the \(q\)); 182a, 183b (Life); 401a (Moderation); 458b (Murder)

\(83a\) (Soul); 162a (Suicide); 2a (Sif\(\text{\textfrak{i}}\)fin, Battle of); 417a (Vengeance)

34  
\(431a, 431b\) (Contracts and Alliances); 464b (Covenant)

\(8b\) (Economics); 373b (Guardianship)

\(330a\) (Maturity); 603b (Orphans)

35  
\(8b\) (Economics); 231b (Foreign Vocabulary); 545b (Instruments)

\(66a\) (Judgment); 276a (Markets); 334a, 334b, 336a (Measurement)

36  
\(573a\) (Secrets)

37  
\(333a\) (Measurement)

\(393b\) (Turkish Literature and the \(q\))

38  
\(21a\) (Sin, Major and Minor)

39  
\(443a\) (Mu\(\text{\textfrak{h}}\)ammad); 512a (Names of the \(q\))

\(294b\) (Prophets and Prophethood)

\(483a\) (Wisdom); 546a (Word of God)

41  
\(212a\) (Literature and the \(q\))

42  
\(325b\) (God and his Attributes)

\(277a\) (Throne of God)

44  
\(82a\) (Everyday Life, \(q\) In); 315a (Glorification of God)

\(552a\) (Numbers and Enumeration)

\(5b\) (Pairs and Pairing); 107b (Planets and Stars); 214b (Praise)

45  
\(412b\) (Veil)

\(203b\) (Barrier)

45-46  
\(510b\) (Indifference)

46  
\(80a\) (Anatomy); 226a (Belief and Unbelief)

\(370b\) (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
iv 118a (Polemic and Polemical Language)

v 447a (Vision and Blindness); 474a (Weights and Measures)

47

iii 44a (Jinn)

v 479b (Whisper)

49

ii 4b (Earth)

iii 448b (Muḥammad)

iv 435a (Resurrection)

49-51

i 479a, 479b (Creation)

iv 311a (Provocation)

49-52

iv 311a (Provocation)

50

iii 383b (Metals and Minerals)

v 129b (Stone)

51

iv 119a (Polemic and Polemical Language)

52

ii 558b (Invitation)

53

i 453b (Cosmology); 526a (Devil)

ii 23b, 24a (Enemies); 452b (Hospitality and Courtesy)

iii 44b (Jinn)

iv 309b (Provocation)

54

i 225b (Belief and Unbelief)

iii 40a (Jihād); 452b (Muḥammad)

iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing)

55

i 235b (Blasphemy); 496a (David)

iii 381b (Messenger); 487a (Myths and Legends in the q)

iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 36b (People of the Book); 292a, 297b (Prophets and Prophethood); 315a (Psalms)

57

ii 448b (Hope)

iii 380a (Mercy)

iv 163b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)

58

i 244a (Book); 523a (Destiny)

iii 518a (Narratives)

iv 457a (Reward and Punishment)

v 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)

59

i 235b (Blasphemy); 287a (Camel)

iii 219a (Literature and the q)

iv 296b (Prophets and Prophethood); 521b (Ṣāliḥ)

60

i 546b, 551b (Dreams and Sleep)

ii 241b (Foretelling in the q); 305a (Geography)

iii 4a, 5b (Jerusalem); 533a (Nature as Signs)

iv 179a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 295a (Prophets and Prophethood)

v 359b (Tree); 444a (Vision); 446a (Vision and Blindness); 571a, 571b (Zaqqūm)
61

\[ i \]
24a (Adam and Eve); 255a (Bowing and Prostration); 339b (Clay); 447a (Cosmology); 476a (Creation); 511a (Debate and Disputation); 525a (Devil)

\[ ii \]
4a, 4b (Earth); 172b (Fall of Man)

\[ iii \]
45a (Jinn); 532a (Nature as Signs)

\[ iv \]
220a (Prayer)

\[ v \]
109a (Speech)

61-65

\[ i \]
448a, 453b (Cosmology)

\[ iii \]
521b (Narratives)

\[ v \]
109a (Speech)

62

\[ i \]
453b (Cosmology)

\[ ii \]
172b (Fall of Man)

62-63

\[ ii \]
417b (Hell and Hellfire)

63

\[ ii \]
172b (Fall of Man)

64

\[ i \]
98b (Animal Life)

\[ ii \]
75a (Ethics and the Q); 198b (Feet); 336a (Good and Evil)

\[ v \]
468a (Wealth)

65

\[ i \]
453b (Cosmology)

66

\[ i \]
52a (Air and Wind)

\[ iii \]
379a (Mercy)

\[ v \]
373a (Trips and Voyages); 412a (Vehicles); 464a (Water)

66-70

\[ i \]
54a (Air and Wind)

67

\[ i \]
519a (Deliverance)

\[ v \]
464a (Water)

68

\[ iv \]
530b (Sand)

69

\[ i \]
52b (Air and Wind); 554a (Drowning)

\[ v \]
470b (Weather)

70

\[ i \]
53b (Air and Wind); 96b (Animal Life)

\[ ii \]
3a (Earth); 328b (God and his Attributes); 447b (Honor)

\[ iv \]
4b (Pairs and Pairing)

\[ v \]
373a (Trips and Voyages); 411a (Vehicles)

71

\[ i \]
243b, 244a (Book)

\[ ii \]
269b (Freedom and Predestination); 503a (Imām); 558b (Invitation)

\[ iii \]
177a (Left Hand and Right Hand)

\[ iv \]
16a (Paradise); 34b (Peace); 560a (Scripture and the Q)

\[ v \]
493a, 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)

71-72

\[ i \]
522b (Destiny)

73

\[ iii \]
578b (Opposition to Muḥammad)

\[ iv \]
532b (Satanic Verses)

73-74

\[ iii \]
41b (Jihād)

73-75

\[ iii \]
454a (Muḥammad)
74  ii  508b (Impotence)
75  iv  6b (Pairs and Pairing)
76  iii  449a, 454b (Muḥammad)
       v  458b (War)
76-77  iv  301b (Prophets and Prophethood)
77  v  164a (Sunna)
78  i  499a, 502b, 503a, 504b (Day, Times of)
    ii  28b (Epigraphy); 79b (Evening); 82a (Everyday Life, q In); 272b (Friday Prayer)
    iii  417a, 419a (Morning); 586a (Orality)
    iv  221b, 222a, 222b (Prayer); 281a (Profane and Sacred)
    v  163a (Sun); 281a, 282b (Time)
78-79  i  327b (Chronology and the q'); 502b (Day, Times of)
       ii  340a (Good Deeds)
       iii  305a (Material Culture and the q); 437a (Mosque)
       v  556b (Worship)
78-80  i  502b (Day, Times of)
79  i  182a, 182b (Asceticism); 328a (Chronology and the q); 503a (Day, Times of)
    ii  29a (Epigraphy); 326a (God and his Attributes); 552b (Intercession)
    iii  446b (Muḥammad)
    iv  222a (Prayer)
    v  430b (Vigil)
79-80  iv  231b (Prayer Formulas)
80  iv  282b (Profane and Sacred)
81  iii  558b (Numismatics)
82  i  77b (Amulets)
    ii  446b (Honey)
    iii  362a (Medicine and the q); 512a (Names of the q)
    iv  166b, 168b, 171b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)
82-111  ii  143a (Exhortations)
83  i  521a (Despair)
    ii  56b (Ethics and the q)
85  i  87b (Angel)
    ii  442a, 443b (Holy Spirit)
    iii  579b (Opposition to Muhammad)
    v  81b (Soul); 115b (Spirit); 266a, 266b, 272a (Theology and the q)
86-87  iii  379a (Mercy); 442b (Muḥammad); 512a (Names of the q)
88  i  115a (Apologetics)
    ii  527a, 529b (Inimitability)
    iii  46b (Jinn); 116a (Language and Style of the q); 199a (Literary Structures of the q); 398b (Miracles); 468a (Mu'tazila); 601a (Ornamentation and Illumination)
iv 22b (Parody of the q); 211a (Power and Impotence); 280b (Profane and Sacred); 312b (Provocation); 443a (Revelation and Inspiration)

90 i 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation)
iv 296a (Prophets and Prophethood)
v 121b (Springs and Fountains); 463b (Water)

90-91 v 127b (Springs and Fountains)

90-93 i 177a, 177b (Ascension); 222a (Belief and Unbelief)
iii 397b (Miracles); 450a, 456a (Muḥammad)
iv 119a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 311b (Provocation); 331a (Quraysh)
v 37b, 41a (Straw and the q); 271b (Theology and the q)

91 i 41a (Agriculture and Vegetation)
ii 217b (Food and Drink); 283a (Garden); 304a (Geography)
v 463b (Water)

92 iv 311b (Provocation)

93 i 163a (Art and Architecture and the q); 250a (Book)
iii 452a (Muḥammad); 591b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
iv 220a (Prayer); 311b (Provocation); 334b (Readings of the q); 569b (Scrolls)

94 iii 449b (Muḥammad)
iv 301a (Prophets and Prophethood)

95 iv 290a (Prophets and Prophethood)

97 ii 273b (Friends and Friendship); 406b (Hearing and Deafness)
iii 140b (Last Judgment)
iv 103b (Pit)

98 i 479b (Creation)
ii 4b (Earth)
iii 448b (Muḥammad)

98-99 i 479a (Creation)
ii 44b (Eschatology); 166a (Faith)

99 i 479b (Creation)

101 i 365b, 366a (Commandments)
ii 542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)
iii 394a (Miracles); 421b, 422a (Moses); 552b (Numbers and Enumeration)
iv 67b (Pharaoh); 106a (Plagues); 286a (Proof); 296b (Prophets and Prophethood)
v 8a (Signs)

101-102 iv 287a (Proof)

101-103 iv 320a (Punishment Stories)

101-104 iii 521b (Narratives)

102 ii 489a (Ignorance)
iv 184a (Possession and Possessions); 288a (Property)
Sūrat al-Isrā’ (17) – Sūrat al-Kahf (18)

103
i 553b (Drowning)
ii 213a (Fire)
iii 423a (Moses)
iv 67a (Pharaoh)
104
iii 488a (Myths and Legends in the Qur’an)
iv 589b (Shekhinah)
v 110b (Speech)
105
ii 341b (Good News)
iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 148b (Politics and the Qur’an)
v 307b (Torah)
106
i 250b (Book)
iii 440b, 442a (Muḥammad); 510b, 514b (Names of the Qur’an)
iv 343a, 344a, 346a (Ramadān); 444a, 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)
107
i 247b (Book); 254b (Bowing and Prostration)
ii 158b (Face)
iii 190a (Literacy)
iv 221b (Prayer); 378a (Recitation of the Qur’an); 538b, 539a (Scholar)
v 203b (Teaching); 393a (Turkish Literature and the Qur’an)
107-109
iii 23b (Jews and Judaism)
iv 369a (Recitation of the Qur’an); 494a (Ritual and the Qur’an)
108
iv 220b (Prayer)
109
i 183b (Asceticism)
ii 158b (Face)
iv 494a (Ritual and the Qur’an)
v 471b (Weeping)
110
i 327b (Chronology and the Qur’an)
ii 317b, 319b (God and his Attributes); 387b (Hadith and the Qur’an)
iii 378b (Mercy); 401b (Moderation)
iv 185a (Possession and Possessions); 222a, 229b (Prayer); 380a (Recitation of the Qur’an)
v 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)
111
i 170b (Art and Architecture and the Qur’an)
ii 273b (Friends and Friendship); 329a, 329b (God and his Attributes)
iii 92b (Kings and Rulers); 299b (Material Culture and the Qur’an)
iv 128a (Politics and the Qur’an); 213b (Praise); 220b (Prayer)
v 308a (Torah); 369a (Trinity)

Sūrat al-Kahf (18)

i 292b (Cave); 511b (Debate and Disputation)
ii 94a (Everyday Life, Qur’an); 261a (Form and Structure of the Qur’an); 385a, 393b (Hadith and the Qur’an); 436a (History and the Qur’an)
iii 283b (Martyrs); 320b, 327b (Material Culture and the Qur’an); 374b (Men of the Cave); 494a (Myths and Legends in the Qur’an); 508b (Names of the Qur’an); 520a (Narratives); 533b, 535b (Nature as Signs)
iv 238a, 244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Qur’anic Studies); 351b (Raq‘īm); 380a (Recitation of the Qur’an); 495b (Ritual and the Qur’an)
v 61b (Sleep); 98b (Southeast Asian Qur’anic Literature); 251a (Textual Criticism of the Qur’an)

1

iii 317b (Material Culture and the Qur’an); 513a (Names of the Qur’an)
iv 213b (Praise); 297a (Prophets and Prophethood); 577a (Servants)

1-6

ii 1143a (Exhortations)

1-8

iii 520a (Narratives)

1-25

ii 37b (Epigraphy)

2

ii 341a, 341b (Good News)
iii 513a (Names of the Qur’an)

2-3

ii 54b (Eternity)

5

ii 365b (Grammar and the Qur’an)

6

ii 510b (Indifference)
iii 452b (Muḥammad)
v 134a (Suffering)

7

i 213a (Beauty); 473b (Creation)
ii 3b (Earth)
iii 535b (Nature as Signs)
v 133b (Suffering)

7-8

ii 3b (Earth)

8

i 478a (Creation)

9

i 292b (Cave)
iii 287a (Marvels); 375a (Men of the Cave); 396a (Miracles)
iv 351a (Raq‘īm)
v 185a (Syria); 251a (Textual Criticism of the Qur’an)

9-10

iii 374a (Men of the Cave)

9-12

i 292b (Cave)

9-25

iv 435a (Resurrection)

9-26

i 314b (Christians and Christianity); 545b (Dog)
iii 219a (Literature and the Qur’an); 520a (Narratives)
v 375b (Trips and Voyages)

9-27

i 151b (Archaeology and the Qur’an)

9-98

iii 520a (Narratives)

10

i 292b (Cave)

11

i 292b (Cave)

ii 1a (Ears); 433b (History and the Qur’an)
v 61b (Sleep); 285b (Time)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>11-17</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>374a (Men of the Cave)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>335a (Measurement)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>61b (Sleep); 241b (Textual Criticism of the q); 288b (Time); 475a (Weights and Measures)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>441a (Muḥammad); 517b (Narratives); 537a (News)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>302b (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>4a (Pairs and Pairing); 18a (Possession and Possessions); 288a (Property)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>236a (Blasphemy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>181a (Lie)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>292b (Cave)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>523b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>292b (Cave); 503b (Day, Times of); 523a (Destiny)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>273b (Friends and Friendship); 401b (Hand)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>396a (Miracles)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>107a (Planets and Stars)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>163a (Sun); 282b (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>98a, 99a (Animal Life); 546a (Dog)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>198a (Fear); 401b (Hand)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>351b, 352a (Raqīm)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>61b (Sleep); 251b (Textual Criticism of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18-21</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>374b (Men of the Cave)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>365b (Grammar and the q); 433b (History and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>408b (Money)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>61b (Sleep); 179a (Sustenance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>130b (Stoning)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>164a (Art and Architecture and the q); 501a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>137a (Last Judgment); 427a (Mosque)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>287b (Time); 386b (Truth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>99a (Animal Life); 546a (Dog)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>364a (Grammar and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>550a, 552b (Numbers and Enumeration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>351b (Raqīm)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22-26</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>374b (Men of the Cave)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>354a (Grammar and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>524a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>281a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23-24</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>63a (Persian Literature and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>484b (Wish and Desire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>373b (Memory)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>230b (Prayer); 487b (Ritual and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>138b (Ṣūfism and the q)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
25
i 147b (Arbitration); 292b (Cave)
ii 364a (Grammar and the q); 433b (History and the q)
iii 549b (Numbers and Enumeration)
v 285b (Time)
26
ii 273a (Friends and Friendship)
iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 574a (Seeing and Hearing)
v 103a (Sovereignty)
27
i 245b (Book)
ii 190a (Literacy); 441a, 441b (Muḥammad)
iv 297a (Prophets and Prophethood)
v 203a (Teaching); 548a (Word of God)
27-28
i 389b (Companions of the Prophet)
27-31
iii 520a (Narratives)
28
i 328a (Chronology and the q); 503a, 503b (Day, Times of)
ii 80a (Evening); 323b (God and his Attributes); 364b (Grammar and the q); 489a (Ignorance)
iii 417a, 418b (Morning); 453a (Muḥammad); 567b (Obedience)
iv 222a, 223a (Prayer); 432a (Responsibility)
v 281b (Time); 486b (Wish and Desire)
29
i 74a (Ambiguous); 186a (Astray); 225b (Belief and Unbelief)
ii 59b (Ethics and the q); 210b, 211a (Fire); 270a (Freedom and Predestination); 416a (Hell and Hellfire)
iii 203b (Literary Structures of the q); 383b (Metals and Minerals)
iv 238b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies)
v 15a (Simile); 133a (Suffering); 236a (Tents and Tent Pegs); 465a (Water); 486a (Wish and Desire)
29-31
i 522b (Destiny)
30
ii 362b (Grammar and the q)
30-44
v 486a (Wish and Desire)
31
i 220b (Belief and Unbelief); 362b (Colors)
ii 228b, 231b (Foreign Vocabulary); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 282b (Garden); 333b (Gold); 353b, 365b (Grammar and the q)
iii 204a (Literary Structures of the q); 383b (Metals and Minerals); 534a (Nature as Signs)
iv 13b, 18a (Paradise)
v 11b, 12b (Silk); 106b (Spatial Relations); 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)
32
i 41a (Agriculture and Vegetation)
ii 3b (Earth); 260a (Form and Structure of the q); 305b (Geography)
iii 524b (Narratives)
32-35
ii 283a (Garden)
32-43
iv 320a (Punishment Stories)
32-44

iii 520a (Narratives); 533b (Nature as Signs)
iv 7a (Pairs and Pairing); 10a, 10b (Parable)

32-45

v 14a (Simile)

32-46

v 127b (Springs and Fountains)

33

iii 524a (Narratives)

34

v 468a (Wealth)

35

iii 71a (Justice and Injustice)

36

i 501a (Day, Times of)
iii 137a (Last Judgment)
v 287b (Time)

37

i 477a (Creation)
ii 290b (Gender); 328a (God and his Attributes)
iii 354b (Medicine and the q)  
v 267a (Theology and the q); 324b (Traditional Disciplines of q Studies)

38

ii 96a (Everyday Life, q In); 352b (Grammar and the q)

39

ii 36a (Epigraphy); 367a (Grammar and the q)
iii 586b (Orality)
v 468a (Wealth)

40

i 504a (Day, Times of)
ii 3b (Earth)

41

i 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 504a (Day, Times of)

42

i 166a (Art and Architecture and the q); 504a (Day, Times of)
ii 401a (Hand)
iii 533b (Nature as Signs)

44

iv 307b (Protection)

45

i 40b, 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 52a, 54b (Air and Wind); 504a (Day, Times of)
ii 3a, 3b (Earth); 260a (Form and Structure of the q); 320b (God and his Attributes); 369b (Grasses)
iii 530b (Nature as Signs)
iv 10a (Parable)
v 339b (Transitoriness); 462b (Water)

45-50

iii 520a (Narratives)

46

i 302b (Children)
ii 6b (Economics); 448b (Hope)
iii 530b (Nature as Signs)
iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 10b (Parable); 288b (Property)
v 468a (Wealth)

48

iii 140b (Last Judgment)
iv 349b (Ranks and Orders); 435a (Resurrection)
49  i  243b (Book)
   ii  412b (Heavenly Book)
   iii  147b (Laughter)
   v  19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 493a, 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)
50  i  24a (Adam and Eve); 255a (Bowing and Prostration); 447a (Cosmology); 525a, 526b, 527a (Devil)
   ii  23b (Enemies); 172b (Fall of Man); 274a (Friends and Friendship)
   iii  44b, 45a (Jinn); 523b (Narratives)
   iv  220a (Prayer); 336b (Races)
   v  109a (Speech)
51  v  82a (Soul)
52  ii  64a (Ethics and the Qur’an); 477a (Idolatry and Idolaters)
53  ii  64a (Ethics and the Qur’an); 119a (Exegesis of the Qur’an: Classical and Medieval); 416a (Hell and Hellfire)
54  i  512a, 512b, 513b (Debate and Disputation)
   iii  398b (Miracles); 579b (Opposition to Muhammad)
   v  16a (Simile)
55  ii  434a (History and the Qur’an)
   iv  332b (Quraysh)
   v  164a (Sunna)
55-59  iv  320b (Punishment Stories)
56  i  512a (Debate and Disputation)
   ii  341b (Good News)
   iii  382a (Messenger); 400a (Mockery)
   iv  3b (Pairs and Pairing); 300a (Prophets and Prophethood)
   v  5b (Signs); 460b (Warner)
57  i  226a (Belief and Unbelief); 437a (Conversion)
   ii  64b (Ethics and the Qur’an); 330b (God and his Attributes)
   iv  309b (Provocation); 422b (Remembrance); 432a (Responsibility)
   v  5b (Signs); 474a (Weights and Measures)
57-58  iii  380a (Mercy)
58  ii  322a (God and his Attributes)
   iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing)
60  iii  426a (Moses); 523b (Narratives)
60-64  ii  465a (Humor)
   v  122b (Springs and Fountains)
60-65  v  464a (Water)
60-82  i  61a (Alexander); 189a (Authority)
   iii  81b (Khadij/Khidr); 184b (Life); 249b (Magic); 425b (Moses); 520a (Narratives)
   v  108a (Spatial Relations); 203b (Teaching); 375b (Trips and Voyages)
61  iii  426a (Moses)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page Range</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Verse(s)</th>
<th>Commentary</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>61-63</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>99a</td>
<td>Animal Life</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>62</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>504a</td>
<td>Day, Times of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>58a</td>
<td>Journey; 417b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>62-82</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>395a</td>
<td>Miracles</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>63</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>526a</td>
<td>Devil</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>218b</td>
<td>Food and Drink</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>287a</td>
<td>Marvels; 394b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>64</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>83b</td>
<td>Khaḍir/Khīḍr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>64-65</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>426a</td>
<td>Moses</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>65</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>82b</td>
<td>Khaḍir/Khīḍr; 224b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>577a</td>
<td>Servants; 604b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td>200b</td>
<td>Teaching; 381b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>65-82</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>465a</td>
<td>Humor</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>61b</td>
<td>Persian Literature and the q</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td>381b</td>
<td>Trust and Patience</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>66</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>200b</td>
<td>Teaching; 375b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>66-70</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>426a</td>
<td>Moses</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>66-82</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>136a</td>
<td>Suffering</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>68</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>537a</td>
<td>News</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td>381b</td>
<td>Trust and Patience</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>69</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>537a</td>
<td>Disobedience</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>70</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>381b</td>
<td>Trust and Patience</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>71</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>158a</td>
<td>Ark</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>604b</td>
<td>Ships</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td>375b</td>
<td>Trips and Voyages; 381b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>71-82</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>225a</td>
<td>Literature and the q; 426a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>72</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>381b</td>
<td>Trust and Patience</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>73</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>289a</td>
<td>Captives</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>74</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>302a</td>
<td>Children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>489a</td>
<td>Ignorance</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>21b</td>
<td>Parents; 505a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td>83a</td>
<td>Soul; 381b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>75</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>381b</td>
<td>Trust and Patience</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>76</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>387b</td>
<td>Companions of the Prophet</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>359a</td>
<td>Grammar and the q</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>77</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>338a</td>
<td>City</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>354a</td>
<td>Grammar and the q</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>603b</td>
<td>Orphans</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sūrat Al-Kahf (18)</td>
<td>Sūrat Maryam (19)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------</td>
<td>-------------------</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>96 iii 383a (Metals and Minerals)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>99 ii 362a (Grammar and the q); 547a (Instruments)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii 185a (Life)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv 435a (Resurrection)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>99-110 iii 520a (Narratives)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>101 i 400a (Conquest)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv 420a (Remembrance)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>102 ii 273b (Friends and Friendship)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>102-108 ii 98b (Evil Deeds)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>103 iii 536b (News)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>103-104 ii 337b (Good and Evil)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>103-105 ii 259b (Form and Structure of the q)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>103-106 iii 33a (Jews and Judaism)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>105 iii 334b (Measurement)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv 431b (Responsibility)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>106 ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii 400a (Mockery)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v 6a (Signs)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>107 ii 51a (Eschatology); 60a (Ethics and the q); 229a (Foreign Vocabulary); 283a (Garden)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv 13a (Paradise); 431b (Responsibility)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>109 ii 545a (Instruments)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii 191b (Literacy); 531a (Nature as Signs)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v 273a (Theology and the q); 465b (Water); 548a (Word of God); 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>109-110 ii 143a (Exhortations)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>110 ii 329b (God and his Attributes); 449a (Hope)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii 451b (Muḥammad)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv 300a (Prophets and Prophethood); 311b, 312a (Provocation); 440a (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v 489b (Witness to Faith); 500a (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Sūrat Maryam (19)**

| 1 320a (Chronology and the q); 477a, 477b (Creation) |  |
| 291a (Gender) |  |
| iii 7b, 13a, 13b, 14b, 17b (Jesus); 179a (Left Hand and Right Hand); 294b (Mary); 313a (Material Culture and the q); 472b (Mysterious Letters); 508b (Names of the q); 519b (Narratives) |  |
| iv 241a, 244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies) |  |
| v 533b (Women and the q); 575a (Zechariah) |  |
| 1 | iii | 270b (Manuscripts of the q) |
| 1-7 | iv | 177b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q) |
| 1-22 | i | 313a (Christians and Christianity) |
| 2 | iv | 474a (Rhetoric and the q) |
| | v | 574b (Zechariah) |
| 2-7 | iv | 31b (Patriarchy) |
| 2-15 | iii | 289a (Mary) |
| | v | 574a, 575a (Zechariah) |
| 2-33 | v | 363b (Trial) |
| 2-40 | iii | 519b (Narratives) |
| 2-58 | v | 574b (Zechariah) |
| 2-63 | iii | 519b (Narratives) |
| 2-74 | iii | 519b (Narratives) |
| 3 | ii | 465a (Humor) |
| 3-6 | i | 328a (Chronology and the q) |
| | iv | 224a, 229a (Prayer) |
| | v | 574a (Zechariah) |
| 3-8 | i | 233a (Birth) |
| 4 | ii | 91b (Everyday Life, q In) |
| | iii | 156b (Law and the q); 204b (Literary Structures of the q) |
| | v | 570b (Youth and Old Age) |
| 5 | i | 344b (Clients and Clientage) |
| | iii | 231a (Lord) |
| 6 | iii | 524a (Narratives) |
| 7 | ii | 309a (Geography); 341a (Good News) |
| | iii | 51b (John the Baptist); 395b (Miracles) |
| | v | 574b (Zechariah) |
| 7-9 | v | 545b (Word of God) |
| 8 | iv | 211a (Power and Impotence) |
| | v | 574b (Zechariah) |
| 9 | i | 476a, 477a (Creation) |
| | v | 553b (World); 574b (Zechariah) |
| 10 | i | 499b (Day, Times of) |
| | v | 574b (Zechariah) |
| 11 | i | 149a (Archaeology and the q); 165a (Art and Architecture and the q); 503a, 503b (Day, Times of) |
| | ii | 80a (Evening); 299b (Geography) |
| | iii | 416b (Morning) |
iv 223a, 227b (Prayer); 293b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439b (Revelation and Inspiration); 516b (Sacred Precincts)
v 281a (Time); 546a (Word of God)

12 iii 8a (Jesus); 51b (John the Baptist)
v 570b (Youth and Old Age)

12-15 iii 289a (Mary)
v 574b (Zechariah)

13 iii 234a (Love and Affection)

14 i 537a (Disobedience)
ii 60b (Ethics and the q); 98a (Evil Deeds); 447b (Honor)
iii 233b, 234a (Love and Affection)
v 204b (Teaching)

15 ii 91b (Everyday Life, q In)
iii 17b (Jesus)
iv 435b (Resurrection)

16 ii 260b (Form and Structure of the q)
iii 8a (Jesus); 441b (Muḥammad); 524b (Narratives)
iv 302b (Prophets and Prophethood); 470a (Rhetoric and the q)
v 173b (Sūra)

16-21 ii 19a (Emigration)
iii 13a (Jesus)
iv 411a (Religious Pluralism and the q)

16-33 iii 292b (Mary)
iv 115b (Spirit); 574b (Zechariah)

16-34 v 533b (Women and the q)

16-35 iii 289a (Mary)

16-40 iii 7b, 8a (Jesus)

17 i 52b (Air and Wind); 87a (Angel); 203a (Barrier)
ii 278b (Gabriel); 443b (Holy Spirit)
iii 8a, 14a (Jesus); 293a, 293b (Mary)
v 81b (Soul); 115a (Spirit); 371a (Trinity); 412b (Veil); 445b (Vision and Blindness)

17-21 iii 293a (Mary); 395b (Miracles)

17-22 i 233b (Birth)

18 ii 92b (Everyday Life, q In)
iv 308a (Protection)

18-19 iii 315b (Material Culture and the q)

19 iv 290b (Prophets and Prophethood); 356a, 356b (Readings of the q); 505a (Ritual Purity)

19-20 i 298b (Chastity)
20  i  233b (Birth); 299a (Chastity)
   iii  294a (Mary)
   iv  585a (Sex and Sexuality)
   v  533b (Women and the q`

21  i  233b (Birth)
   ii  185b (Fate)
   iii  16a (Jesus)
   v  574b (Zechariah)

22-23  iii  13a (Jesus)

22-26  iii  8a (Jesus)

22-33  iii  293a (Mary)

23  i  494b (Date Palm); 530a (Dialects)
   ii  305b (Geography); 358a (Grammar and the q`
   v  133b (Suffering)

23-25  i  495a (Date Palm)

23-26  v  533b (Women and the q`

24  ii  234a (Foreign Vocabulary)
   v  127b (Springs and Fountains)

24-25  iii  395b (Miracles)

24-26  iii  13a, 14a (Jesus)

25  i  494b (Date Palm)
   ii  305b (Geography)

26  ii  180b (Fasting)
   iii  14a (Jesus); 562b (Oaths)
   v  449b (Vow)

27  i  299b (Chastity)

27-28  i  59a (Aisha bint Abi Bakr)

27-33  iii  13a (Jesus)

28  i  1b (Aaron); 261b (Brother and Brotherhood); 299a (Chastity)
   ii  509a (Imran`
   iii  519b (Narratives)
   iv  585a (Sex and Sexuality)
   v  54a (Sister)

29  i  149a (Archaeology and the q`); 570b (Youth and Old Age)

29-30  iii  395b (Miracles)

30  i  245a (Book)
   iii  8a, 16a (Jesus); 508a (Names of the q`
   iv  579a (Servants); 585a (Sex and Sexuality)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page Range</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>30-31</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>328a (Chronology and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>224a (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30-32</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>161a (Arrogance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30-33</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>289a (Mary)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30-35</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>295a (Mary)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>66b (Almsgiving); 102b (Anointing); 236b (Blessing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>12b, 16a (Jesus)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>197a (Taxation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>60b (Ethics and the q); 447b (Honor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>233b (Love and Affection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>91b (Everyday Life, q In)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>17b (Jesus); 143a (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>435b (Resurrection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33-36</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>170b (Art and Architecture and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>8a, 14b, 15a (Jesus)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>533b (Women and the q); 544b (Word of God)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34-35</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>117a (Apologetics)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>33a (Patriarchy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>369a (Trinity)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34-36</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>300a (Material Culture and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34-40</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>8a (Jesus)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>319a (Chronology and the q); 475a, 475b (Creation); 516b (Decision)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>185b (Fate); 269a (Freedom and Predestination); 327b, 329b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>33b (Patriarchy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>287a (Time); 542b (Word of God)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>96a (Everyday Life, q In)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>229b, 230a (Lord)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37-39</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>17b (Jesus)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>500a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>395b (Hadith and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>137a (Last Judgment); 442b (Muhammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>430b (Repentance and Penance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>543a, 545a (Word of God)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>5b (Abraham); 330a (Chronology and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>71a (Ethics and the q); 260b (Form and Structure of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>441b (Muhammad); 524b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>291b, 302b (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>258a (Theology and the q); 570a (Youth and Old Age)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41-47</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>33a (Patriarchy)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
41-48 iv 21a (Parents)
41-50 i 6b (Abraham); 330a (Chronology and the q)
   iii 494a, 494b (Myths and Legends in the q); 519b (Narratives)
   v 574b (Zechariah)
42-45 iii 212b (Literature and the q)
42-49 i 193a (Āzar)
43 iv 29a (Path or Way)
44 i 536b (Disobedience)
   ii 98a (Evil Deeds)
   iii 44b (Jinn)
   v 120b (Spiritual Beings)
45 ii 274a (Friends and Friendship)
46 i 7a (Abraham)
   v 130b (Stoning)
47 i 7a (Abraham)
   iv 225a (Prayer)
48 iii 63b (Joy and Misery)
   iv 228b, 229a (Prayer)
48-49 i 6a (Abraham)
   iii 494b (Myths and Legends in the q)
49 i 7b (Abraham)
   ii 561a, 561b, 562a (Isaac); 563b (Ishmael)
   iii 1a (Jacob)
50 i 83a (Anatomy)
   v 574b (Zechariah)
51 ii 260b (Form and Structure of the q)
   iii 424b (Moses)
   iii 524b (Narratives)
   iv 290a, 292a (Prophets and Prophethood)
51-58 iii 519b (Narratives)
52 ii 308b (Geography)
   iv 292a (Prophets and Prophethood); 513b (Sacred Precincts)
   v 29a (Sinai); 110a (Speech)
53 i 1a (Aaron); 260a, 260b (Brother and Brotherhood)
   v 574b (Zechariah)
54 ii 260b (Form and Structure of the q); 564a (Ishmael)
   iii 524b (Narratives)
   iv 290a, 291b (Prophets and Prophethood)
54-55 i 8a (Abraham)
55  ii  358a (Grammar and the Quran)
   iv  223b (Prayer)
56  ii  71a (Ethics and the Quran); 260b (Form and Structure of the Quran)
   iii  524b (Narratives)
   iv  291b (Prophets and Prophethood)
56-57  ii  484a (Idris)
   v  249b (Textual Criticism of the Quran)
57  v  41b (Sura and the Quran); 249b (Textual Criticism of the Quran)
58  i  183b (Asceticism); 236b (Blessing); 254b (Bowing and Prostration)
   ii  11b (Election); 571a (Israel)
   iii  2a (Jacob); 190a (Literacy); 486b (Myths and Legends in the Quran)
   iv  221b, 223b (Prayer); 291a (Prophets and Prophethood); 368b, 378a (Recitation of the Quran)
   v  393a (Turkish Literature and the Quran); 471b (Weeping); 574a (Zechariah)
60  iv  426b (Repentance and Penance)
61  v  393b (Turkish Literature and the Quran)
62  i  503a, 503b (Day, Times of)
   ii  80a, 80b (Evening); 91b (Everyday Life, Quran)
   iii  109b (Language and Style of the Quran); 416b (Morning)
   iv  482b (Rhymed Prose)
   v  281a (Time)
63  ii  282b (Garden)
64  iv  293a (Prophets and Prophethood); 310b (Provocation)
65  i  458b (Courage)
   ii  322b (God and his Attributes)
   iv  184a (Possession and Possessions); 288a (Property)
66  i  506b (Death and the Dead)
   ii  358a (Grammar and the Quran)
   iii  17b (Jesus)
66-67  i  477a, 479a (Creation)
67  ii  57b (Ethics and the Quran)
   iv  421a (Remembrance)
68  iii  63b (Joy and Misery)
69  iv  592b (Shī‘a)
71  ii  240a (Foretelling in the Quran)
71-72  ii  417b (Hell and Hellfire)
73  iii  190a (Literacy)
   v  7a (Signs); 36b (Sura and the Quran)
74  ii  293a (Generations); 353b, 355b (Grammar and the Quran)
   iv  320a (Punishment Stories)
75  i  501a (Day, Times of)
    iii 137a (Last Judgment)
    iv 432a (Responsibility); 538b (Scholar)
    v 287b (Time)
75-78  iv 12a (Paradise)
75-98  iii 519b (Narratives)
76  i  435b (Conversion)
77  i  302b (Children)
    iv 31b (Patriarchy)
    v 468a (Wealth)
77-80  i 221b (Belief and Unbelief)
78  i  465b (Covenant)
    ii 293a (Generations)
79  i  243b (Book)
    v 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
83  iv 295a (Prophets and Prophethood)
84  iii 40a (Jihād); 550a (Numbers and Enumeration)
85  iv 435a (Resurrection)
87  i  465b (Covenant)
    ii 49b (Eschatology); 551a, 552b (Intercession)
    iii 379b (Mercy)
88-92  i 236a (Blasphemy)
88-93  iv 33a (Patriarchy)
88-95  iii 7b (Jesus)
93  iv 187a (Possession and Possessions); 576b (Servants)
94  iii 550a (Numbers and Enumeration)
96  iii 233b (Love and Affection)
97  i  132a (Arabic Language)
    ii 341a, 341b (Good News)
    iii 108b (Language, Concept of); 113b (Language and Style of the Qur’ān); 443a (Muhammad)
97-98  ii 143a (Exhortations)
98  ii 405b (Hearing and Deafness)
    iv 425a (Remnant)
    v 479b (Whisper)
Sūrat Ṭā Hā (20)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>1</th>
<th>320a (Chronology and the Qurʿān); 453b (Cosmology)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>472b (Mysterious Letters); 490b (Myths and Legends in the Qurʿān); 503b (Names of the Prophet); 519a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>587b (Sheets)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>324a (Traditional Disciplines of Qurʿān Studies); 395b, 395b (Ṭuwā)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1-8</td>
<td>197a (Literary Structures of the Qurʿān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-77</td>
<td>519a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-113</td>
<td>519a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>63b (Joy and Misery); 440b, 452b (Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2-3</td>
<td>395b (Ṭuwā)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>142b (Exhortations)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>230a (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>472b (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5-8</td>
<td>292b (Prophets and Prophethood); 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>393b (Turkish Literature and the Qurʿān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7-8</td>
<td>103b, 105b (Anthropomorphism); 443b (Cosmology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>325b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5-8</td>
<td>500b (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>4a (Earth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7-8</td>
<td>393a (Turkish Literature and the Qurʿān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>137b (Ṣūfism and the Qurʿān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>319b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>185a (Possession and Possessions)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>501a (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>532b (Dialogues)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9-14</td>
<td>254b (Form and Structure of the Qurʿān); 435b (History and the Qurʿān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>524a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>529b (Nature as Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10-48</td>
<td>468b (Createdness of the Qurʿān)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
11  v  110b (Speech)
11-17  iii  421a (Moses)
12  i  329b (Chronology and the q); 346b (Clothing)
    ii  173a (Fall of Man); 348b (Grammar and the q)
    iii  495b (Myths and Legends in the q); 529b (Nature as Signs)
    iv  282b (Profane and Sacred); 513a (Sacred Precincts)
    v  248a (Textual Criticism of the q); 393b (Turkish Literature and the q); 395b (Tuwâ)
12-14  i  329b (Chronology and the q)
    ii  330a (God and his Attributes)
13  ii  11b (Election)
    iii  495b (Myths and Legends in the q)
    iv  217a (Prayer); 291b (Prophets and Prophethood)
14  i  329b (Chronology and the q)
    ii  330a (God and his Attributes)
    iii  495b (Myths and Legends in the q)
    iv  224a, 229b (Prayer); 420a, 423b (Remembrance)
    v  500b (Witnessing and Testifying); 555b (Worship)
14-16  iii  143a (Last Judgment)
15  i  501a (Day, Times of)
    ii  148b (Expeditions and Battles); 423b (Hidden and the Hidden)
    iii  137a (Last Judgment)
    v  287b (Time); 395b (Tuwâ)
16  v  396b (Tuwâ); 486b (Wish and Desire)
17-21  ii  464b (Humor)
    iv  508b (Rod)
17-23  iii  421b (Moses)
    iv  296b (Prophets and Prophethood)
18  ii  356b (Grammar and the q); 465a (Humor); 546a (Instruments)
20  i  99a (Animal Life)
21  v  29b (Sîra and the q); 393a (Turkish Literature and the q)
22  i  364a (Colors)
    ii  335b (Good and Evil)
24  iv  67b (Pharaoh)
25  iii  495b (Myths and Legends in the q)
25-34  iv  224a (Prayer)
25-35  i  328a (Chronology and the q)
27  iii  113a (Language and Style of the q)
27-28  iii  108b (Language, Concept of)
29  ii  174a (Family)
29-30  i  260a (Brother and Brotherhood)
29-36  i  1a (Aaron)
32  i  260b (Brother and Brotherhood)
37-40  iii  420b (Moses)
37-41  iii  393b (Miracles)
38  iv  439b (Revelation and Inspiration)
38-40  iv  20a (Parents)
39  i  103b (Anthropomorphism); 158a (Ark); 345b (Clients and Clientage)
    ii  10b (Egypt); 23b (Enemies); 323b, 324b (God and his Attributes)
    iii  202a (Literary Structures of the Quran); 233b (Love and Affection)
    v  126b (Springs and Fountains); 375a (Trips and Voyages); 463b (Water)
39-43  i  345b (Clients and Clientage)
40  i  260b (Brother and Brotherhood); 302b (Children); 405a (Consolation); 518b (Deliverance)
    iii  390b (Midian)
    iv  37a (People of the Book); 49a (People of the House); 523b (Salvation); 606a (Shu’ayb)
    v  285b (Time)
41  i  345b (Clients and Clientage)
    iv  291b (Prophets and Prophethood)
42  i  260a (Brother and Brotherhood)
    ii  308a (Geography)
43  iv  106a (Plagues)
    iv  67b (Pharaoh)
44  iv  35a (Peace)
    v  221b (Teaching and Preaching the Quran)
46  i  83b (Anatomy)
    ii  196b (Fear)
    iv  574b (Seeing and Hearing)
47  i  260a (Brother and Brotherhood)
    ii  399a (Hamān)
    iv  35a (Peace); 225a (Prayer)
48  iv  440a (Revelation and Inspiration)
51-55  i  523a (Destiny)
52  ii  269b (Freedom and Predestination)
53  ii  2b, 3a (Earth)
    iv  336a (Races)
    v  132a (Strangers and Foreigners); 462b (Water)
53-54  
  1. 473b (Creation)

54  
  1. 96b (Animal Life)

54-55  
  1. 473a (Creation)

55  
  1. 230b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 264b (Burial); 476a, 479a (Creation); 556a (Druzes)
  4. 6b (Pairs and Pairing)

56  
  1. 230b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 264b (Burial); 476a, 479a (Creation); 556a (Druzes)
  4. 6b (Pairs and Pairing)

56-70  
  3. 249b (Magic)

57  
  3. 246a (Magic)

58  
  3. 246a (Magic)

59  
  1. 500b, 504a (Day, Times of)
  3. 416b (Morning)
  5. 281b (Time)

61  
  2. 162a (Failure)
  3. 174a (Lawful and Unlawful)

62  
  5. 479b (Whisper)

63  
  1. 530b (Dialects)
  2. 359a, 359b (Grammar and the q)
  3. 246a (Magic)
  5. 239b (Textual Criticism of the q)

64  
  4. 348b (Ranks and Orders)

65  
  1. 518b (Deliverance)

65-73  
  3. 211b (Literature and the q)

65-76  
  3. 393b (Miracles)

66  
  2. 546b (Instruments)
  3. 246a (Magic)
  4. 509a (Rod)
  5. 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)

67  
  3. 398a (Miracles)

69  
  4. 523a (Salvation)

70  
  1. 1a (Aaron); 255a (Bowing and Prostration)
  3. 229b (Lord)
  4. 483a (Rhymed Prose)

71  
  1. 295b (Chastisement and Punishment); 487b, 488a (Crucifixion); 494b (Date Palm)
  2. 305b (Geography)
  3. 44a (Jinn); 246a (Magic)
  4. 67b (Pharaoh)
  5. 201b (Teaching)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>71-73</th>
<th>72</th>
<th>73</th>
<th>74</th>
<th>75</th>
<th>76</th>
<th>77-78</th>
<th>78</th>
<th>79</th>
<th>80</th>
<th>81</th>
<th>82-82</th>
<th>83-98</th>
<th>85</th>
<th>85-91</th>
<th>85-94</th>
<th>85-95</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ii</td>
<td>355a</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>516b</td>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>65a</td>
<td></td>
<td>i</td>
<td>385a</td>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>127b</td>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>2b</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(Grammar and the Qur'an)</td>
<td>(Decision)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Judgment)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Magic); 378b (Mercy)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Community and Society in the Qur'an)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Language and Style of the Qur'an)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Ritual Purity)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Paradise)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Pairs and Pairing)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>286b</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>(Proof)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Myths and Legends in the Qur'an)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Peace); 440a (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Trips and Voyages); 464b (Water); 546a (Word of God)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Repentance and Penance)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>246a</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>416b</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>14a</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>(Grammar and the Qur'an)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>(Decision)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Magic); 378b (Mercy)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Community and Society in the Qur'an)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Language and Style of the Qur'an)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Ritual Purity)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Paradise)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>(Grammar and the Qur'an)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>(Decision)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Magic); 378b (Mercy)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Community and Society in the Qur'an)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Language and Style of the Qur'an)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Ritual Purity)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Paradise)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>(Grammar and the Qur'an)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>(Decision)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Magic); 378b (Mercy)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Community and Society in the Qur'an)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Language and Style of the Qur'an)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Ritual Purity)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Paradise)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>(Grammar and the Qur'an)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>(Decision)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Magic); 378b (Mercy)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Community and Society in the Qur'an)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Language and Style of the Qur'an)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Ritual Purity)</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Paradise)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
86  
   i  93a, 93b (Anger)
   iii 172b (Lawful and Unlawful); 217b (Literature and the q);

86-89  
   i  465b (Covenant)

87  
   i  213a (Beauty); 274a, 276a (Calf of Gold)
   ii 358b (Grammar and the q)
   iii 496a (Myths and Legends in the q)
   iii 394b (Miracles)

87-88  
   iii 358b (Grammar and the q)

88  
   i  99a (Animal Life); 274b (Calf of Gold)

89  
   iv 5a (Pairs and Pairing)
   iii 567b (Obedience)

90-94  
   i  274a (Calf of Gold)

92-93  
   i  537a (Disobedience)

94  
   i  276a (Calf of Gold)
   ii 352b (Grammar and the q)
   iv 20a (Parents); 403b (Religious Pluralism and the q)
   v 524b (Women and the q)

95  
   ii 358b (Grammar and the q)

95-97  
   i  274a (Calf of Gold)

96  
   i  274b, 275b (Calf of Gold)
   iii 394b (Miracles)
   iv 290b (Prophets and Prophethood)
   v 82b (Soul); 474b (Weights and Measures)

97  
   i  274a, 274b, 275a (Calf of Gold)
   ii 10b (Egypt); 348a, 358a, 358b (Grammar and the q)
   iv 524b (Samaritans)
   v 126b (Springs and Fountains); 463b (Water)

98  
   v 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)

99  
   ii 435b (History and the q)
   iii 420a (Moses); 441a (Muḥammad); 517b (Narratives); 537a (News)
   iv 302b (Prophets and Prophethood)

100  
   v 474a (Weights and Measures)

100-113  
   iii 519a (Narratives)

101  
   v 474a (Weights and Measures)

102  
   i 363a, 363b (Colors)
   ii 439b (History and the q); 547a (Instruments)
   iv 435a (Resurrection); 599b (Shīʿism and the q)

103  
   v 479a, 479b (Whisper)

108  
   v 479a (Whisper)
109
  i  463a (Court)
  ii  552b (Intercession)
  iii  141a (Last Judgment)
  iv  163b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)

110
  iv  4b (Pairs and Pairing)

110-114
  i  247b (Book)
  ii  162a (Failure)
  iii  182b (Life)
  iv  172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)

111
  iii  70b (Justice and Injustice)

112
  iii  226b (Foreign Vocabulary); 497b (Illiteracy)
  iv  113b (Language and Style of the q); 193b (Literary Structures of the q);
       585a (Orality)
  v  280b (Profane and Sacred); 443b (Revelation and Inspiration); 566a (Script-
       ture and the q)

113
  v  340b (Translations of the q)

114
  ii  321b (God and his Attributes)
  iii  91b (Kings and Rulers); 441b (Muḥammad); 519a (Narratives)
  iv  128a (Politics and the q); 294a (Prophets and Prophethood); 538a (Scholar)

115
  i  25a, 25b (Adam and Eve); 465a (Covenant)
  v  334a (Traditional Disciplines of q Studies)

115-117
  i  448a (Cosmology)

115-123
  i  448a (Cosmology)
  v  530a (Women and the q)

115-128
  iii  519a (Narratives)

115-135
  iii  519a (Narratives)

116
  i  24a (Adam and Eve); 255a (Bowing and Prostration); 447a (Cosmology); 525a
      (Devil)
  ii  172b (Fall of Man)
  iii  45a (Jinn)
  iv  220a (Prayer)

116-123
  i  525b (Devil)

117
  i  447b, 454a, 455a (Cosmology)
  ii  172b (Fall of Man)
  iii  490a (Myths and Legends in the q)

118
  i  454a (Cosmology)
  i  84a (Anatomy)

118-119
  ii  172b (Fall of Man)
  iii  209b (Literature and the q)

119
  v  281b (Time)
120  

i 25a (Adam and Eve); 447a, 447b, 454a (Cosmology); 526a (Devil)

ii 54a (Eternity); 172b (Fall of Man); 219b (Food and Drink); 335b (Good and Evil)

iii 92b (Kings and Rulers)

iv 295a (Prophets and Prophethood)

v 82b (Soul); 360a (Tree); 479a (Whisper); 530a (Women and the q); 571a (Zaqqūm)

120-123  

i 525a (Devil)

121  

i 25a (Adam and Eve); 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 84a (Anatomy); 346b (Clothing); 435a (Conversion); 447b (Cosmology); 536a, 536b, 538a (Disobedience)

ii 66a (Ethics and the q); 506b (Impeccability)

iv 581a, 584a (Sex and Sexuality)

v 25a (Sin, Major and Minor)

121-122  

iii 379a (Mercy)

122  

i 25b, 26a (Adam and Eve); 436b (Conversion); 455a (Cosmology)

ii 11b (Election)

iv 291b (Prophets and Prophethood); 429a (Repentance and Penance)

122-123  

i 436a (Conversion)

ii 173a (Fall of Man)

123  

i 25a (Adam and Eve)

ii 23b, 24a (Enemies); 173a, 173a (Fall of Man)

iii 63b (Joy and Misery)

v 109b (Speech)

126  

i 454a (Cosmology)

128  

ii 434a (History and the q)

iv 425a (Remnant)

129  

ii 45a (Eschatology)

iii 185a (Life)

v 289b (Time); 547b (Word of God)

130  

i 14a (Abrogation); 27a (Adoration); 327b (Chronology and the q); 498a (Day and Night); 503b (Day, Times of)

ii 82a (Everyday Life, q In); 315a (Glorification of God); 340a (Good Deeds)

iii 40a (Jihād); 446b, 452b (Muhammad)

iv 107a (Planets and Stars); 220b, 222a, 222b, 223a, 223b (Prayer)

v 134a (Suffering); 163a (Sun); 282b (Time)

130-135  

ii 143a (Exhortations)

131  

iii 453a (Muḥammad)

v 178b, 179a (Sustenance)

132  

i 327b (Chronology and the q)

iv 222a (Prayer)
133
  i  245b (Book)
  ii 434a (History and the q); 545a (Instruments)
  iii 425b (Moses); 452a (Muḥammad)
  iv  569b, 570b (Scrolls)
  v  8a (Signs); 301a (Torah)

134
  iv 453b (Reward and Punishment)

135
  iv 29a (Path or Way)

**Sūrat al-Anbiyāʾ (21)**

iii 516b, 521a (Narratives)

iv 495b, 496a (Ritual and the q)

1
  ii 148b (Expeditions and Battles)
  iii 138a (Last Judgment)

2
  i 222a (Belief and Unbelief)
  iv 423b (Remembrance)

2-3
  iii 247a (Magic)

3
  ii 361b (Grammar and the q)
  iii 246a (Magic); 449b (Muḥammad)
  v 479b (Whisper)

3-4
  iv 311a (Provocation)

4
  ii 1b (Ears)
  iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)

5
  i 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 542b (Divination); 546b, 552a (Dreams and Sleep)
  ii 241b (Foretelling in the q)
  iii 116b (Language and Style of the q); 219b (Literature and the q); 450a (Muḥammad)
  iv 112a, 112b (Poetry and Poets); 178b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q);
  296a, 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 311b (Provocation); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration);
  477a (Rhymed Prose)
  v 546a (Word of God)

5-6
  iii 453a (Muḥammad)

6-15
  iv 320b (Punishment Stories)

7
  iii 372b (Memory)
  iv 49a (People of the House); 217a, 230a (Prayer); 302a (Prophets and Prophethood)
  v 301b, 303b (Torah)

8
  i 80a (Anatomy)
  ii 217a (Food and Drink)

9
  v 258a (Theology and the q)

11
  i 479a (Creation)
16  
  i  442a (Cosmology)
   ii  410b (Heaven and Sky)
   iv  4a (Pairs and Pairing)

16-17  
  i  473a (Creation)
   v  279b (Time)

18  
  v  544b (Word of God)

19  
  i  160b (Arrogance)
   iv  264a (Pride)

19-20  
  i  435a (Conversion)

20  
  i  501a (Day, Times of)
   iv  220a (Prayer)

22  
  i  236a (Blasphemy)
   ii  325b (God and his Attributes)
   iv  78a, 80b (Philosophy and the \( q \)); 119a (Polemical Language); 161b (Polytheism and Atheism); 215a (Praise); 220a, 220b (Prayer); 287a (Proof)
   v  393a (Turkish Literature and the \( q \))

23  
   iv  431a (Responsibility)
   v  136a (Suffering); 393b (Turkish Literature and the \( q \))

24  
   iv  286b (Proof); 312b (Provocation); 538b (Scholar)

25  
  i  329b (Chronology and the \( q \))
   ii  330a (God and his Attributes); 557b (Invitation)
   iv  300a (Prophets and Prophethood)
   v  500b (Witnessing and Testifying)

28  
   ii  197b (Fear)
   iii  141a (Last Judgment)
   iv  4b (Pairs and Pairing); 163b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the \( q \))

29  
   ii  418a (Hell and Hellfire)

30  
  i  95b (Animal Life); 442a (Cosmology); 477b (Creation)
   ii  327b (God and his Attributes); 410b (Heaven and Sky)
   iii  530b (Nature as Signs)
   iv  554a (Science and the \( q \))
   v  126a (Springs and Fountains); 393b (Turkish Literature and the \( q \)); 462b (Water); 544a (Word of God)

30-33  
   ii  259a (Form and Structure of the \( q \))

31  
   ii  2b, 3a (Earth)
   iv  554a (Science and the \( q \))

32  
  i  45a (Agriculture and Vegetation)
   ii  411a (Heaven and Sky); 460b (House, Domestic and Divine)
   iv  307b (Protection)
   v  5b (Signs)
33  
   i  27a (Adoration); 442b, 445b (Cosmology); 501a (Day, Times of)
   ii 315a (Glorification of God); 327b (God and his Attributes)
   iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 107a, 107b (Planets and Stars); 552b (Science and the q )
   v 163a (Sun)
34  
   ii 54a (Eternity)
35  
   ii 28b (Epigraphy)
   iv 486a (Ritual and the q )
   v 83a (Soul); 133b (Suffering); 363a (Trial)
36  
   iii 400a (Mockery); 448b (Muḥammad)
37  
   ii 56b (Ethics and the q )
   v 204b (Teaching)
38  
   iii 448b (Muḥammad)
39  
   i 222a (Belief and Unbelief)
   ii 210b (Fire); 415a (Hell and Hellfire)
40  
   v 181a (Symbolic Imagery)
41  
   iii 400a, 400b (Mockery); 453a (Muḥammad)
43  
   i 387b (Companions of the Prophet)
   iv 307b (Protection)
   v 82a (Soul); 430a (Victory)
45  
   i 83b (Anatomy)
   iii 442b (Muḥammad)
   iv 312a (Provocation)
47  
   i 522b (Destiny)
   ii 70b (Ethics and the q ); 217b (Food and Drink); 305a, 305b (Geography); 545b (Instruments)
   iii 140b (Last Judgment); 275b (Markets); 334b (Measurement); 409a (Money)
   iv 457b (Reward and Punishment)
   v 313b (Trade and Commerce); 473b (Weights and Measures); 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
48  
   i 486b (Criterion)
   iii 186b (Light); 424b (Moses); 507b (Names of the q ); 524a (Narratives)
   iv 343a (Ramadān)
   v 300b, 301b (Torah)
48-49  
   i 1a (Aaron)
48-73  
   iii 521a (Narratives)
49  
   i 501a (Day, Times of)
   ii 196b, 197b (Fear)
   iii 137a (Last Judgment)
   v 287b (Time)
50  
   iii 510a, 513a (Names of the q )
   iv 230a (Prayer)
51  iii  524a (Narratives)
    iv  537b (Scholar)
    v  258a (Theology and the q)

51-70  iii  340b (Mecca)
    iv  21a (Parents)

51-71  i  193a (Āzar)

51-73  i  6b (Abraham); 330a (Chronology and the q)
    iii  494a (Myths and Legends in the q)

52  i  162b (Art and Architecture and the q)
    ii  474a (Iconoclasm); 476b (Idolatry and Idolaters); 481b (Idols and Images)
    iv  160a (Polytheism and Atheism)

52-54  ii  474a (Iconoclasm)

53  v  317a (Tradition and Custom)

54  ii  43b (Error)

56  i  472a (Creation)

57  ii  474a (Iconoclasm); 481a, 481b (Idols and Images)
    iii  561b (Oaths)

57-58  i  7a (Abraham)
    iii  494b (Myths and Legends in the q)

58  ii  474b (Iconoclasm)

59  ii  481b (Idols and Images)

61  i  501b (Day, Times of)
    v  497a (Witnessing and Testifying)

62-67  i  533b (Dialogues)

63  iii  210b (Literature and the q)

66  iv  5a (Pairs and Pairing)

67  iv  21a (Parents)

67-69  iii  539a (Nimrod)

68-69  i  7a (Abraham)
    ii  211b (Fire)
    iii  224b (Literature and the q); 494b (Myths and Legends in the q); 529b (Nature as Signs)

68-71  iii  219a (Literature and the q)
    v  574b (Zechariah)

69  ii  211b (Fire); 455b (Hot and Cold)
    iii  393a (Miracles)
    v  95b (South Asian Literatures and the q); 109a (Speech); 545a (Word of God)

71  i  6a (Abraham); 519a (Deliverance)
    ii  309a (Geography)
iii 494b (Myths and Legends in the Q)
iv 513b (Sacred Precincts)
v 107a (Spatial Relations)

72
i 7b (Abraham)
ii 562a (Isaac); 563b (Ishmael)
iii 1a (Jacob); 520a (Narratives)

72-73
iv 439b (Revelation and Inspiration)

73
i 66b (Almsgiving)
ii 358b (Grammar and the Q); 503a (Imām)
iii 95a (Kings and Rulers)
iv 223b (Prayer); 294b, 300b (Prophets and Prophethood)
v 197a (Taxation)

74
i 519a (Deliverance)
ii 63a (Ethics and the Q)
iii 524a (Narratives)
iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 538a (Scholar)
v 21b (Sin, Major and Minor); 574b (Zechariah)

74-91
iii 522a (Narratives)

76
i 519a (Deliverance)
iii 63b (Joy and Misery)

76-77
v 430a (Victory); 574b (Zechariah)

77
i 553b (Drowning)

78
i 99a (Animal Life)
ii 394b (Hadīth and the Q)
iv 315b (Psalms)

78-79
i 148a (Arbitration)
iii 226a (Literature and the Q)
v 77a (Solomon)

78-82
v 77a (Solomon)

79
i 496a (David)
ii 315a (Glorification of God)
iii 524a (Narratives)
iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 315b (Psalms); 538a (Scholar)

80
i 155b (Archaeology and the Q); 346b (Clothing); 496a (David)
ii 145b (Expeditions and Battles)
iii 249a (Magic); 253b (Manual Labor); 487b (Myths and Legends in the Q)
v 200b (Teaching)

81
i 52a, 52b, 53b (Air and Wind)
iii 487a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
iv 513b (Sacred Precincts); 537b (Scholar)
v 77b (Solomon); 412a (Vehicles); 470b (Weather)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page Range</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>81-82</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>164b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>i</td>
<td>526b (Devil)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>467b (Hunting and Fishing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>44b (Jinn); 253b (Manual Labor); 487a (Myths and Legends in the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>307b (Protection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>77a (Solomon); 120b (Spiritual Beings)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>83</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>378a (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>134a (Suffering); 381a (Trust and Patience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>83-84</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>50a, 50b (Job)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>574a (Zechariah)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>83-85</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>380b (Trust and Patience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>84</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>85</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>8a (Abraham); 527b, 528a (Dhū l-Kifl)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>484a (Idrīs); 564a (Ishmael)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>381a (Trust and Patience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>85-86</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>246a, 249b (Textual Criticism of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>87</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>494a (Darkness)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>54a, 54b (Jonah); 305b (Material Culture and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>223b (Prayer); 429b (Repentance and Penance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>488b (Witness to Faith); 500b (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>87-88</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>93b (Anger); 99a (Animal Life)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>53a (Jonah)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>574b (Zechariah)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>88</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>430a (Repentance and Penance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>89-90</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>210b (Literature and the q); 289a (Mary)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>574b (Zechariah)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>90</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>51b (John the Baptist)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>142b (Politics and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>91</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>52b (Air and Wind); 87a (Angel); 298b (Chastity)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>278b (Gabriel); 442a, 443b (Holy Spirit)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>14a (Jesus); 289a, 293a, 293b (Mary)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>581a, 583b (Sex and Sexuality)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>4a (Signs); 81b (Soul); 114b (Spirit); 371a (Trinity)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>91-93</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>7b, 14a (Jesus)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>92</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>372a (Community and Society in the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>330a (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>92-93</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>497a (Illiteracy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>93-94</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>387a (Truth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>94</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>243b, 243b (Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Page</td>
<td>Sections</td>
<td>Topics</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>----------</td>
<td>--------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>95</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>173a  (Lawful and Unlawful)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>96</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>111a  (Antichrist); 112b  (Apocalypse); 398b  (Conquest)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>143b  (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>434b  (Resurrection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>96-97</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>61a   (Alexander)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>331b  (Gog and Magog)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>97</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>361a  (Grammar and the q); 489a, 489a  (Ignorance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>387a  (Truth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>97-103</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>34b  (Peace)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>98</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>415a  (Hell and Hellfire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>241b  (Textual Criticism of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>101-107</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>436b  (Mosque)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>102</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>478b  (Whisper)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>103</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>47b   (Eschatology); 198a  (Fear)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>104</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>479a  (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>395b  (Hadith and the q); 411b  (Heaven and Sky); 439b  (History and the q); 545a  (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>140a  (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>6b  (Pairs and Pairing); 34b  (Peace); 435a  (Resurrection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>242a  (Textual Criticism of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>105</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>244b  (Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>152a  (Expeditions and Battles); 340b  (Good Deeds)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>4a, 6a  (Jerusalem); 305b  (Material Culture and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>315a, 316a  (Psalms)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>105-112</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>143a  (Exhortations); 261b  (Form and Structure of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>107</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>382b  (Messenger); 442b, 443b  (Muhammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>299b  (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>393a, 393b  (Turkish Literature and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>108</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>329b  (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>294a  (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>500a  (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>109</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>305b  (Material Culture and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>110</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>4a  (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>479b  (Whisper)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>111</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>288b  (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>112</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>305b  (Material Culture and the q)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Sūrat al-Ḥajj (22)

1 230b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life)
2 264a (Form and Structure of the Qurʾān)
3 250b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Qurʾān Studies); 496b (Ritual and the Qurʾān)
4 174b (Sūra)
5 501a (Day, Times of)
6 148b (Expeditions and Battles); 264a (Form and Structure of the Qurʾān)
7 137a (Last Judgment)
8 174b (Sūra); 287b (Time)
9 556a (Intoxicants)
10 106a (Lactation); 227b (Load or Burden)
11 476b (Wet-Nursing)
12 512b (Debate and Disputation); 524b (Devil)
13 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
14 244b (Book)
15 3b (Abortion); 81a (Anatomy); 213a (Beauty); 230b, 231a (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 238a (Blood and Blood Clot); 364b (Colors); 477a, 479a (Creation)
16 3a, 3b (Earth); 28b (Epigraphy); 303a (Geography); 328a (God and his Attributes); 507b (Impotence)
17 304a (Material Culture and the Qurʾān); 332a (Maturity)
18 435b (Resurrection)
19 133b (Suffering); 267a (Theology and the Qurʾān); 289a (Time); 522a (Womb); 569b (Youth and Old Age)
20 479b (Creation)
21 213a (Beauty)
22 321b (God and his Attributes)
23 232b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 501a (Day, Times of)
24 29b (Epigraphy); 148b (Expeditions and Battles)
25 137a (Last Judgment)
26 287b (Time)
27 512b (Debate and Disputation)
28 579b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
29 210b (Fire)
30 58a (Journey)
31 457a (Reward and Punishment)
32 244b (Textual Criticism of the Qurʾān)
33 5a (Pairs and Pairing); 228b (Prayer)
34 344b (Clients and Clientage)
35 340b (Good Deeds)
15  i  93b (Anger)
15-44  i  151b (Archaeology and the Qur’an)
16  ii  497b (Illiteracy)
17  i  222b (Belief and Unbelief); 378a (Community and Society in the Qur’an); 516b (Decision)
   iii  22a (Jews and Judaism); 244a, 244b (Magians); 246b (Magic)
   iv  403a, 404b, 405a, 407b, 408a (Religious Pluralism and the Qur’an); 511b (Sabians); 586a (Sheba)
18  i  99b (Animal Life); 254b (Bowing and Prostration); 480b (Creeds)
   iii  415a (Moon)
   iv  4b (Pairs and Pairing); 221a (Prayer); 378a (Recitation of the Qur’an)
   v  121b (Springs and Fountains); 163a (Sun); 359a (Tree); 393a (Turkish Literature and the Qur’an)
19  i  81b (Anatomy); 222a (Belief and Unbelief); 347a (Clothing); 513b (Debate and Disputation)
   ii  210b (Fire); 400a (Hamza b. ‘Abd al-Muṭṭalib); 416a (Hell and Hellfire)
19-20  ii  211a (Fire); 416a (Hell and Hellfire)
19-21  ii  50b (Eschatology)
   v  133a (Suffering)
20  ii  426a (Hides and Fleece)
21  ii  546a (Instruments)
   iii  383a (Metals and Minerals)
22  ii  210b (Fire)
   iii  63b (Joy and Misery)
23  i  96a (Animal Life); 220b (Belief and Unbelief)
   ii  284a (Garden); 333b (Gold)
   iii  383b, 384a (Metals and Minerals)
   iv  18a (Paradise)
   v  11b, 12a (Silk)
24  iii  583b (Oppression)
25  i  215a (Bedouin)
   ii  299a (Geography); 420b (Heresy)
   iii  77b (Ka’ba); 340b (Mecca)
   iv  332a (Quraysh); 515a (Sacred Precincts)
26  i  254a (Bowing and Prostration)
   ii  56b (Ethics and the Qur’an); 84b (Everyday Life, Qur’an); 460a (House, Domestic and Divine)
   iii  76b (Ka’ba)
   iv  52b (People of the House); 219b (Prayer); 505b (Ritual Purity); 514b (Sacred Precincts)
   v  140b (Ṣūfism and the Qur’an)
26-27
i 7b (Abraham)
26-28
iii 340b (Mecca)
26-29
i 330b (Chronology and the q)
26-33
ii 340a (Good Deeds)
27
i 96a (Animal Life)
ii 198b (Feet); 462a (House, Domestic and Divine)
iv 91b (Pilgrimage); 104b (Place of Abraham)
v 175a (Sūra); 375a (Trips and Voyages)
27-29
iii 340b (Mecca)
27-37
iv 517b (Sacrifice)
28
i 101a (Animal Life)
ii 7a (Economics); 216b, 218b (Food and Drink); 450b (Hospitality and Courtesy)
iv 208b (Poverty and the Poor); 420b (Remembrance)
v 179b (Sustenance); 280a (Time)
29
iii 77a (Ka‘ba); 338b, 340b (Mecca)
iv 52b (People of the House); 93b (Pilgrimage); 514b (Sacred Precincts)
30
i 411b (Contamination)
ii 474b (Iconoclasm); 481a, 481b (Idols and Images)
iii 172b (Lawful and Unlawful); 190a (Literacy)
iv 282a (Profane and Sacred); 503b (Ritual Purity)
v 21a (Sin, Major and Minor)
31
i 52a, 54b (Air and Wind); 100a (Animal Life); 330b (Chronology and the q)
ii 216a (Flying); 402b (Hanff)
v 470b (Weather)
32
ii 408a (Heart); 550a (Intention)
33
iii 77a (Ka‘ba); 339a, 340b (Mecca)
iv 52b (People of the House); 514b (Sacred Precincts)
34
i 96b (Animal Life)
ii 205b (Festivals and Commemorative Days); 329b (God and his Attributes); 341a (Good News); 355b (Grammar and the q); 432a (History and the q)
iii 583b (Oppression)
iv 420b (Remembrance)
35
ii 187b (Fate); 198a (Fear); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)
iii 372a, 373a (Memory)
v 133b (Suffering)
36
i 97a (Animal Life)
ii 205b (Festivals and Commemorative Days)
iii 372a (Memory)
iv 420b (Remembrance)
v 3a (Signs)
36-37  ii  218b (Food and Drink)
37  i  80b (Anatomy)
   ii  82b (Everyday Life, q In); 341a (Good News)
   iv  517b (Sacrifice)
38  i  220b, 221a (Belief and Unbelief)
39  i  505b (Days of God)
   iii  558b (Numismatics); 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)
   iv  35a (Peace)
   v  437a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 456b (War)
39-40  ii  209a (Fighting)
   iii  40a, 40b, 41b (Jihād); 568a (Obedience)
39-41  iii  422b (Moses)
39-49  iv  320b (Punishment Stories)
40  i  164a (Art and Architecture and the q); 314a (Christians and Christianity); 335b (Church)
   ii  92a (Everyday Life, q In); 228a (Foreign Vocabulary); 322a (God and his Attributes)
   iii  23a (Jews and Judaism); 230a (Lord)
   iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing); 230b (Prayer); 404a (Religious Pluralism and the q); 420b (Remembrance); 516b (Sacred Precincts)
   v  457a, 458b (War)
41  iv  490a (Ritual and the q)
   v  437a, 437b, 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
42  i  21b (ʾĀd)
   ii  439a (History and the q)
   iii  486b (Myths and Legends in the q); 540a, 540b (Noah)
   iv  301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 309b (Provocation); 586b (Sheba)
42-45  iii  522a (Narratives)
42-49  iv  320b (Punishment Stories)
43  ii  308a (Geography)
44  ii  489a (Ignorance)
   iii  390b (Midian)
45  i  166a (Art and Architecture and the q)
   ii  352b (Grammar and the q)
   iv  357b (Readings of the q)
   v  22a (Sin, Major and Minor); 463a (Water)
46  i  81b, 83b (Anatomy); 449b (Cosmology)
   ii  370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
   ii  510b (Indifference)
   iv  574a, 575b (Seeing and Hearing)
   v  447a, 447b (Vision and Blindness)
61  iv  4b (Pairs and Pairing)
62  i  158b (Arrogance)
 ii  82b (Everyday Life, q. In); 99a (Evil Deeds); 320a, 321b (God and his Attributes)
 iii  304a (Material Culture and the q.)
 iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing); 228b (Prayer); 263b (Pride)
63  i  362b (Colors)
 ii  3a (Earth); 28b (Epigraphy); 303a (Geography)
64  iv  6a (Pairs and Pairing)
65  i  96a (Animal Life); 443a (Cosmology); 473a (Creation)
 ii  411a (Heaven and Sky)
 iii  379a (Mercy)
 iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing); 186a (Possession and Possessions)
 v  412a (Vehicles); 464a (Water)
66  iv  435b (Resurrection)
67  i  372a (Community and Society in the q.)
 ii  432a (History and the q.)
 iv  132b (Politics and the q.)
67-68  i  513b (Debate and Disputation)
67-72  i  523b (Destiny)
68  i  511b, 513b (Debate and Disputation)
 iii  40a (Jihād)
 iv  309b (Provocation)
68-69  iii  453b (Muḥammad)
 iv  133b (Politics and the q.)
69  ii  321a (God and his Attributes)
 v  573b (Zealotry)
70  i  243a (Book); 523a (Destiny)
 ii  544b (Instruments)
72  ii  435b (History and the q.)
 iii  190a (Literacy); 536b (News)
 iv  286b (Proof)
 v  438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
73  i  99b (Animal Life); 472b (Creation)
 ii  508a (Impotence)
 iv  79b (Philosophy and the q.)
74  ii  92a (Everyday Life, q. In)
 iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing)
75  ii  11b, 12a (Election)
 iii  446a (Muḥammad)
 iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing); 291a (Prophets and Prophethood)
76  iv  4b (Pairs and Pairing)
### Sūrat al-Mu‘minūn (23)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>77</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>254a (Bowing and Prostration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>219b, 220a (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>77-78</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>303a (Material Culture and the Qur'ān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>78</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>6a, 7b (Abraham); 330b (Chronology and the Qur'ān); 461a (Covenant)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>11b (Election); 340a (Good Deeds)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>38a (Jihād); 231a (Lord); 447a (Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5b (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>196b (Taxation); 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>641</td>
<td></td>
<td>s/Usmallmacronrat al- /Hsmalldotajj (22) –  s/Usmallmacronrat al- mu /righthalfmoonmin/Usmallmacronn (23)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
11  ii  51a (Eschatology); 229a (Foreign Vocabulary); 283a (Garden)

12  i  231a (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 233b (Birth); 339b, 340a (Clay); 446a (Cosmology); 476a (Creation)
   ii  4a (Earth); 328a (God and his Attributes); 340a (Good Deeds)
   v  267a (Theology and the q).

12-13  i  80a (Anatomy)
   iii  354b (Medicine and the q)

12-14  i  3a (Abortion); 233a (Birth); 238a (Blood and Blood Clot); 340a (Clay); 477a, 477b (Creation)
   ii  87a (Everyday Life, q In); 328a (God and his Attributes)

12-16  iii  14a (Jesus); 183b (Life)

13  iii  597a (Ornamentation and Illumination)
   v  522b (Womb)

14  i  80a, 81a (Anatomy); 479a (Creation)
   iv  220b (Prayer)
   v  522b (Womb)

16  iii  183b (Life)

17  i  442a (Cosmology)
   ii  51a (Eschatology)
   iv  107b (Planets and Stars)

17-22  i  473a (Creation)

18  ii  3a (Earth)
   iii  334a (Measurement)
   v  462b (Water)

18-19  iii  531a (Nature as Signs)

18-20  ii  3a (Earth)
   v  126b, 127b (Springs and Fountains)

19  i  220b (Belief and Unbelief); 478b (Creation)
   ii  217b (Food and Drink); 283b (Garden); 304a (Geography)
   v  126b (Springs and Fountains)

20  i  102b (Anointing); 362a (Colors)
   ii  218b (Food and Drink); 305a (Geography)
   iv  482b (Rhymed Prose)
   v  28a (Sinai); 185a (Syria); 362a (Tree)

21  i  96a (Animal Life)

21-22  iv  438a (Revelation and Inspiration)

22  iii  227b (Load or Burden)
   v  133a (Suffering); 412a (Vehicles)

23  iii  524a (Narratives)
   v  123a (Springs and Fountains)
23-30 iii 540b (Noah)
   iv 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)
23-49 iv 320a (Punishment Stories)
24 iv 296a (Prophets and Prophethood); 311b (Provocation)
25 ii 540a (Insanity)
   iv 112a (Poetry and Poets)
27 i 96a (Animal Life); 553b (Drowning)
   ii 154a (Eyes); 213a (Fire); 219a (Food and Drink); 229a (Foreign Vocabulary);
       323b, 324b (God and his Attributes)
   iii 393a (Miracles); 541a (Noah)
   iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 217a (Prayer); 293b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439b
       (Revelation and Inspiration); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)
   v 271a (Theology and the q); 546a (Word of God)
28 i 519a (Deliverance)
   iv 213b (Praise)
29 iii 488a (Myths and Legends in the q)
31 i 479a (Creation)
   ii 293a (Generations)
31-41 iv 319b (Punishment Stories)
33 i 235b (Blasphemy)
   ii 217a (Food and Drink)
35 ii 4b (Earth); 358a (Grammar and the q)
37 i 506a (Death and the Dead)
   ii 508a (Impotency)
38 i 236a (Blasphemy)
41 i 491b (Curse)
42 i 479a (Creation)
43 v 289a (Time)
44 i 491b (Curse)
   ii 435b (History and the q)
   iii 382a (Messenger); 453a (Muhammad); 517b (Narratives)
   iv 291a, 301a (Prophets and Prophethood)
45 i 1a (Aaron); 260a, 261a (Brother and Brotherhood)
   iii 421b (Moses)
   iv 106a (Plagues)
45-48 iii 423a (Moses)
46 i 160a (Arrogance); 395b (Conceit)
   ii 542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)
   iii 421b (Moses)
   iv 264a (Pride)
49
i  245a (Book)
   iii  424b, 425a (Moses)
      v  301a, 302a (Torah)
50
ii  10a, 10b (Egypt)
   iii  5b (Jerusalem); 7b, 8a, 11a, 13b (Jesus); 293a (Mary)
      v  121b, 127b (Springs and Fountains); 533b (Women and the Qur’an)
51
i  96b (Animal Life)
   ii  467a (Hunting and Fishing)
      iv  295b (Prophets and Prophethood)
52
ii  330a (God and his Attributes); 349a (Grammar and the Qur’an)
52-53
   ii  497a (Illiteracy)
      iv  25a (Parties and Factions)
52-54
i  377b (Community and Society in the Qur’an)
   ii  432a (History and the Qur’an)
      iii  24b (Jews and Judaism); 61b (Joy and Misery)
         iv  24b (Parties and Factions); 403b (Religious Pluralism and the Qur’an)
54
   iii  40a (Jihād)
55
   iv  3b (Pairs and Pairing)
55-56
   v  468a (Wealth)
56
   ii  61a (Ethics and the Qur’an)
57
   ii  197b (Fear)
57-61
i  219b (Belief and Unbelief)
   ii  259b (Form and Structure of the Qur’an)
60
   ii  198a (Fear); 359b (Grammar and the Qur’an)
62
   iv  432b (Responsibility)
   v  84a (Soul); 111a (Speech)
63-67
   iii  379b (Mercy)
64
   iv  332a (Quraysh); 453a (Reward and Punishment)
65
   ii  355a (Grammar and the Qur’an)
66
   iii  190a (Literacy)
68
   iv  394b (Reflection and Deliberation)
70
   ii  540a (Insanity)
   iv  112a (Poetry and Poets)
71
   iv  522b (Salvation)
72
   iii  190a (Literacy)
   iv  452b (Reward and Punishment)
   v  192b, 196a (Taxation)
72-77
   ii  143b (Exhortations)
73-75  i  437a (Conversion)
75-77  iv  332a (Quraysh)
77  i  398b (Conquest); 521b (Despair); 524b (Devil)
78  i  479a (Creation)
78-79  i  476a (Creation)
78-80  ii  67b (Ethics and the Q)
80  i  501b (Day, Times of)
   iv  4b (Pairs and Pairing)
   v  280b (Time)
82  ii  4b (Earth)
83  ii  430a (History and the Q)
   iii  518a (Narratives)
84  iv  311a (Provocation)
86  ii  325b (God and his Attributes); 410b (Heaven and Sky)
   iii  230a (Lord); 554b (Numerology)
   iv  107b (Planets and Stars)
88  i  369b (Community and Society in the Q); 519b (Deliverance)
   ii  401b (Hand)
   iii  201b (Literary Structures of the Q)
   iv  127b (Politics and the Q); 307b (Protection)
91  iii  14a (Jesus)
   iv  80b (Philosophy and the Q); 220a, 220b (Prayer)
   v  369a (Trinity)
92  iv  4a (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)
96  ii  452b (Hospitality and Courtesy)
   iii  40b (Jihād); 65b (Judgment); 453b (Muḥammad)
97  i  526b (Devil)
   ii  92b (Everyday Life, Q In); 344a (Gossip)
97-98  iv  308a (Protection)
99  iv  430a (Repentance and Penance)
99-101  iii  379b (Mercy)
100  i  91a (Angel); 204b, 206a (Barzakh); 232b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life)
   ii  229a (Foreign Vocabulary)
101  ii  547a (Instruments)
   iii  99b (Kinship); 379b (Mercy)
101-105  i  522b (Destiny)
102  iii  178a (Left Hand and Right Hand); 334b (Measurement)
   iv  523a (Salvation)
Sūrat al-Mūminūn (23) – Sūrat al-Nūr (24)

102-103  iii 70a (Justice and Injustice); 140b (Last Judgment); 334b (Measurement)
   iv  2b (Pairs and Pairing)
   v  313b (Trade and Commerce)
103  iii 178a (Left Hand and Right Hand); 334b (Measurement)
104  i  222a (Belief and Unbelief); 556a (Druzes)
    ii  416a (Hell and Hellfire)
    v  133a (Suffering)
105  iii 190a (Literacy)
106  iii 63b (Joy and Misery)
    v  430b (Victory)
109  iii 378a (Mercy)
110  iii 146b (Laughter); 401a (Mockery)
    iv  309b (Provocation)
111  ii  98a (Evil Deeds)
    iv  523a (Salvation)
    v  134b (Suffering); 430a (Victory)
112  ii  439b (History and the q)
    v  286a (Time); 553b (World)
115  i  442a (Cosmology)
    ii  98a (Evil Deeds); 186b (Fate); 327b (God and his Attributes); 336b (Good and Evil); 340a (Good Deeds)
    v  553b (World)
116  ii  325b (God and his Attributes)
    v  103b (Sovereignty); 277a (Throne of God)
116-118 ii 143b (Exhortations)
117  iii 14a (Jesus)
    iv  286b (Proof); 523a (Salvation)
118  iii 378a (Mercy)

Sūrat al-Nūr (24)

1 328a (Chronology and the q)
 ii 264a (Form and Structure of the q)
 iv 450a (Revision and Alteration); 496a (Ritual and the q)
 v 174b (Sūra); 538a (Women and the q)
1  i 246a (Book)
    iv 286a, 286b (Proof)
    v 6b (Signs); 167a (Sūra)
2  i 17b, 18a (Abrogation); 28a (Adultery and Fornication); 295a (Chastisement and Punishment); 299b (Chastity); 352b (Collection of the q)
    ii 214a (Flogging)
iii 136b (Last Judgment)
iv 277a (Prisoners); 416a (Religious Pluralism and the q); 449a, 449b (Revision and Alteration); 453a (Reward and Punishment); 580b, 584a (Sex and Sexuality)
v 254b (Theft); 495a, 497b (Witnessing and Testifying); 528a (Women and the q)
3  i 299a, 299a (Chastity)
iii 277a, 277b (Marriage and Divorce)
iv 285a (Prohibited Degrees); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)
4  i 28b, 29a (Adultery and Fornication)
ii 214a (Flogging)
iii 552b (Numbers and Enumeration)
iv 583b, 584a (Sex and Sexuality)
v 490a (Witness to Faith); 492b, 496b, 497b (Witnessing and Testifying)
4-5  ii 214b (Flogging); 344a (Gossip)
iv 427a (Repentance and Penance)
v 498a (Witnessing and Testifying); 511a (Wives of the Prophet)
4-9  iii 73a (Justice and Injustice); 551b (Numbers and Enumeration)
4-26  v 528a, 533a (Women and the q)
5  ii 214b (Flogging)
iii 379b (Mercy)
6  v 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)
6-9  i 492a (Curse)
iii 280b (Marriage and Divorce)
v 498a (Witnessing and Testifying)
6-10  i 29a (Adultery and Fornication)
8  iv 453a (Reward and Punishment)
v 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)
9  i 93a, 93b (Anger)
10  iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
10-18  i 29a (Adultery and Fornication)
11  iii 448a (Muḥammad)
iv 426b (Repentance and Penance); 432b (Responsibility)
v 21a (Sin, Major and Minor)
11-15  ii 391b (Hadīth and the q)
11-20  i 56b, 57a (Ā‘isha bint Abī Bakr)
ii 344a (Gossip)
v 178a (Suspicion)
11-24  iii 181b (Lie)
11-26  v 510b, 511a (Wives of the Prophet)
12  v 523b (Women and the q)
13  i  56b (Āisha bint Abī Bakr)
   iii  378b (Mercy)
14  i  82b (Anatomy)
   iii  314b (Glorification of God)
15  iv  537b (Scholar)
   i  29b (Adultery and Fornication)
   iii  73b (Justice and Injustice)
   iv  580b (Sex and Sexuality); 591b (Sh‘a)
   v  133a (Suffering)
16  iii  378b (Mercy)
17  i  523a (Destiny); 526a (Devil)
   iv  505a (Ritual Purity); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)
   v  438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding); 487a (Wish and Desire)
18  ii  244b (Forgiveness)
   iii  58a (Journey); 378a (Mercy)
   iv  209a (Poverty and the Poor)
19  i  492a (Curse)
   ii  418a (Hell and Hellfire)
   iii  38b (Jihād)
   iv  457a (Reward and Punishment); 583b (Sex and Sexuality)
20  iii  378b (Mercy)
21  i  83a (Anatomy)
   ii  402a (Hand); 416b (Hell and Hellfire)
   iii  141a (Last Judgment)
   v  110b (Speech); 494b (Witnessing and Testifying)
22  ii  299a (Chastity); 440a (Corruption)
   iii  245a (Forgiveness)
   iv  277a, 277b (Marriage and Divorce)
   v  8a (Pairs and Pairing); 285a (Prohibited Degrees)
23  i  349a (Codices of the q) 
   ii  453a (Hospitality and Courtesy)
   iv  225a (Prayer)
24  ii  163a (Art and Architecture and the q); 299b (Chastity)
   iii  460a (House, Domestic and Divine)
   v  538a (Women and the q)
25  iv  506a (Ritual Purity)
26  ii  275b (Furniture and Furnishings)
27  iii  403a (Modesty)
   iv  506a (Ritual Purity); 581a, 584a (Sex and Sexuality)
   v  58a (Slaves and Slavery); 414a (Veil)
<p>| 30-31  | i | 299b (Chastity) |
|        | ii | 453a (Hospitality and Courtesy) |
|        | iii | 548a (Nudity) |
|        | iv | 574a (Seeing and Hearing) |
|        | v | 53b (Sister); 526a, 538a (Women and the q) |
|        | 30-33 | v | 71b (Social Sciences and the q) |
| 31     | i | 56a ('Āisha bint Abī Bakr); 155b (Archaeology and the q); 194a, 194b (Baal); 259b (Brother and Brotherhood); 302b (Children); 346b (Clothing); 383b (Community and Society in the q) |
|        | ii | 76a (Ethics and the q); 175b, 176a (Family) |
|        | iii | 403a (Modesty) |
|        | iv | 427a (Repentance and Penance); 581a, 584a (Sex and Sexuality) |
|        | v | 53b (Sister); 57b (Slaves and Slavery); 414a, 414b (Veil); 510b, 515b (Wives of the Prophet); 570a (Youth and Old Age) |
| 32     | i | 396a, 396b (Concubines) |
|        | ii | 277a, 278a (Marriage and Divorce) |
|        | iv | 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 580b, 581b (Sex and Sexuality) |
|        | v | 58a, 58b (Slaves and Slavery) |
| 33     | i | 19b (Abstinence); 242b (Book); 299b (Chastity); 396a, 396b (Concubines) |
|        | ii | 6b, 7a (Economics); 544b (Instruments) |
|        | iii | 96a (Kinship); 159b (Law and the q); 279a (Marriage and Divorce); 378b (Mercy); 590b, 592b (Orality and Writing in Arabia) |
|        | iv | 186a, 186b (Possession and Possessions); 580b, 583b (Sex and Sexuality); 600b (Shi’ism and the q) |
|        | v | 57a, 57b, 58a, 60a (Slaves and Slavery); 183a (Symbolic Imagery); 468a, 469a (Wealth); 527b (Women and the q); 549a (Work) |
| 34     | ii | 142b (Exhortations); 434b (History and the q) |
| 35     | i | 85b (Angel); 102b (Anointing); 171a (Art and Architecture and the q); 199a (Bahā’is); 213b (Beauty); 435b (Conversion); 490a, 491a (Cups and Vessels) |
|        | ii | 32a, 34a (Epigraphy); 96a (Everyday Life, q In); 218b (Food and Drink); 275b, 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 305a (Geography); 326a (God and his Attributes); 547a (Instruments) |
|        | iii | 108a (Lamp); 187a (Light); 208b (Literature and the q); 311b (Material Culture and the q); 387b (Metaphor); 431b (Mosque); 534b (Nature as Signs) |
|        | iv | 10a (Parable); 172a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 380a (Recitation of the q); 555a (Science and the q); 64a (Persian Literature and the q) |
|        | v | 18a, 18b (Simile); 125a, 125b (Springs and Fountains); 138a, 155a, 120b (Sufism and the q); 181a, 181b (Symbolic Imagery); 361b (Tree); 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the q); 427b (Verse) |
| 35-36  | iii | 4b (Jerusalem) |
| 35-38  | iii | 437a (Mosque) |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Reference</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>502b, 504a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>80a (Evening)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>4b (Jerusalem); 418b (Morning)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>230b (Prayer); 516a (Sacred Precincts)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>281b (Time); 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the q.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36-37</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>304b (Material Culture and the q.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36-38</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>312a (Material Culture and the q.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>222b (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36-39</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>219b (Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>222b (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>444b (Vision)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37-38</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>405b (Religious Pluralism and the q.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>31b (Epigraphy); 345a (Grace)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>184b (Ashes); 555b (Druzes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>10a (Parable)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>15a (Simile)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39-40</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>182a (Symbolic Imagery)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>186b (Light)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>10a (Parable)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>182a (Symbolic Imagery); 465b (Water)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>99b (Animal Life); 473b (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>82a (Everyday Life, q. In); 363a (Grammar and the q.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>528b (Nature as Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>4b (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>446b (Vision and Blindness)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>92a (Kings and Rulers)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>4a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>287a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>42a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 52a (Air and Wind)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>455b (Hot and Cold)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>443b (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>463a (Water); 470b, 471a (Weather)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43-44</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>472b (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>501a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>327b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>4b (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44-45</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>473b, 476b (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>95b (Animal Life); 443a (Cosmology); 476b (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>327b, 328a (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>530b (Nature as Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>462b (Water)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
47  ii  406a (Hearing and Deafness)
    v  501b, 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)
47-56  iii  566b (Obedience)
50  ii  407b (Heart)
    iii  359b (Medicine and the q)
51  ii  406a (Hearing and Deafness)
    iii  568b (Obedience)
    iv  523a (Salvation)
    v  393b (Turkish Literature and the q); 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)
52  ii  196b (Fear)
    iv  523a (Salvation)
    v  430a (Victory)
53  ii  65b (Ethics and the q)
    v  438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
54  iii  40a (Jihād); 125a (Language and Style of the q); 228a (Load or Burden)
    iv  148b (Politics and the q)
55  i  119b (Apostasy); 277b (Caliph)
    iii  559a (Numismatics)
    iv  431b (Responsibility)
57  iv  103b (Pit)
58  i  84a (Anatomy); 396b (Concubines); 444a (Cosmology); 503a, 504a (Day, Times of)
    ii  79b (Evening); 358b (Grammar and the q)
    iii  417a, 418b (Morning); 549a (Nudity)
    iv  217b, 224a (Prayer); 537b (Scholar)
    v  7a (Signs); 57b (Slaves and Slavery); 183a (Symbolic Imagery); 281a, 281b, 282b (Time); 570a (Youth and Old Age)
58-59  i  299b (Chastity); 302b (Children)
59  iv  186b (Possession and Possessions); 537b (Scholar)
60  iv  580b (Sex and Sexuality)
61  i  65a (Almsgiving); 246a (Book)
    ii  176a (Family); 452b (Hospitality and Courtesy); 460a (House, Domestic and Divine); 501b (Illness and Health)
    iv  225a (Prayer); 288a (Property)
    v  7a (Signs); 53b (Sister); 133b (Suffering)
62  v  501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
62-63  iii  447b (Muḥammad)
64  ii  91b (Everyday Life, q In)
    iv  483b (Rhymed Prose)
Sūrat al-Furqān (25)

1  486b (Criterion)
iv  372b (Recitation of the q)
1  i  117b (Apologetics); 237a (Blessing); 486b (Criterion)
   ii  499a (Illiteracy)
   iii  440b, 442a, 443b (Muḥammad); 507b (Names of the q)
   iv  220b (Prayer); 343a (Ramāḍān); 443b (Revelation and Inspiration); 577a (Servants)
1-3  ii  474b (Iconoclasm)
1-62  iv  478a (Rhymed Prose)
2  ii  34a (Epigraphy); 329a, 329b (God and his Attributes)
   iii  92b (Kings and Rulers)
   iv  128a (Politics and the q)
   v  369a (Trinity)
2-3  i  472b (Creation)
   iv  185a (Possession and Possessions)
3  i  472b (Creation)
   ii  474a (Iconoclasm)
4  ii  513a (Informants)
   iii  70b (Justice and Injustice)
4-5  ii  512b, 517a (Informants)
4-6  iii  450a (Muḥammad)
   iv  281a (Profane and Sacred)
5  i  501b, 503b, 504a (Day, Times of)
   ii  80a (Evening); 430a (History and the q); 492b, 493a (Illiteracy); 517b (Informants)
   iii  188b (Literacy); 416b (Morning); 518a (Narratives); 592b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
   v  281a (Time); 400b (Ummī)
7  ii  217a (Food and Drink)
   iii  275a (Markets)
   iv  296a (Prophets and Prophethood)
7-8  iii  247a (Magic); 450a, 456a (Muhammad)
   iv  331a (Quraysh)
8  ii  304a (Geography)
8-9  iv  9b (Parable)
10  i  165b (Art and Architecture and the q); 237a (Blessing)
   iv  18b (Paradise); 220b (Prayer)
11  
|   | 1. 235b (Blasphemy); 501a (Day, Times of) |   |
|   | 2. 39b (Epigraphy)                      |   |
|   | 3. 137a (Last Judgment)                 |   |
|   | 4. 287b (Time)                          |   |
|   | 11-13 5. 480a (Rhymed Prose)           |   |
|   |   | 11-14 6. 418a (Hell and Hellfire)       |   |

12  
|   | 1. 93a (Anger)                          |   |
|   | 2. 50a (Eschatology); 211a (Fire); 417b (Hell and Hellfire) |   |
|   | 3. 54b (Eternity); 282b (Garden)        |   |
|   | 4. 14b (Paradise)                       |   |
|   | 5. 287a (Time)                          |   |

15  
|   | 1. 576b (Servants)                      |   |

17  
|   | 1. 395b (Conceit); 530a (Dialects)      |   |
|   | 2. 449a (Hope)                          |   |
|   | 3. 264a (Pride); 311b (Provocation)     |   |

18  
|   | 1. 89b (Angel)                          |   |
|   | 2. 341b (Good News)                     |   |
|   | 3. 173b (Lawful and Unlawful)           |   |

20  
|   | 1. 88a, 89b (Angel); 463a (Court)       |   |
|   | 2. 411b (Heaven and Sky)                |   |

22  
|   | 1. 184b (Ashes)                         |   |

23  
|   | 1. 91b (Kings and Rulers)               |   |
|   | 2. 128a (Politics and the Qur'an); 184b (Possession and Possessions) |   |

25  
|   | 1. 203b (Literary Structures of the Qur'an) |   |
|   | 2. 46b (Jinn)                            |   |

28  
|   | 1. 18b (Emigration)                      |   |

31  
|   | 1. 23b (Enemies); 64a (Ethics and the Qur'an) |   |
|   | 2. 453b (Muhammad); 576b (Opposition to Muhammad) |   |
|   | 3. 494b (Witnessing and Testifying)       |   |

32  
|   | 1. 250b (Book)                           |   |
|   | 2. 88a (Everyday Life, Qur'an)           |   |
iii 116a, 116b (Language and Style of the q); 450b (Muḥammad); 510b (Names of the q)
iv 368b (Recitation of the q); 444a (Revelation and Inspiration)
v 423a (Verse)
32-33 iv 139a (Politics and the q); 570b (Scrolls)
33 i 250b (Book)
ii 100a (Exegesis of the q: Classical and Medieval)
v 444a (Revelation and Inspiration)
34 iii 140b (Last Judgment)
35 i 1a (Aaron); 245a (Book); 260a (Brother and Brotherhood)
iii 424b (Moses)
v 301a (Torah)
35-40 iv 320a (Punishment Stories)
37 i 553b, 554a (Drowning)
iv 126b (Politics and the q)
v 5a (Signs)
37-38 iii 540a (Noah)
iv 352b (Rass)
v 250b (Textual Criticism of the q)
38 i 151a (Archaeology and the q)
iii 522a (Narratives)
40 i 149a (Archaeology and the q)
ii 212b (Fire); 449a (Hope)
iv 425b (Remnant)
v 470b (Weather)
41 iii 400a (Mockery)
41-42 iii 448b (Muḥammad)
42 iv 538b (Scholar)
v 379a (Trust and Patience)
43 iii 40a (Jihād)
iv 160a (Polytheism and Atheism)
v 486b (Wish and Desire)
44 v 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)
45 i 500b, 504a (Day, Times of)
iii 524a (Narratives)
iv 422b (Remembrance)
v 3a (Signs); 163a (Sun); 282b, 283b (Time)
45-50 ii 259a (Form and Structure of the q)
46 iii 222b (Literature and the q)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Sections</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| 47   | 1 346b (Clothing); 501b, 502a (Day, Times of)  
     | iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 511a (Sabbath)  
     | v 60b (Sleep); 280b (Time) |
| 47-48| iii 379a (Mercy) |
| 47-50| 1 472b (Creation) |
| 48   | i 53a (Air and Wind)  
     | ii 341a (Good News)  
     | iv 491b (Ritual and the q); 505b (Ritual Purity)  
     | v 119a (Spiritual Beings); 126b (Springs and Fountains); 471a (Weather) |
| 48-49| i 96b (Animal Life)  
     | ii 3a (Earth) |
| 49   | i 95b (Animal Life) |
| 51   | i 163a (Art and Architecture and the q) |
| 52   | i 461a (Courage)  
     | ii 74a (Ethics and the q); 340a (Good Deeds)  
     | iii 36b (Jihād); 454b (Muḥammad); 567b (Obedience) |
| 53   | i 203b (Barrier); 204b (Barzakh); 443a, 445b (Cosmology)  
     | ii 212b (Fire); 217b (Food and Drink); 229a (Foreign Vocabulary)  
     | iii 173b (Lawful and Unlawful); 531a (Nature as Signs)  
     | iv 7a (Pairs and Pairing)  
     | v 126a, 126b (Springs and Fountains); 393b (Turkish Literature and the q) |
| 53-54| 1 472b (Creation)  
     | v 464a (Water) |
| 54   | i 368b (Community and Society in the q); 476b (Creation)  
     | ii 174b (Family); 328a, 328b (God and his Attributes)  
     | iii 99b (Kinship); 354b (Medicine and the q); 530b (Nature as Signs)  
     | iv 486a (Ritual and the q) |
| 54-55| ii 303b (Geography) |
| 55   | iv 5a (Pairs and Pairing) |
| 55-60| ii 143b (Exhortations) |
| 56   | ii 341b (Good News)  
     | iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 127b, 148b (Politics and the q)  
     | v 307b (Torah) |
| 57   | iii 451a (Muḥammad) |
| 58   | i 507a (Death and the Dead)  
     | ii 314b (Glorification of God)  
     | iii 182b (Life) |
| 58-59| i 473b (Creation) |
| 59   | i 318b (Chronology and the q); 442a, 443b (Cosmology); 476a (Creation)  
     | ii 325b, 327b (God and his Attributes); 410b (Heaven and Sky) |
iii 202a (Literary Structures of the Qur'an)
iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)
v 265a (Theology and the Qur'an); 279b, 287a (Time); 553a, 553b (World)

60  i 254b (Bowing and Prostration)
   ii 448a (Honor)
   iv 219b (Prayer)
   v 393a (Turkish Literature and the Qur'an)

61  i 237a (Blessing); 442b (Cosmology); 472b, 473b, 477b (Creation)
   ii 275b (Furniture and Furnishings); 411a (Heaven and Sky); 547a (Instruments)
   iii 108a (Lamp); 187a (Light)
   iv 79b (Philosophy and the Qur'an); 107a, 108a (Planets and Stars); 220b (Prayer)
   v 163a (Sun); 283b (Time)

61-62 ii 259a (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)

61-77 ii 143b (Exhortations)

62  i 442b (Cosmology); 472b, 473b (Creation); 501b (Day, Times of)
   iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing)

63  i 161a (Arrogance)
   ii 453a (Hospitality and Courtesy); 488a (Ignorance)
   iii 40b (Jihād); 403a (Modesty)

63-64 i 376a (Community and Society in the Qur'an)

63-68 i 219b (Belief and Unbelief)
   iv 577a (Servants)

63-72 ii 71a (Ethics and the Qur'an)

63-74 iv 455a (Reward and Punishment)

63-76 ii 259b (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)

64  i 182b (Asceticism); 254a (Bowing and Prostration); 327b (Chronology and the Qur'an)
   iv 222b (Prayer)

64-65 iv 221a (Prayer)

67  iii 252a (Maintenance and Upkeep)
   v 434b (Virtue)

67-68 v 21a (Sin, Major and Minor)

68  i 28a (Adultery and Fornication); 239a (Blood Money)
   iv 580b (Sex and Sexuality)
   v 83a (Soul); 417a (Vengeance)

68-69 iv 456a (Reward and Punishment)

69  iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 458b (Reward and Punishment)

70  iii 140b (Last Judgment)
   iv 431b (Responsibility)
70-71  iv  426b (Repentance and Penance)
72  v  21a (Sin, Major and Minor); 492a (Witnessing and Testifying)
72-74  i  219b (Belief and Unbelief)
73  ii  406b (Hearing and Deafness)
    iv  422b (Remembrance)
74  i  235a (Birth Control); 302b (Children)
    iii  235a (Love and Affection)
    iv  20b (Parents); 600b (Shī'īsm and the q).
74-75  i  406a (Consolation)
75  i  165b (Art and Architecture and the q.)
    v  134b (Suffering)

Sūrat al-Shuʿarāʾ (26)

1  532a, 534a (Dialogues)
3  200b (Literary Structures of the q.); 272a (Manuscripts of the q.); 381b (Messenger);
    472b (Mysterious Letters)
4  113a (Poetry and Poets); 474b (Rhetoric and the q.)
1  496a (Ritual and the q.)
1-9  ii  143a (Exhortations)
   iii  519b (Narratives)
2  ii  497b (Illiteracy)
   iii  124b (Language and Style of the q.); 592a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
3  ii  510b (Indifference)
   iii  452b (Muḥammad)
   v  134a (Suffering)
4  ii  363b (Grammar and the q.)
5  i  222a (Belief and Unbelief)
6  iii  400b (Mockery); 536b (News)
7  i  472b (Creation)
   ii  3a, 3b (Earth)
7-8  i  213a (Beauty)
   iv  438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
8  iii  524b (Narratives)
8-191  iv  320a (Punishment Stories)
9  iv  6a (Pairs and Pairing)
10  v  110a (Speech)
10-17  i  532b (Dialogues)
10-68  i  304b (Children of Israel)
     iii  519b (Narratives)
10-189 iii  519b (Narratives)
10-191 iii  381b (Messenger)
12-14  i  533b (Dialogues)
13  i  1a (Aaron)
14  i  260b (Brother and Brotherhood)
     ii  64a (Ethics and the q)
15-17 iii  488a (Myths and Legends in the q)
16-27 iii  494b (Myths and Legends in the q)
17  i  532b (Dialogues)
18  i  532b (Dialogues)
     ii  433b (History and the q)
     iii  420a (Moses)
     v  285b (Time)
18-19  i  220b (Belief and Unbelief)
     iii  518b (Narratives)
     iv  67b (Pharaoh)
19  i  260b (Brother and Brotherhood)
     iii  420b (Moses)
20  ii  43b (Error)
21  iii  420b (Moses)
23-24  v  553a (World)
24  ii  31a (Epigraphy)
     iii  230a (Lord)
27  i  447a (Cosmology)
     ii  540a (Insanity)
     iv  67b (Pharaoh); 112a (Poetry and Poets)
28  iii  230a (Lord)
     iv  4b (Pairs and Pairing); 184a (Possession and Possessions)
     v  282b (Time)
29  ii  542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)
     iv  67b (Pharaoh); 160a (Polytheism and Atheism); 276b (Prisoners)
30-35 iii  422a (Moses)
31  iv  296b (Prophets and Prophethood)
31-34 iv  296b (Prophets and Prophethood)
32  i  99a (Animal Life)
     ii  546a (Instruments)
     iii  219a (Literature and the q)
63
ii 546a (Instruments)
iii 219a (Literature and the q)
iv 440a (Revelation and Inspiration); 509a (Rod)
v 464b (Water)

63-66
ii 213a (Fire)
iii 423b (Moses)

65
ii 184a (Fasting)

65-67
i 553b (Drowning)
iii 524b (Narratives)

67-68
iii 381b (Messenger)
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)

68
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)

69
ii 254b (Form and Structure of the q); 340a (Good Deeds); 435b (History and the q)
iii 190a (Literacy); 441a (Muhammad); 518a, 524b (Narratives); 536b (News)
iv 302b (Prophets and Prophethood)
v 258a (Theology and the q)

69-82
i 532a (Dialogues)
ii 558a (Invitation)

69-86
i 6b (Abraham)
iii 494a (Myths and Legends in the q)

69-89
i 330a (Chronology and the q)

69-104
iii 519b (Narratives)

71
ii 474a (Iconoclasm); 481a, 481b (Idols and Images)

72
iv 5a (Pairs and Pairing)

74
v 317a (Tradition and Custom)

76
ii 434a (History and the q)

77
ii 23b (Enemies)

77-78
i 472a (Creation)

78-80
iii 184a (Life)

79
ii 217a (Food and Drink)

80
ii 501b (Illness and Health)
iv 178b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)
v 133b (Suffering)

81
iii 184a (Life)

82
i 147b (Arbitration)
ii 448b (Hope)
iii 136b (Last Judgment)

83
ii 33a (Epigraphy)
83-89  
  i  328a (Chronology and the Qur’an)
  iv  223b (Prayer)

84  
  i  83a (Anatomy)

85  
  ii  282b (Garden)
  iv  14b (Paradise)

86  
  i  7a (Abraham); 193a (Āzar)
  ii  43b (Error)
  iv  21a (Parents)

88  
  iv  3b (Pairs and Pairing)
  v  393b (Turkish Literature and the Qur’an); 468a (Wealth)

89  
  ii  408a (Heart)

94-95  
  i  525a (Devil)
  ii  543a (Insolence and Obstinacy)

95  
  i  447a (Cosmology)
  iii  45a (Jinn)
  v  120b (Spiritual Beings); 377b (Troops)

96-97  
  i  513b (Debate and Disputation)

96-102  
  ii  416b (Hell and Hellfire)

100-101  
  ii  273b (Friends and Friendship)

101  
  ii  71a (Ethics and the Qur’an)
  iii  236a (Love and Affection); 237a (Loyalty)

102  
  iii  203b (Literary Structures of the Qur’an)
  iv  430a (Repentance and Penance)

103  
  iii  524b (Narratives)
  v  5a (Signs)

104  
  iv  6a (Pairs and Pairing)

104-190  
  iii  212b (Literature and the Qur’an)

105  
  i  222a (Belief and Unbelief)
  iii  524a (Narratives); 540a (Noah)

105-106  
  i  261b (Brother and Brotherhood)

105-118  
  i  532a (Dialogues)

105-122  
  iii  486a (Myths and Legends in the Qur’an); 519b (Narratives)

105-191  
  v  313b (Trade and Commerce)

106  
  iii  486a (Myths and Legends in the Qur’an)
  iv  299b (Prophets and Prophethood)

108  
  iii  567b (Obedience)
  iv  478b (Rhymed Prose)

109  
  iv  452b (Reward and Punishment)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>110</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>567b (Obedience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>478b (Rhymed Prose)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>111</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>358b (Grammar and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>113</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>66b (Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>116</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>130b (Stoning)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>118</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>398b (Conquest); 519a (Deliverance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>119-121</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>553b (Drowning)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>121</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>524b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>5a (Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>122</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>6a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>123</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>21b (’Ād); 222a (Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>524a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>123-138</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>532a (Dialogues)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>123-139</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>586b (Sheba)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>123-140</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>462a (Hūd)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>519b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>124</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>261b (Brother and Brotherhood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>126</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>567b (Obedience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>478b (Rhymed Prose)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>128</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>3a (Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>128-129</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>21b (’Ād); 150b (Archaeology and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>338b (Good and Evil)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>129</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>163b (Art and Architecture and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>340a (Transitoriness); 549a (Work)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>131</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>567b (Obedience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>132-133</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>302b (Children)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>133</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>96a (Animal Life)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>3b (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>133-134</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>463b (Water)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>134</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>283b (Garden)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>127a (Springs and Fountains)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>135</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>21b (’Ād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>136-138</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>510b (Indifference)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>137</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>434a (History and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>139</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>21b (’Ād); 222a (Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>524b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>5a (Signs)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
140  iv  6a (Pairs and Pairing)
141  i  222a (Belief and Unbelief)
 iii  524a (Narratives)
 iv  521b (Ṣāliḥ)
141-142  v  253a (Thamūd)
141-156  i  532a (Dialogues)
141-158  i  149b (Archaeology and the Q)
141-159  ii  340b (Good Deeds); 427a (Hijr)
 iii  519b (Narratives)
 iv  521a (Ṣāliḥ)
142  i  261b (Brother and Brotherhood)
 iv  521a (Ṣāliḥ)
144  iii  567b (Obedience)
147  v  127a (Springs and Fountains)
147-148  v  463b (Water)
148  i  494b (Date Palm)
 ii  3b (Earth); 305a (Geography)
149  ii  339a (Good and Evil)
 v  253a (Thamūd)
150  iii  567b (Obedience)
151-152  i  440a (Corruption)
153  iv  521b (Ṣāliḥ)
154  iii  449b (Muhammad)
 iv  521b (Ṣāliḥ)
 v  253a (Thamūd)
154-155  iv  296b (Prophets and Prophethood)
155  i  500b (Day, Times of)
 iv  521b (Ṣāliḥ)
 v  280a (Time)
155-156  v  253a (Thamūd)
155-157  iii  219a (Literature and the Q)
155-158  i  287a (Camel)
156  ii  335b (Good and Evil)
 iv  453a (Reward and Punishment)
157  iv  521b (Ṣāliḥ)
 v  253a (Thamūd)
158  iii  524b (Narratives)
 iv  453a (Reward and Punishment)
 v  5a (Signs)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>159</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>6a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>160</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>524a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>160-161</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>261b (Brother and Brotherhood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>160-169</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>532a (Dialogues)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>160-174</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>232a, 233a (Lot)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>160-175</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>519b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>161</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>299b (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>163</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>567b (Obedience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>165</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>21b (Sin, Major and Minor); 552a (World)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>165-166</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>444b (Homosexuality)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>166</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>526b (Women and the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>167</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>449a (Muhammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>169-170</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>519a (Deliverance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>173</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>212b (Fire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>470b (Weather)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>174</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>524b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>5a (Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>175</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>6a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>176</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 149b (Archaeology and the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>353b (Grammar and the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>53b, 54a (People of the Thicket); 605b (Shu’ayb)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>245a (Textual Criticism of the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>176-188</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>532a (Dialogues)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>176-189</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>390b (Midian); 519b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>176-191</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>319a (Punishment Stories); 605a (Shu’ayb)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>177-189</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>245a (Textual Criticism of the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>179</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>567b (Obedience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>181</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>170a (Art and Architecture and the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>8b (Economics)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>334a, 335b, 337a (Measurement)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>181-182</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>605a (Shu’ayb)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>182</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>545b (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>334b, 336a (Measurement)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>183</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>300b (Cheating); 440a (Corruption)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>288a (Property)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>312b (Trade and Commerce)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Page</td>
<td>Section</td>
<td>Topic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>184</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>476a (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>186</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>449b (Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>189</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>320a (Punishment Stories); 453a (Reward and Punishment); 605b (Shuʿayb)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>190</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>524b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>5a (Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>190-227</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>519b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>191</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>6a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>192</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>510b (Names of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>292b (Prophets and Prophethood); 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>192-194</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>443b (Holy Spirit)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>216b (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>192-195</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>371b (Trinity)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>192-197</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>600b (Ornamentation and Illumination)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>192-227</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>143a (Exhortations); 262a (Form and Structure of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>193</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>278b (Gabriel)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>13b (Jesus); 293b (Mary)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>293a (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>81a (Soul)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>193-194</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>442a (Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>194</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>497b (Illiteracy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>195</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>83a (Anatomy); 132a (Arabic Language); 145a (Arabs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>226b (Foreign Vocabulary); 497b (Illiteracy); 512b (Informants)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>109a (Language, Concept of); 110a, 113b, 114b, 124b (Language and Style of the q); 451a (Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>439b (Revelation and Inspiration); 566a (Scripture and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>434a (Virtue); 547a (Word of God)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>196</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>434a (History and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>569b (Scrolls)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>301b, 307b (Torah)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>197</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>537b, 539a (Scholar)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>198</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>497b (Illiteracy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>132a (Strangers and Foreigners)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>198-199</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>226b (Foreign Vocabulary)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>451a (Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>199</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>132a (Arabic Language)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>497b (Illiteracy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>200</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>380a (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>208</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>382a (Messenger)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Sūrat al-Shu‘ārā’ (26) – Sūrat al-Naml (27)

210

i 526b (Devil)

213

iii 443a (Muḥammad)

214

ii 174b (Family)

iii 443a, 455b (Muḥammad)

iv 331b (Quraysh)

v 39a (Sīra and the q); 364a (Tribes and Clans); 460b (Warner)

216

i 537a (Disobedience)

iii 453b (Muḥammad)

217

iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)

218

v 288b (Time)

219

i 254a (Bowing and Prostration)

iv 305a (Prophets and Prophethood)

221

i 442b (Cosmology); 526b (Devil)

iii 537a (News)

221-227

iv 113b (Poetry and Poets)

224

iv 113a, 113b (Poetry and Poets); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration)

v 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)

224-226

iii 181b (Lie); 219b (Literature and the q)

iv 473a (Rhetoric and the q)

v 43b (Sīra and the q)

224-227

iv 114a (Poetry and Poets)

225

iv 118a (Polemic and Polemical Language)

225-226

iv 113b (Poetry and Poets)

226

i 32a (African Literature)

227

ii 32b (Epigraphy)

iv 113b, 114a (Poetry and Poets); 473a, 473b (Rhetoric and the q)

Sūrat al-Naml (27)

i 93b (Animal Life)

iii 94a (Kings and Rulers); 472b (Mysterious Letters); 520a (Narratives); 534a (Nature as Signs)

iv 478b (Rhymed Prose); 586b (Sheba)

v 253b (Thamūd); 342b (Translations of the q)

1

i 243a (Book)

ii 497b (Illiteracy)

iii 124b (Language and Style of the q); 591b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)

1-2

ii 341a, 341b (Good News)

1-6

ii 143a (Exhortations)

iii 520a (Narratives)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>3b (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>ii, iv</td>
<td>362b (Grammar and the Qur'an) 17a (Paradise) 196b (Taxation); 553a (World)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>362a (Grammar and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>335b (Good and Evil)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5b (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>518a, 518b, 524a (Narratives); 537a (News) 393b (Turkish Literature and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7-9</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>211b, 213b (Fire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7-14</td>
<td>i, iii</td>
<td>304b (Children of Israel) 520a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7-58</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>320a (Punishment Stories)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>366a (Grammar and the Qur'an) 220a (Prayer) 110b (Speech)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8-9</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>329b (Chronology and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>330a (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>546a (Instruments) 219a (Literature and the Qur'an) 295b (Prophets and Prophethood); 508b (Rod); 574b (Seeing and Hearing) 120a (Spiritual Beings); 393a (Turkish Literature and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10-12</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>382a (Messenger) 296b (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>336a (Good and Evil) 379b (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>364a (Colors); 365b (Commandments) 335b (Good and Evil)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>ii, iii</td>
<td>394a (Miracles); 422a (Moses); 552b (Numbers and Enumeration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>542b (Insolence and Obstinacy) 246a (Magic) 5b (Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>361b (Grammar and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>496a (David)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15-44</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>94b (Kings and Rulers); 103a (Knowledge and Learning); 524a (Narratives) 213b (Praise)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>520a (Narratives) 77a (Solomon)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Page</td>
<td>Section</td>
<td>Topic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>100b (Animal Life)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>94b (Kings and Rulers); 222b (Literature and the Qur'an); 395a (Miracles); 487a (Myths and Legends in the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>200b (Teaching)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16-18</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>77b (Solomon)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>361b (Grammar and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>44b, 46b (Jinn); 250a (Magic)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>377a (Troops)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17-20</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>99a (Animal Life)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>99a, 100b (Animal Life)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>365b (Grammar and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18-19</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>372b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>224a (Literature and the Qur'an); 487a (Myths and Legends in the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>236b (Blessing); 436a (Conversion)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>367a (Grammar and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>146b, 149b (Laughter); 379b (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>537b (Inquisition)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>222b (Literature and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20-44</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>228b (Bilqis)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>354a (Grammar and the Qur'an); 416a (Hell and Hellfire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>517a (Sacrifice)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>308b (Geography)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>518a (Narratives); 537a (News)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>586a (Sheba)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>373b (Trips and Voyages)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22-26</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>100b (Animal Life)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22-26</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>216a (Flying)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22-44</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>558a (Invitation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>532b (Women and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>291a (Gender)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>92a (Kings and Rulers)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>77b (Solomon); 277a (Throne of God)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>47b (Jinn)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>162b (Sun)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24-25</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>255a (Bowing and Prostration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>4a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>393a (Turkish Literature and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>480b (Creeds)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>325b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Page</td>
<td>Section</td>
<td>Topic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>242b (Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>369a (Community and Society in the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>508a (Names of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28-29</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>325b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>318a (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>44b (Jinn)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>128b (Politics and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>207b, 209b (Basmala); 329b (Chronology and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>92a (Everyday Life, Qur'an); 318a (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>393b (Turkish Literature and the Qur'an); 424a, 424b (Verse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>458b (Courage)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>153b (Poll Tax)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>377a (Troops)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35-36</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>313b (Gift-Giving)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>314a (Gift-Giving)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>62b (Ethics and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>140b (Sufism and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>61b (Joy and Misery)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>153b (Poll Tax)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>377a (Troops)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37-40</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>77b (Solomon)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38-42</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>77b (Solomon)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>486b (Ifrīt)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>44b (Jinn)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>120b (Spiritual Beings)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39-40</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>48b (Jinn)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>344b (Grace); 362b (Grammar and the Qur'an); 371a (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 462a (House, Domestic and Divine); 486b (Ifrīt)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>277a (Throne of God)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>166a (Art and Architecture and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>325b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>277a (Throne of God); 373b (Trips and Voyages)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Page</td>
<td>Section</td>
<td>Verses</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>--------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>149b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>586b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>77a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>261b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>524a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>521a, 522a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>253a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45-52</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>149b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>459b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45-53</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>340b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>520a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>521a, 522a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>379b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>242a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>48-51</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>253b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>365b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>492a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>18a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50-51</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>310a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>52</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>360b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>425a, 538b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>5a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>53</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>522a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>253a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>54</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>580b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>19a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>54-55</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>63a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>584b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>54-58</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>232a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>55</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>76a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>343b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>357b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>449a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>505b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>523b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>58</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>212b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>470b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>11b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>474a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
59-60  iv  312a (Provocation)

59-61  i  472b (Creation)

59-93  iii  520a (Narratives)

60  i  41a (Agriculture and Vegetation)
  ii  3a, 3b (Earth); 283a (Garden); 304a (Geography)
  iii  71a (Justice and Injustice)
  v  359a (Tree)

60-64  iv  161b (Polytheism and Atheism)

61  i  443a (Cosmology)
  ii  2b (Earth)
  iv  7a (Pairs and Pairing); 538b (Scholar)
  v  126a (Springs and Fountains); 463a (Water)

62  i  277a (Caliph)
  ii  335b (Good and Evil)

63  i  53a (Air and Wind); 494a (Darkness)
  ii  3a (Earth)
  iii  379a (Mercy)
  iv  4b (Pairs and Pairing); 108a (Planets and Stars)
  v  119a (Spiritual Beings); 464a (Water); 471a (Weather)

64  i  472b, 479a (Creation)
  iv  4a, 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 286b (Proof); 312a, 312b (Provocation); 435a (Resurrection)

65  ii  423a (Hidden and the Hidden)
  iv  312a (Provocation); 572b (Secrets)
  v  288b (Time)

67  ii  4b (Earth)

67-72  iv  311a (Provocation)

68  ii  430a (History and the Q)
  iii  518a (Narratives)

69  ii  308a (Geography)
  iv  425a (Remnant)

70  i  405b (Consolation)
  iii  452b (Muḥammad)
  v  134a (Suffering)

71-75  i  523b (Destiny)

73  ii  371a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)

74  iv  4a (Pairs and Pairing)

75  i  243a (Book); 523a (Destiny)
  ii  269b (Freedom and Predestination)
  iii  124b (Language and Style of the Q)
Sūrat al-Naml (27) – Sūrat al-Qaṣaṣ (28)

76  iii 443b (Muḥammad); 517b (Narratives)
  v 111a (Speech)

76-93  ii 143a (Exhortations)

77  iii 511b, 512a (Names of the q)

78  i 516a (Decision)
  ii 185b (Fate)
  iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)

79  iii 453b (Muḥammad)

80-81  iii 452b (Muḥammad)

81  ii 43b (Error)
  v 7a (Signs)

82  i 100b (Animal Life); 111a (Antichrist); 112b (Apocalypse)
  ii 47a (Eschatology)
  iii 138b, 139a, 144a (Last Judgment)
  iv 434b (Resurrection)

83  v 377a (Troops)

84  v 547a (Word of God)

86  i 502a (Day; Times of)
  iv 438a (Revelation and Inspiration); 589b (Shekhinah)
  v 280b (Time)

87  i 112b, 114a (Apocalypse)
  ii 198a (Fear)

87-88  iii 140a (Last Judgment)

88  i 213a (Beauty)

88-90  iv 34b (Peace)

89  ii 198a (Fear)

91  iii 339b (Mecca); 443b (Muḥammad)
  iv 282a (Profane and Sacred); 514a (Sacred Precincts)

91-93  iv 137b (Politics and the q)

92  i 225b (Belief and Unbelief)
  iii 40a (Jihād); 190a (Literacy); 440b (Muḥammad)

93  iv 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)

Sūrat al-Qaṣaṣ (28)

iii 472b (Mysterious Letters); 517b, 518b (Narratives)
  v 29a (Sinai)

1-3  ii 262a (Form and Structure of the q)

2  ii 435b (History and the q); 497b (Illiteracy)
  iii 124b (Language and Style of the q)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Pages (Topics)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2-3</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>441a (Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2-46</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>518b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>190a (Literacy); 441a (Muḥammad); 518a, 524a (Narratives); 537a (News)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3-6</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>211a (Power and Impotence)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3-43</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>320a (Punishment Stories)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3-47</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>304b (Children of Israel)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>302a (Children)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>10b (Egypt); 338a (Good and Evil); 542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>583a, 583b (Oppression)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>67b (Pharaoh); 106a (Plagues); 126b (Politics and the q); 517a (Sacrifice); 592a (Shīʿa)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>375a (Trips and Voyages)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4-5</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>399a (Hāmān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>581a (Oppressed on Earth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4-6</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>581a (Oppressed on Earth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>306a (Children of Israel)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>503a (Imām)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>95a (Kings and Rulers); 437a (Mosque); 583b (Oppression)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>10b (Egypt); 338a (Good and Evil); 399a (Hāmān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>377a (Troops)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>10b (Egypt)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>106a (Lactation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>439b (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>463b (Water)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7-12</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>106a, 106b (Lactation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7-13</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>302b (Children)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>393b (Miracles)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>20a (Parents)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>570a (Youth and Old Age)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7-14</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>420b (Moses)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>23b (Enemies); 338a (Good and Evil)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>67b (Pharaoh)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>377a (Troops)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8-9</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>399a (Hāmān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>405a (Consolation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>375a (Trips and Voyages); 532a (Women and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>405a (Consolation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>53b (Sister)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>174a (Family)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
25-26  iii  234b (Love and Affection)
25-27  iv  452a (Reward and Punishment)
25-31  v  393a (Turkish Literature and the \( \mathbb{Q} \))
26  ii  353a (Grammar and the \( \mathbb{Q} \))
    iii  253b (Manual Labor)
27  ii  433b (History and the \( \mathbb{Q} \))
    iii  421a (Moses)
    iv  580b (Sex and Sexuality)
27-29  v  289a (Time)
29  ii  174a (Family)
    iii  58a (Journey); 421a (Moses); 518a (Narratives); 537a (News)
    v  375a (Trips and Voyages); 393b (Turkish Literature and the \( \mathbb{Q} \))
29-30  ii  211b, 213b (Fire)
29-35  i  532a (Dialogues)
30  ii  305a (Geography)
    iii  421a (Moses)
    iv  446b (Revelation and Inspiration); 513b (Sacred Precincts)
    v  110b (Speech); 362a (Tree)
31  ii  546a (Instruments)
    iii  219a (Literature and the \( \mathbb{Q} \))
    v  120a (Spiritual Beings)
31-32  iii  421b (Moses)
    iv  296b (Prophets and Prophethood)
32  i  364a (Colors); 371b (Community and Society in the \( \mathbb{Q} \))
    ii  335b (Good and Evil)
    iii  421b (Moses)
    iv  106a (Plagues); 286b (Proof); 296b (Prophets and Prophethood)
33  v  83a (Soul)
34  iii  112a, 113a (Language and Style of the \( \mathbb{Q} \))
34-35  i  1a (Aaron)
35  i  1a (Aaron); 260a (Brother and Brotherhood)
    iii  421b (Moses)
36  iii  246a (Magic); 421b (Moses)
    iv  286a, 286b (Proof); 296b (Prophets and Prophethood)
37  i  504a (Day, Times of)
    iii  425a (Moses)
    iv  523a (Salvation)
38  i  162b (Art and Architecture and the \( \mathbb{Q} \)); 340b (Clay); 478a (Creation)
    ii  338a (Good and Evil); 399a (Hāmān); 415b (Hell and Hellfire); 542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)
iii 383b (Metals and Minerals); 522a (Narratives); 539b (Nimrod); 583b (Oppression)
iv 67b, 68a (Pharaoh); 483b (Rhymed Prose)

38-39
i 190a (Authority)

39
i 160a (Arrogance)

40
ii 91b (Everyday Life, q In)

41
ii 10b (Egypt); 213a (Fire)
iv 67a (Pharaoh)
v 463b (Water)

42
ii 417b (Hell and Hellfire); 503a (Imām); 558b (Invitation)

43
ii 434a (History and the q)

44
v 29a (Sinai); 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)

45
i 479a (Creation)

46
ii 308b (Geography)

47
ii 382b (Messenger); 443a (Muḥammad)
v 29a (Sinai); 110a (Speech); 460b (Warner)

48
iii 246a (Magic); 450b (Muḥammad)

50
i 225b (Belief and Unbelief)

51
v 547a (Word of God)

52
i 222b (Belief and Unbelief)
v 301a (Torah)

53
iii 190a (Literacy); 441a (Muḥammad)

54
iii 32b (Jews and Judaism)

55
ii 488a (Ignorance)

56
i 435b (Conversion)

v 291b (Tolerance and Coercion)
57  ii 224b (Forbidden)
    iii 172b (Lawful and Unlawful); 338b, 339b (Mecca); 449b (Muhammad)
    iv 282a (Profane and Sacred); 329b (Quraysh); 515b (Sacred Precincts); 538b (Scholar)
58  i 242a (Boast)
    iv 425a (Remnant)
58-59  iv 127a (Politics and the Qurʾan)
59  i 338b (City)
    ii 98b (Evil Deeds); 337a (Good and Evil); 340a (Good Deeds)
    iii 190a (Literacy); 382a (Messenger)
    iv 301b (Prophets and Prophethood)
60  iii 59b (Joy and Misery)
    iv 5a (Pairs and Pairing)
    v 340a (Transitoriness)
62-65  ii 558b (Invitation)
62-66  v 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)
63  v 547b (Word of God)
64  ii 558b (Invitation)
65  iv 298b (Prophets and Prophethood)
67  iv 426b (Repentance and Penance); 523a (Salvation)
68  ii 11b, 12a (Election); 327b (God and his Attributes)
    iv 220a (Prayer)
69  iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)
70  i 329b (Chronology and the Qurʾan); 480b (Creeds)
    iv 214b (Praise)
70-72  iv 161b (Polytheism and Atheism)
71-72  v 279a (Time); 475a (Weights and Measures)
72  iv 574a (Seeing and Hearing); 589b (Shekhinah)
73  ii 372a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
    iii 209b (Literature and the Qurʾan); 379a (Mercy)
74  ii 558b (Invitation)
75  i 236a (Blasphemy)
    ii 67b (Ethics and the Qurʾan)
    iii 447a (Muḥammad)
    iv 286b (Proof); 312a, 312b (Provocation)
    v 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)
76  ii 353b (Grammar and the Qurʾan)
    iii 61b (Joy and Misery); 104a (Korah); 359a (Medicine and the Qurʾan)
    v 283b (Time)
76-81  iii  394b (Miracles)
76-82  i  190a (Authority)
       iii  104a (Korah); 518b (Narratives)
       iv  320a (Punishment Stories)

77  v  106a (Spatial Relations); 436a (Virtue)
79  iii  104b (Korah)
80  iv  538b (Scholar)
     v  203b (Teaching)
81  ii  338b (Good and Evil); 399b (Hāmān)
82  i  504a (Day, Times of)
     ii  348a (Grammar and the Quran)
     iv  523a (Salvation)
     v  288b (Time)
83  i  163b (Art and Architecture and the Quran)
     v  553b (World)
85  iii  454a (Muḥammad)
     iv  435a (Resurrection)
85-87  iv  34b (Peace)
86  iii  442b (Muḥammad)
     iv  294b (Prophets and Prophethood)
87  i  437a (Conversion)
     iii  443a (Muḥammad)

88  i  92a (Angel); 329b (Chronology and the Quran); 480b (Creeds); 508b (Death and the Dead)
     ii  30a (Epigraphy); 47b (Eschatology); 159a (Face); 160b (Face of God); 323b (God and his Attributes); 418b (Hell and Hellfire)
     iii  223b (Literature and the Quran); 389a (Michael); 443a (Muhammad)
     v  151a (Ṣūfism and the Quran); 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the Quran); 487a (Wish and Desire)

Sūrat Al-‘Ankabūt (29)

     i  93b (Animal Life)
     ii  116a (Exegesis of the Quran: Classical and Medieval)
     iii  6b (Jerusalem); 472b (Mysterious Letters); 520b (Narratives); 534a (Nature as Signs)
     v  113a (Spider)

1  v  393a (Turkish Literature and the Quran)
1-10  ii  469a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
2  v  502a (Witnessing and Testifying)
3  v  434b (Virtue)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>449a (Hope)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>575a (Seeing and Hearing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>289a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>37a (Jihād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>467b (Wealth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>431b (Responsibility); 452b (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>19a (Sin, Major and Minor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>175b (Family)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>37a (Jihād); 567a (Obedience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>20b (Parents); 159a (Polytheism and Atheism)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>204b (Teaching)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>436a (Conversion)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10-11</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>37b (Jihād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>22a (Sin, Major and Minor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12-13</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>228b (Load or Burden)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>431a (Responsibility)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>433a (History and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>486b (Myths and Legends in the q); 542b (Noah); 549b (Numbers and Enumeration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>133a (Suffering); 285b (Time); 560a (Year)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14-15</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>558a (Invitation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>520b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14-40</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>320a (Punishment Stories)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>5b (Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>258a (Theology and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16-17</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>555b (Worship)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16-27</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>6b (Abraham)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>i</td>
<td>330a (Chronology and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>494a (Myths and Legends in the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16-35</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>520b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>371b (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 481a (Idols and Images)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>181a (Lie)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>179a, 179b (Sustenance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>125a (Language and Style of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>291b (Tolerance and Coercion)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>472b (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>6b (Pairs and Pairing); 435a (Resurrection)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
19-20 i 479a (Creation)

20 ii 355a (Grammar and the q)
   iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 312a (Provocation)
   v 376a (Trips and Voyages)

21 iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 457b (Reward and Punishment)

22 ii 273a (Friends and Friendship)
   iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)

23 i 521b (Despair)
   v 7a (Signs)

24 i 7a (Abraham)
   ii 211b (Fire)
   iii 494b (Myths and Legends in the q)
   iv 523b (Salvation)

25 ii 481a (Idols and Images)
   iv 103b (Pit)

26 i 6a (Abraham)
   ii 14b (Emigrants and Helpers); 18b (Emigration)
   iii 494b (Myths and Legends in the q)
   iv 26b (Parties and Factions)

27 i 7b (Abraham); 233a (Birth)
   ii 561b, 562a (Isaac); 563b (Ishmael)
   iii 1a (Jacob); 127a (Language and Style of the q); 520a (Narratives)
   iv 297b (Prophets and Prophethood)
   v 302a (Torah)

28 ii 444b (Homosexuality)
   iv 580b (Sex and Sexuality)

28-29 iv 584b (Sex and Sexuality)

29 ii 444b (Homosexuality)
   v 36b (Strā and the q); 373a (Trips and Voyages); 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)

31 i 6a (Abraham)
   ii 6a (Economics); 341a, 341b (Good News); 411b (Heaven and Sky)
   iv 49a (People of the House)
   v 132a (Strangers and Foreigners)

31-32 i 330a (Chronology and the q)

31-35 iii 231b (Lot)

32 i 519a (Deliverance)
   ii 174a (Family)

33 i 405a (Consolation)
   ii 196b (Fear)
   v 393a (Turkish Literature and the q)
34  ii 174a (Family)
   iv 49a (People of the House); 454a (Reward and Punishment); 503a (Ritual Purity)
35  ii 308a (Geography)
   iv 286a (Proof); 423b (Remnant)
   v 5a (Signs)
36  i 261b (Brother and Brotherhood)
   ii 399b (Hāmān); 449a (Hope)
   iii 136b (Last Judgment); 393b (Miracles)
   iv 605a (Shu‘āyb)
36-37  ii 558a (Invitation)
   iii 390b (Midian)
   iv 605a (Shu‘āyb)
36-40  iii 520b (Narratives)
37  i 113a (Apocalypse)
   iii 417a, 418a (Morning)
   v 133a (Suffering)
38  i 21b (‘Ād); 150b (Archaeology and the Qur’an); 163a (Art and Architecture and the Qur’an)
   ii 339a (Good and Evil); 399b (Hāmān)
   iv 425a (Remnant)
39  i 160a (Arrogance)
   ii 338a (Good and Evil); 399b (Hāmān); 542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)
   iii 104b (Korah); 421b (Moses); 518b (Narratives)
   iv 68a (Pharaoh); 106a (Plagues); 264a (Pride); 286b (Proof)
39-40  iii 423b (Moses)
40  i 553b (Drowning)
   ii 338a (Good and Evil); 399b (Hāmān)
   iii 583b (Oppression)
   iv 530b (Sand)
   v 133a (Suffering)
41  i 100a (Animal Life)
   ii 273b (Friends and Friendship); 338a (Good and Evil)
   iii 209a (Literature and the Qur’an)
   iv 10a (Parable)
   v 15a (Simile); 113a (Spider)
42  iii 200a (Literary Structures of the Qur’an)
   v 203b (Teaching)
43  iv 10a (Parable); 228b (Prayer); 537b, 538b (Scholar)
44  i 473a, 473b (Creation)
   iv 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
45  i 28a (Adultery and Fornication); 245b (Book)
   iii 190a (Literacy); 441a, 441b (Muḥammad)
sūrat al-'ānka'būt (29) 682

iv 221b (Prayer); 294a (Prophets and Prophethood); 420a, 424b (Remembrance); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)

v 269a, 271b (Theology and the Qur'ān); 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)

46 i 115b, 118a (Apologetics); 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 511b (Debate and Disputation)

ii 452b (Hospitality and Courtesy)

iii 28a (Jews and Judaism); 40a (Jihād)

iv 238b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Qur'ān Studies); 281a (Profane and Sacred); 309b (Provocation)

v 203b (Teaching); 301a, 303b (Torah)

46-47 iv 41b (People of the Book)

47 i 222b (Belief and Unbelief); 247a (Book)

ii 495a (Illiteracy)

v 303b, 307b (Torah)

47-48 ii 492b (Illiteracy)

v 400b, 401b, 402a (Ummī)

48 ii 430a (History and the Qur'ān); 495b (Illiteracy)

iii 188b (Literacy); 451b (Muhammad); 591b, 592a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)

iv 217a (Prayer)

v 301b (Torah); 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)

49 ii 497b (Illiteracy)

iv 538b, 539a (Scholar)

v 6a, 7a (Signs)

49-50 iii 398b (Miracles)

50 iii 40a (Jihād)

iv 312a (Provocation)

v 3a (Signs)

50-51 iv 119a (Polemic and Polemical Language)

51 iii 190a (Literacy); 591b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)

53 v 289b (Time)

53-55 ii 418b (Hell and Hellfire)

55 iv 453a (Reward and Punishment)

v 547a (Word of God)

56 ii 366b (Grammar and the Qur'ān)

iii 531b (Nature as Signs)

57 v 83a (Soul)

58 i 165b (Art and Architecture and the Qur'ān)

v 382b (Trust and Patience)

59 v 382a, 382b (Trust and Patience)
Sūrat al-‘Ankabūt (29) – Sūrat al-Rūm (30)

60  i  95b (Animal Life)
 ii  327b (Material Culture and the Qur’an)
 iv  575a (Seeing and Hearing)
60-63 i  329b (Chronology and the Qur’an)
61  i  472b (Creation)
 ii  317a (God and his Attributes)
 iv  160b (Polytheism and Atheism)
 v  163a (Sun)
61-65 ii  476b, 478a (Idolatry and Idolaters)
61-68 i  236a (Blasphemy)
62  v  179a (Sustenance)
63  ii  3a (Earth)
 iv  311a (Provocation)
64  i  94a (Animal Life)
 iv  15a (Paradise)
 v  552b (World)
65  i  37b (Age of Ignorance); 519a (Deliverance)
 ii  3a (Earth); 317a (God and his Attributes)
 iv  161b (Polytheism and Atheism)
66  i  220b (Belief and Unbelief)
 iv  538b (Scholar)
67  ii  224b (Forbidden)
 iii  338b, 339b (Mecca); 449b (Muhammad)
 iv  282a (Profane and Sacred); 329b (Quraysh); 515b (Sacred Precincts)
67-69 ii  337b (Good and Evil)
68  iii  181a, 181b (Lie)
 iv  103b (Pit); 309b (Provocation)
69  iii  37a (Jihād)
 iv  29a, 30a (Path or Way)

Sūrat al-Rūm (30)

 i  230b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 265b, 269b (Byzantines); 399b (Conquest)
 ii  116a (Exegesis of the Qur’an: Classical and Medieval)
 iii  6b (Jerusalem); 472b (Mysterious Letters)
 iv  246b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Qur’anic Studies); 537b (Scholar)
 v  10a (Signs)
1  v  393a (Turkish Literature and the Qur’an)
1-2 v  80a (Soothsayer)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page Range</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1-4</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>280a, 282a (Gambling)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-5</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>265b, 266b (Byzantines)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>146a, 147a, 147b (Expeditions and Battles); 262a (Form and Structure of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>314b (Christians and Christianity)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>144a (Expeditions and Battles)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>410a (Religious Pluralism and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2-4</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>456a (War)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2-5</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>320a (Chronology and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>430b (Victory)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>144a (Expeditions and Battles)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3-4</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>186a (Fate)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>267b (Byzantines)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>61a (Joy and Misery)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>286a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4-5</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>557b (Numismatics)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>61a (Joy and Misery)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>6a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>538b (Scholar)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>489a (Ignorance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>442a (Cosmology); 473a (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>57b (Ethics and the q); 269a (Freedom and Predestination); 327b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>4a (Pairs and Pairing); 393b (Reflection and Deliberation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>9b (Signs); 289b (Time); 544b (Word of God)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8-11</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>58b (Ethics and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>40b (Agriculture and Vegetation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>308a (Geography)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>310a (Provocation); 425a (Remnant)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>401a (Mockery)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>6a (Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>479a (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>6b (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>501a (Day, Times of); 521b (Despair); 524b (Devil)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>137a (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>287b (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>220b (Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>117b (Spiritual Beings); 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
14  i  501a (Day, Times of)
    iii 137a (Last Judgment)
    v  287b (Time)
14-16 iv  2b (Pairs and Pairing); 34b (Peace)
15  i  41a (Agriculture and Vegetation)
    ii  283a (Garden)
15-16  ii  58b (Ethics and the Qur’an)
17  i  504a, 504b (Day, Times of)
    iii  417a, 418b (Morning)
    iv  213b (Praise); 220a (Prayer)
    v  281a, 282b (Time)
17-18  i  328b (Chronology and the Qur’an)
    ii  340a (Good Deeds)
    iii  546a (Noon)
    iv  224a (Prayer)
18  i  444a (Cosmology); 503a, 504a (Day, Times of)
    iv  213b (Praise)
    v  282b (Time)
19  ii  45a (Eschatology)
    iv  4b (Pairs and Pairing); 435a (Resurrection)
20  i  231a (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 446a (Cosmology); 476a (Creation)
    v  7b (Signs)
20-21  ii  4b (Earth)
20-28 iv  438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
21  i  447b (Cosmology)
    ii  175a (Family); 275a (Friends and Friendship); 328b (God and his Attributes)
    iii  235a (Love and Affection); 277b, 279a (Marriage and Divorce)
    iv  183b (Portents); 394a (Reflection and Deliberation); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)
    v  9a (Signs); 526b (Women and the Qur’an)
21-24  ii  548a (Intellect)
22  i  361b (Colors)
    iv  336a (Races); 537b, 538b (Scholar)
22-23  v  4a (Signs)
22-25  v  9a (Signs)
22-27  v  9a (Signs)
23  i  546b (Dreams and Sleep)
    ii  241b (Foretelling in the Qur’an); 406a (Hearing and Deafness)
    iv  179a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qur’an)
    v  61a (Sleep); 280b (Time)
24  
   i  220b (Belief and Unbelief)  
   ii  3a (Earth); 448b (Hope)  
   iv  183a (Portents)  
   v  3b, 9a (Signs)  
25  
   ii  558b (Invitation)  
   v  545b (Word of God); 553a (World)  
26  
   iv  223a (Prayer)  
27  
   i  472b, 479a (Creation)  
   iv  4b, 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 435a (Resurrection)  
28  
   i  396b (Concubines)  
   iv  10a (Parable)  
29  
   ii  59a (Ethics and the q)  
   iii  102b (Knowledge and Learning)  
30  
   i  5b (Abraham); 26a (Adam and Eve); 337a (Circumcision); 435a (Conversion); 466b (Covenant)  
   ii  323b, 329a (God and his Attributes); 402a (Hand); 402b (Hanîf)  
   iii  446a (Muhammad); 510b (Names of the q)  
   iv  416a (Religious Pluralism and the q); 482b (Rhymed Prose); 538b (Scholar)  
   v  268b (Theology and the q)  
31  
   iv  25b (Parties and Factions); 399a (Religious Pluralism and the q); 427b (Repentance and Penance)  
31-32  
   iv  25a (Parties and Factions); 592a (Shî'a)  
32  
   i  380a (Community and Society in the q)  
   ii  432a (History and the q)  
   iii  61b (Joy and Misery)  
   iv  25b (Parties and Factions); 403b, 416a (Religious Pluralism and the q); 592a (Shî'a)  
35  
   iv  311a (Provocation)  
   v  3a (Signs); 111a (Speech)  
36  
   i  521b (Despair)  
   iii  61a (Joy and Misery)  
37  
   iv  2a (Pairs and Pairing)  
   v  4a (Signs)  
38  
   ii  53a (Eschatology)  
   iii  252a (Maintenance and Upkeep)  
   iv  63b (Persian Literature and the q); 523a (Salvation)  
38-39  
   ii  160a (Face of God)  
   iv  221a (Prayer)  
39  
   i  65b (Almsgiving)  
   ii  8a (Economics)
iv  6b (Pairs and Pairing); 208b (Poverty and the Poor)

v  197b, 199a (Taxation); 406b (Usury); 469b (Wealth)

40  i  472b (Creation)
    iv  220b (Prayer); 435b (Resurrection)
    v  545a (Word of God)

41  ii  3a (Earth)
    iv  428a (Repentance and Penance)

42  ii  308a (Geography)
    iv  312a (Provocation); 320b (Punishment Stories)

43  ii  323b (God and his Attributes)
    iv  416a (Religious Pluralism and the q); 482b (Rhymed Prose)

43-45  iv  2b (Pairs and Pairing)

46  i  53a (Air and Wind); 213a (Beauty); 246a (Book)
    ii  341a (Good News)
    iii  379a (Mercy)
    iv  438a (Revelation and Inspiration); 604a (Ships)
        v  4a (Signs); 119a (Spiritual Beings); 412a (Vehicles); 471a (Weather)

47  iii  382a (Messenger); 454b (Muḥammad)
    iv  453b (Reward and Punishment)
        v  416a (Vengeance)

48  i  42a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 53b (Air and Wind); 213a (Beauty)
    iii  62a (Joy and Misery); 530a (Nature as Signs)
        v  463a (Water); 470a, 470b (Weather)

48-51  v  7b (Signs)

49  i  521a (Despair); 525a (Devil)
    iv  443b (Revelation and Inspiration)

50  iii  200b (Literary Structures of the q); 379a (Mercy)
    v  3a (Signs); 393a (Turkish Literature and the q)

51  i  53b (Air and Wind); 363a (Colors)
    iii  530a (Nature as Signs)

52-53  iii  452b (Muḥammad)
    iv  2a (Pairs and Pairing)

53  ii  43b (Error)

54  i  232a (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 476a (Creation)
    ii  327b (God and his Attributes)
    iv  6a (Pairs and Pairing); 211a (Power and Impotence)
        v  569b (Youth and Old Age)

55  i  501a (Day, Times of)
    ii  439b (History and the q)
        iii  137a (Last Judgment); 335b (Measurement)
Sūrat Luqmān (31)

π 116a (Exegesis of the Qur'ān: Classical and Medieval)

iii 242a, 242b (Luqmān); 472b (Mysterious Letters); 521b (Narratives)

iv 159a (Polytheism and Atheism); 246a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Qur'ān Studies); 537b (Scholar)

1 v 393a (Turkish Literature and the Qur'ān)

3 iii 184a (Life)

4 v 196b (Taxation)

5 iv 523a (Salvation)

6 i 160b (Arrogance)

iii 400a (Mockery); 517b (Narratives)

7 iii 190a (Literacy)

v 7a (Signs); 421b, 422a (Verse); 474a (Weights and Measures)

10 i 95b (Animal Life); 472b (Creation)

ii 2b, 3b (Earth); 411a (Heaven and Sky)

11 i 472b (Creation)

12 π 371b (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 441a (History and the Qur'ān)

iii 242b (Luqmān); 524a (Narratives)

iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 68b (Philosophy and the Qur'ān)

v 483a (Wisdom)

12-19 i 532a (Dialogues)

iii 242a (Luqmān); 521b (Narratives)

13 π 476a (Idolatry and Idolaters)

iii 242b (Luqmān)

iv 159a (Polytheism and Atheism)

13-14 iv 20b (Parents)

13-15 iv 21a (Parents)
13-19

π 71a (Ethics and the q)

rv 32b (Patriarchy)

v 570a (Youth and Old Age)

14

i 233b (Birth); 234b (Birth Control); 302b (Children)

iii 99b (Kinship); 106a, 106b (Lactation)

rv 7a (Pairs and Pairing); 20b (Parents); 32a (Patriarchy)

v 285b, 287a (Time); 570a (Youth and Old Age)

14-15

π 75b (Ethics and the q)

rv 159a (Polytheism and Atheism)

v 204b (Teaching)

15

i 387b (Companions of the Prophet); 437a (Conversion)

π 76b (Ethics and the q)

iii 567a (Obedience)

rv 29a (Path or Way); 427b (Repentance and Penance)

v 110b (Speech)

16

π 305a, 305b (Geography); 545b (Instruments)

iii 334b (Measurement); 409a (Money)

rv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)

v 473b (Weights and Measures)

17

v 133b (Suffering); 363a (Trial); 437b, 438a, 440a, 440b, 441a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)

17-18

i 241b (Boast)

18

i 161a (Arrogance); 395a (Conceit)

iii 402a (Moderation)

v 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)

19

i 82b (Anatomy)

π 211a (Fire); 453a (Hospitality and Courtesy)

iii 242b (Luqman); 402a (Moderation)

20

i 512a, 512b (Debate and Disputation)

rv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 107b (Planets and Stars); 186a (Possession and Possessions)

21

i 526a (Devil)

π 417b (Hell and Hellfire); 455b (Hot and Cold); 558b (Invitation)

v 317a (Tradition and Custom)

22

i 465a (Covenant)

π 323b (God and his Attributes)

iii 303a (Material Culture and the q)

v 405a (Uncertainty)

23

i 405b (Consolation)

π 550b (Intention)

iii 40a (Jihād); 134a (Suffering)

24

i 221b (Belief and Unbelief)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>329b (Chronology and the q); 472b (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>317a (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>538b (Scholar)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>6a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26-27</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>273a (Theology and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>545a (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>191b (Literacy); 224b (Literature and the q); 552a (Numbers and Enumeration); 554b (Numerology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>465b (Water); 541b, 547b (Word of God); 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>443a (Cosmology); 479a (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>365a (Grammar and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5b (Pairs and Pairing); 435b (Resurrection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>84a (Soul); 183a (Symbolic Imagery)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>501b (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>268a (Freedom and Predestination)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>163a (Sun); 280b, 289b (Time); 545a (Word of God)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>158b (Arrogance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>82b (Everyday Life, q In); 321b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5b (Pairs and Pairing); 228b (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>358b (Grammar and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>382b (Trust and Patience); 412a (Vehicles); 464a (Water)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31-32</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>3a (Earth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>438b (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>221a (Belief and Unbelief); 519a (Deliverance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>317a (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>402a, 402b (Moderation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>6a (Signs); 464a (Water)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>175a (Family); 510a (Indifference)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>242b (Luqmān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>386b (Truth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>42a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 201b (Barēlwīs); 501a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>424b (Hidden and the Hidden)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>137a, 138a (Last Judgment); 243a (Luqmān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5b (Pairs and Pairing); 212b (Power and Impotence); 434b (Resurrection); 443b (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>181a (Symbolic Imagery); 281a, 288a (Time); 376b (Trips and Voyages); 522a (Womb)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Sūrat al-Sajda (32)

1. 230b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life)
2. 116a (Exegesis of the q. Classical and Medieval); 388b (Hadith and the q.)
3. 472b (Mysterious Letters)
4. 372b (Community and Society in the q.); 442a (Cosmology)
5. 443b (Cosmology); 472b, 473b, 476a (Creation)
6. 273b (Friends and Friendship); 325b (God and his Attributes); 410b (Heaven and Sky)
7. 202a (Literary Structures of the q.)
8. 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 82a (Philosophy and the q.)
9. 265a (Theology and the q.); 279b, 287a (Time); 553a (World)
10. 266a (Theology and the q.)
11. 259a (Form and Structure of the q.)
12. 7b (Signs)

691 s/Usmallmacronrat al-Sajda (32)

1-3. iv 292b (Prophets and Prophethood); 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)
4. i 443b (Cosmology); 472b, 473b, 476a (Creation)
5. i 463a (Court)
6. iv 4a, 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)
7. i 339b (Clay); 446a (Cosmology); 476a (Creation)
8. i 340a (Clay); 477b (Creation)
9. i 476b (Creation)
10. i 479a, 479b (Creation)
11. i 89b (Angel)
12. iv 430a (Repentance and Penance)
12-14
1 523a (Destiny)

13
1 435b (Conversion)
3 46b, 47b (Jinn)
4 7b (Pairs and Pairing); 310b (Provocation)
5 547b (Word of God)

14
2 52b (Eschatology); 54b (Eternity)

15
1 27a (Adoration); 161a (Arrogance); 254b (Bowing and Prostration)
2 164a (Faith)
4 219b (Prayer); 264a (Pride)
5 393a (Turkish Literature and the q)

15-16
4 455a (Reward and Punishment)

15-17
1 219b (Belief and Unbelief)
2 258b (Form and Structure of the q)

16
1 183a (Asceticism)
2 448b (Hope)

17
1 406a (Consolation)
2 284b (Garden); 358a (Grammar and the q)
3 235a (Love and Affection)
4 12b (Paradise)

18-20
4 1b (Pairs and Pairing)

19
4 14a (Paradise); 103b (Pit)

20
2 416a (Hell and Hellfire)
4 103b (Pit)

21
4 457a, 460a (Reward and Punishment)

21-22
5 133a (Suffering)

22
4 422b (Remembrance)
5 5b (Signs); 416a (Vengeance)

23
3 424b (Moses)
5 302a (Torah)

24
1 306a (Children of Israel)
2 503a (Imâm)
3 95a (Kings and Rulers)

26
4 320b (Punishment Stories); 425b (Remnant); 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)

26-27
2 3a (Earth)

27
1 41a, 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation)
2 3b (Earth); 304b (Geography)
4 438a (Revelation and Inspiration); 574a (Seeing and Hearing)
Sūrat al-Ahzāb (33)

1 353a, 355b (Collection of the q); 380a (Community and Society in the q)

2 116a (Exegesis of the q: Classical and Medieval); 149a, 150a (Expeditions and Battles); 176a (Family of the Prophet); 264a (Form and Structure of the q); 396b (Hadīth and the q); 407b (Heart)

3 234b (Love and Affection)

4 594b (Shī’ism and the q)

5 174b (Sūra)

1 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)

2 567b (Obedience)

3 537b (Scholar)

1-2 453b (Muhammad)

3 380a (Trust and Patience)

2 294b (Prophets and Prophethood)

3 380a (Trust and Patience)

4 82a (Anatomy)

2 290a (Gender); 407a (Heart)

3 97b (Kinship); 234b (Love and Affection); 563a (Oaths)

5 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the q); 509b, 510a (Wives of the Prophet); 570a (Youth and Old Age)

4-5 302a (Children)

2 75a (Ethics and the q); 266a (Fosterage); 491b (Illegitimacy)

5 57a (Slaves and Slavery)

5 82a (Anatomy); 262a (Brother and Brotherhood); 344b, 345a, 345b (Clients and Clientage)

2 64a (Ethics and the q)

3 378b (Mercy)

5 59a (Slaves and Slavery)

6 56a (Á‘ısha bint Abī Bakr); 262a (Brother and Brotherhood)

2 74b (Ethics and the q); 174b (Family); 264a (Form and Structure of the q); 518b (Inheritance)

3 232b (Lot); 447b, 448a (Muhammad); 518a (Narratives)

4 20b, 22a (Parents); 296b (Prophets and Prophethood)

5 509a, 512b, 512b (Wives of the Prophet); 522a (Womb); 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Number</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>6a (Abraham); 380a (Community and Society in the Quran); 464b (Covenant)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>8a, 17a (Jesus); 444b (Muhammad); 486b (Myths and Legends in the Quran)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>128b (Politics and the Quran); 292a (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>533b (Women and the Quran)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7-8</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>7b (Jesus)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>54a (Air and Wind); 305b (Children of Israel)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>377b (Troops); 471a (Weather)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9-10</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>42b (Jihad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9-27</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>456b (Muhammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>332b (Quraysh)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>458a (War)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>196b (Badr)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>38a (Jihad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>460a (Courage)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>407b (Heart); 468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>119b (Polemic and Polemical Language)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>298b, 299b (Geography)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>207b, 208a (Literature and the Quran); 337b (Mecca); 367b (Medina); 548b (Nudity)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>37a (People of the Book); 49a (People of the House); 259b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Quran)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>457b (War)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>466a (Covenant)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>42b (Jihad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>457b (War)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>432a (Contracts and Alliances)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>273a (Friends and Friendship); 335b (Good and Evil)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>380a (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5b (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>457b (War)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>460b (Courage); 506b (Death and the Dead)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>153b (Eyes); 161b (Failure)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>118a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 486a (Ritual and the Quran)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>458a (War)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>215a, 216a (Bedouin)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>465a (Humor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>537a (News); 544b (Nomads)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>25a (Parties and Factions)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20-25</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>579a (Opposition to Muhammad)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
21  ii  74b (Ethics and the q); 439a (History and the q); 449b (Hope)
 iii  136b (Last Judgment); 162b (Law and the q); 372a (Memory); 380b (Messenger); 447a (Muhammad)
 v  165b (Sunna)

22  ii  70b (Ethics and the q); 264a (Form and Structure of the q)
 iv  25b (Parties and Factions)
 v  174b (Sūra)

23  i  431b (Contracts and Alliances); 460b (Courage)
 ii  71a (Ethics and the q)
 iii  42b (Jihād)
 iv  486a (Ritual and the q)

23-24  iii  38a, 41a (Jihād)

24  ii  468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
 iv  427a (Repentance and Penance)
 v  434b (Virtue)

25  i  93b (Anger)
 ii  92a (Everyday Life, q In)
 iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing)

25-27  iii  42b (Jihād)

26  i  222b (Belief and Unbelief); 289a (Captives)
 ii  198a (Fear)
 iii  30a (Jews and Judaism); 580a (Opposition to Muhammad)
 iv  41b (People of the Book); 310a (Provocation); 334b, 335a (Qurayṣa, Banū al-);
    406a (Religious Pluralism and the q)

26-27  iii  28b (Jews and Judaism)

27  i  277a (Caliph)
 iii  30a (Jews and Judaism)
 v  469a (Wealth)
 v  174a (Sūra)

28  ii  291a (Gender)
 iii  280a (Marriage and Divorce)
 v  174b (Sūra)

28-29  iv  5a (Pairs and Pairing)
 v  511a, 511b, 512b, 513a, 514b (Wives of the Prophet)

28-34  iii  448a (Muḥammad)

29  v  552b (World)

30  i  299b (Chastity)
 ii  74b (Ethics and the q)
 iv  580b, 584a (Sex and Sexuality)
30-31
  i  56b (‘Āisha bint Abī Bakr)
  iv  6b (Pairs and Pairing)
  v  511b, 512a (Wives of the Prophet)
30-34
  v  512b (Wives of the Prophet)
31
  iv  458b (Reward and Punishment)
  v  179a (Sustenance)
32
  i  56a (‘Āisha bint Abī Bakr)
  ii  291a (Gender); 407b (Heart); 448b (Hope); 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
  iii  359b (Medicine and the q)
  v  509a, 511b, 512a (Wives of the Prophet)
32-33
  i  299b (Chastity)
33
  i  37b, 38b, 39a (Age of Ignorance); 56b, 58b, 59b (‘Āisha bint Abī Bakr); 347a (Clothing); 390a (Companions of the Prophet)
  ii  174a (Family); 176b (Family of the Prophet); 193a (Fāṭima); 234a (Foreign Vocabulary)
  iii  538b (Numismatics); 567a (Obedience)
  iv  37a (People of the Book); 48b, 49a, 49b, 50a, 51a, 52b, 53a (People of the House); 225a (Prayer); 503a, 505a (Ritual Purity)
  v  286b (Time); 414a (Veil); 510b, 510b, 512a, 512b (Wives of the Prophet); 525a (Women and the q)
33-34
  i  163a (Art and Architecture and the q)
  v  511b, 512a (Wives of the Prophet)
34
  iii  190a (Literacy)
  iv  225a (Prayer)
  v  7a (Signs); 317b (Tradition and Custom); 483b (Wisdom); 512a (Wives of the Prophet)
35
  i  84a (Anatomy); 183a (Asceticism); 298b (Chastity)
  ii  75b (Ethics and the q); 175b (Family); 181a (Fasting); 245a (Forgiveness); 291b (Gender)
  iv  225a, 230b (Prayer); 404b (Religious Pluralism and the q); 455a (Reward and Punishment); 581a, 584a (Sex and Sexuality)
  v  134b (Suffering); 523b (Women and the q)
35-36
  i  219b (Belief and Unbelief)
36
  i  537b (Disobedience)
  ii  66a, 74b (Ethics and the q)
  iii  567a, 568b (Obedience)
  iv  402a (Religious Pluralism and the q)
  v  523b (Women and the q)
37
  i  302a (Children); 320a (Chronology and the q)
  ii  439a (History and the q)
iii 97b (Kinship); 448b (Muḥammad)
iv 237b, 238b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies)
v 57a (Slaves and Slavery); 179a (Sustenance); 534b (Women and the Q)
37-38 v 509b, 510a (Wives of the Prophet)
37-39 i 197a (Fear)
37-40 v 272b (Theology and the Q)
38 v 164a (Sunna)
40 i 11b (Abrogation); 51a (Aḥmadiyya); 115a (Apologetics); 198a (Bahā’īs)
ii 148b (Expeditions and Battles); 407a (Heart); 544b (Instruments)
iii 380b, 382b (Messenger); 440a, 444a, 448a (Muḥammad); 501b, 502a (Names of the Prophet)
iv 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Q); 299a (Prophets and Prophethood)
v 489a (Witness to Faith); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying); 509b, 510a (Wives of the Prophet)
41 i 502b (Day, Times of)
iii 372a, 373b (Memory); 418b (Morning)
iv 230b (Prayer); 487b (Ritual and the Q)
v 138b (Ṣūfism and the Q); 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)
41-42 iv 221a (Prayer)
42 i 503b, 504a (Day, Times of)
ii 80a (Evening); 82a (Everyday Life, Q In)
iii 416b (Morning)
v 281a (Time)
43 ii 551b (Intercession)
iii 186a (Light)
iv 218a (Prayer)
44 i 198a, 198b (Bahā’īs); 237a (Blessing)
45 ii 33b (Epigraphy); 264a (Form and Structure of the Q); 341b (Good News)
iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 300b (Prophets and Prophethood)
v 307b (Torah)
45-46 iii 440b (Muḥammad)
iv 148b (Politics and the Q)
46 ii 275b (Furniture and Furnishings); 547a (Instruments)
iii 108a (Lamp); 186b (Light); 503b (Names of the Prophet)
48 ii 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
iii 40a (Jihād); 453b (Muḥammad); 567b (Obedience)
v 380a (Trust and Patience)
49 ii 76a (Ethics and the Q)
iii 280b (Marriage and Divorce)
iv 488b (Ritual and the q); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)
v 181a (Symbolic Imagery); 453b, 454a, 454b (Waiting Period)
50 
  i 251b (Booty); 258a (Bridewealth); 383b (Community and Society in the q); 396b (Concubines)
  ii 74b (Ethics and the q)
  iii 172b (Lawful and Unlawful); 278a (Marriage and Divorce)
  iv 452a (Reward and Punishment); 580b, 582a (Sex and Sexuality)
  v 57b (Slaves and Slavery); 194a (Taxation); 313b (Trade and Commerce); 507a, 507b, 513a, 513b (Wives of the Prophet); 527b, 534b (Women and the q)
51 
  i 82a (Anatomy); 517b (Deferral)
  ii 353b (Grammar and the q)
  iii 234b, 235a (Love and Affection)
  iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)
  v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 513a, 513b (Wives of the Prophet)
52 
  i 384a (Community and Society in the q)
  iii 278a (Marriage and Divorce)
  v 493a (Witnessing and Testifying); 513a, 513b (Wives of the Prophet)
53 
  i 56a (‘Ā’isha bint Abī Bakr); 203a (Barrier); 220a (Belief and Unbelief); 299b (Chastity); 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution); 384a (Community and Society in the q)
  ii 74b (Ethics and the q); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 392b (Hadith and the q)
  iii 60b (Joy and Misery); 448a (Muhammad)
  iv 506a (Ritual Purity); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)
  v 412b, 413b (Veil); 510a, 510b, 512b (Wives of the Prophet); 525b (Women and the q)
54 
  iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)
55 
  i 259b (Brother and Brotherhood); 396b (Concubines)
  ii 176b (Family)
  v 53b (Sister); 413b (Veil); 510a, 510b (Wives of the Prophet)
56 
  ii 32b (Epigraphy); 462a (House, Domestic and Divine); 551b (Intercession)
  iii 267b (Manuscripts of the q); 300a (Material Culture and the q); 446b (Muhammad)
  iv 34a (Peace); 218a, 225a (Prayer)
  v 174b (Sūra)
57-58 
  v 21b (Sin, Major and Minor)
58 
  iv 432b (Responsibility)
  v 19a, 21a (Sin, Major and Minor); 523b (Women and the q)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Verse(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>59</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>56a (‘A’isha bint Abī Bakr); 299b (Chastity); 346b (Clothing); 384b (Community and Society in the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>76a (Ethics and the q); 291a (Gender)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>403a (Modesty)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>413b (Veil); 510b (Wives of the Prophet); 526b (Women and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59-60</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>510b (Wives of the Prophet)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>60</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>338a, 338b (City)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>298b (Geography); 407b (Heart); 468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>337b (Mecca); 367b (Medina)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>119b (Polemic and Polemical Language)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>62</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>164a (Sunna); 317b (Tradition and Custom)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>63</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>501a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>46b (Eschatology); 148b (Expeditions and Battles); 439b (History and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>137a, 138a (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>434b (Resurrection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>203a (Teaching); 288a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>64</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>492a (Curse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>119b (Polemic and Polemical Language)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>65</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>432a (Contracts and Alliances)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>54b (Eternity); 273b (Friends and Friendship)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>66</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>158b (Face); 354a (Grammar and the q); 415a (Hell and Hellfire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>67</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>354a (Grammar and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>68</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>6b (Pairs and Pairing); 458b (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>71</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>220b (Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>334a (Traditional Disciplines of q Studies); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>72</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>86b (Angel); 258a (Breaking Trusts and Contracts); 457a (Cosmology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>56b (Ethics and the q); 187a (Fate); 197b (Fear); 488a (Ignorance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>127a (Politics and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>378b (Trust and Patience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>72-73</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>530b (Women and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>73</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>381a (Community and Society in the q); 436b (Conversion)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>2b (Pairs and Pairing); 399a (Religious Pluralism and the q); 427a (Repentance and Penance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>523b (Women and the q)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Sūrat Sabā’ (34)

π 116a (Exegesis of the q: Classical and Medieval)
ρ 59a (Persian Literature and the q); 586a (Sheba)
1 ρ 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 213b (Praise)
1-5 i 523b (Destiny)
2 i 209a (Basmala)
iii 46a (Jinn)
ρ 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
ρ 5b (Pairs and Pairing)
v 118b (Spiritual Beings)
3 i 28b (Adultery and Fornication); 243a (Book); 392b (Computers and the q); 501a (Day, Times of); 522b (Destiny)
π 545b (Instruments)
iii 124b (Language and Style of the q); 137a (Last Judgment); 334b (Measurement); 409a (Money)
ρ 311a (Provocation)
v 287b (Time); 473b (Weights and Measures)
4 i 244a (Book)
π 245a (Forgiveness)
5 π 527a (Inimitability)
ρ 454a (Reward and Punishment); 503a (Ritual Purity)
v 422a (Verse)
6 ρ 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 29a (Path or Way); 538b, 539a (Scholar)
v 203b (Teaching)
7 i 479a, 479b (Creation)
iii 536b (News)
8 π 540a (Insanity)
ρ 112a (Poetry and Poets); 311b (Provocation)
9 ρ 427b (Repentance and Penance); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
10 i 99b (Animal Life); 496a (David)
π 344b (Grace); 359a, 359b (Grammar and the q); 372b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
iii 253b (Manual Labor); 383a (Metals and Minerals); 487a (Myths and Legends in the q); 524a (Narratives)
ρ 213b, 214b (Praise); 315b (Psalms)
10-11 i 496a (David)
π 145b (Expeditions and Battles)
iii 487b (Myths and Legends in the q)
10-13 iii 395a (Miracles)
10-14 ρ 77a (Solomon)
10-19 iii 521a (Narratives)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chapter</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Verses</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>546a</td>
<td>Instruments</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>333a</td>
<td>Measurement</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>52a, 54a</td>
<td>Air and Wind; 162b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>44b</td>
<td>Jinn; 383a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>555a</td>
<td>Science and the q; 604a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>77b</td>
<td>Solomon; 121b, 127b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12-13</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>166b</td>
<td>Art and Architecture and the q</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>372b</td>
<td>Gratitude and Ingratitude</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>253b</td>
<td>Manual Labor</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>164b</td>
<td>Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>77a</td>
<td>Solomon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12-14</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>250a</td>
<td>Magic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>162b, 165a</td>
<td>Art and Architecture and the q; 490b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>219a</td>
<td>Food and Drink; 345b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>227b</td>
<td>Prayer; 516b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>548b</td>
<td>Work</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>99a, 100b</td>
<td>Animal Life</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>185b</td>
<td>Fate; 547a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>43b, 44b</td>
<td>Jinn; 208a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>509a</td>
<td>Rod</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>43a</td>
<td>Agriculture and Vegetation; 151a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>217a</td>
<td>Food and Drink; 283a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15-16</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>151a</td>
<td>Archaeology and the q</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>283a</td>
<td>Garden; 459b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>586a</td>
<td>Sheba</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15-17</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>7a</td>
<td>Pairs and Pairing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15-19</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>586a</td>
<td>Sheba</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15-21</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>320a</td>
<td>Punishment Stories</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>44a</td>
<td>Agriculture and Vegetation; 60b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>305b</td>
<td>Geography; 437b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>532b</td>
<td>Nature as Signs</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>257b</td>
<td>Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>464a</td>
<td>Water</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>236b</td>
<td>Blessing; 501a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>309a</td>
<td>Geography</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>58a</td>
<td>Journey; 333a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
iv 411a (Religious Pluralism and the q); 513b (Sacred Precincts)
v 107a (Spatial Relations); 373b (Trips and Voyages)
18-19 iii 339a (Mecca)
19 ii 435b (History and the q)
iii 58b (Journey)
v 5a (Signs); 373b (Trips and Voyages); 382b (Trust and Patience)
20 i 447a (Cosmology)
iii 45a (Jinn)
iv 586b (Sheba)
20-21 i 525a (Devil)
21 i 243a (Book)
ii 320b (God and his Attributes)
iv 307a (Protection)
22 ii 476a (Idolatry and Idolaters); 545b (Instruments)
iii 334b (Measurement); 409a (Money)
iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 311a (Provocation)
v 473b (Weights and Measures)
23 i 158b (Arrogance)
ii 82b (Everyday Life, q In); 552b (Intercession)
iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 163b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)
24 iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 78a (Philosophy and the q)
25 iii 40a (Jihâd)
iv 432a (Responsibility)
26 i 399a (Conquest)
ii 320b (God and his Attributes)
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
27 iv 312a, 312b (Provocation)
28 ii 341b (Good News)
iii 443b (Muḥammad)
iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 337a (Races); 538b (Scholar)
v 38a (Sîra and the q); 460a, 461a (Warner)
29 ii 70b (Ethics and the q)
30 i 501a (Day, Times of)
iii 335b (Measurement)
v 288a (Time)
31-33 i 159a, 161a (Arrogance); 296a (Chastisement and Punishment); 532a (Dialogues)
iii 581a, 582a (Oppressed on Earth); 583a (Oppression)
iv 264a (Pride)
33 i 222a (Belief and Unbelief)
ii 476b (Idolatry and Idolaters)
III 18a (Jesus)

IV 430b (Repentance and Penance)

V 280b (Time)

34

IV 309b (Provocation)

34-35

V 468b (Wealth)

35

IV 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 31b (Patriarchy)

V 468a (Wealth)

35-37

I 221b (Belief and Unbelief)

36

IV 538b (Scholar)

V 179a (Sustenance)

V 268b (Theology and the q)

37

I 165b (Art and Architecture and the q)

IV 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 289a (Property); 458b (Reward and Punishment)

V 468a (Wealth)

38

II 527a (Inimitability)

40-41

III 141a (Last Judgment)

41

II 273b (Friends and Friendship)

III 48a (Jinn)

V 120b (Spiritual Beings)

42

II 418b (Hell and Hellfire)

43

III 190a (Literacy); 246a (Magic); 450b (Muḥammad)

V 7a (Signs); 421b (Verse)

43-47

III 247a (Magic)

44

I 246a (Book)

III 443a (Muḥammad)

IV 297b (Prophets and Prophethood)

V 203a (Teaching)

45

I 387b (Companions of the Prophet)

46

I 387b (Companions of the Prophet)

II 540a (Insanity)

III 450b (Muḥammad)

IV 112a (Poetry and Poets); 394a (Reflection and Deliberation)

V 424b (Verse)

47

III 451a (Muḥammad)

IV 452b (Reward and Punishment)

48

IV 537b (Scholar)

48-49

V 545a (Word of God)

49

I 472b (Creation)
50
  1 225b (Belief and Unbelief)
  ii 1b (Ears); 74b (Ethics and the q)
  iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)

51
  ii 198a (Fear)

54
  iv 592a (Shi'a)

Sūrat Fāṭir (35)

  i 548b (Dreams and Sleep)
  ii 116a (Exegesis of the q: Classical and Medieval)
  iv 244b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies)

  1 1 88a (Angel); 472a (Creation)
    iii 550a (Numbers and Enumeration)
    iv 213b (Praise); 290a (Prophets and Prophethood); 336b (Races)
    v 393b (Turkish Literature and the q); 424b (Verse)

  1-2  ii 259a (Form and Structure of the q)

  2 1 398b (Conquest)
    iii 327b (Material Culture and the q)

  3 1 472b (Creation)
    iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)
    v 500a (Witnessing and Testifying)

  4  iii 453a (Muhammad)
    iv 309b (Provocation)

  5 1 526a (Devil)

  6  ii 23b (Enemies); 66a (Ethics and the q); 417b (Hell and Hellfire); 430b (History and the q); 558b (Invitation)

  7  ii 245a (Forgiveness)
    iv 1b (Pairs and Pairing)

  8 1  213a (Beauty)
    ii 330b (God and his Attributes)
    iii 452b (Muhammad)
    iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 432a (Responsibility)

  9 1  53b (Air and Wind)
    ii 3a (Earth)
    iv 434a, 435a (Resurrection)
    v 5a (Signs)

  9-14  ii 259a (Form and Structure of the q)

  10  ii 215b (Flying); 452b (Hospitality and Courtesy)
    iii 19b (Jesus)
    iv 309b (Provocation)
11  i 244a (Book); 476a (Creation); 523a (Destiny)
 ii 175a (Family); 269b (Freedom and Predestination); 292a (Gender); 328a (God and his Attributes)
 iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 560a (Scripture and the q); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)
 v 289a, 290a (Time); 524a (Women and the q); 569b (Youth and Old Age)

12  i 96a, 97a (Animal Life); 319a (Chronology and the q); 438b (Coral); 443a (Cosmology)
 ii 212b (Fire); 218b (Food and Drink); 303b (Geography); 467b (Hunting and Fishing)
 iii 531a (Nature as Signs)
 iv 7a (Pairs and Pairing); 604a (Ships)
 v 126a (Springs and Fountains); 412a (Vehicles); 464a (Water)

13  i 443a (Cosmology); 472b (Creation); 494b (Date Palm); 501b (Day, Times of)
 ii 268a (Freedom and Predestination)
 iv 185a (Possession and Possessions); 228b (Prayer)
 v 163a (Sun); 280b, 289b (Time); 474b (Weights and Measures); 545a (Word of God)

13-14  iv 229a (Prayer)

14  i 220b (Belief and Unbelief); 443a (Cosmology)
 ii 476a (Idolatry and Idolaters)

15  iv 209a (Poverty and the Poor)
 v 467b (Wealth)

16-17  i 474b (Creation)

18  ii 175a (Family)
 iii 228a (Load or Burden); 379b (Mercy)
 v 287a (Time); 472a (Weeping); 474a (Weights and Measures)

19  iii 186a (Light)
 iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing)
 v 447b (Vision and Blindness)

19-20  i 493b (Darkness)
 v 445a (Vision)

19-22  ii 455a (Hot and Cold)
 iii 209b (Literature and the q)
 iv 10a (Parable)

22  ii 45b (Eschatology)
 iii 452b (Muḥammad)

23  iii 40a (Jihād)

24  ii 341b (Good News); 497b (Illiteracy)
 iii 382a (Messenger); 451a (Muḥammad)
 iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing)
 v 460b (Warner)
25  
   1  245a (Book)
   iv  35b (People of the Book); 296a, 297a, 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 309b (Provocation); 570b (Scrolls)
   v  300b, 301b, 303b (Torah)

27  
   1  361b, 363b, 364b (Colors)
   ii  3a (Earth); 217b (Food and Drink)

27-28  
   i  362a (Colors)
   ii  259a (Form and Structure of the Qur’an)
   iv  336a (Races)

28  
   i  361b (Colors)
   iii  102b (Knowledge and Learning)
   iv  6a (Pairs and Pairing); 537b, 538b (Scholar)
   v  204b (Teaching)

29  
   ii  449a (Hope); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)
   iii  209a (Literature and the Qur’an); 276a (Markets)
   iv  221b (Prayer)
   v  373b (Trips and Voyages)

30  
   ii  321a (God and his Attributes); 345a (Grace)
   iv  6a (Pairs and Pairing); 213a (Praise)

31  
   i  245b (Book)
   iii  303a (Material Culture and the Qur’an); 441b, 445a (Muḥammad)
   iv  294a (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)

32  
   i  245b (Book)
   ii  65a (Ethics and the Qur’an); 11b (Election)
   iii  71a (Justice and Injustice); 402a, 402b (Moderation)
   iv  297b (Prophets and Prophethood)

33  
   i  96a (Animal Life); 166a (Art and Architecture and the Qur’an); 213b (Beauty); 220b (Belief and Unbelief)
   ii  333b (Gold)
   iii  383b, 384a (Metals and Minerals)
   iv  18a (Paradise)
   v  11b (Silk); 393a (Turkish Literature and the Qur’an)

34  
   ii  283b (Garden)
   iv  6a (Pairs and Pairing); 213b (Praise)

34-35  
   ii  284a (Garden)

35  
   ii  283a, 283b (Garden)
   iii  254b (Manual Labor)
   iv  14b (Paradise)

36  
   i  170b (Art and Architecture and the Qur’an); 221a (Belief and Unbelief)
   ii  210a (Fire); 416b, 418b (Hell and Hellfire)
Sūrat Fāṭir (35) – Sūrat Yā Sīn (36)

37  iii  203b (Literary Structures of the q
 iv  430a (Repentance and Penance)
38  ii  550b (Intention)
39  i  277a (Caliph)
 iv  310a (Provocation)
40  i  472b (Creation)
 ii  476a (Idolatry and Idolaters)
 iii  509a (Names of the q
 iv  312a, 312b (Provocation)
41  iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing)
42  i  329b (Chronology and the q
 ii  317a (God and his Attributes)
 iii  450b (Muḥammad)
43  ii  308a (Geography); 434a (History and the q
 v  19b (Sin, Major and Minor); 164a (Sunna); 317b (Tradition and Custom)
44  ii  360a (Grammar and the q
 iv  4a, 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 211a (Power and Impotence); 320b (Punishment Stories); 425a (Remnant)
45  i  98a (Animal Life)
 iii  378b (Mercy)
 v  22a (Sin, Major and Minor); 289a, 289b (Time)

Sūrat Yā Sīn (36)

1  264a, 265a (Burial); 548b (Dreams and Sleep)
2  ii  96a (Everyday Life, q In); 116a (Exegesis of the q: Classical and Medieval); 394a (Hadith and the q
 iii  272a (Manuscripts of the q); 324a (Material Culture and the q); 472b (Mysterious Letters); 503b (Names of the Prophet); 521a (Narratives)
 iv  177b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 244b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies); 380a (Recitation of the q); 478b (Rhymed Prose); 494b, 495b, 496b (Ritual and the q
 v  308b (Torah)
707  1  iii  197a (Literary Structures of the q
 1-9  iii  197a (Sūra and the q
2  ii  257b, 263b (Form and Structure of the q
 iv  468b (Rhetoric and the q
 v  172a (Sūra); 483a (Wisdom)
2-6  i  372b (Community and Society in the q
 ii  143a (Exhortations)
5  ii  447a (Honor)
   iv  6a (Pairs and Pairing); 443b (Revelation and Inspiration)
5-6  iii  379a (Mercy)
6  ii  497b (Illiteracy)
   iii  443a (Muḥammad)
7  iv  432a (Responsibility)
8  i  81b (Anatomy); 226a (Belief and Unbelief)
   ii  546a (Instruments)
9  v  39a (Sūra and the qāya')
11  ii  196b (Fear); 245a (Forgiveness)
12  i  243b, 244a (Book); 522b (Destiny)
   ii  401a (Hand); 48a (Eschatology); 503a (Imām)
   iii  191a (Literacy); 550a (Numbers and Enumeration)
   v  95a (South Asian Literatures and the qāya'); 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
13  i  338a (City)
   iii  524b (Narratives)
   iv  210b (Power and Impotence)
13-29  iii  521a (Narratives)
   iv  10a, 10b (Parable); 353a (Rass)
13-31  iv  438b (Revelation and Inspiration)
13-32  ii  260a (Form and Structure of the qāya')
   iv  320a (Punishment Stories)
14  iii  118b (Language and Style of the qāya'); 524a (Narratives)
15  iv  301a (Prophets and Prophethood)
17  iii  125a (Language and Style of the qāya')
18  ii  242a (Foretelling in the qāya')
   v  130b (Stoning); 132b (Suffering)
20  i  338a (City)
   ii  558b (Invocation)
21  iv  452b (Reward and Punishment)
22  i  472a (Creation)
23  ii  551a (Intercession)
   iv  523b (Salvation)
23-24  ii  43b (Error)
25  ii  2a (Ears)
27  ii  447b (Honor)
28  v  377b, 378a (Troops)
29 ii 359b (Grammar and the q)

iii 125a (Language and Style of the q)

iv 454a (Reward and Punishment)

v 545a (Word of God)

30 iii 400a (Mockery)

30-31 iv 309b (Provocation)

30-32 iv 11a (Parable)

32 ii 361b, 366b (Grammar and the q)

33 i 291b (Carrion)

ii 3a, 3b (Earth)

33-35 i 41a (Agriculture and Vegetation)

v 127a (Springs and Fountains)

33-36 ii 3a (Earth)

33-47 ii 259a (Form and Structure of the q)

iv 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)

34 i 478a (Creation)

ii 283b (Garden); 304a (Geography)

v 463b (Water)

35 i 476a (Creation)

36 i 476b (Creation)

iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 220b (Prayer); 336a (Races)

37 i 443a (Cosmology); 493a (Darkness); 499a (Day, Times of)

38 iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 550b (Science and the q)

v 163a (Sun)

39 i 272b (Calendar); 494b (Date Palm)

iii 413a (Months)

iv 107a, 108a (Planets and Stars); 571b (Seasons)

v 14b (Simile); 283b (Time)

40 i 498a (Day and Night); 501b (Day, Times of)

ii 315a (Glorification of God); 359b, 365a (Grammar and the q)

iv 107a, 107b (Planets and Stars)

v 163a, 163b (Sun); 280b, 284a (Time)

42 v 412a (Vehicles)

43 i 519a (Deliverance); 553b (Drowning)

iv 523b (Salvation)

45 ii 401a (Hand)

46 v 5b (Signs)

47 v 179b (Sustenance)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>49</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>513b (Debate and Disputation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>357b (Grammar and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>454a (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>51</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>112b (Apocalypse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>547a (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>51-64</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>263b (Burial)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>52</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>276a (Furniture and Furnishings)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>300b (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>53</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>203a (Literary Structures of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>54</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>522b (Destiny)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>55</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>63a (Joy and Misery)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td>548b (Work)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>55-58</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>34b (Peace)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>18a, 18b (Paradise)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56-57</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>204a (Literary Structures of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>18a (Paradise)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>58</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>547a (Word of God)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>60</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>447a, 448a (Cosmology); 465b (Covenant)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>23b, 24a (Enemies); 328b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>47b (Jinn)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>62</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>67b (Ethics and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>65</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>48b (Eschatology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td>141a (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td>110b (Speech); 494b (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>66</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>81a (Anatomy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>49a (Eschatology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>67-88</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>520a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>69</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>542b (Divination)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>512b (Names of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>112a (Poetry and Poets); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td>201a (Teaching); 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>69-70</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>113a (Poetry and Poets)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>69-83</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>143a (Exhortations)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>70</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>472a (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>33b (Epigraphy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>71</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>95b (Animal Life); 443a (Cosmology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>71-73</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>185b (Possession and Possessions)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
72  i  96a (Animal Life)
    v  411b (Vehicles)
73  i  96a (Animal Life)
    v  4a (Signs)
75  v  377b (Troops)
76  i  405b (Consolation)
    rv  4a (Pairs and Pairing)
    v  134a (Suffering)
76-78  i  479a (Creation)
77  i  476b (Creation)
77-79  i  479a (Creation)
    ii  508a (Impotence)
77-82  i  479a, 479b (Creation)
78  ii  4b (Earth)
    rv  9b (Parable); 87a (Philosophy and the q)
78-79  ii  45a (Eschatology)
    rv  287a (Proof); 311a (Provocation)
78-80  ii  213a (Fire)
79  rv  72a (Philosophy and the q)
80  i  362b (Colors); 478a (Creation)
    ii  305a (Geography)
    rv  87a (Philosophy and the q)
    v  358b, 359a (Tree)
81  ii  320b, 327b (God and his Attributes)
    rv  6a (Pairs and Pairing); 280b (Profane and Sacred); 287a (Proof)
81-82  i  475b (Creation)
82  i  319a (Chronology and the q); 475a (Creation)
    ii  327b (God and his Attributes)
    rv  82a (Philosophy and the q)
    v  109a (Speech); 542b, 543a (Word of God)
83  iii  90b (Kings and Rulers); 202a (Literary Structures of the q)
    rv  127b (Politics and the q); 184b (Possession and Possessions); 220b (Prayer)

Sūrat al-Ṣāffāt (37)
  i  533b (Dialogues); 548b (Dreams and Sleep)
  iii  521a (Narratives)
  iv  244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies); 348b (Ranks and Orders)
  v  488b (Witness to Faith)
1  i  442b (Cosmology)
   iv  350a (Ranks and Orders)
1-3  ii  256a (Form and Structure of the Q)
   iv  464b (Rhetoric and the Q)
   v  80a (Soothsayer)
1-5  iv  466a (Rhetoric and the Q)
3  ii  263b (Form and Structure of the Q)
   iii  190a (Literacy)
   iv  466a (Rhetoric and the Q)
   v  172a (Sūra)
4  ii  329b (God and his Attributes)
   iv  466b (Rhetoric and the Q)
5  ii  31a (Epigraphy); 364a (Grammar and the Q)
   iv  4a (Pairs and Pairing)
   v  282b (Time)
6  i  442b (Cosmology)
   ii  327b (God and his Attributes); 411a (Heaven and Sky)
6-7  i  213a (Beauty)
6-8  i  462b (Court)
6-10  i  442b (Cosmology)
   iii  249b (Magic)
   iv  108a (Planets and Stars)
7  i  524b (Devil)
   iv  307b (Protection)
8  i  369a (Community and Society in the Q); 462b (Court)
   ii  405b (Hearing and Deafness)
   iv  220a (Prayer)
8-10  i  463a (Court)
10  iii  46a, 48b (Jinn)
   iv  107a, 108b (Planets and Stars)
11  i  339b (Clay); 446a (Cosmology); 476a (Creation)
   ii  4a, 4b (Earth); 328a (God and his Attributes)
12  iii  149a (Laughter)
12-14  iii  401a (Mockery)
13  ii  82a (Everyday Life, Q In)
14  iv  183b (Portents)
14-15  iii  247a (Magic)
15  iii  246a (Magic)
16  ii  4b (Earth)
1 480b (Creeds)
ii 47b (Eschatology)
iii 66b (Judgment); 136b (Last Judgment)
20-21 iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
21 i 500a (Day, Times of); 516b (Decision)
ii 137a (Last Judgment)
22 v 83b (Soul); 524a (Women and the q)
22-23 iii 141a (Last Judgment)
22-32 v 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)
23 ii 415a (Hell and Hellfire)
iv 29b (Path or Way)
v 374b (Trips and Voyages)
23-24 ii 49a (Eschatology)
24 iv 431a (Responsibility)
26 iii 66b (Judgment)
31 v 541a, 547b (Word of God)
35 iii 556a (Numismatics)
iv 309b (Provocation)
v 393b (Turkish Literature and the q); 488b (Witness to Faith); 500b, 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)
36 i 447a (Cosmology)
ii 540a (Insanity)
iii 450a (Muḥammad)
iv 112a, 112b (Poetry and Poets); 311b (Provocation); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration); 455b (Reward and Punishment)
36-37 iii 219b (Literature and the q)
37 i 115a (Apologetics)
ii 33b (Epigraphy)
38-39 v 284a (Time)
40 ii 550a (Intention)
iv 577a (Servants)
41 iv 18b (Paradise)
42 iv 18a (Paradise)
44 iv 18a (Paradise)
45 i 490b (Cups and Vessels)
iv 18b (Paradise)
v 121b (Springs and Fountains); 482a (Wine)
45-46 v 125a (Springs and Fountains)
45-47 ii 51b (Eschatology); 284a (Garden)
v 464b (Water)
46 i 363b (Colors)
46-47 v 125a (Springs and Fountains)
47 ii 556a (Intoxicants)
v 120b (Spiritual Beings)
48 v 524a (Women and the Qur'an)
48-49 ii 456a (Houris)
iv 585a (Sex and Sexuality)
v 14b (Simile)
49 i 363b (Colors)
ii 456b (Houris)
v 125b (Springs and Fountains)
51 ii 353b, 366a (Grammar and the Qur'an)
51-59 ii 415b (Hell and Hellfire)
53 ii 4b (Earth)
iii 66b (Judgment)
54 ii 366a (Grammar and the Qur'an)
55-56 v 524a (Women and the Qur'an)
56 ii 361b (Grammar and the Qur'an)
60 iv 522b (Salvation)
61 ii 30b (Epigraphy)
iii 300b (Material Culture and the Qur'an)
62 i 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation)
ii 211a (Fire); 305a (Geography)
v 359a (Tree); 571a (Zaqqām)
62-65 iii 203b (Literary Structures of the Qur'an)
v 359b (Tree)
62-66 iii 533a (Nature as Signs)
62-68 i 222a (Belief and Unbelief)
ii 50a (Eschatology)
63 v 571b (Zaqqām)
64 ii 415b (Hell and Hellfire)
v 571b (Zaqqām)
64-65 v 571a (Zaqqām)
65 ii 416b (Hell and Hellfire)
67 ii 211a (Fire)
71  ii  434a (History and the Qur'an)
    iv  320a (Punishment Stories)
71-148  iv  320a, 321a (Punishment Stories)
72-148  iii  207a (Literature and the Qur'an)
74  ii  550a (Intention)
75-79  iii  486a (Myths and Legends in the Qur'an)
75-80  iii  521a (Narratives)
75-148  iii  381b (Messenger)
76  iii  63b (Joy and Misery)
78  v  240b (Textual Criticism of the Qur'an)
78-79  i  237a (Blessing)
    v  545b (Word of God)
79-181  iv  34a (Peace)
81-82  v  545b (Word of God)
83  iv  25b (Parties and Factions); 591b, 592a (Shi'a)
    v  258a (Theology and the Qur'an)
83-98  i  6b (Abraham); 330a (Chronology and the Qur'an)
    ii  558a (Invitation)
    iii  494a (Myths and Legends in the Qur'an)
    iv  21a (Parents)
83-101  i  6a (Abraham)
83-113  iii  521a (Narratives)
84  ii  408a (Heart)
85-99  i  193a (Āzar)
91-92  i  534a (Dialogues)
    ii  465a (Humor)
93  i  7a (Abraham)
    iii  494b (Myths and Legends in the Qur'an)
95  ii  507b (Impotence)
95-96  i  472b (Creation)
96  i  476a (Creation)
    ii  330b (God and his Attributes); 474a (Iconoclasm)
    iv  86a (Philosophy and the Qur'an)
97  ii  211b, 212a (Fire); 414b (Hell and Hellfire)
97-98  i  7a (Abraham)
    iii  494b (Myths and Legends in the Qur'an)
99-111  
  i  6a, 6b (Abraham)  
  ii  564b (Ishmael)  
  iii  4b (Jerusalem); 239a (Loyalty)  

99-113  
  ii  562a (Isaac)  

100-101  
  ii  341a (Good News)  

100-107  
  iv  21a (Parents)  

100-111  
  i  330b (Chronology and the Qur'an)  

101  
  i  7b, 10b (Abraham)  
  iii  401b (Moderation)  

102  
  i  546b (Dreams and Sleep)  
  ii  241b (Foretelling in the Qur'an); 251b (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)  
  iii  494b (Myths and Legends in the Qur'an)  
  iv  179a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qur'an); 517b (Sacrifice)  
  v  61a (Sleep)  

102-103  
  iii  223a (Literature and the Qur'an)  

102-105  
  i  547a, 547b (Dreams and Sleep)  
  v  444a (Vision)  

102-113  
  iii  494b (Myths and Legends in the Qur'an)  

103  
  ii  562a (Isaac)  

104-107  
  v  363a (Trial)  

105  
  i  546b, 548a (Dreams and Sleep)  
  ii  241b (Foretelling in the Qur'an)  
  iv  179a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qur'an); 295a (Prophets and Prophethood)  

105-131  
  iv  452b (Reward and Punishment)  

106  
  i  7a (Abraham)  

107  
  i  404b (Consecration of Animals)  
  iii  341a (Mecca); 393a (Miracles)  
  iv  517b (Sacrifice)  

108  
  v  240b (Textual Criticism of the Qur'an)  

108-109  
  i  237a (Blessing)  

112  
  i  6b, 7b (Abraham)  
  ii  341a (Good News); 561a (Isaac)  
  iii  393b (Miracles)  

112-113  
  i  330b (Chronology and the Qur'an)  
  ii  564b (Ishmael)  

113  
  i  7b (Abraham)  
  ii  561b (Isaac)  
  iii  71a (Justice and Injustice)  
  v  240b (Textual Criticism of the Qur'an)
114  iv  483a (Rhymed Prose)
114-120 i  1a (Aaron)
114-122 iii 521a (Narratives)
115  i  518b (Deliverance)
 iii  63b (Joy and Misery)
115-116 iii 488a (Myths and Legends in the Qur’an)
117 iii 125a (Language and Style of the Qur’an)
 v  301a (Torah)
117-118 iii 128b (Language and Style of the Qur’an)
119  v  240b (Textual Criticism of the Qur’an)
119-120 i  237a (Blessing)
120  iv  483a (Rhymed Prose)
123  iii  381a (Messenger)
123-130 i  194a (Baal)
 iii  521a (Narratives)
123-132  ii  12b (Elijah);  558a (Invitation)
125  i  194a (Baal)
 ii  13b (Elijah)
128  ii  550a (Intention)
129  v  240b (Textual Criticism of the Qur’an)
129-130  i  237a (Blessing)
130  ii  13a (Elijah);  364a (Grammar and the Qur’an)
 iv  482b (Rhymed Prose)
 v  28a (Sinai)
132  ii  13a (Elijah)
133  iv  482b (Rhymed Prose)
133-138 iii  232a (Lot);  521a (Narratives)
134  i  519a (Deliverance)
136  i  149a (Archaeology and the Qur’an)
137  i  149a (Archaeology and the Qur’an);  504a (Day, Times of)
 iv  425b (Remnant)
139 iii  381a (Messenger)
139-146 iii  395b (Miracles)
139-148  ii  293a (Generations)
 iii  53a (Jonah);  521a (Narratives)
 iv  319b (Punishment Stories)
 v  373b (Trips and Voyages)
140
  ⅰ 158a (Ark)
  ⅲ 207b (Literature and the q)
  ⅳ 604b (Ships)
  ⅴ 41b (Ṣīra and the q)

141
  ⅱ 280a, 282a (Gambling)

142-145
  ⅰ 99a (Animal Life)

143
  ⅱ 315a (Glorification of God)
  ⅲ 54b (Jonah)

146
  ⅱ 217a (Food and Drink); 305a, 305b (Geography)

147
  ⅴ 361b (Tree)

149
  ⅰ 330a (Chronology and the q)
  ⅱ 317b (God and his Attributes)
  ⅲ 48a (Jinn)

149-159
  ⅲ 295a (Mary)

149-182
  ⅱ 143a (Exhortations)

150-152
  ⅲ 48a (Jinn)

151-152
  ⅳ 116b (Polemic and Polemical Language)

153
  ⅱ 11b (Election)
  ⅲ 48a (Jinn)

156
  ⅳ 312b (Provocation)

156-157
  ⅳ 312a (Provocation)

157
  ⅲ 508a (Names of the q)
  ⅳ 312b (Provocation)

158
  ⅰ 236a (Blasphemy); 330a (Chronology and the q)
  ⅱ 317b (God and his Attributes)
  ⅲ 47b (Jinn)

158-159
  ⅲ 97b (Kinship)

159
  ⅱ 314b (Glorification of God)
  ⅳ 220b (Prayer)

164
  ⅳ 350a (Ranks and Orders)

164-165
  ⅳ 350a (Ranks and Orders)

164-166
  ⅳ 311a (Provocation)

165
  ⅳ 349a, 350a, 350b (Ranks and Orders)

165-167
  ⅳ 350a (Ranks and Orders)

167-170
  ⅲ 450b (Muḥammad)

170
  ⅳ 538b (Scholar)

171
  ⅳ 292b (Prophets and Prophethood)
  ⅴ 289b (Time); 371b (Trinity); 547b (Word of God)
Sūrat Śād (38)

1 453a (Cosmology); 496b (David); 548b (Dreams and Sleep)

iii 472b (Mysterious Letters); 519b (Narratives)

iv 496b (Ritual and the q)

v 422a (Verse)

1  ii 257b, 263b (Form and Structure of the q)

iii 372b (Memory); 510a (Names of the q)

iv 230a (Prayer); 422a (Remembrance); 468b (Rhetoric and the q)

v 172a (Sūra)

1-11 iii 519b (Narratives)

3  ii 293a (Generations); 352b (Grammar and the q)

iii 379b (Mercy)

4  ii 540a (Insanity)

iii 44a (Jinn); 247a (Magic); 287a (Marvels)

iv 311b (Provocation)

4-5 iii 399a (Miracles)

4-7 iv 330b (Quraysh)

4-8 iii 456a (Muḥammad)

6  i 369a (Community and Society in the q)

iii 338a (Mecca); 422a (Moses)

v 379a (Trust and Patience)

7  ii 234a (Foreign Vocabulary)

iii 450b (Muḥammad)

8  iii 509b (Names of the q)

10 iii 92b (Kings and Rulers)

iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing)

11  ii 365b (Grammar and the q)

v 377b (Troops)

11-13  i 380a (Community and Society in the q)

iv 25a (Parties and Factions)
sūrat ṣād (38)

12  
   i  21b (‘Ād)  
   ii  542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
   iii  486a (Myths and Legends in the q); 522a, 524a (Narratives)  
   v  236b (Tents and Tent Pegs)  
12-14  
   iii  522a (Narratives)  
   iv  586b (Sheba)  
12-15  
   iv  320a (Punishment Stories)  
12-16  
   iii  519b (Narratives)  
13  
   i  41b (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
   ii  353b, 355a (Grammar and the q)  
   iii  390b (Midian)  
   iv  25a (Parties and Factions); 53b, 54a (People of the Thicket); 605b (Shu‘ayb)  
14  
   iii  453a (Muḥammad)  
15  
   iv  454a (Reward and Punishment)  
16  
   i  500a (Day, Times of)  
   iii  137a (Last Judgment)  
   iv  434a (Resurrection); 457b (Reward and Punishment)  
17  
   iii  372a (Memory); 453a (Muḥammad); 524b (Narratives)  
   iv  429b (Repentance and Penance)  
17-18  
   iii  373a (Memory)  
   iv  316b (Psalms)  
17-19  
   iii  487a (Myths and Legends in the q)  
17-22  
   iii  310a (Material Culture and the q)  
17-28  
   iii  519b (Narratives)  
18  
   i  502b, 503a, 503b (Day, Times of)  
   ii  315a (Glorification of God)  
   iii  417b, 418b (Morning); 487a (Myths and Legends in the q)  
   iv  315b (Psalms)  
   v  281b, 282b (Time)  
19  
   i  99b (Animal Life)  
20  
   i  496a (David)  
   iii  93b (Kings and Rulers)  
   iv  68b (Philosophy and the q)  
   v  483a (Wisdom)  
20-24  
   iv  315b (Psalms)  
21  
   i  149a (Archaeology and the q); 165a (Art and Architecture and the q)  
   ii  254b (Form and Structure of the q); 299b, 309b (Geography)  
   iii  518a (Narratives); 537a (News)  
   iv  227b (Prayer); 516b (Sacred Precincts)
21-22  
   1  452b (Cosmology)

21-24  
   1  532b (Dialogues)
   3  395a (Miracles)

21-26  
   3  487a (Myths and Legends in the q)

22  
   1  452b (Cosmology)
   2  198a (Fear)
   4  29a (Path or Way); 133b (Politics and the q)

23  
   1  452b (Cosmology)
   2  361a (Grammar and the q)
   3  553a (Numbers and Enumeration)

23-24  
   1  99a (Animal Life)

24  
   1  254a (Bowing and Prostration); 452b (Cosmology); 496a (David)
   3  379b (Mercy)
   4  219b (Prayer); 315b, 317a (Psalms); 429b (Repentance and Penance)
   5  393a (Turkish Literature and the q)

24-25  
   1  496a (David)

25  
   4  429b (Repentance and Penance)

26  
   1  23a (Adam and Eve); 277a (Caliph); 452b, 457a (Cosmology); 496a (David); 500a (Day, Times of)
   2  30b (Epigraphy); 321a (God and his Attributes)
   3  90b, 94a (Kings and Rulers); 137a (Last Judgment); 487b (Myths and Legends in the q)
   4  133b (Politics and the q); 315b (Psalms); 434a (Resurrection); 457b (Reward and Punishment)
   5  103a (Sovereignty)

27  
   1  442a (Cosmology); 473a (Creation)
   2  327b (God and his Attributes); 337b (Good and Evil); 489a (Ignorance)
   4  4a (Pairs and Pairing)
   5  279b (Time); 553a (World)

29  
   3  509a, 513a (Names of the q)
   4  69b (Philosophy and the q); 297a (Prophets and Prophethood); 394b (Reflection and Deliberation); 562a (Scripture and the q)
   5  203b (Teaching)

29-40  
   3  520a (Narratives)

30  
   3  50b (Job)
   4  429b (Repentance and Penance)

30-40  
   5  77a (Solomon)

31  
   1  503a (Day, Times of)
   5  281b (Time)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Content</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>203a (Barrier)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>iv 288b (Property); 429b (Repentance and Penance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>412b (Veil)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>12a (Jesus); 333b (Measurement)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>275b (Furniture and Furnishings); 325b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>395a (Miracles)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>429b (Repentance and Penance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>277a (Throne of God)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34-40</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>250a (Magic)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>210b (Power and Impotence)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>93a, 94a (Kings and Rulers); 379b (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>52a, 52b, 53b (Air and Wind)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>487a (Myths and Legends in the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>77b (Solomon); 470b (Weather)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36-39</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>395a (Miracles)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>467b (Hunting and Fishing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>44b (Jinn)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>120b (Spiritual Beings)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37-38</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>77a (Solomon)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>546b (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>313a (Gift-Giving)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>321a (Traditional Disciplines of q Studies)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>524b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>134a (Suffering); 363b (Trial); 381a (Trust and Patience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41-42</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>50a (Job)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41-44</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>520a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>380b (Trust and Patience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>199a (Feet); 455b (Hot and Cold)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>465a (Water)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42-43</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>134a (Suffering)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42-44</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>395b (Miracles)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>174a (Family)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>41b (Agriculture and Vegetation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>369b (Grasses)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>50b (Job); 563b (Oaths)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>429b (Repentance and Penance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>381a (Trust and Patience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>8a (Abraham)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>402a (Hand)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>1a (Jacob); 524b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
45-48  ii  561b (Isaac)
45-49  iii  520a (Narratives)
47  ii  11b (Election)
48  i  8a (Abraham); 527b (Dḥū l-Kifl)
    ii  14a (Elisha); 564a (Ishmael)
    iii  524b (Narratives)
    v  246b (Textual Criticism of the Qurʾān)
50  i  398b (Conquest)
    ii  361b, 363b (Grammar and the Qurʾān)
    v  393b (Turkish Literature and the Qurʾān)
50-66  iii  520a (Narratives)
51  iv  18a, 18b (Paradise)
52  ii  456a (Houris)
    iv  585a (Sex and Sexuality)
    v  524a (Women and the Qurʾān)
53  i  500a (Day, Times of)
    iii  137a (Last Judgment)
    iv  434a (Resurrection); 457b (Reward and Punishment)
54  v  340a (Transitoriness)
55  iv  104a (Pit)
56  iii  63b (Joy and Misery)
    iv  104a (Pit)
57  ii  211a (Fire); 416a (Hell and Hellfire)
    v  464b (Water)
59  ii  416b (Hell and Hellfire)
60  i  491b (Curse)
61  iv  6b (Pairs and Pairing); 458b (Reward and Punishment)
63  ii  358b (Grammar and the Qurʾān)
    iii  401a (Mockery)
64  i  452b (Cosmology); 513b (Debate and Disputation)
    iv  49a (People of the House)
65  v  488b (Witness to Faith)
66  ii  31a (Epigraphy); 321a (God and his Attributes)
    iv  6a (Pairs and Pairing)
67  iii  536b (News)
67-70  ii  262a (Form and Structure of the Qurʾān)
67-85  i  452b (Cosmology)
67-88  ii  143a (Exhortations)
    iii  519a (Narratives)
69  i  22b (Adam and Eve); 369a (Community and Society in the Qur'an); 452b, 453a (Cosmology); 462b (Court)
    ii  501a (Illiyyūn)
    iv  220a (Prayer)

70  iii  40a (Jihād); 442b (Muhammad)

71  i  22b (Adam and Eve); 339b (Clay); 476a (Creation)
    ii  4a, 4b (Earth); 330a (God and his Attributes)
    v  109a (Speech)

71-72  v  84a (Soul)

71-76  iii  532a (Nature as Signs)
        iv  220a (Prayer)

71-85  i  448a (Cosmology)
        v  267b (Theology and the Qur'an)

72  i  24b (Adam and Eve); 508a (Death and the Dead)
    ii  186b (Fate); 327b (God and his Attributes)
    iii  14a (Jesus); 293b (Mary)
    v  81b (Soul); 109a (Speech); 114a (Spirit)

72-75  i  255a (Bowing and Prostration)

72-76  i  24a (Adam and Eve)

73-74  iii  45a (Jinn)
        iv  263b (Pride)

73-76  i  511a (Debate and Disputation)

74  i  160a (Arrogance); 447a, 453a (Cosmology)
    ii  172a (Fall of Man); 543a (Insolence and Obstinacy)
    iii  45a (Jinn)

74-75  i  395b (Conceit); 453a (Cosmology); 525a (Devil)

74-76  iv  336b (Races)

75  i  24b (Adam and Eve); 160a (Arrogance); 450a, 453a (Cosmology)
    ii  323b, 325a, 327b (God and his Attributes)
    iii  45a (Jinn)

75-76  i  476a (Creation)

75-85  v  109a (Speech)

76  i  339b (Clay); 476a (Creation)
    ii  4a, 4b (Earth)
    iii  45a (Jinn)
    v  269b (Theology and the Qur'an)

77  i  525a (Devil)
    ii  543a (Insolence and Obstinacy)

77-85  ii  336a (Good and Evil)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Sections</th>
<th>Remarks</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>78</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>136b (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>81</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>500a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>288a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>82</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>453a (Cosmology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>82-83</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>577a (Servants)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>83</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>453a (Cosmology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>550a (Intention)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>84</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>452b, 453a (Cosmology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>84-85</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>547a (Word of God)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>85</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>417b (Hell and Hellfire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>86</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>451a (Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>452a (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>87</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>372b (Memory)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>88</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>40b (Jihād); 536b (News)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Sūrat al-Zumar (39)**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Sections</th>
<th>Remarks</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>446a (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-2</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>262a (Form and Structure of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>550a (Intention)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>297a (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>221a (Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>273b (Friends and Friendship); 357a (Grammar and the q); 478b (Idolatry and Idolaters)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>40b (Jihād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>132b (Politics and the q); 160a (Polytheism and Atheism); 416a (Religious Pluralism and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>449b (Vow)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>11b (Election); 327b, 330a (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>473a (Creation); 498a (Day and Night); 501b (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>268a (Freedom and Predestination)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>6a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>163a (Sun); 280b, 289b (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5-7</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>57b (Ethics and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>95b (Animal Life); 231b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 238a (Blood and Blood Clot); 447b (Cosmology); 472a, 476a, 476b, 477a (Creation); 494a (Darkness)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>175a (Family); 328a, 328b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>551a (Numbers and Enumeration)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
iv 20a (Parents); 184b (Possession and Possessions); 581b (Sex and Sexuality)
v 10b (Signs); 84a (Soul); 393b (Turkish Literature and the q); 501a (Witnessing and Testifying); 530a (Women and the q)

7 i 443a (Cosmology)
ii 550b (Intention)
iii 228a (Load or Burden); 379b (Mercy)
iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 432a (Responsibility)

8 i 437a (Conversion)
ii 476b (Idolatry and Idolaters)
iv 427b (Repentance and Penance)

9 i 182b (Asceticism); 254b (Bowing and Prostration); 328a (Chronology and the q)
ii 449a (Hope)
iii 379b (Mercy)
iv 221a, 222b (Prayer); 538b (Scholar)
v 282b (Time); 377b (Troops)

10 i 188b (Authority)
ii 550a (Intention)

11-12 iii 444a (Muḥammad)

12 ii 366a (Grammar and the q)

13 i 538a (Disobedience)

14 ii 550a (Intention)

15 ii 161b (Failure); 174a (Family)
iii 40a (Jihād)

16 ii 415a (Hell and Hellfire)

17 ii 474a (Iconoclasm); 482a (Idols and Images)
iv 427b (Repentance and Penance)

17-18 ii 341a (Good News)
iv 172a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)

18 iii 73b (Justice and Injustice)
v 547a (Word of God)

19 i 519b (Deliverance)

v 547b (Word of God)

20-21 i 165b (Art and Architecture and the q)

21 i 361b, 363a (Colors)
ii 3a, 3b (Earth); 304b (Geography)
iv 70b (Philosophy and the q); 422b (Remembrance); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
v 121b, 126b, 127a (Springs and Fountains)

22 i 226a (Belief and Unbelief)
ii 43b (Error); 326b (God and his Attributes); 363b (Grammar and the q); 407a (Heart)
| 39 | iii | 327b (Material Culture and the Qur'an) |
| 38 | iii | 300b, 301a (Material Culture and the Qur'an); 329b (Chronology and the Qur'an) |
| 37 | i  | 225b (Belief and Unbelief) |
| 36 | i  | 452b (Reward and Punishment) |
| 35 | iii | 379b (Mercy) |
| 34 | iv  | 452b (Reward and Punishment) |
| 33 | i  | 20a (Abū Bakr) |
| 32 | i  | 235b (Blasphemy) |
| 31 | i  | 513b (Debate and Disputation) |
| 30 | v  | 57a (Slaves and Slavery) |
| 29 | ii | 497b (Illiteracy) |
| 28 | ii | 226b (Foreign Vocabulary) |
| 27 | iv  | 69b (Philosophy and the Qur'an) |
| 26 | iv  | 453b, 457b (Reward and Punishment) |
| 25 | iv  | 320b (Punishment Stories) |
| 24 | ii | 6a (Economics); 158b (Face); 323b (God and his Attributes); 335b (Good and Evil) |
| 23 | i  | 70b, 71b (Ambiguous); 213b (Beauty); 225b (Belief and Unbelief) |
| 22 | iii | 509b, 512a (Names of the Qur'an); 574b (Oft-Repeated) |
| 21 | iv | 250a (Prayer); 297a (Prophets and Prophethood); 310a (Provocation); 368b (Recitation of the Qur'an) |
| 20 | v  | 242b (Textual Criticism of the Qur'an); 425a (Verse) |
| 19 | ii | 6a (Economics); 158b (Face); 323b (God and his Attributes); 335b (Good and Evil) |
| 18 | iii | 113a, 113b (Language and Style of the Qur'an); 193b (Literary Structures of the Qur'an) |
| 17 | v  | 340b (Translations of the Qur'an) |
| 16 | ii | 497b (Illiteracy) |
| 15 | iv | 10a (Parable); 538b (Scholar) |
| 14 | v  | 57a (Slaves and Slavery) |
| 13 | i  | 20a (Abū Bakr) |
| 12 | iv | 452b (Reward and Punishment) |
| 11 | iii | 379b (Mercy) |
| 10 | iv | 452b (Reward and Punishment) |
| 9  | i  | 225b (Belief and Unbelief) |
| 8  | iii | 440b (Muḥammad) |
| 7  | iv | 2a (Pairs and Pairing) |
| 6  | i  | 225b (Belief and Unbelief) |
| 5  | iv | 453b (Reward and Punishment) |
| 4  | v  | 416a (Vengeance) |
| 3  | ii | 36a (Epigraphy); 317a (God and his Attributes) |
| 2  | iii | 300b, 301a (Material Culture and the Qur'an) |
| 1  | iv | 160a (Polytheism and Atheism); 228b (Prayer); 311a (Provocation) |
41  
   1  225b (Belief and Unbelief)
   2  552a (Intercession)
   4  1b (Pairs and Pairing)

42  
   1  318b, 319a (Chronology and the q); 443b (Cosmology); 523a (Destiny); 546b (Dreams and Sleep)
   2  185b (Fate); 241b (Foretelling in the q)
   3  18b (Jesus)
   4  179a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 394a (Reflection and Deliberation)
   5  61a (Sleep); 83b (Soul); 289a, 289b (Time)

45  
   3  62a (Joy and Misery); 299a, 299b (Material Culture and the q)

46  
   1  472a (Creation)
   4  4a (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)

47  
   2  335b (Good and Evil)

49  
   2  56b (Ethics and the q)
   3  400b (Mockery)
   4  538b (Scholar)

53  
   1  522a (Despair)
   2  322a (God and his Attributes)
   3  224a (Literature and the q)
   4  531a (Sand)
   5  22b (Sin, Major and Minor); 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)

53-54  
   3  324b (Material Culture and the q); 379b (Mercy)

54  
   1  437a, 437b (Conversion)
   3  379b (Mercy)
   4  427b (Repentance and Penance)

55  
   3  73b (Justice and Injustice)

56  
   2  323b, 324b (God and his Attributes); 365b (Grammar and the q)
   3  401a (Mockery)

56-58  
   1  222a (Belief and Unbelief)

58  
   4  430a (Repentance and Penance)

60  
   1  160b (Arrogance); 241b (Boast); 364b (Colors); 382a (Community and Society in the q)
   2  158b (Face); 355b (Grammar and the q); 416a (Hell and Hellfire)
   4  103b (Pit)

61  
   1  220b (Belief and Unbelief); 519b (Deliverance)
   2  335b (Good and Evil)

62  
   1  472a (Creation)
   4  280b (Profane and Sacred)
   5  380a (Trust and Patience)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>References</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>62-66</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>259b (Form and Structure of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>63</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>546b (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>4a (Pairs and Pairing); 183b (Portents)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>64</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>354a, 366b (Grammar and the q); 488a (Ignorance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>247a (Textual Criticism of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>65</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>161b (Failure)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>136b (Politics and the q); 159a (Polytheism and Atheism); 399a (Religious Pluralism and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>66</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>58a (Ethics and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>67</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>323b, 325a (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>179a (Left Hand and Right Hand); 209a (Literature and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>220b (Prayer); 474a (Rhetoric and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>287b (Time); 474b (Weights and Measures)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>67-69</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>316a (Glory)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>67-75</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>139a (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>68</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>89b (Angel); 111b, 112b, 113b, 114a (Apocalypse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>547a (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>140a (Last Judgment); 203a (Literary Structures of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>69</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>326b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>296b (Prophets and Prophethood); 560a (Scripture and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>490b (Witness to Faith); 493a, 493b, 494a (Witnessing and Testifying); 524b (Women and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>69-70</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>522b (Destiny)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>70</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>243b, 244a (Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>71</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>398b (Conquest)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>190a (Literacy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>298b (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>377a (Troops)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>71-74</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>91a (Angel)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>2b (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>72</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>160b (Arrogance); 163b (Art and Architecture and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>103b (Pit)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>73</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>237a (Blessing); 398b (Conquest)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>51b (Eschatology); 283b, 286b (Garden)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>225a (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>377a (Troops); 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>73-75</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>323b (Material Culture and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>74</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>185a (Possession and Possessions); 213b (Praise)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Sūrat Al-Zumar (39) – Sūrat Ghāfir/Al-Mu’min (40)

1 230b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life)

3 378b (Mercy); 472b (Mysterious Letters)

1-4 2 6a (Form and Structure of the qāf)

2 6b (Signs)

4 309b (Provocation)

5 524a (Narratives); 576b (Opposition to Muhammad)

5 25a (Parties and Factions); 115b (Polemic and Polemical Language)

5-6 4 320a (Punishment Stories)

6 547b (Word of God)

7 166a (Art and Architecture and the qāf); 442a, 442b (Cosmology); 462b, 463a (Court)

7 322a, 326a (God and his Attributes); 410b (Heaven and Sky); 551b (Intercession)

7 227b (Load or Burden)

7 29a (Path or Way); 213a (Praise); 427a (Repentance and Penance); 537b (Scholar)

7-8 324b (Material Culture and the qāf)

7-9 1 462b (Court)

8 60a (Ethics and the qāf); 284a (Garden)

8 99b (Kinship)

8 21b (Parents)

9 220b (Belief and Unbelief)

9 522b (Salvation)

10 213b, 214b (Praise); 220a, 220b (Prayer)

277a (Throne of God)

547b (Word of God)

277a (Throne of God)

152b (Belief and Unbelief)

522b (Salvation)

416b (Hell and Hellfire)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>45a (Eschatology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 460b (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>i 158b (Arrogance); 320a (Chronology and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii 30a (Epigraphy); 82b (Everyday Life, q In)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 118b (Polemic and Polemical Language)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>iv 427b (Repentance and Penance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 179a (Sustenance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>i 500a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii 325b (God and his Attributes); 443b (Holy Spirit)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii 137a (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 294b (Prophets and Prophethood); 478b (Rhymed Prose)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 81a (Soul); 115b (Spirit); 277a (Throne of God); 461a (Warner)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>ii 36a (Epigraphy); 330a (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 128a (Politics and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>ii 64b (Ethics and the q); 330b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii 73b (Justice and Injustice)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>i 500a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii 137a (Last Judgment); 236a (Love and Affection); 442b (Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 461a (Warner)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>ii 185b (Fate); 362b (Grammar and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 228b (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>iv 307b (Protection); 425a (Remnant)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21-22</td>
<td>iv 126b (Politics and the q); 320b (Punishment Stories)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>ii 92a (Everyday Life, q In); 308a (Geography)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>iii 421b (Moses)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 106a (Plagues)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23-24</td>
<td>iv 68a (Pharaoh)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23-46</td>
<td>iv 320a (Punishment Stories)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23-56</td>
<td>iii 519a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>ii 338a (Good and Evil); 399a (Ḥāmān); 540a (Insanity); 542b (Insolence and Obstinance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii 104b (Korah); 518b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24-25</td>
<td>ii 399a (Ḥāmān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>i 302a (Children); 306b (Children of Israel)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii 162a (Failure)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25-26</td>
<td>ii 542a (Insolence and Obstinance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>iv 416a (Religious Pluralism and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>i 159a (Arrogance); 500a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii 66b (Judgment); 137a (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 308a (Protection); 434a (Resurrection); 457b (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
28
  1  540a (Dissimulation)
  ii  31a (Epigraphy); 96a (Everyday Life, q In); 399b (Hāmān)
  iii  230a (Lord)
  v  258a (Theology and the q)

28-45  1  219a (Belief and Unbelief)

29  iii  93a (Kings and Rulers); 583b (Oppression)

30  1  500a (Day, Times of)
  iv  25a (Parties and Factions)

30-33  iv  25a (Parties and Factions)

31  1  21b (‘Ād)
  v  317b (Tradition and Custom)

32  1  500a (Day, Times of)
  ii  558b (Invitation)
  iii  137a (Last Judgment)
  iv  478b (Rhymed Prose)

33  iv  307b (Protection)

34  ii  436b (History and the q)
  iii  57a (Joseph)
  iv  286b (Proof)
  v  258a (Theology and the q)

35  1  82a (Anatomy); 160b (Arrogance); 395b (Conceit); 512b (Debate and Disputation)
  ii  350b, 365b (Grammar and the q); 542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)
  iv  264a (Pride); 281a (Profane and Sacred); 310a (Provocation)
  v  6b (Signs)

36  1  162b (Art and Architecture and the q); 478a (Creation)
  ii  338a (Good and Evil); 542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)

36-37  1  190a (Authority)
  ii  399a (Hāmān)
  iii  46a (Jinn)
  iv  68a (Pharaoh)

37  ii  162a (Failure); 335b (Good and Evil)
  iv  483b (Rhymed Prose)

38  iv  29a (Path or Way)

39  ii  283a (Garden)
  iii  59a (Joy and Misery)
  iv  5a (Pairs and Pairing); 14b (Paradise)

39-40  iv  1b (Pairs and Pairing)

40  iv  18b (Paradise); 82a (Philosophy and the q)
  v  524a (Women and the q)

41-42  v  181a (Symbolic Imagery)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page Range</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Reference</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>41-44</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>558b (Invitation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>6a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42-43</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>143a (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>418a (Hell and Hellfire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>335b (Good and Evil)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>18a (Jesus)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>307b (Protection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45-46</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>67a (Pharaoh)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>501a, 503a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>80a, 80b (Evening)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>137a (Last Judgment); 417a (Morning)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>281b, 287b (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46-49</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>45b (Eschatology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>580b (Oppressed on Earth); 583a (Oppression)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>130b (Politics and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47-48</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>416b (Hell and Hellfire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>582a (Oppressed on Earth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>264a (Pride)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>48</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>133b (Politics and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>222a (Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49-50</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>286b (Proof)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>51</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>355b (Grammar and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>295b (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>492b, 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>52</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>335b (Good and Evil)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>137b (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>53</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>245b (Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>36b (People of the Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>53-54</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>425a (Moses)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>301a, 302a (Torah)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>54</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>3b (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>55</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>35b (Afternoon); 503a, 503b (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>40a (Jihād); 416b (Morning); 446b (Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>213b, 214b (Praise); 220b, 223a (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>281a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>159a (Arrogance); 512a (Debate and Disputation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5b (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>6b (Signs)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
57
  i 474b (Creation)
  iv 538b (Scholar)
57-85
  iii 519a (Narratives)
58
  iii 209b (Literature and the q) 
  iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing) 
  v 447b (Vision and Blindness)
59
  i 501a (Day, Times of) 
  v 287b (Time); 148b (Expeditions and Battles)
60
  i 396a (Conceit) 
  iv 264a (Pride)
61
  i 477b (Creation); 502a (Day, Times of) 
  iv 589b (Shekhinah) 
  v 280b (Time)
61-64
  i 472b (Creation)
61-66
  ii 259a (Form and Structure of the q) 
  i 472a (Creation) 
  v 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)
62
  v 6a (Signs)
64
  i 45a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 213a (Beauty); 477b, 478a (Creation) 
  ii 411a (Heaven and Sky) 
  iv 220b (Prayer)
64-65
  v 500b, 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)
65
  iii 182b (Life); 303a, 304b (Material Culture and the q) 
  iv 228b (Prayer)
66
  v 569b (Youth and Old Age)
67
  i 81a (Anatomy); 446a, 446b (Cosmology); 477a (Creation) 
  ii 328a (God and his Attributes) 
  iii 332a (Maturity) 
  v 204b (Teaching); 267a (Theology and the q); 290a (Time)
68
  i 319a (Chronology and the q); 446b (Cosmology); 475a, 475b (Creation); 516b (Decision) 
  ii 185b (Fate); 269a (Freedom and Predestination); 327b (God and his Attributes) 
  iii 332a (Maturity) 
  iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 33b (Patriarchy) 
  v 109a (Speech); 287a (Time); 371b (Trinity); 542b, 547a (Word of God)
69
  i 319a (Chronology and the q); 512a (Debate and Disputation) 
  iv 115b (Polemical Language)
70
  i 245a (Book) 
  iv 538b (Scholar)
70-72
  iii 529b (Nature as Signs)
Sūrat Ghāfir/Al-Mu‘min (40) – Sūrat Fuṣṣilat (41)

71  ii  416a (Hell and Hellfire); 547a (Instruments)

72  i  222a (Belief and Unbelief)
    ii  211a (Fire)

75  iii  61b (Joy and Misery)

76  i  160b (Arrogance)
    iv  103b (Pit)

77  i  406a (Consolation)
    ii  91b (Everyday Life, q In)
    iii  18b (Jesus); 40a (Jihād)

78  iii  381a, 382a (Messenger); 517b (Narratives)
    iv  296a, 302b (Prophets and Prophethood)
    v  3b (Signs); 109b (Speech)

79  v  411b (Vehicles)

79-80  i  96a (Animal Life); 215b (Bedouin)

80  iii  227b (Load or Burden)
    v  412a (Vehicles)

81  ii  489a (Ignorance)
    v  6a (Signs)

82  ii  308a (Geography)
    iv  126b (Politics and the q); 425a (Remnant)

82-84  iv  320b (Punishment Stories)

83  iii  61b (Joy and Misery); 400b (Mockery)
    iv  286b (Proof)

84  v  502a (Witnessing and Testifying)

84-85  ii  542b (Insolence and Obstinacy)
    iii  379b (Mercy)
    v  502a (Witnessing and Testifying)

85  iv  126b (Politics and the q)
    v  164a (Sunna)

Sūrat Fuṣṣilat (41)

1  i  407b (Consultation); 548b (Dreams and Sleep)
    iii  472b (Mysterious Letters)
    iv  496b (Ritual and the q)

1-4  ii  341b (Good News)

1-5  ii  262a (Form and Structure of the q)
    v  39b (Stra and the q)

1-8  ii  262a (Form and Structure of the q)
2
  i  209a (Basmala)
  ii  497b (Illiteracy)
  iv  443b, 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)

2-3
  iv  562a (Scripture and the Qur’an)
  v  340b (Translations of the Qur’an)

3
  ii  226b (Foreign Vocabulary)
  iii  113b (Language and Style of the Qur’an); 193b (Literary Structures of the Qur’an); 394a (Miracles); 451a (Muḥammad); 592a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
  iv  280b (Profane and Sacred); 538b (Scholar)
  v  422b, 423b (Verse)

3-4
  iii  456a (Muḥammad)

3-5
  ii  510b (Indifference)

4
  i  83b (Anatomy)
  ii  341b (Good News)
  iii  512a (Names of the Qur’an)
  iv  3b (Pairs and Pairing)

5
  i  225b, 226a (Belief and Unbelief)
  ii  276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 408a (Heart)
  iii  448b (Muḥammad)
  iv  331a (Quaysh)
  v  412b (Veil)

6
  ii  329b (God and his Attributes)
  iii  451b (Muḥammad)
  iv  300a (Prophets and Prophecy); 311b (Provocation)
  v  500a (Witnessing and Testifying)

7
  v  553a (World)

8-12
  i  448a (Cosmology)

9
  i  442a (Cosmology); 472b (Creation); 499b (Day, Times of)
  ii  410b (Heaven and Sky); 476b (Idolatry and Idolaters)

9-11
  i  536a (Difficult Passages)

9-12
  ii  327a (God and his Attributes)
  iv  7a (Pairs and Pairing)
  v  279b (Time); 544a (Word of God)

10
  i  443a (Cosmology)
  ii  217a (Food and Drink)
  iii  551b (Numbers and Enumeration)
  v  178b (Sustenance)

11
  i  442a (Cosmology)
  ii  327b (God and his Attributes)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chapter</th>
<th>Verses</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>11-12</td>
<td>II 410b (Heaven and Sky)</td>
<td>v 544a (Word of God)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>I 442a, 442b (Cosmology); 499b (Day, Times of); 544b (Divination)</td>
<td>II 410b, 411a (Heaven and Sky); 547a (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>IV 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 107b (Planets and Stars); 293b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439b (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
<td>V 64a, 64b (Smoke); 271a (Theology and the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>II 212a (Fire)</td>
<td>IV 321a (Punishment Stories)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>V 253a (Thamūd); 460b (Warner); 471a (Weather)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13-16</td>
<td>III 443a (Muḥammad)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>II 512b (Informants)</td>
<td>IV 300a (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>I 21b (‘Ād); 160b (Arrogance)</td>
<td>IV 183b (Portents); 263b (Pride)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15-18</td>
<td>II 542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>I 21b (‘Ād); 52b, 54b (Air and Wind)</td>
<td>IV 455b (Hot and Cold)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>IV 453b (Reward and Punishment)</td>
<td>V 280a (Time); 470b (Weather)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16-17</td>
<td>III 249a (Magic)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>II 212a (Fire); 270a (Freedom and Predestination); 362b (Grammar and the Qur’an)</td>
<td>V 253a (Thamūd)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>I 519a (Deliverance)</td>
<td>V 253a (Thamūd)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>II 23b (Enemies)</td>
<td>V 377a (Troops)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>V 492a (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20-22</td>
<td>II 426a (Hides and Fleece)</td>
<td>V 494b (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20-23</td>
<td>II 416b (Hell and Hellfire)</td>
<td>V 110b (Speech)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>I 476a (Creation)</td>
<td>V 110b (Speech)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>III 141a (Last Judgment)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22-23</td>
<td>II 416b (Hell and Hellfire)</td>
<td>V 177b (Suspicion)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
sūrat fūṣilat (41)

24  iv  103b (Pit)
     v  379a (Trust and Patience)

25  ii  417a (Hell and Hellfire)
     iii  46b, 47b (Jinn)
     iv  7b (Pairs and Pairing); 336b (Races); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
     v  119b (Spiritual Beings); 494b (Witnessing and Testifying); 547b (Word of God)

26  ii  87b (Everyday Life, Q_IN)
     iii  109b (Language and Style of the Q)
     v  6a (Signs); 430b (Victory)

28  ii  23b (Enemies); 52b (Eschatology); 54b (Eternity)
     iv  14b (Paradise); 118a (Polemic and Polemical Language)

29  ii  199a (Feet)
     iii  46b (Jinn)
     iv  7b (Pairs and Pairing)

30  i  406a (Consolation)
     iii  223a (Literature and the Q); 324b (Material Culture and the Q)

30-31  iii  323b (Material Culture and the Q)

31  i  432b (Contracts and Alliances)

33  v  221b (Teaching and Preaching the Q)

34  i  541a (Dissimulation)
     ii  69a (Ethics and the Q); 452b (Hospitality and Courtesy)
     iii  40a (Jihād); 236a (Love and Affection)
     iv  309b (Provocation)

36  iv  308a (Protection); 575a (Seeing and Hearing)

37  i  254b (Bowing and Prostration); 474b (Creation)
     iii  415b (Moon)
     iv  220a (Prayer); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration); 488a (Ritual and the Q)
     v  162b (Sun); 280b (Time)

37-40  ii  259a (Form and Structure of the Q)

38  i  502b (Day, Times of)

38-39  ii  303a (Geography)

39  ii  3a (Earth); 320b (God and his Attributes)
     iii  200b (Literary Structures of the Q)
     iv  435b (Resurrection); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
     v  463a (Water)

40  ii  420b (Heresy)
     iv  280a (Profane and Sacred)
     v  6b (Signs)

41  iii  509b (Names of the Q)

41-54  ii  262a (Form and Structure of the Q)
Sūrat Fuṣṣilat (41) – Sūrat al-Shūrā (42)

42

ii 26b (Epigraphy)
iii 513a (Names of the q); 600b (Ornamentation and Illumination)
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 443b, 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)

43

ii 244b (Forgiveness)
iii 453a (Muḥammad)
iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 301b (Prophets and Prophethood); 453a (Reward and Punishment)

44

i 145a (Arabs); 225b (Belief and Unbelief)
ii 37b (Epigraphy); 226b (Foreign Vocabulary); 502a (Illness and Health); 512b (Informants)
iii 114a, 117a, 117b (Language and Style of the q); 451a (Muḥammad)
iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 444a (Revelation and Inspiration)
v 132a (Strangers and Foreigners)

45

iii 424b (Moses)
iv 36b (People of the Book)
v 289b (Time); 301a (Torah)

46

iv 1b (Pairs and Pairing); 84a (Philosophy and the q)

47

i 494b (Date Palm); 500a, 501a (Day, Times of)
ii 477a (Idolatry and Idolaters)
iii 137a, 138a (Last Judgment)
v 288a (Time); 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)

48

ii 99a (Evil Deeds)

49

i 521a (Despair)
ii 355a (Grammar and the q)
v 204b (Teaching)

49-51

iv 229a (Prayer)

50

i 501a (Day, Times of)
iii 137a (Last Judgment)
v 287b (Time)

51

ii 56b (Ethics and the q)

53

ii 548b (Intellect)
iii 528b, 534a, 534b (Nature as Signs)
iv 107b (Planets and Stars); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
v 9b (Signs)

53-54

iii 323b (Material Culture and the q)

Sūrat al-Shūrā (42)

i 407b, 408a (Consultation)
iii 472b, 475b (Mysterious Letters)
1-3 ii 262a (Form and Structure of the q)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>442a (Cosmology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>546b (Word of God)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5b (Pairs and Pairing); 184a, 184b (Possession and Possessions)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>357a (Grammar and the Qur'an); 497b (Illiteracy); 551b (Intercession)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>379b (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>220a (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>273b (Friends and Friendship)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>40a (Jihād); 452b (Muhammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>307a (Protection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6-9</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>404a (Religious Pluralism and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>338b (City); 372b (Community and Society in the Qur'an); 500a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>226b (Foreign Vocabulary); 495a (Illiteracy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>113b (Language and Style of the Qur'an); 137a (Last Judgment); 193b (Literary Structures of the Qur'an); 338a (Mecca); 443b (Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>2b (Pairs and Pairing); 280b (Profane and Sacred); 299b (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>340b (Translations of the Qur'an); 460b, 461a (Warner)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>436a (Conversion)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>72a (Ethics and the Qur'an); 330b (God and his Attributes); 497a (Illiteracy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5b (Pairs and Pairing); 337a (Races)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8-9</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>65b (Ethics and the Qur'an); 273b (Friends and Friendship)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>273b (Friends and Friendship); 320b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>231b (Lord)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>30a, 31a (Epigraphy); 96a (Everyday Life, Qur'ān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>430a (Repentance and Penance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>106b (Anthropomorphism); 447b (Cosmology); 472a (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>75b (Ethics and the Qur'an); 175a (Family); 323a (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>201b (Literary Structures of the Qur'an); 549b (Numbers and Enumeration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5b, 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 79a (Philosophy and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>18b (Simile); 266a (Theology and the Qur'an); 500a (Witnessing and Testifying); 526b (Women and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>546b (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>4a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>179a (Sustenance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>310b (Christians and Christianity); 380b (Community and Society in the Qur'an); 435b (Conversion)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>11b (Election)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>8a, 17a (Jesus); 445a (Muhammad); 486b (Myths and Legends in the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>25b (Parties and Factions); 299a (Prophets and Prophethood); 427b (Repentance and Penance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>334a (Traditional Disciplines of Qur'ān Studies)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Page</td>
<td>Section</td>
<td>Topics</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>--------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13-14</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>7b (Jesus)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>430b (History and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>35b (People of the Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>289b (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>5b (Economics)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>27a (Jews and Judaism); 39a (Jihād); 70a (Justice and Injustice); 453b (Muhammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>68b (Social Sciences and the q); 287a (Time); 486b (Wish and Desire); 496b (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>93a (Anger)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>287a (Proof); 310a (Provocation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16-17</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>148b (Expeditions and Battles)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>501a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>363a (Grammar and the q); 545a (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>137a, 138a (Last Judgment); 334b (Measurement)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>203a (Teaching); 288a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>501a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>137a (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>287b (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>92a (Everyday Life, q In)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5b (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>41b (Agriculture and Vegetation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>304b (Geography)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>516a, 516b (Decision)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>103a (Sovereignty); 289b (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>41a (Agriculture and Vegetation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>283a (Garden)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22-23</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>341b (Good News)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>34b (Epigraphy); 174b (Family); 275a (Friends and Friendship)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>236a (Love and Affection); 557a, 558b (Numismatics)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>6a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23-26</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>407b (Consultation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>82a (Anatomy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>407a (Heart); 550b (Intention)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>311b (Provocation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>447a (Vision and Blindness); 547b (Word of God)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>244b (Forgiveness)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>379b (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>426a (Repentance and Penance); 431b (Responsibility)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
26-27  i  389b (Companions of the Prophet)
27  i  408a (Consultation)
   iii  334b (Measurement)
28  i  42a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 521a (Despair)
   ii  28b (Epigraphy); 273b (Friends and Friendship)
   iii  304a (Material Culture and the Qur'an); 379a (Mercy)
   iv  307a (Protection); 443b (Revelation and Inspiration)
   v  181a (Symbolic Imagery); 470b (Weather)
28-35  ii  259a (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)
29  i  95b, 96a (Animal Life); 473b (Creation)
   iii  140a (Last Judgment)
29-34  iv  438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
30  ii  245a (Forgiveness); 401b (Hand)
   iv  85a (Philosophy and the Qur'an)
   v  22a (Sin, Major and Minor)
31  i  432b (Contracts and Alliances)
   ii  273a (Friends and Friendship)
   iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing)
32  ii  528a (Inimitability)
   iv  183a (Portents)
   v  412a (Vehicles)
32-33  i  54a (Air and Wind)
32-34  iii  379a (Mercy)
33  i  52a (Air and Wind)
   iii  530a (Nature as Signs)
   v  382b (Trust and Patience)
34  ii  245a (Forgiveness)
35  i  512a (Debate and Disputation)
   iv  115b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
36  ii  6b (Economics)
   iii  59b (Joy and Misery)
   v  340a (Transitoriness)
36-43  i  219b (Belief and Unbelief)
   ii  259b (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)
37  i  93b (Anger); 217a (Bedouin); 408a, 408b (Consultation)
   ii  66b (Ethics and the Qur'an)
   iii  65b (Judgment)
   iv  580b (Sex and Sexuality)
   v  19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
37-43  v  456b (War)
38  i  406b, 407a, 408a (Consultation)
 iii  567a (Obedience)
39-42  v  456b (War)
40  ii  448a (Honor)
 iii  65b (Judgment)
41  v  456b (War)
43  iii  65b (Judgment); 378a (Mercy)
44  ii  59a (Ethics and the q); 273b (Friends and Friendship)
 iv  430a (Repentance and Penance)
45  ii  161b (Failure)
46  i  432b (Contracts and Alliances)
  ii  273b (Friends and Friendship)
  iv  432a (Responsibility)
47  ii  36a (Epigraphy)
48  i  221a (Belief and Unbelief); 449b (Cosmology)
 iii  40a (Jihād); 61a (Joy and Misery)
49  i  474b (Creation)
  ii  289b (Gender); 327b (God and his Attributes)
49-50  i  302b (Children)
  iv  211a (Power and Impotence)
  v  524b (Women and the q)
49-53  v  118a (Spiritual Beings)
50  iv  6a (Pairs and Pairing)
51  ii  276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 324a (God and his Attributes)
 iii  382b (Messenger); 511a, 511b (Names of the q)
 iv  6a (Pairs and Pairing); 217a (Prayer); 294a (Prophets and Prophethood); 312a (Provocation); 440b (Revelation and Inspiration)
 v  109b (Speech); 275b (Theophany); 412b, 413a (Veil); 546a, 547b (Word of God)
52  ii  365a (Grammar and the q)
 iii  186b (Light); 442a (Muḥammad); 512a (Names of the q)
 iv  3b (Pairs and Pairing); 217a (Prayer)
 iv  294a, 297b (Prophets and Prophethood)
 v  81a (Soul); 371b (Trinity); 546a (Word of God)
52-53  v  271a (Theology and the q)
53  iv  29a (Path or Way)
 v  287a (Time)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sürat al-Zukhruf (43)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1 407b (Consultation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 11b, 17b (Jesus); 472b (Mysterious Letters)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 257b, 263b (Form and Structure of the q); 497b (Illiteracy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 189a (Fātiḥa); 412a (Heavenly Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 513a (Names of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 222a (Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 400a (Mockery)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 81a (Philosophy and the q); 261b (Preserved Tablet); 297a (Prophets and Prophethood); 560b (Scripture and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5 247b (Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5 422a (Remembrance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 434a (History and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7 329b (Chronology and the q); 472b (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 2b, 3a (Earth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9 334a (Measurement)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9 95b (Animal Life); 478a (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 215b (Bedouin)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 411b (Vehicles)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11 92b, 93a (Everyday Life, q In)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11 376a (Trips and Voyages)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12 220b (Belief and Unbelief); 449b (Cosmology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 48a (Jinn)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14 341a (Good News)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 118a (Polemic and Polemical Language)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16 364b (Colors)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17 243b (Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18 577b (Servants)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19 492a (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Page Range</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19-20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20-21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23-25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26-27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26-27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26-28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30-31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33-35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37-39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46-47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>55-56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57-58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57-65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
64  ii  96a (Everyday Life, q  In)
 iii  230a (Lord)
65  i  500a (Day, Times of)
66  i  501a (Day, Times of)
 iii  137a, 138a (Last Judgment)
 v  287b (Time)
68  ii  196b (Fear); 360a (Grammar and the q)
68-72  i  171b (Art and Architecture and the q)
 iii  310a (Material Culture and the q)
69-70  i  385a (Community and Society in the q)
70  ii  175a (Family); 283b (Garden)
 v  524a (Women and the q)
70-73  i  165b (Art and Architecture and the q)
 iii  493a (Myths and Legends in the q)
71  i  490b, 491a (Cups and Vessels)
 ii  276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 283b, 284a (Garden); 333b, 334a (Gold)
 iii  383b (Metals and Minerals)
 iv  18b (Paradise)
 v  12b (Silk); 123a (Springs and Fountains)
73  iv  18a (Paradise)
74  ii  52b (Eschatology)
75  i  521b (Despair); 524b (Devil)
 v  133a (Suffering)
77  i  89b (Angel)
 v  119a (Spiritual Beings)
78  ii  166a (Faith)
 v  387a (Truth)
80  i  243b (Book)
 iii  191a (Literacy)
 iv  290a (Prophets and Prophethood)
 v  118b (Spiritual Beings); 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
81  i  115a (Apologetics)
81-82  iii  7b (Jesus)
82  ii  325b (God and his Attributes)
 iv  220b (Prayer)
 v  277a (Throne of God)
83  iii  40a (Jihād); 453b (Muhammad)
 iv  309b (Provocation)
 v  387a (Truth)
84  iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing); 161b (Polytheism and Atheism); 537b (Scholar)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>84-89</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>143a (Exhortations)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>85</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>501a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>137a, 138a (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>220b (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>288a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>86</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>49b (Eschatology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>379b (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>163b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 228b (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>87</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>329b (Chronology and the q); 472b (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>88-89</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>30a (Epigraphy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>89</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>40a (Jihād); 453a (Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>538b (Scholar)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>291a (Tolerance and Coercion)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Sūrat al-Dukhān (44)**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>407b</td>
<td>(Consultation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>472b</td>
<td>(Mysterious Letters); 521a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>495b</td>
<td>(Ritual and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>64b, 65a</td>
<td>(Smoke)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-4</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>496b (Myths and Legends in the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>257b, 263b (Form and Structure of the q); 497b (Illiteracy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>124b (Language and Style of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>468b (Rhetoric and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>172a (Sūra)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2-3</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>442a (Muhammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>284b (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>326a (Chronology and the q); 501b (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>181b (Fasting)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>414a (Months); 537b (Night of Power)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>262b (Preserved Tablet); 292b, 293a (Prophets and Prophethood); 343b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>(Ramaḍān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3-4</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>186a (Fate)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3-6</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>343a (Ramaḍān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>343a (Ramaḍān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>1b (Ears)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>575a (Seeing and Hearing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>31a (Epigraphy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>4b (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Verse</td>
<td>Section</td>
<td>Topic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>11a (Antichrist)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>41b (Heaven and Sky)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>64a, 64b, 65a (Smoke)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10-11</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>133a (Suffering)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10-14</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>379b (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10-16</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>332a (Quraysh); 434b (Resurrection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>64b (Smoke)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>64b (Smoke)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>540a (Insanity)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>103b (Knowledge and Learning); 450a, 450a (Muhammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>112a (Poetry and Poets); 310b, 311b (Provocation); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>202b (Teaching)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>430a (Repentance and Penance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>332b (Quraysh); 453b (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>64b, 65a (Smoke)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17-33</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>521a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>320a (Punishment Stories)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>130b (Stoning)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>501b (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>246b (Textual Criticism of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23-24</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>423a (Moses)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>246b (Textual Criticism of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23-31</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>423a (Moses)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>553b (Drowning)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>377a (Troops); 464b (Water)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24-25</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>213a (Fire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>127b (Springs and Fountains)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25-28</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>488a (Myths and Legends in the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>3b (Earth); 447b (Honor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>472b (Weeping)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>518b (Deliverance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>184a (Fasting)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>363a (Trial)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30-33</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>304a (Children of Israel)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>11b (Election)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>291b (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
33  v  5b (Signs); 363a (Trial)
36  ii  308a (Geography)
37  i  152a (Archaeology and the q)
     ii  437b (History and the q)
     iii  521b (Narratives)
     v  389a (Tubba’)
38  i  442a (Cosmology); 473a (Creation)
     ii  31a (Epigraphy)
     iv  4a (Pairs and Pairing); 82a (Philosophy and the q); 262b (Preserved Tablet)
     v  279b (Time); 553b (World)
38-39  i  442a (Cosmology)
       ii  327b (God and his Attributes)
39  i  473a (Creation)
     iv  538b (Scholar)
40  i  272b (Calendar); 516b (Decision)
     iii  136a, 137a (Last Judgment)
     iv  228a (Prayer)
     v  288a (Time)
41  i  345a (Clients and Clientage)
     iii  231a (Lord)
41-42  iii  379b (Mercy)
42  iii  200a (Literary Structures of the q)
     iv  6a (Pairs and Pairing)
43  i  42a (Agriculture and Vegetation)
     ii  211a (Fire); 305a (Geography)
     v  359a (Tree); 571a (Zaqqūm)
43-44  v  359a (Tree)
43-46  iii  533a (Nature as Signs)
43-48  i  222a (Belief and Unbelief)
44  v  572a (Zaqqūm)
45  iii  383b (Metals and Minerals)
45-46  ii  211b (Fire)
     v  572a (Zaqqūm)
46  v  182a (Symbolic Imagery); 464b (Water)
47-48  ii  50a (Eschatology); 211a (Fire)
48  ii  210b (Fire)
49  ii  320b (God and his Attributes)
51  i  165b (Art and Architecture and the q)
     ii  283b (Garden)
     iv  14b (Paradise); 103a (Pit); 307b (Protection)
51-52 v 123a (Springs and Fountains)
51-57 iv 16b (Paradise)
52 v 464b (Water)
53 ii 228b (Foreign Vocabulary)
v 11b (Silk)
54 ii 52a (Eschatology); 154a (Eyes); 284a (Garden); 348b (Grammar and the q); 456a, 456b (Houris)
iii 130b (Language and Style of the q); 139b (Last Judgment); 277a (Marriage and Divorce); 493a (Myths and Legends in the q)
iv 18a (Paradise); 354b, 358a (Readings of the q); 585a (Sex and Sexuality)
v 106b (Spatial Relations)
55 iv 18a (Paradise)
56 iv 486a (Ritual and the q)
57 iv 522b (Salvation)
58 i 83a (Anatomy); 132a (Arabic Language)
iii 108b (Language, Concept of); 113b (Language and Style of the q); 443a (Muḥammad)
59 iii 40a (Jihād)

Sūrat al-Ṯāliʿa (45)

1 407b (Consultation)
iii 472b (Mysterious Letters)
1-6 ii 262a (Form and Structure of the q)
iv 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
2 iv 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)
2-7 i 247b (Book)
3-5 i 474a (Creation)
4 i 95b (Animal Life)
5 i 52a, 53b (Air and Wind); 501b (Day, Times of)
ii 3a (Earth)
iii 210a, 212a (Literature and the q)
iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)
v 179a (Sustenance); 280b (Time)
6 iii 190a (Literacy); 441a (Muḥammad)
v 3a (Signs)
8 i 160b (Arrogance)
iii 190a (Literacy)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page Range</th>
<th>Section(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| 9          | iii 400a (Mockery)  
|            | v 6a (Signs) |
| 10         | ii 273b (Friends and Friendship); 418b (Hell and Hellfire) |
| 11         | i 446a (Cosmology)  
|            | iv 454a (Reward and Punishment); 503a (Ritual Purity) |
| 12         | v 412a (Vehicles); 464a (Water) |
| 12-13      | iv 438a (Revelation and Inspiration) |
| 12-15      | ii 259a (Form and Structure of the q) |
| 13         | i 96a (Animal Life)  
|            | iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 107b (Planets and Stars); 393b (Reflection and Deliberation) |
| 14         | i 407b (Consultation); 505a, 505b (Days of God)  
|            | ii 362a (Grammar and the q); 449a (Hope)  
|            | iii 40a (Jihād)  
|            | v 279b (Time) |
| 15         | iv 1b (Pairs and Pairing) |
| 16         | iv 127b (Politics and the q)  
|            | v 105b (Spatial Relations); 301a (Torah) |
| 16-17      | i 304a, 305a (Children of Israel) |
| 17         | ii 185b (Fate)  
|            | iv 133b (Politics and the q) |
| 18         | iii 27a (Jews and Judaism); 201b (Literary Structures of the q); 453b (Muḥammad)  
|            | iv 402b (Religious Pluralism and the q)  
|            | v 486b (Wish and Desire) |
| 19         | ii 273b, 274b (Friends and Friendship)  
|            | iii 231b (Lord)  
|            | v 138a (Ṣūfism and the q) |
| 22         | i 473a, 473b (Creation)  
|            | iv 82a (Philosophy and the q)  
|            | v 544b (Word of God) |
| 23         | i 225b, 226a (Belief and Unbelief)  
|            | ii 330b (God and his Attributes); 407a (Heart) |
|            | iv 160a (Polytheism and Atheism) |
| 24         | i 38a (Age of Ignorance); 318b (Chronology and the q); 509b (Death and the Dead)  
|            | ii 54b (Eternity); 185a (Fate); 268a (Freedom and Predestination); 362b (Grammar and the q)  
|            | iv 162a, 162b (Polytheism and Atheism); 177b (Suspicion)  
|            | v 287a (Time); 475a (Weights and Measures); 486a (Wish and Desire) |
| 24-37      | i 522b (Destiny) |
| 25         | iii 190a (Literacy)  
|            | v 132b, 177b (Suspicion); 422b (Verse) |
26  ii  268a (Freedom and Predestination)
    iv  4b (Pairs and Pairing); 538b (Scholar)
27  i  501a (Day, Times of)
    iii  137a (Last Judgment)
    v  287b (Time)
28  ii  432a (History and the q); 558b (Invitation)
28-29  i  522b (Destiny)
    ii  269b (Freedom and Predestination); 412b (Heavenly Book)
    v  493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
29  i  14b (Abrogation); 243b, 244a, 244b (Book)
    v  111a (Speech)
30  i  436a (Conversion)
    iv  18b (Paradise); 522b (Salvation)
    v  430a (Victory)
30-31  ii  362b (Grammar and the q)
31  iii  190a (Literacy)
    v  6a (Signs); 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
32  i  501a (Day, Times of)
    ii  362b (Grammar and the q)
    iii  137a (Last Judgment)
    v  287b (Time)
33  ii  417a (Hell and Hellfire)
    iii  400b (Mockery)
34  iv  103b (Pit)
34-35  iv  309b (Provocation)
35  v  6a (Signs)
36  iv  184a (Possession and Possessions); 213b (Praise)
37  i  158b, 159a (Arrogance)
    iv  264b (Pride)

Sūrat Al-Aḥqāf (46)

1  407b (Consultation)

iii  472b (Mysterious Letters)

1-3  ii  262a (Form and Structure of the q)
2  iv  446a (Revelation and Inspiration)
3  i  472a (Creation)
    ii  269a (Freedom and Predestination); 439b (History and the q)
    iii  181a (Lie)
iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 82a (Philosophy and the q)
   v 289b (Time)
4  i 472b (Creation)
   ii 239b (Foretelling in the q); 476a (Idolatry and Idolaters)
   iv 312a, 312b (Provocation)
5  ii 43b (Error)
   iv 228b (Prayer)
6  i 220b (Belief and Unbelief)
7  iii 190a (Literacy); 246a, 247a (Magic)
   v 5b (Signs); 421b (Verse)
7-8  i 115a (Apologetics)
8  iii 450a (Muḥammad)
9  i 478b (Creation)
   ii 365a (Grammar and the q); 420b (Heresy)
   iii 451b (Muḥammad)
   iv 298a (Prophets and Prophethood)
   v 316b (Tradition and Custom)
10  iv 84a (Philosophy and the q)
   v 492a, 492b (Witnessing and Testifying)
12  i 83a (Anatomy); 117b (Apologetics); 132a (Arabic Language)
   ii 226b (Foreign Vocabulary); 341a, 341b (Good News); 502b (Imām)
   iii 113b (Language and Style of the q); 189b (Literacy); 424b (Moses); 445a (Muḥammad)
   iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 36b (People of the Book); 300b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)
   v 300b, 301a (Torah); 461a (Warner)
13  ii 365a (Grammar and the q)
   iii 230a (Lord)
15  i 232a (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 302b (Children)
   ii 61b (Ethics and the q); 372a (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 447b (Honor); 453a (Hospitality and Courtesy)
   iii 106a (Lactation); 252a (Maintenance and Upkeep); 332a (Maturity); 410a (Months); 551a (Numbers and Enumeration)
   iv 20b (Parents); 427a (Repentance and Penance)
   v 204b (Teaching); 285b, 286a (Time); 475b (Weights and Measures)
16  iii 379b (Mercy)
17  ii 365b (Grammar and the q); 450a (History and the q)
   iii 518a (Narratives)
   iv 21a (Parents)
18  iii 46b, 47b (Jinn)
   iv 7b (Pairs and Pairing); 336b (Races); 438a (Revelation and Inspiration)
   v 547b (Word of God)
19 \(iv\) 458b (Reward and Punishment)
\(v\) 191b (Talent)
21 \(i\) 21b (ʿĀd); 261b (Brother and Brotherhood)
\(iii\) 524b (Narratives)
21-25 \(ii\) 459b (House, Domestic and Divine)
21-26 \(ii\) 462a (Hūd); 558a (Invitation)
21-27 \(iii\) 353a (Medicine and the q)
\(iv\) 320a (Punishment Stories)
22 \(i\) 21b (ʿĀd)
22-23 \(ii\) 488a (Ignorance)
24 \(i\) 21b (ʿĀd)
\(v\) 133a (Suffering)
\(v\) 471a (Weather)
24-25 \(ii\) 462b (Hūd)
25 \(i\) 21b (ʿĀd); 150b (Archaeology and the q); 504a (Day, Times of)
\(ii\) 338b (Good and Evil)
\(iii\) 418a (Morning)
\(iv\) 425a (Remnant)
\(v\) 545a (Word of God)
26 \(ii\) 370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
\(iii\) 400b (Mockery)
\(iv\) 210b (Power and Impotence)
\(v\) 6a (Signs)
27 \(i\) 246a (Book)
\(ii\) 46a (Eschatology)
\(iii\) 212a (Literature and the q)
\(iv\) 438b (Revelation and Inspiration)
28 \(iv\) 517a (Sacrifice)
29 \(ii\) 365b (Grammar and the q); 405b (Hearing and Deafness)
\(iii\) 591b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
\(iv\) 337a (Races)
\(v\) 460a (Warner)
29-30 \(ii\) 87a (Everyday Life, q In)
29-31 \(iii\) 443b (Muhammad)
30 \(iii\) 445a (Muhammad); 509a (Names of the q); 591b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
\(iv\) 28b, 29a (Path or Way); 299b (Prophets and Prophethood); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)
\(v\) 300b (Torah); 386b (Truth)
Sūrat al-Aḥqāf (46) – Sūrat Muḥammad (47)

31  i  519b (Deliverance)
    ii  245a (Forgiveness)
31-32  iv  307b (Protection)
32  ii  273b (Friends and Friendship)
33  i  443b (Cosmology); 474b, 479a, 479b (Creation)
    iv  212a (Power and Impotence)
    v  5a (Signs)
33-34  i  479a (Creation)
35  i  501a (Day, Times of)
    iii  40a (Jihād); 54b (Jonah); 335b (Measurement); 362a (Medicine and the Qurʾān); 382a (Messenger); 453a (Muḥammad)
    iv  292a (Prophets and Prophethood)
    v  287b (Time); 476b (Weights and Measures)

Sūrat Muḥammad (47)

1  i  322a (Chronology and the Qurʾān)
    iii  40a (Jihād); 54b (Jonah); 335b (Measurement); 362a (Medicine and the Qurʾān); 382a (Messenger); 453a (Muḥammad)
    iv  292a (Prophets and Prophethood)
    v  489a (Witness to Faith); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
1-3  iv  1b (Pairs and Pairing); 117a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
2  ii  439a (History and the Qurʾān)
    iii  440a (Muḥammad); 501b (Names of the Prophet)
    iv  259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Qurʾān); 431b (Responsibility)
    v  489a (Witness to Faith); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
3  ii  99a (Evil Deeds)
    v  386b (Truth)
4  i  224a (Belief and Unbelief); 289a (Captive); 397b (Conquest); 460b (Courage)
    ii  144a (Expeditions and Battles); 439a (History and the Qurʾān)
    iii  37b, 38a, 42a (Jihād); 228a (Load or Burden); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
    iv  30b (Path or Way); 277b (Prisoners); 321b (Punishment Stories); 523b (Salvation)
    v  455a, 456b, 458a, 458b (War)
4-6  ii  209b (Fighting)
    iii  282b, 283a (Martyrs)
5  iv  460b (Reward and Punishment)
8  i  491b (Curse)
9  ii  161b (Failure)
10  iv  320b (Punishment Stories); 425a (Remnant)
11  i  344b (Clients and Clientage)
    iii  231a (Lord)
    iv  307b (Protection)
12  
   i 100a (Animal Life)  
   iv 103b (Pit)  
   v 464b (Water)  

13  
   ii 299a (Geography)  
   iii 338a (Mecca); 449a (Muḥammad); 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
   v 458b (War)  

14  
   i 213a (Beauty)  
   ii 308a (Geography); 335b (Good and Evil)  

15  
   i 165b (Art and Architecture and the Qurʾān); 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)  
   ii 51b (Eschatology); 211a (Fire); 218a (Food and Drink); 245a (Forgiveness); 283b (Garden); 445b (Honey); 556a (Intoxicants)  
   iii 204a (Literary Structures of the Qurʾān); 391a (Milk); 531a (Nature as Signs)  
   iv 124b, 125a (Springs and Fountains); 464b (Water); 466a (Water of Paradise); 482a (Wine)  

16  
   i 82a (Anatomy)  
   iv 538b (Scholar)  
   v 203b (Teaching)  

17  
   i 435b (Conversion)  
   ii 195a (Fear)  

18  
   i 113b (Apocalypse); 501a (Day, Times of)  
   ii 148b (Expeditions and Battles)  
   iii 137a, 138a (Last Judgment)  
   iv 183a (Portents)  
   v 287b (Time)  

19  
   i 163b (Art and Architecture and the Qurʾān)  
   ii 49b (Eschatology); 75b (Ethics and the Qurʾān)  
   iii 299a, 299b, 300b (Material Culture and the Qurʾān); 379b (Mercy); 446b (Muḥammad); 556a (Numismatics)  
   v 22b, 25a (Sin, Major and Minor); 488b (Witness to Faith); 500b, 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)  

20  
   i 506b (Death and the Dead)  
   ii 407b (Heart); 465a (Humor); 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)  
   iii 37b (Jihād)  
   iv 118a (Polemic and Polemical Language)  
   v 457a, 457b (War)  

21  
   ii 65b (Ethics and the Qurʾān)  

22  
   ii 358a, 367a (Grammar and the Qurʾān)  
   v 522a, 522b (Womb)  

23  
   i 492a (Curse)  
   ii 406b (Hearing and Deafness)
**Sūrat al-Fath (48)**

- **ii** 148a, 149b (Expeditions and Battles); 264a (Form and Structure of the Qur’an)
- **iii** 272a (Manuscripts of the Qur’an); 324b (Material Culture and the Qur’an); 437a (Mosque); 579a (Opposition to Muhammad)
- **iv** 172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qur’an); 246b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Qur’an Studies)
v 174b (Sūra); 429b (Victory); 435a (Virtue); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
1  i 32a (African Literature); 399a (Conquest)
   ii 144a, 149b (Expeditions and Battles); 462a (House, Domestic and Divine)
   iii 454a (Muḥammad)
   iv 332b (Quraysh); 590a (Shekhinah)
   v 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)
1-2  iv 177b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)
1-6  ii 32a (Epigraphy)
1-22 iii 304b (Material Culture and the q)
2  ii 506a (Impeccability)
   iii 446b (Muḥammad)
      v 25a (Sin, Major and Minor); 458b (War)
2-4 iii 315b (Material Culture and the q)
4  i 220b (Belief and Unbelief); 406a (Consolation); 463b (Court)
   iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 34a (Peace); 537b (Scholar); 590a (Shekhinah)
   v 190b (Table); 377b (Troops); 404b (Uncertainty)
5  iv 17b, 18b (Paradise); 522b (Salvation)
5-6  iv 1b (Pairs and Pairing)
      v 523b (Women and the q)
6  i 93a (Anger); 492a (Curse)
   ii 468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
   iii 314b (Material Culture and the q)
   iv 119b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 456a (Reward and Punishment)
      v 287a (Time)
7  i 463b (Court)
   iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing)
      v 377b (Troops)
8  ii 341b (Good News)
   iv 3b (Pairs and Pairing); 300b (Prophets and Prophethood)
      v 307b (Torah)
9  i 502b, 503b, 504a (Day, Times of)
   iii 416b, 418b (Morning)
      v 281a (Time)
10 i 103b (Anthropomorphism); 431a (Contracts and Alliances); 466a (Covenant)
   ii 323b, 325a (God and his Attributes); 401b (Hand)
   iii 201b (Literary Structures of the q); 340b (Mecca); 447b (Muḥammad); 562b (Oaths); 568a (Obedience)
   iv 63b (Persian Literature and the q); 125b (Politics and the q); 493a (Ritual and the q)
      v 434a (Virtue); 449b (Vow)
11  i  83a (Anatomy); 216a (Bedouin)
   iii  544b (Nomads); 578a (Opposition to Muḥammad)
   v  375b (Trips and Voyages); 457b (War); 469b (Wealth); 548b, 549a (Work)
11-12  iii  315b (Material Culture and the qūra)
12  v  457b (War)
13  v  458a (War)
14  ii  244b (Forgiveness)
   iv  2a (Pairs and Pairing); 457b (Reward and Punishment)
15  i  251b (Booty)
   ii  25a (Envy); 262b (Form and Structure of the qūra)
   iii  511a (Names of the qūra)
   v  111a (Speech); 175b (Sūra); 194a (Taxation); 457b (War); 547b (Word of God)
16  i  216a (Bedouin); 458b (Courage)
   iii  41b (Jihād); 462b (Musaylima); 544b (Nomads); 578a (Opposition to Muḥammad)
   iv  2a (Pairs and Pairing); 455a, 456a (Reward and Punishment)
   v  458a (War)
17  i  397b (Conquest)
   ii  501b (Illness and Health)
   iii  41b (Jihād)
   iv  2a (Pairs and Pairing); 34b (Peace)
   v  19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 133b (Suffering); 457b (War); 464b (Water); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
18  i  399a, 400b (Conquest); 406a (Consolation); 466a (Covenant)
   ii  144a (Expeditions and Battles); 305a (Geography)
   iii  340b (Mecca); 447b (Muḥammad); 568a (Obedience)
   iv  17a (Paradise); 34a, 35a (Peace); 63b (Persian Literature and the qūra); 125b (Politics and the qūra); 456b (Reward and Punishment); 493a (Ritual and the qūra); 590a (Shekhinah)
   v  361b (Tree); 404b (Uncertainty); 435a (Virtue)
19  i  251b (Booty)
   v  194a (Taxation)
20  i  251b (Booty)
   iii  577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)
   v  4a (Signs); 194a (Taxation)
20-24  iii  42b (Jihād)
22  i  80b (Anatomy)
   ii  273b (Friends and Friendship)
   iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing)
   v  458a (War)
23  ii  209b (Fighting)
   v  164a (Sunna); 317b (Tradition and Custom)
Sūrat al-Fath (48) – Sūrat al-Ḥujurāt (49)

24  ii  149b (Expeditions and Battles); 299b (Geography)
     iii  337b, 338a, 340b (Mecca)
     iv  54a (People of the Thicket); 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Qurʾān)

24-25  iii  42a (Jihād)

25  ii  436a (Conversion)
     iii  299a (Geography)
     iv  77b (Kaʿba); 340b (Mecca)
     v  281b (Profane and Sacred); 332a (Quraysh); 515a (Sacred Precincts)

26  i  37a (Age of Ignorance); 406a (Consolation); 459b (Courage)
     ii  195b (Fear); 488a (Ignorance)
     iv  590b (Shekhinah)
     v  286b (Time); 404b (Uncertainty); 435a (Virtue)

27  i  81b (Anatomy); 320a (Chronology and the Qurʾān); 399a (Conquest); 546b, 547a, 551a, 551b (Dreams and Sleep)
     ii  144a (Expeditions and Battles); 241b (Foretelling in the Qurʾān)
     iii  77b (Kaʿba); 340a (Mecca); 454a (Muḥammad)
     iv  179a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qurʾān); 281b (Profane and Sacred); 295a (Prophets and Prophethood); 515a (Sacred Precincts)
     v  444b (Vision); 446a (Vision and Blindness); 459a (War)

28  ii  299a (Geography)
     iv  300a (Prophets and Prophethood)
     v  489b (Witness to Faith); 503b (Witnessing and Testifying)

29  i  41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 93b (Anger); 182a (Asceticism); 213a (Beauty); 219b, 220a (Belief and Unbelief); 254a, 254b (Bowing and Prostration); 480b (Creeds)
     ii  30a, 30b, 34a, 35a (Epigraphy); 245a (Forgiveness); 439a (History and the Qurʾān)
     iii  224b (Literature and the Qurʾān); 265b (Manuscripts of the Qurʾān); 299a, 299b (Material Culture and the Qurʾān); 378a (Mercy); 382b (Messenger); 440a (Muḥammad); 501b, 502a (Names of the Prophet); 556a, 556b, 559a (Numismatics)
     iv  10b (Parable); 176b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qurʾān); 219b (Prayer); 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Qurʾān)
     v  242a (Textual Criticism of the Qurʾān); 300b, 307b (Torah); 489a (Witness to Faith); 501b, 502a (Witnessing and Testifying)

Sūrat al-Ḥujurāt (49)

1  iv  575a (Seeing and Hearing)

1-5  iii  447b (Muḥammad)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2-3</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>82b (Anatomy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>455b (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2-5</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>220a (Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>72b (Ethics and the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>82b (Anatomy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>245a (Forgiveness); 538a (Inquisition)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>401b (Moderation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>362b (Trial); 489a (Witness to Faith)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>488b (Ignorance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>537a (News)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>537b (Disobedience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>57a, 66a (Ethics and the Qur’an); 98a (Evil Deeds)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>235b (Love and Affection); 447b (Muḥammad); 567b (Obedience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>537b (Scholar)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>461a (Courage)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>70b, 72b (Ethics and the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>70a, 70b, 71b (Justice and Injustice); 85a (Khārijīs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>35a (Peace); 135b (Politics and the Qur’an); 364b (Rebellion)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>456a (War); 486b (Wish and Desire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9-10</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>220a (Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>63b (Persian Literature and the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>220a (Belief and Unbelief); 262b (Brother and Brotherhood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>72b (Ethics and the Qur’an); 363a (Grammar and the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>70a (Justice and Injustice); 99b (Kinship)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>365a (Tribes and Clans)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>72b (Ethics and the Qur’an); 367a (Grammar and the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>401a (Mockery)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>8b (Pairs and Pairing); 427a (Repentance and Penance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11-12</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>343b (Gossip)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>21a (Sin, Major and Minor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>80a (Anatomy); 261b (Brother and Brotherhood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>72b (Ethics and the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5b (Pairs and Pairing); 426b (Repentance and Penance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 178b (Suspicion)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>38a, 38b (Age of Ignorance); 368b (Community and Society in the Qur’an); 476a, 476b (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>72a (Ethics and the Qur’an); 202b (Feminism and the Qur’an); 328b (God and his Attributes); 448a (Honor); 462a (House, Domestic and Divine)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>211b (Literature and the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5b (Pairs and Pairing); 337a (Races); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>364b (Tribes and Clans); 436b (Virtue); 524a (Women and the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter</td>
<td>Section</td>
<td>Verse</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>216b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>218b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>375b, 382a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>169a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>568b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>401b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>502a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>375a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>72b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td>37b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>15</td>
<td>437b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>164b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>362b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>38a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>30b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>178b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>501b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16</td>
<td>201b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
<td>438a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>568b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>404a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Sūrat Qāf (50)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chapter</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Verse</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>350b</td>
<td>Codices of the Qur'an</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>257b, 263b</td>
<td>Form and Structure of the Qur'an</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>315b</td>
<td>Glory</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>63a</td>
<td>Persian Literature and the Qur'an</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>468b</td>
<td>Rhetoric and the Qur'an</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td>172a</td>
<td>Sūra</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>399a</td>
<td>Miracles</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2-11</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>479a</td>
<td>Creation</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>4b</td>
<td>Earth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>243a</td>
<td>Book</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>213a</td>
<td>Beauty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>478a</td>
<td>Creation</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>411a</td>
<td>Heaven and Sky</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6-8</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>474a</td>
<td>Creation</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6-11</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>259a</td>
<td>Form and Structure of the Qur'an</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>438a</td>
<td>Revelation and Inspiration</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2b, 3a</td>
<td>Earth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>362a</td>
<td>Grammar and the Qur'an</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>427b</td>
<td>Repentance and Penance</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>3b</td>
<td>Earth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>28a</td>
<td>Epigraphy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>304a</td>
<td>Material Culture and the Qur'an</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>126b</td>
<td>Springs and Fountains</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
9-10  v  462b (Water)
9-11  ii  3a, 3b (Earth); 303a (Geography)
  iii  531a (Nature as Signs)
  v  126b (Springs and Fountains); 190b (Table)
10  i  494b (Date Palm)
  ii  305a (Geography)
11  ii  3a (Earth)
  iv  435a (Resurrection)
12  ii  434a (History and the q)
  iii  486a (Myths and Legends in the q); 524a (Narratives)
  iv  320a (Punishment Stories); 352b (Rass)
12-14  iii  522a (Narratives)
  iv  320a (Punishment Stories)
  v  250b (Textual Criticism of the q)
13  i  21b (Ad); 261b (Brother and Brotherhood)
  ii  308a (Geography)
14  i  41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 152a (Archaeology and the q)
  ii  353b, 363a (Grammar and the q); 437b (History and the q)
  iii  390b (Midian)
  iv  53b (People of the Thicket); 320a (Punishment Stories); 605b (Shu’ayb)
  v  389a (Tubba’)
15  i  479a, 479b (Creation)
  iv  6b (Pairs and Pairing)
16  i  175b (Artery and Vein); 362a (Colors); 474b, 476a (Creation); 526a (Devil)
  ii  57b (Ethics and the q); 322b, 324a (God and his Attributes); 546b (Instruments)
  iii  225a (Literature and the q)
  v  82b (Soul); 137b (Sufism and the q); 266a (Theology and the q); 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
16-29  ii  99a (Evil Deeds)
17  v  119a (Spiritual Beings)
17-18  iii  177b (Left Hand and Right Hand)
  v  493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
18  v  118b (Spiritual Beings)
19  i  506b (Death and the Dead)
20  i  500a (Day, Times of)
  ii  547a (Instruments)
  iii  137a (Last Judgment)
  iv  61a (Persian Literature and the q)
  v  393b (Turkish Literature and the q)
20-29  v  494a (Witnessing and Testifying)
21  v  118b (Spiritual Beings); 493b, 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)
22  i  91a (Angel); 400a (Conquest)
    ii  99a (Evil Deeds); 489a (Ignorance)
    v  444b (Vision)
23  v  119b (Spiritual Beings); 494a (Witnessing and Testifying)
24  i  221a (Belief and Unbelief)
    ii  57b (Grammar and the Qur'an)
27  v  119b (Spiritual Beings); 494b (Witnessing and Testifying)
28  i  513a (Debate and Disputation)
29  v  38b (Stra and the Qur'an)
30  ii  325a (God and his Attributes); 417b (Hell and Hellfire)
    v  110b (Speech)
31-34  iv  34a (Peace)
32  iv  428a (Repentance and Penance)
33  ii  408a (Heart)
    iv  427b (Repentance and Penance)
34  i  500a (Day, Times of)
    ii  54b (Eternity); 283b (Garden)
    iii  137a (Last Judgment)
35  ii  284a (Garden); 324a (God and his Attributes)
    iv  18b (Paradise)
36  i  458b (Courage)
    ii  293a (Generations)
    iv  320a (Punishment Stories)
37  v  203b (Teaching)
38  i  443b (Cosmology); 473b, 474b, 476a (Creation)
    ii  326a (God and his Attributes); 410b (Heaven and Sky)
    iii  552a (Numbers and Enumeration)
    iv  4a (Pairs and Pairing); 226a (Prayer); 511a (Sabbath)
    v  265a (Theology and the Qur'an); 279b, 287a (Time); 553a (World)
39  i  444a (Cosmology); 503b, 504b (Day, Times of)
    iii  417b (Morning)
    iv  107a (Planets and Stars); 223a (Prayer)
    v  163a (Sun); 282b (Time)
39-40  i  27a (Adoration); 328a (Chronology and the Qur'an)
    ii  315a (Glorification of God)
    iii  446b (Muhammad); 546a (Noon)
    iv  220b (Prayer)
39-44  i  503b (Day, Times of)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Reference</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>254a (Bowing and Prostration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>113b, 114a (Apocalypse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>3b (Jerusalem); 142a (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41-42</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>480b (Creeds)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>558b (Invitation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>435a (Resurrection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>319a (Chronology and the q); 500a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>137a (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>454a (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>287a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>4b (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>287a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>434a, 435a (Resurrection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>40a (Jihād); 452b (Muhammad); 504a (Names of the Prophet)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Sūrat al-Dhāriyāt (51)**

- ii 253a (Form and Structure of the q)
- iii 200b (Literary Structures of the q)
- v 168b, 171a, 171b (Sūra)
- 1 i 55a (Air and Wind)
  - v 119a (Spiritual Beings)
- 1-4 ii 256a (Form and Structure of the q)
  - iv 464b, 466a, 468b (Rhetoric and the q)
  - v 80a (Soothsayer)
- 2 i 55a (Air and Wind)
  - iii 227b (Load or Burden)
  - v 474a (Weights and Measures)
- 3 i 55a (Air and Wind)
  - v 412a (Vehicles)
- 5-6 i 113b (Apocalypse)
- 6 iii 136b (Last Judgment)
- 7 ii 410a, 411a (Heaven and Sky)
- 7-9 ii 256b (Form and Structure of the q)
  - iv 468a (Rhetoric and the q)
- 10 i 491b (Curse)
- 10-14 ii 258b (Form and Structure of the q)
  - v 106b (Spatial Relations)
- 12 iii 136b (Last Judgment)
  - v 288b (Time)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>123a (Springs and Fountains); 431a (Vigil)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15-18</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>182b (Asceticism)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15-19</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>258b (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>106b (Spatial Relations)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17-18</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>327b (Chronology and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>222b (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17-19</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>455a (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>503b (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>417a, 418b (Morning)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>487a (Ritual and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>281a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>209b (Poverty and the Poor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>469a (Wealth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>531b (Nature as Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>438a (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20-21</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>3a (Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>268a (Freedom and Predestination)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>410a (Heaven and Sky)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>531b (Nature as Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>184a (Possession and Possessions)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>254b (Form and Structure of the Qur'an); 435b (History and the Qur'an); 447b (Honor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>524a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>132a (Strangers and Foreigners)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24-28</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>532b (Dialogues)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>341b (Good News)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24-30</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>6a (Abraham)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24-34</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>330a (Chronology and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>259a (Theology and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24-37</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>259b (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>171b (Sūra)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24-46</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>521a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>489a (Ignorance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>225a (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25-34</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>257b (Theology and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>218b (Food and Drink)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>7b (Abraham); 330b (Chronology and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>341a (Good News); 561b (Isaac)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>398a (Miracles)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>6b (Abraham); 52b (Air and Wind)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
30  iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)
31  iii  382b (Messenger)
33  i  339b, 340a (Clay)
  ii  212b (Fire)
  iii  383b (Metals and Minerals)
  v  129a (Stone); 130a (Stoning)
33-34  v  129a (Stone)
34-37  ii  259b (Form and Structure of the q)
34-46  v  420a (Verse)
35-36  i  218b (Belief and Unbelief)
37  iv  425b (Remnant)
38-40  i  304b (Children of Israel)
  ii  259b (Form and Structure of the q)
39  ii  540a (Insanity)
  iv  112a (Poetry and Poets)
40  ii  10b (Egypt); 213a (Fire)
  v  377a (Troops); 463b (Water)
41  i  21b (Ād); 52b, 54b (Air and Wind)
  v  471a (Weather)
41-42  ii  259b (Form and Structure of the q)
41-46  iii  540b (Noah)
43  ii  308a (Geography)
43-44  ii  259b (Form and Structure of the q)
43-45  ii  212a (Fire)
44  v  253a (Thamūd)
46  ii  259b (Form and Structure of the q); 434a (History and the q)
  iii  486a (Myths and Legends in the q)
47  i  442b (Cosmology); 478a (Creation)
  ii  354a, 362a (Grammar and the q)
48  ii  2b (Earth)
49  i  95b (Animal Life); 473b (Creation)
  ii  292a (Gender)
  iv  6a (Pairs and Pairing); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)
  v  524a (Women and the q)
52  ii  540a (Insanity)
  iv  112a (Poetry and Poets); 301a (Prophets and Prophethood); 310b (Provocation)
52-54  iii  453a (Muḥammad)
54  iii  40a (Jihād); 453a (Muḥammad)
54-55  

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>8a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

55  

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>v</td>
<td>203a (Teaching)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

56  

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i</td>
<td>435a (Conversion); 476a (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii</td>
<td>82b (Everyday Life, q In)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii</td>
<td>46b, 47b (Jinn)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>82a (Philosophy and the q); 487a (Ritual and the q); 576a (Servants)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v</td>
<td>274b (Theology and the q); 553b (World); 555b (Worship)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

56-57  

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>578b (Servants)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

57  

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ii</td>
<td>217a (Food and Drink)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v</td>
<td>179a (Sustenance)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

58  

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ii</td>
<td>268a (Freedom and Predestination); 320b, 322a (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

60  

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>470b (Rhetoric and the q)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Sūrat al-Ṭūr (52)**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i</td>
<td>385a (Community and Society in the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii</td>
<td>256b (Form and Structure of the q); 388b (Hadith and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii</td>
<td>495b (Myths and Legends in the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>467b (Rhetoric and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v</td>
<td>28b (Sinai); 168b, 171b (Sūra)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1  

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>468b (Rhetoric and the q)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1-6  

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ii</td>
<td>256b (Form and Structure of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>464b (Rhetoric and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v</td>
<td>80a (Soothsayer); 107a (Spatial Relations); 464a (Water)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1-10  

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i</td>
<td>179a (Ascension)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

2  

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>iii</td>
<td>591a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>468b (Rhetoric and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v</td>
<td>123a (Springs and Fountains); 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

2-3  

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ii</td>
<td>257b (Form and Structure of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii</td>
<td>140b (Last Judgment); 592b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

3  

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ii</td>
<td>545a (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>468b (Rhetoric and the q)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

4  

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i</td>
<td>179b (Ascension)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii</td>
<td>299a (Geography)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii</td>
<td>76a, 77b (Ka'ba)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>52b (People of the House); 468b (Rhetoric and the q); 514a (Sacred Precincts)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

5  

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>v</td>
<td>277b (Throne of God)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

6  

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i</td>
<td>446a (Cosmology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii</td>
<td>389a (Michael)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
7
  i  113b (Apocalypse)
  v  464a (Water)

7-8  iv  467b (Rhetoric and the Qur’an)

9
  ii  411b (Heaven and Sky)

9-10  ii  258a (Form and Structure of the Qur’an)

  iv  8a (Pairs and Pairing); 467b, 469b (Rhetoric and the Qur’an)

11  iv  455b (Reward and Punishment)

12  v  523b (Women and the Qur’an)

13  v  523b (Women and the Qur’an)

13-14  iii  183b (Life)

15  iii  246a (Magic)

17  iii  63a (Joy and Misery)

17-28  v  426b (Verse)

18
  i  519a (Deliverance)

  ii  284a (Garden)

  iii  63a (Joy and Misery)

20
  i  385a (Community and Society in the Qur’an)

  ii  52a (Eschatology); 154a (Eyes); 284a (Garden); 348b (Grammar and the Qur’an);

  456a, 456b (Houris)

  iii  130b (Language and Style of the Qur’an); 139b (Last Judgment)

  iv  18a (Paradise); 354b (Readings of the Qur’an); 585a (Sex and Sexuality)

  v  524a (Women and the Qur’an)

21
  i  385a (Community and Society in the Qur’an)

  ii  175a (Family); 454a (Hostages)

  iv  12a (Paradise); 21a (Parents); 109b (Pledge); 457a (Reward and Punishment)

22
  i  385a (Community and Society in the Qur’an)

  ii  284a (Garden)

  iv  18a (Paradise)

23
  i  385a (Community and Society in the Qur’an); 490b (Cups and Vessels)

  iv  18b (Paradise)

23-28  iv  467b (Rhetoric and the Qur’an)

24
  ii  52a (Eschatology); 284a (Garden); 445a (Homosexuality)

  iii  384a (Metals and Minerals)

  iv  18a (Paradise); 585a (Sex and Sexuality)

  v  570a (Youth and Old Age)

25
  i  385a (Community and Society in the Qur’an)

26  ii  174a (Family)

26-28  ii  258b (Form and Structure of the Qur’an)

27  ii  210b (Fire); 415a (Hell and Hellfire); 455b (Hot and Cold)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>321b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>233b (Love and Affection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5b (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>148a (Arbitration); 447a (Cosmology); 542b (Divination)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>540a (Insanity)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>246b (Magic); 451a (Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>112a (Poetry and Poets); 216b (Prayer); 295a (Prophets and Prophethood); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration); 463a (Rhetoric and the Qur’ān); 477a (Rhymed Prose)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>78b (Soothsayer); 420b (Verse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29-30</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>540a (Insanity)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>247a (Magic)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>259b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Qur’ān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>43b (Stra and the Qur’ān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29-31</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>115a (Apologetics)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>528a (Inimitability)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>112b (Poetry and Poets)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29-34</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>543b (Divination)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>426b (Verse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29-44</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>426b (Verse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>542b (Divination)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>185a (Fate); 268a (Freedom and Predestination)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>112a (Poetry and Poets); 311b (Provocation); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration); 463a (Rhetoric and the Qur’ān); 477a (Rhymed Prose)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>38b (Stra and the Qur’ān); 287a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30-31</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>219b (Literature and the Qur’ān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30-43</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>212b (Literature and the Qur’ān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>40a (Jihād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>546a (Word of God)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>116a (Language and Style of the Qur’ān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>311b (Provocation); 463a (Rhetoric and the Qur’ān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33-34</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>527a, 529b (Inimitability)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>116a (Language and Style of the Qur’ān); 451b (Muḥammad); 468a (Mu’tazila)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>22b (Parody of the Qur’ān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>312b (Provocation); 443a (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35-36</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>472b (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>348a, 354a (Grammar and the Qur’ān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>286b (Proof); 311b (Provocation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>329b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>48a (Jinn)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>310a (Provocation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>480a (Whisper)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Sūrat al-Ṭūr (52) – Sūrat al-Najm (53)

43  iv  220a, 220b (Prayer)
45  iii  40a (Jihād)
47  iv  460b (Reward and Punishment); 538b (Scholar)
48  i  103b (Anthropomorphism)
     ii  323b, 324b (God and his Attributes)
     iii  40a (Jihād)
     iv  213b (Praise); 220b (Prayer); 470b (Rhetoric and the q); 574a (Seeing and Hearing)
48-49  i  327b (Chronology and the q); 503b (Day, Times of)
     ii  143a (Exhortations)
     iii  452b (Muḥammad)
     iv  222a (Prayer)
     v  170a (Sūra)
49  i  502b, 503b (Day, Times of)
     iii  417b (Morning)
     v  282b (Time)

Sūrat al-Najm (53)

1  i  177b, 178a (Ascension)
     iii  415b (Moon); 535a (Nature as Signs)
     iv  178a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 477b (Rhymed Prose); 532a (Satanic Verses)
     v  51b (Sirius); 168b, 171b (Sūra); 261a, 262a, 262b, 264b (Theology and the q)
1-8  iv  216b (Prayer)
     v  116a (Spirit)
1-11  ii  181a (Fasting)
1-12  i  178a (Ascension)
1-18  i  89a (Angel); 177b (Ascension); 320b (Chronology and the q)
     ii  278a (Gabriel); 411b (Heaven and Sky)
     iv  441a, 445a (Revelation and Inspiration)
     v  138b (Ṣūfism and the q); 80a (Soothsayer); 445b (Vision and Blindness)
1-20  ii  392a (Ḥadith and the q)
2  i  387b (Companions of the Prophet)
     v  421b (Verse)
2-3  iii  450b (Muḥammad)
     iv  116b (Polemic and Polemical Language)
     v  486b (Wish and Desire)
4 iii 511a (Names of the Qurān)
 iv 439b (Revelation and Inspiration)

4-5 iv 294a (Prophets and Prophethood)
 v 421b (Verse)

4-7 iv 442a (Revelation and Inspiration)

4-10 iii 442a (Muḥammad)

4-18 v 261a (Theology and the Qurān)

5 iii 191a (Literacy)
 v 201a (Teaching)

5-18 ii 324a (God and his Attributes)

6-7 iii 495b (Myths and Legends in the Qurān)

7 iv 107b (Planets and Stars)

8 ii 63b (Ethics and the Qurān)

9 ii 546a (Instruments)
 iii 333a (Measurement)
 iv 60b (Persian Literature and the Qurān)
 v 393b (Turkish Literature and the Qurān); 473a (Weights and Measures)

10 i 180a (Ascension)
 iv 445a (Revelation and Inspiration)

10-11 i 115a (Apologetics)

11 ii 324b (God and his Attributes)
 v 445b (Vision and Blindness)

11-18 iii 442a (Muḥammad)

12-18 i 177b (Ascension)

13-14 ii 324b (God and his Attributes)

13-18 i 177b, 178a (Ascension)

14 i 88a (Angel); 180a (Ascension)
 ii 305b (Geography); 500b (Iliyyūn)
 iii 285a (Martyrs); 532a (Nature as Signs)
 v 126a (Springs and Fountains); 360b (Tree)

14-15 ii 283b (Garden)

14-16 ii 51b (Eschatology)

15 ii 282b (Garden); 411b (Heaven and Sky)
 iii 495b (Myths and Legends in the Qurān)
 iv 14a (Paradise); 103b (Pit)

16 i 180a (Ascension)
 ii 305b (Geography)
 v 360b (Tree)
17
iv 64a (Persian Literature and the q)
v 445b (Vision and Blindness)
19
iv 533a, 535a (Satanic Verses); 574b (Seeing and Hearing)
19-20
i 37b (Age of Ignorance); 95a (Animal Life)
ii 329b (God and his Attributes); 474a, 474b (Iconoclasm); 483b (Idols and Images)
iv 160b (Polytheism and Atheism); 216b (Prayer); 256b, 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q); 532a (Satanic Verses)
v 87a, 88a (South Arabia, Religions in Pre-Islamic); 122b (Springs and Fountains)
19-21
i 330a (Chronology and the q)
19-22
i 236a (Blasphemy)
ii 317b (God and his Attributes)
19-23
i 194b (Baal); 221b (Belief and Unbelief); 320a, 321a (Chronology and the q)
iv 330a (Quraysh)
19-30
v 261a (Theology and the q)
20
v 25a (Sin, Major and Minor)
21-22
iv 532b (Satanic Verses)
23
ii 507b (Impotence)
iii 43b (Jinn)
v 82b (Soul)
26
i 463a (Court)
ii 49b (Eschatology); 552a (Intercession)
iii 379b (Mercy)
26-27
ii 317b (God and his Attributes)
28
ii 489a (Ignorance)
iii 102b (Knowledge and Learning)
29
iii 40a (Jihād)
31-32
v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
32
i 29a (Adultery and Fornication); 233a (Birth); 479a (Creation)
ii 245a (Forgiveness)
iv 20a (Parents); 580b (Sex and Sexuality)
v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
33
iv 109a (Planets and Stars)
33-34
ii 7b (Economics)
33-37
ii 259b (Form and Structure of the q)
33-41
i 522b (Destiny)
33-48
v 261b (Theology and the q)
33-62
i 523b (Destiny)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Block</th>
<th>Reference</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>545a (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>570a (Scrolls)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36-37</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>5b (Abraham); 245b (Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>381a (Messenger)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>570a (Scrolls)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>301a (Torah)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36-44</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>148b (Laughter)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>5b (Abraham)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>239a (Loyalty)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>228a (Load or Burden)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>274a (Theology and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38-39</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>262a (Theology and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>149a (Laughter)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>4b (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>472a (Weeping)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43-44</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>148b (Laughter)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43-49</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>259a (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>470b (Rhetoric and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>4b (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>274a (Theology and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44-54</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>319a (Chronology and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>289b (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>175a (Family); 292a (Gender)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>6a (Pairs and Pairing); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>267a (Theology and the Qur'an); 524a (Women and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45-46</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>476b, 479a (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>435a (Resurrection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>48</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>274a (Theology and the Qur'an); 467b (Wealth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>109a (Planets and Stars); 184a (Possession and Possessions)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>51b, 52b (Sirius)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49-50</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>52b (Sirius)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>21b (‘Ad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50-54</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>521b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50-58</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>262a (Theology and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>52</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>434a (History and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>53</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>299b (Geography)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>184b (Syria)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**sūrat al-najm (53)**
### Sūrat al-Najm (53) – Sūrat al-Qamar (54)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chapter</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>53-56</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>309a (Geography)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>461a (Warner)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56-62</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>522b (Destiny)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>113b (Apocalypse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>137a (Last Judgment); 519b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57-62</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>147a (Laughter)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>58</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>103b (Pit)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>261a (Form and Structure of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>170a, 172a (Sūra)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>60</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>146b, 147a, 147b, 148a (Laughter)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>472b (Weeping)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>60-62</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>149a (Laughter)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>62</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>142b (Exhortations)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>470b (Rhetoric and the q); 532a (Satanic Verses)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>170b (Sūra); 555b (Worship)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Sūrat al-Qamar (54)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chapter</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>235b (Blasphemy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii</td>
<td>200b (Literary Structures of the q); 213a (Literature and the q); 398a (Miracles); 519a (Narratives); 535a (Nature as Signs)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>474b (Rhetoric and the q); 477b (Rhymed Prose); 591b (Shīʿa)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-2</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>398a (Miracles)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-8</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>143a (Exhortations)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>519a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>246a, 247a (Magic); 397b (Miracles)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>309b (Provocation); 478b (Rhymed Prose)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>5b (Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4-5</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>441a (History and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>512a (Names of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>68b (Philosophy and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>40a (Jihād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6-8</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>558b (Invitation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>100a, 100b (Animal Life)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>363b (Grammar and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>209a (Literature and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>500a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>434a (History and the q); 540a (Insanity)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>524a (Narratives); 542b (Noah)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>112a (Poetry and Poets)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9-17</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>485b (Myths and Legends in the q); 519a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9-42</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>381b (Messenger); 519a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>320a (Punishment Stories)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>398b (Conquest)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>371a (Trinity)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11-12</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>219a (Food and Drink)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>126a (Springs and Fountains); 464b (Water)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>157b (Ark); 494b (Date Palm)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>544b, 546b (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>103b (Anthropomorphism)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>323b, 324b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>357b (Grammar and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>425b (Remnant)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>5b (Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>82a (Everyday Life, q In)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>113b (Language and Style of the q); 510a (Names of the q); 524b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17-40</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>372b (Memory)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>540b (Noah)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18-22</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>519a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>21b (Ād); 52b, 54b (Air and Wind); 500b (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>455b (Hot and Cold)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>280a (Time); 470b (Weather)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19-20</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>15b (Simile)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>494b (Date Palm)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>305b (Geography)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>209a (Literature and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>16a (Simile)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>82a (Everyday Life, q In)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>113b (Language and Style of the q); 510a (Names of the q); 524b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>540b (Noah)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23-31</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>149b (Archaeology and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>521a (Ṣāliḥ)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23-32</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>308a (Geography)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>519a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Page</td>
<td>Column</td>
<td>Line</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>43b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>521b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>253a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>358b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>281a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>237b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>253a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27-28</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>253a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>393a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27-31</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>287a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>549b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>521b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>521b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>253a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>41b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>212a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>454a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>253a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>510a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33-37</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>232a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33-40</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>519a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>52b, 54b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>212b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>417a, 418a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>530b, 531a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>281a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34-35</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>379a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>236b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>460b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>444b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>393b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>132b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>502a, 503b, 504a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>416b, 417a, 418a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>281a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>113b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41-42</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>519a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>251b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>465b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>504b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>458b</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
43-55  ii  143a (Exhortations)
 iii  519a (Narratives)
46  i  501a (Day, Times of)
 iii  137a (Last Judgment)
 iv  434b (Resurrection)
 v  287b (Time)
47  ii  540b (Insanity)
48  ii  210a (Fire); 414b, 415a (Hell and Hellfire)
49  i  448b (Cosmology)
 ii  328b (God and his Attributes)
 iii  334b (Measurement)
 iv  85b (Philosophy and the Qur'an)
49-50  i  475a, 475b (Creation)
50  iii  138a (Last Judgment)
 v  287b, 288a (Time); 545a (Word of God)
51  iii  524b (Narratives)
 iv  592a (Shī'a)
51-53  iv  570b (Scrolls)
52  i  243b (Book)
52-53  iii  191a (Literacy)
 v  19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
53  v  558a (Writing and Writing Materials)
54  v  467a (Water of Paradise)
55  iv  14b (Paradise)

Sūrat al-Raḥmān (55)
 i  230b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 322a (Chronology and the Qur'an); 438b (Coral); 448a, 451b (Cosmology)
 ii  370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
 iii  199a (Literary Structures of the Qur'an); 213a (Literature and the Qur'an); 334b (Measurement); 523b (Narratives)
 iv  3a, 7a, 7b (Pairs and Pairing); 15b (Paradise); 394a (Reflection and Deliberation); 474b (Rhetoric and the Qur'an); 477b, 481a (Rhymed Prose); 495b (Ritual and the Qur'an)
 v  11b (Silk); 106b (Spatial Relations); 124b (Springs and Fountains); 168b, 169b (Sūra); 265b (Theology and the Qur'an); 426b (Verse)
1  v  393a (Turkish Literature and the Qur'an)
1-2  iii  191a (Literacy)
1-3  iv  470b (Rhetoric and the Qur'an)
1-4  iii  103a (Knowledge and Learning); 189b (Literacy) 
   iv  479a (Rhymed Prose)

1-7  iv  177b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q\textsuperscript{a})

1-15  i  473b (Creation)

1-27  i  189a (Authority)

2  v  201a (Teaching)

3  i  476a (Creation)

3-4  iii  124b (Language and Style of the q\textsuperscript{a})

4  i  435a (Conversion)
   iii  118b, 124b (Language and Style of the q\textsuperscript{a})
   v  201a (Teaching)

5  i  500b (Day, Times of)
   iv  108a (Planets and Stars)
   v  163a (Sun); 283b (Time)

6  i  254b (Bowling and Prostration)
   ii  369b (Grasses)
   iv  72a (Philosophy and the q\textsuperscript{a}); 107a (Planets and Stars)
   v  359a (Tree)

7  ii  545a (Instruments)
   iii  334b (Measurement)

7-9  iii  66a (Judgment); 334b (Measurement)

8  iii  334b (Measurement)

9  iii  276a (Markets); 334b, 335b (Measurement)

10-13  i  448b (Cosmology)

11  i  494b (Date Palm)
   ii  217b (Food and Drink); 305a (Geography)
   iv  18a (Paradise)

11-12  iii  573a (Odors and Smells)

12  i  41b, 44a (Agriculture and Vegetation)
   ii  3b (Earth); 305b (Geography)
   iii  573a (Odors and Smells)
   v  62b (Smell)

13  iv  474b (Rhetoric and the q\textsuperscript{a})

14  i  231a (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 339b (Clay); 446a, 450a (Cos- mology); 476a (Creation)
   ii  4a (Earth); 328a (God and his Attributes)
   iii  354b (Medicine and the q\textsuperscript{a}); 383b (Metals and Minerals)
   v  14b (Simile)

14-15  i  24a (Adam and Eve); 451b (Cosmology)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Sections</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>446a, 446b (Cosmology); 476a (Creation); 527a (Devil)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>328a (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>48b (Jinn)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>216b (Prayer); 336b (Races)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>230a (Lord)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>4b, 7b (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>52b (Sirius); 282b (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>443a, 446a (Cosmology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>7a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19-20</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>445b (Cosmology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>464a (Water)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19-22</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>438b (Coral)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>203b (Barrier); 204b (Barzakh)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>229a (Foreign Vocabulary)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>96b (Animal Life); 438b, 439a (Coral)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>467b (Hunting and Fishing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>384a (Metals and Minerals)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>353b (Grammar and the Qur'an); 528a (Inimitability)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>14b (Simile); 412a (Vehicles); 464a (Water)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>393b (Turkish Literature and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26-27</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>92a (Angel); 264b (Burial)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>29b (Epigraphy); 47b (Eschatology); 160a (Face of God); 323b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>389a (Michael)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>83b (Philosophy and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>340a (Transitoriness); 554a (World)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>53a (Eschatology); 315b (Glory)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>221a (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>265b (Theology and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>443b (Cosmology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>274b (Theology and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29-38</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>265b (Theology and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>190a (Authority); 546a (Dog)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>411b (Heaven and Sky)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>43b, 46b (Jinn)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>376a (Trips and Voyages)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34-37</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>456b (Houris)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>546a (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>383a (Metals and Minerals)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Page</td>
<td>Sections</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>----------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| 37   | 1 362a (Colors)  
      | 11 411b (Heaven and Sky)  
      | 15 15b (Simile) |
| 39   | 11 46b, 47b (Jinn)  
      | 14 3a (Pairs and Pairing); 478b (Rhymed Prose)  
      | 120 120a (Spiritual Beings) |
| 41   | 199a (Feet)  
      | 3a (Pairs and Pairing) |
| 43   | 3a (Pairs and Pairing) |
| 43-44| 415a (Hell and Hellfire) |
| 44   | 50a (Eschatology); 211a (Fire)  
      | 3a (Pairs and Pairing) |
| 46   | 51a (Eschatology); 196b (Fear); 283a (Garden)  
      | 3a, 7b (Pairs and Pairing); 15a (Paradise)  
      | 123b, 124a (Springs and Fountains) |
| 48   | 3a (Pairs and Pairing) |
| 50   | 3a (Pairs and Pairing)  
      | 121b, 123a, 124a (Springs and Fountains); 464b (Water) |
| 52   | 3a, 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 18a (Paradise); 581a (Sex and Sexuality) |
| 54   | 220b (Belief and Unbelief); 494b (Date Palm)  
      | 234a (Foreign Vocabulary); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings)  
      | 3a (Pairs and Pairing); 18a (Paradise)  
      | 12a (Silk) |
| 56   | 284a (Garden); 456a, 456b (Houris)  
      | 46b (Jinn); 131a (Language and Style of the q.  
      | 3a (Pairs and Pairing); 478b (Rhymed Prose); 585a (Sex and Sexuality)  
      | 524a (Women and the q.) |
| 56-58| 493a (Myths and Legends in the q.)  
      | 106b (Spatial Relations) |
| 58   | 96a (Animal Life); 439a (Coral)  
      | 384a (Metals and Minerals)  
      | 3a (Pairs and Pairing) |
| 60   | 61b (Ethics and the q.)  
      | 3a (Pairs and Pairing) |
| 62   | 3a, 7b (Pairs and Pairing); 13b (Paradise)  
      | 123b, 124a (Springs and Fountains) |
| 64   | 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation); 362b, 364b (Colors)  
      | 283b (Garden)  
      | 3a (Pairs and Pairing) |
Sūrat al-Raḥmān (55) – Sūrat al-Wāqī‘a (56)

66 v 123a, 124a (Springs and Fountains)
68 i 44b (Agriculture and Vegetation)
 ii 217b (Food and Drink); 283b (Garden); 305b (Geography); 364b (Grammar and the q)
 iii 360b (Medicine and the q)
 iv 3a (Pairs and Pairing); 18a (Paradise)
70 iv 3a (Pairs and Pairing)
72 i 166a (Art and Architecture and the q)
 ii 154a (Eyes); 284a (Garden); 456a, 457a (Houris)
 iii 139b (Last Judgment)
 iv 3a (Pairs and Pairing); 585a (Sex and Sexuality)
 v 12a (Silk); 235b (Tents and Tent Pegs); 524a (Women and the q)
74 iii 46b (Jinn)
 iv 3a (Pairs and Pairing); 478b (Rhymed Prose)
 v 524a (Women and the q)
76 i 362b (Colors)
 ii 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 284a (Garden)
 iv 3a (Pairs and Pairing); 18a (Paradise)
 v 12b (Silk)
78 i 208b (Basmala)
 ii 315b (Glory); 321b (God and his Attributes)
 iv 220b (Prayer); 470b (Rhetoric and the q)

Sūrat al-Wāqī‘a (56)

iii 66b, 67a (Judgment); 272a (Manuscripts of the q)
 iv 2b (Pairs and Pairing); 15b (Paradise); 172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)
 v 11b (Silk); 168b (Sūra); 183a (Symbolic Imagery)
1 iii 137a (Last Judgment)
 iv 103a (Pit)
 v 283a (Time)
1-6 ii 257b, 258a (Form and Structure of the q)
 iv 468a (Rhetoric and the q)
1-56 i 112a (Apocalypse)
2 iv 103b (Pit)
4 v 283a (Time)
4-5 i 113a (Apocalypse)
7 ii 258a (Form and Structure of the q)
 v 83b (Soul)
7-44 iii 207a (Literature and the q)
8

iii 177a, 177b (Left Hand and Right Hand)
iv 15b (Paradise); 102a, 102b (Pit); 454b (Reward and Punishment)

8-9

ii 365b (Grammar and the q)
iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing)
v 183b (Symbolic Imagery)

9

ii 355a (Grammar and the q)
iii 177a, 177b (Left Hand and Right Hand)
iv 102a, 102b (Pit); 454b (Reward and Punishment)

10

iv 15b (Paradise); 332b (Quraysh)
v 123b (Springs and Fountains)

10-11

iv 16a (Paradise)
v 47b (Sīra and the q)

10-26

iv 16b (Paradise)
v 190b (Table)

10-38

iv 3a (Pairs and Pairing)

11

iii 204a (Literary Structures of the q)
iv 15b (Paradise); 220a (Prayer)

11-14

iv 2b (Pairs and Pairing)

12

ii 282b (Garden)
iii 533a (Nature as Signs)

12-18

i 213b (Beauty)

15

i 166a (Art and Architecture and the q)
ii 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 284a (Garden)
iv 18a (Paradise)

17

i 301b (Children)
ii 52a (Eschatology); 284a (Garden); 445a (Homosexuality)
iii 139b (Last Judgment)
iv 18a (Paradise); 585a (Sex and Sexuality)
v 12a (Silk); 549a (Work)

17-26

iii 204a (Literary Structures of the q)

18

i 490b (Cups and Vessels)
ii 219a (Food and Drink); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 284a (Garden)
iv 18b (Paradise)
v 121b (Springs and Fountains)

18-19

v 482a (Wine)

19

ii 556a, 556b (Intoxicants)
v 125a (Springs and Fountains)

20

iv 18a (Paradise)

21

i 97a (Animal Life)
ii 218b (Food and Drink)
22  ii 154a (Eyes); 284a (Garden); 348b (Grammar and the q); 456a (Houris)
 iii 139b (Last Judgment)
 iv 18a (Paradise); 585a (Sex and Sexuality)
 v 12a (Silk); 123a (Springs and Fountains); 524a (Women and the q)

22-23  v 14a (Simile)

23  i 96a (Animal Life)
 ii 456b (Houris)
 v 123a, 125b (Springs and Fountains)

25  iv 482b (Rhymed Prose)

25-26  i 32a (African Literature)

26  ii 91b (Everyday Life, q In); 283b (Garden)
 iv 17b (Paradise)

27  ii 365b (Grammar and the q)
 iii 178b (Left Hand and Right Hand)
 iv 15b (Paradise); 102a, 102b (Pit); 454b (Reward and Punishment); 469a (Rhetoric and the q)
 v 123b (Springs and Fountains)

27-38  v 183b (Symbolic Imagery)

27-40  iii 177b (Left Hand and Right Hand)

27-56  iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing)

28  ii 305b (Geography)
 iii 532a (Nature as Signs)

28-29  iii 128b (Language and Style of the q)
 v 360b (Tree)

28-30  ii 283b (Garden)

28-38  iv 15b (Paradise)

29  i 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation)
 iii 532b (Nature as Signs)
 v 393a (Turkish Literature and the q)

30  iv 18b (Paradise)
 v 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)

32  iv 18a (Paradise)

34  ii 276a (Furniture and Furnishings)
 iv 18a (Paradise)

34-35  ii 284a (Garden)

35-38  ii 456b (Houris)

36  i 501b (Day, Times of)
 v 524a (Women and the q)

36-37  iv 18a (Paradise)
37  ii  284a (Garden)  
v  570a (Youth and Old Age)  
38  iii  177b (Left Hand and Right Hand)  
iv  15b (Paradise)  
41  iii  177a, 177b (Left Hand and Right Hand)  
iv  102a, 102b (Pit)  
41-42  ii  455b (Hot and Cold)  
iv  469a (Rhetoric and the q)  
41-44  v  65a (Smoke)  
41-56  ii  558b (Invitation)  
iii  177a (Left Hand and Right Hand)  
v  183b (Symbolic Imagery)  
42  ii  211a (Fire); 415a (Hell and Hellfire)  
v  465a (Water)  
42-43  ii  50a (Eschatology)  
iii  140b (Last Judgment)  
42-44  v  133a (Suffering)  
43  ii  415a (Hell and Hellfire)  
v  65a (Smoke)  
43-44  ii  211b (Fire)  
44  ii  455b (Hot and Cold)  
45  iv  455b (Reward and Punishment)  
45-48  ii  258b (Form and Structure of the q)  
46  iii  563b (Oaths)  
47  ii  4b (Earth)  
v  455b (Reward and Punishment)  
47-49  iv  442a (Revelation and Inspiration)  
50  i  500a (Day, Times of)  
iv  228a (Prayer)  
v  288a (Time)  
51  iii  177a (Left Hand and Right Hand)  
v  572a (Zaqqūm)  
52  i  42a (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
ii  211a (Fire); 305a (Geography)  
iii  533a (Nature as Signs)  
v  358b, 359a, 359b (Tree); 571a (Zaqqūm)  
52-56  i  222a (Belief and Unbelief)  
54  ii  211a (Fire)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>54-55</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>531b (Nature as Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>55</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>99b (Animal Life)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>211a (Fire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>136b (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>476a (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57-62</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>472a, 472b, 473b (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>60</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>268a (Freedom and Predestination)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>486a (Ritual and the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>60-62</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>184a (Life)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>91b (Angel)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>62</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>355a (Grammar and the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>63-64</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>40b (Agriculture and Vegetation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>3b (Earth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>65</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>42a (Agriculture and Vegetation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>358a (Grammar and the Qur’an); 369b (Grasses)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>68-69</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>508a (Impotence)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>462b (Water)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>70</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>530a (Nature as Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>70-73</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>211b (Fire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>71</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>305a (Geography)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>71-73</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>213a (Fire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>72</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>478b (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>359a (Tree)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>73</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>142b (Exhortations)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>60a (Joy and Misery); 529a (Nature as Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>74</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>208b (Basmala)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>470b (Rhetoric and the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>75</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>257b (Form and Structure of the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>108b (Planets and Stars); 217a (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>75-76</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>562a (Oaths)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>76-79</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>225b (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>76-80</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>276b (Furniture and Furnishings)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>312a (Material Culture and the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>77</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>447b (Honor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>267b (Manuscripts of the Qur’an); 506b, 513a (Names of the Qur’an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>77-80</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>189b (Literacy); 266b (Manuscripts of the Qur’an); 600b (Ornamentation and Illumination)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>422a (Verse)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing)
v 554a (World)

4 
i 443b (Cosmology); 473b, 476a (Creation)
ii 325b (God and his Attributes); 410b (Heaven and Sky); 433a (History and the q)
iii 46a (Jinn); 202a (Literary Structures of the q)
iv 63b (Persian Literature and the q); 82a (Philosophy and the q)
v 265a (Theology and the q); 279b, 287a (Time)

6 
i 550b (Intention)
v 280b (Time)

7 
i 480b (Creeds)
ii 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)
iv 186a (Possession and Possessions)

8 
i 437a (Conversion); 464b (Covenant)

9 
ii 497b (Iliteracy)
iii 186a (Light)
iv 5a, 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 286a (Proof); 293a (Prophets and Prophethood)

10 
i 399a, 400a (Conquest)
ii 144a (Expeditions and Battles)
iii 37b (Jihád)
iv 30b (Path or Way); 458b (Reward and Punishment)
v 457a (War)

10-11 
v 269b (Theology and the q)

11 
iii 209a (Literature and the q)
iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 457a (Reward and Punishment)
v 457a (War)

12 
ii 166b (Faith); 341b (Good News)
iii 177a (Left Hand and Right Hand)
iv 18b (Paradise)

13 
i 149b (Archaeology and the q); 556a (Druzes)
ii 415b, 418a (Hell and Hellfire); 468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
iii 5a, 6a (Jerusalem); 142a (Last Judgment)
iv 522b (Salvation)

13-15 
ii 166b (Faith)

14 
iv 526a (Devil)

15 
i 344b (Clients and Clientage)
iv 103b, 104a (Pit); 523a (Salvation)

16 
ii 407a, 407b, 408a (Heart)
iii 335a (Measurement)
iv 146a (Politics and the q); 230a (Prayer)
v 241b (Textual Criticism of the q); 288b (Time); 475a (Weights and Measures)
17  ii 3a (Earth); 303a (Geography)
   i 64b (Almsgiving)
   ii 8b (Economics); 351b, 366b (Grammar and the q)
   iv 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 457a (Reward and Punishment)
   v 457a (War); 524a (Women and the q)

19  iii 282a (Martyrs)
   iv 1b (Pairs and Pairing)
   v 486b (Wish and Desire); 490b, 491a (Witness to Faith)

20  i 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 213a (Beauty); 241b (Boast); 363a (Colors)
   ii 3b (Earth); 36b (Epigraphy); 245a (Forgiveness); 369b (Grasses)
   iii 59b (Joy and Misery); 182a (Life)
   iv 5a (Pairs and Pairing); 10b (Parable)
   v 16a (Simile); 340a (Transitoriness); 468a (Wealth); 470b (Weather)

21  iii 283b (Garden); 330b (God and his Attributes)
   iii 333b (Measurement); 379b (Mercy)

22  i 244b (Book); 478b (Creation)
   ii 269b (Freedom and Predestination)

22-23  i 523a (Destiny)

22-24  i 395a (Conceit)

23  i 521a (Despair)
   iii 61a (Joy and Misery)
   v 486b (Wish and Desire)

23-24  v 468b (Wealth)

24  iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)

25  i 245a (Book)
   ii 92a (Everyday Life, q In); 545a (Instruments)
   iii 37b (Jihād); 184b (Life); 334b (Measurement); 383a (Metals and Minerals)
   iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 126b, 147a (Politics and the q); 297a (Prophets and Prophethood)

26  i 7b (Abraham); 245b (Book)
   iv 297b (Prophets and Prophethood)
   v 302a (Torah)

26-27  ii 199b (Feet)
   iii 7b (Jesus)

27  i 123b (Apostle); 183b (Asceticism); 219a (Belief and Unbelief); 244b (Book);
    311b, 314a (Christians and Christianity); 478b (Creation)
   ii 342a (Gospel); 408b (Heart); 536b (Innovation)
   iii 8a (Jesus); 378a (Mercy); 406a, 406b, 407a (Monasticism and Monks); 502b
    (Names of the Prophet)
   iv 412b (Religious Pluralism and the q)
   v 139a (Sufism and the q); 316b (Tradition and Custom); 533b (Women and the q)
Sūrat al-Mujādala (58)

v 174b (Sūra); 535a (Women and the q)
1  i 511b, 513a (Debate and Disputation)
   ii 1b (Ears)
   iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 575a (Seeing and Hearing)
   v 272b (Theology and the q)
2  iii 563a (Oaths)
   iv 20a (Parents)
   v 438a (Virtues and Vices, Commanding and Forbidding)
2-3  iii 563a (Oaths)
   iv 582a (Sex and Sexuality)
2-4  iii 280a (Marriage and Divorce)
3  i 253a (Boundaries and Precepts); 289a (Captives)
   iii 158b, 159a (Law and the q)
   v 57b (Slaves and Slavery)
3-4  i 187b (Atonement)
   ii 180b, 184b (Fasting)
   iii 563a (Oaths)
4  i 253a (Boundaries and Precepts); 354b (Collection of the q)
   ii 216b (Food and Drink)
   iii 158b (Law and the q)
   iv 208b (Poverty and the Poor)
   v 285a (Time); 476a (Weights and Measures)
5  iii 577a (Opposition to Muhammad)
   iv 309b (Provocation); 453b (Reward and Punishment)
   v 4b (Signs)
6  i 480b (Creeds)
   iv 435b (Resurrection)
   v 490a (Witness to Faith)
7  ii 364a (Grammar and the q)
   iii 550a (Numbers and Enumeration)
   v 137b (Sūfism and the q); 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
8  i 537b (Disobedience)
   ii 98a (Evil Deeds)
   iii 31b (Jews and Judaism)
8-9
  i 537b (Disobedience)
  v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor)

9
  i 537b (Disobedience)
  ii 60b, 63b (Ethics and the q); 98a (Evil Deeds)
  iv 91a (Piety)

10
  ii 365a (Grammar and the q)
  v 379a, 379b (Trust and Patience); 487a (Wish and Desire)

11
  iv 538a, 538b, 539a (Scholar)
  v 191b (Talent); 203b (Teaching)

12
  i 65b (Almsgiving); 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)
  ii 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)
  iii 378b (Mercy)
  iv 496b (Ritual and the q)
  v 198a, 198b (Taxation)

12-13
  i 220a (Belief and Unbelief)

13
  v 197b (Taxation)

14
  i 93a (Anger)

16
  iii 564a (Oaths)

17
  i 221b (Belief and Unbelief)
  v 468a (Wealth)

18
  i 480b (Creeds)
  iii 563b (Oaths)
  iv 435b (Resurrection)

19
  i 380a (Community and Society in the q)
  ii 72a (Ethics and the q); 430b (History and the q)
  iii 47a (Jinn); 225b (Literature and the q)
  iv 25a (Parties and Factions); 118a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
  v 120b (Spiritual Beings)

21
  ii 92a (Everyday Life, q In)
  iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing); 211a (Power and Impotence)

21-22
  i 380a (Community and Society in the q)

22
  i 82a (Anatomy); 220b, 224b (Belief and Unbelief); 262b (Brother and Brotherhood); 380a (Community and Society in the q)
  ii 72a (Ethics and the q); 430b (History and the q)
  iii 99b (Kinship); 136b (Last Judgment); 235b (Love and Affection); 238b (Loyalty); 293b (Mary)
  iv 17a (Paradise); 25a (Parties and Factions); 523a (Salvation)
  v 115b (Spirit); 364a (Tribes and Clans); 445b (Vision and Blindness)
Sūrat al-Ḥashr (59)

1 264a (Burial)

II 264a (Form and Structure of the q); 394a (Hadīth and the q)

III 29b (Jews and Judaism)

V 174b (Sūra); 426b (Verse)

1 IV 4b (Pairs and Pairing)

1-3 III 456b (Muḥammad)

1-4 III 28b (Jews and Judaism)

1-15 III 580a (Opposition to Muḥammad)

1-24 I 320a (Chronology and the q)

2 I 163b (Art and Architecture and the q); 222b (Belief and Unbelief)

II 198a (Fear); 402a (Hand); 441b (History and the q)

III 499a, 499b (Naḍīr, Banū al-)

IV 41b (People of the Book); 70b (Philosophy and the q); 120b (Polemical Language); 308a (Protection); 335a (Qurayza, Banū al-); 393b, 394b (Reflection and Deliberation); 583b (Sex and Sexuality)

V 272b (Theology and the q); 444b (Vision); 459a (War)

2-4 II 459b (House, Domestic and Divine)

2-5 II 262b (Form and Structure of the q)

V 175b (Sūra)

2-15 III 499a (Naḍīr, Banū al-)

IV 406a (Religious Pluralism and the q)

3 I 244b (Book)

4 II 358a (Grammar and the q)

III 454b (Muḥammad)

5 I 494b (Date Palm)

III 42a (Jihād); 498b (Naḍīr, Banū al-)

IV 457a (Reward and Punishment)

6 I 94b, 98b (Animal Life)

II 149a (Expeditions and Battles)

III 43b (Jinn)

V 194a (Taxation); 374a (Trips and Voyages); 411b (Vehicles)

6-7 I 251b (Booty)

6-8 III 42a (Jihād)

6-10 III 499a (Naḍīr, Banū al-)

7 I 252a (Booty)

II 7b (Economics); 176b (Family of the Prophet)

III 166b (Law and the q); 447b (Muḥammad); 577a (Opposition to Muḥammad)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>iv</th>
<th>49a (People of the House); 145a (Politics and the Qur'an); 208b (Poverty and the Poor)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>v</td>
<td>194a, 194b, 195a, 196b (Taxation); 436a (Virtue)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7-9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v</td>
<td>195b (Taxation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>209a (Poverty and the Poor); 333a (Quraysh)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8-9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v</td>
<td>375b (Trips and Voyages)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i</td>
<td>262b (Brother and Brotherhood); 338a (City)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii</td>
<td>7b (Economics); 15a (Emigrants and Helpers)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>308a (Protection); 523a (Salvation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v</td>
<td>82b (Soul)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9-10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v</td>
<td>47b (Sīra and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i</td>
<td>263a (Brother and Brotherhood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii</td>
<td>554b (Intercession)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>5b (Pairs and Pairing); 332b (Quraysh)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i</td>
<td>222b (Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii</td>
<td>150b (Expeditions and Battles); 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii</td>
<td>578a (Opposition to Muhammed)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>42a (People of the Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v</td>
<td>456a, 458a (War)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11-12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii</td>
<td>469b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii</td>
<td>28b (Jews and Judaism)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i</td>
<td>80b (Anatomy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v</td>
<td>393b (Turkish Literature and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii</td>
<td>197b (Fear)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i</td>
<td>458b (Courage)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii</td>
<td>28b (Jews and Judaism)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>42a (People of the Book); 583b (Sex and Sexuality)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>324b (Qaynuqā‘, Banū)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i</td>
<td>526a (Devil)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii</td>
<td>196b (Fear)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii</td>
<td>164b (Faith)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v</td>
<td>281a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>432a (Responsibility)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>117a (Polemic and Polemical Language); 523a (Salvation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v</td>
<td>430a (Victory)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii</td>
<td>484b (Myths and Legends in the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>171b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21-24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii</td>
<td>305a (Material Culture and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i</td>
<td>209a (Basmala)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv</td>
<td>4a (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Sūrat Al-Ḥasr (59) – Sūrat Al-Mumtaḥana (60)

v 393b (Turkish Literature and the Qurʾān); 445a (Vision and Blindness); 501a (Witnessing and Testifying)
22-24 ii 94a (Everyday Life, Qurʾān); 319b (God and his Attributes)
iii 306a, 312a (Material Culture and the Qurʾān)
iv 380a (Recitation of the Qurʾān)
23 i 159b (Arrogance); 218b (Belief and Unbelief)
ii 164b, 171a (Faith); 276b (Furniture and Furnishings); 320b, 321b (God and his Attributes)
iii 91b (Kings and Rulers); 210b (Literature and the Qurʾān)
iv 34a (Peace); 220a, 220b (Prayer); 263b, 264b (Pride); 282b (Profane and Sacred); 307a (Protection)
24 i 472a, 478b (Creation)
ii 319b, 320b, 327a, 327b (God and his Attributes); 474a (Iconoclasm)
iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing)

Sūrat Al-Mumtaḥana (60)

ii 538a (Inquisition)
v 174b (Sūra); 362b (Trial); 457b (War); 535a (Women and the Qurʾān)
1 i 224b (Belief and Unbelief)
ii 18b (Emigration)
iii 36b (Jihād); 235b (Love and Affection); 449a (Muḥammad)
iv 4a (Pairs and Pairing); 29a, 30b (Path or Way)
v 458b (War); 486b (Wish and Desire)
1-2 ii 23b (Enemies)
2 ii 335b (Good and Evil)
iii 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)
v 456a (War)
3 i 221b (Belief and Unbelief); 516b (Decision)
ii 174b, 175a (Family)
iv 21a (Parents)
v 522a, 522b (Womb)
4 i 6b, 7a (Abraham); 193a (Āzar)
ii 439a (History and the Qurʾān)
iii 494a (Myths and Legends in the Qurʾān)
iv 21a (Parents); 427b (Repentance and Penance)
v 2b (Signs); 287a (Time)
6 ii 439a (History and the Qurʾān); 449a, 449b (Hope)
iii 136b (Last Judgment)
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
7 ii 275a (Friends and Friendship)
7-8  
ii 74a (Ethics and the q)  
iii 236a (Love and Affection)  

8  
ii 60b (Ethics and the q)  
iii 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
v 458b (War); 486b (Wish and Desire)  

8-9  
i 202b (Barēlwīs)  
iii 40a (Jihād); 238b, 239a, 239b, 240a, 241a (Loyalty)  

9  
iii 41b (Jihād); 449b (Muhammad)  

10  
i 258a, 258b (Bridewealth); 299a (Chastity)  
ii 321a (God and his Attributes); 374b (Guardianship); 538a (Inquisition)  
iii 162b (Law and the q); 277a, 277b (Marriage and Divorce)  
iv 452a (Reward and Punishment); 537b (Scholar)  
v 313b (Trade and Commerce); 362b (Trial)  

12  
i 234b (Birth Control); 301b (Children); 466a (Covenant); 537b (Disobedience)  
ii 20a (Emigration); 511b (Infanticide); 538a (Inquisition)  
iii 447b (Muḥammad); 568b (Obedience)  
iv 580b (Sex and Sexuality)  
v 255b (Theft); 524a (Women and the q)  

13  
i 93a (Anger); 521b (Despair)  
iii 33a (Jews and Judaism); 217b (Literature and the q)  

Sūrat al-Ṣaff (61)  

1  
iii 299a (Material Culture and the q)  
iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing)  

2-3  
ii 71a (Ethics and the q)  
v 221b (Teaching and Preaching the q)  

3  
iii 321b (Material Culture and the q)  

4  
i 397b (Conquest); 460a, 461a (Courage)  
iii 42a (Jihād); 558a (Numismatics); 577b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
iv 30a (Path or Way); 348b, 349a (Ranks and Orders)  
v 457a (War)  

5  
ii 59a (Ethics and the q)  
iv 299b (Prophets and Prophethood)  

5-6  
iii 382a (Messenger)  

6  
i 115a (Apologetics); 223a (Belief and Unbelief); 303a, 306a (Children of Israel)
341a, 341b (Good News); 342a (Gospel); 558a (Invitation)
7b, 8a, 16a, 16b, 17a (Jesus); 25b (Jews and Judaism); 246a (Magic); 265b (Manuscripts of the q); 445a, 445b (Muḥammad); 501b, 502a (Names of the Prophet)
259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q); 286b (Proof); 296a, 299a (Prophets and Prophethood); 413b (Religious Pluralism and the q); 439a (Revelation and Inspiration)
300b (Torah); 533b (Women and the q)
181a (Lie)
309b (Provocation); 404a (Religious Pluralism and the q)
82b (Anatomy)
326b (God and his Attributes)
187a (Light)
299a, 300a (Material Culture and the q); 557a, 558a (Numismatics)
300a (Prophets and Prophethood); 416a (Religious Pluralism and the q)
458b (War); 489b (Witness to Faith); 503b (Witnessing and Testifying)
276a (Markets)
457a (War)
307a (Material Culture and the q)
41a (Jihād)
437b (Conversion)
340a (Good Deeds)
37a (Jihād)
30a (Path or Way); 455a (Reward and Punishment)
83a (Soul); 501b (Witnessing and Testifying)
17a (Paradise)
165b (Art and Architecture and the q)
282b (Garden)
18b (Paradise); 522b (Salvation)
393b (Turkish Literature and the q)
37b (Epigraphy); 144a (Expeditions and Battles)
304b, 308a, 322a, 322b, 326b (Material Culture and the q)
393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)
313a (Material Culture and the q)
123a (Apostle); 311a (Christians and Christianity)
23b (Enemies)
7b, 8a (Jesus); 382b (Messenger)
26b (Parties and Factions)
430a (Victory); 533b (Women and the q)
## Sūrat al-Jumu’ā (62)

1. 322a (Chronology and the q)
2. 264a (Form and Structure of the q); 394a (Hadīth and the q)
3. 304b (Material Culture and the q)
4. 172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)
5. 174b (Sūra); 426b (Verse)
6. 321b (God and his Attributes)
7. 91b (Kings and Rulers)
8. 4b (Pairs and Pairing); 282b (Profane and Sacred)
9. 308a (Torah)

## Sūrat al-Mūnāfiqūn (63)

1. 322a (Chronology and the q)
2. 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
3. 304b (Material Culture and the q)
4. 174b (Sūra)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Subjects</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>160b (Arrogance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>181b (Lie)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>487a (Ritual and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>502a (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1-8</td>
<td>iii 578a (Opposition to Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>564a (Oaths)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>82a (Anatomy); 226a (Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>66a (Ethics and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>491b (Curse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>23b, 24a (Enemies); 197b (Fear)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>15a (Simile); 447a (Vision and Blindness)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>552a (Intercession)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>245a (Forgiveness)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>379b (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>510b (Indifference); 552a (Intercession)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
<td>456a (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>160b (Arrogance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>338a, 338b (City)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>298b (Geography); 468b (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
<td>367b (Medina)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
<td>230b (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>430a (Repentance and Penance); 486a (Ritual and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>301a (Cheating); 322a (Chronology and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
<td>523a (Destiny)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>289a, 289b (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>289a (Time)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Sūrat al-Taghābun (64)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Subjects</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>301a (Cheating); 322a (Chronology and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>264a (Form and Structure of the q); 394a (Hadīth and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>246a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>174b (Sūra); 426b (Verse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>170b (Art and Architecture and the q); 435a (Conversion)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>299b (Material Culture and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>4b (Pairs and Pairing); 184b (Possession and Possessions); 214b (Praise)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2-3</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>472a (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Page</td>
<td>Section</td>
<td>Topic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>446b (Cosmology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>31a (Epigraphy); 323a (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>287a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>550b (Intention)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>4a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>479b (Whisper)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>518a, 524a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5-6</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>320b (Punishment Stories)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>6a (Pairs and Pairing); 301a (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>442a (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>326b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>186b (Light)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>293b (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>500a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>54b (Eternity)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>137a (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>18b (Paradise); 522b (Salvation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>464b (Water); 475a (Weights and Measures)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>435b (Conversion)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>85b (Philosophy and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>125a (Language and Style of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>379b (Trust and Patience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>379a, 379b (Trust and Patience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>23b (Enemies); 175a (Family); 197b (Fear); 244b (Forgiveness)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>40a (Jihād); 65b (Judgment); 378a (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>289a (Property)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>362b (Trial); 468a (Wealth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>263a (Brother and Brotherhood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>568b (Obedience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>308a (Protection); 523a (Salvation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>82b (Soul); 468b (Wealth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>8b (Economics); 372b (Gratitude and Ingratitude)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>379b (Mercy); 549b (Numbers and Enumeration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>6a, 6b (Pairs and Pairing); 457a (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>4a (Pairs and Pairing); 537b (Scholar)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Sūrat al-Ṭalāq (65)**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>iii</td>
<td>96a (Kinship)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v</td>
<td>174b (Sūra); 528a (Women and the q)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
1  i  28b (Adultery and Fornication); 253a, 253b (Boundaries and Precepts); 299b (Chastity)
  ii  187a (Fate); 460a (House, Domestic and Divine); 536b (Innovation)
  iii  71a, 72a (Justice and Injustice); 280b (Marriage and Divorce)
  iv  256a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q); 580b, 581b (Sex and Sexuality)
  v  179a (Sustenance); 453b, 454b (Waiting Period)
1-2  iv  32a (Patriarchy)
  v  495a, 495b (Witnessing and Testifying)
2  ii  76a (Ethics and the q)
  iii  71b (Justice and Injustice); 136b (Last Judgment); 280a (Marriage and Divorce)
  iv  7a (Pairs and Pairing); 17a (Paradise)
  v  289a (Time); 454b (Waiting Period); 495b, 496b (Witnessing and Testifying); 528b (Women and the q)
2-3  i  235a (Birth Control)
3  ii  30b (Epigraphy)
  iii  322a (Material Culture and the q); 334b (Measurement)
4  iii  191a (Literacy); 280b (Marriage and Divorce)
  iv  501b (Ritual Purity)
  v  285b, 289a (Time); 453b, 454a, 454b (Waiting Period); 476a (Weights and Measures); 527b (Women and the q)
6  i  302a (Children)
  ii  76a (Ethics and the q); 175b (Family); 460a (House, Domestic and Divine)
  iii  106a, 107a (Lactation); 227b (Load or Burden); 280b (Marriage and Divorce)
  iv  32a (Patriarchy); 452a (Reward and Punishment)
  v  204b (Teaching); 454b (Waiting Period); 476b, 477a, 477b, 478a (Wet-Nursing); 528b (Women and the q); 570a (Youth and Old Age)
6-7  iii  252a (Maintenance and Upkeep)
  v  477a (Wet-Nursing)
7  iii  252b (Maintenance and Upkeep)
  iv  432b (Responsibility)
  v  393b (Turkish Literature and the q); 454b (Waiting Period); 477a (Wet-Nursing)
10  v  393b (Turkish Literature and the q)
10-11  iv  424a (Remembrance)
11  ii  54b (Eternity)
  iii  186a (Light); 190a (Literacy); 441a (Muḥammad)
  iv  5a (Pairs and Pairing); 18b (Paradise)
  v  464b (Water)
12  i  24b (Adam and Eve); 445b (Cosmology); 478a (Creation)
  ii  410b (Heaven and Sky)
  iii  554b (Numerology)
  iv  107b (Planets and Stars); 292b (Prophets and Prophethood); 537b (Scholar)
Sūrat al-Tāhrijm (66)

1  ii 264a (Form and Structure of the Qurʾān)
   iii 174b (Lawful and Unlawful); 565b, 566a (Oaths)
   iv 583b (Sex and Sexuality)
   v 573a (Zealotry)

1-5  ii 344a (Gossip)
   iii 448a (Muḥammad)
   v 513a (Wives of the Prophet)

2  iii 172b (Lawful and Unlawful); 231a (Lord); 566a (Oaths)
   iv 537b (Scholar)

3  ii 398a (Ḥafṣa)
   iii 537a (News)
   iv 5b (Pairs and Pairing)

3-4  iv 427a (Repentance and Penance)

4  iii 278a (Gabriel); 364a (Grammar and the Qurʾān)
   iv 454b (Muḥammad)
   v 217a (Prayer)

5  i 183a (Asceticism); 501b (Day, Times of)
   ii 181a (Fasting)
   iii 12b (Jesus)
   iv 426b (Repentance and Penance)
   v 374a (Trips and Voyages); 480a (Widow)

6  i 89b (Angel); 536b (Disobedience)
   ii 174a (Family); 210b (Fire); 415a, 417b (Hell and Hellfire)
   iii 383b (Metals and Minerals)
   v 118a (Spiritual Beings); 129b (Stone)

8  iii 177a (Left Hand and Right Hand); 223b (Literature and the Qurʾān); 440b (Muḥammad)
   iv 426a (Repentance and Penance); 455a (Reward and Punishment)

9  i 461a (Courage)
   ii 468b, 470a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)
   iii 454b (Muḥammad)
   iv 103b (Pit); 119b (Polemic and Polemical Language); 456a (Reward and Punishment)

10 i 59b (ʿĀisha bint Abī Bakr)
    ii 418a (Hell and Hellfire)
    iii 219a (Literature and the Qurʾān); 232b (Lot); 379b (Mercy); 524b (Narratives); 541b (Noah)
    v 373b (Trips and Voyages)

10-11 iv 68a (Pharaoh)
### Sūrat al-Mulk (67)

| 10-12 | iii | 7b (Jesus) |
| 11 | i | 519a ( Deliverance) |
| | iv | 524a ( Salvation) |
| | v | 532a ( Women and the q) |
| 11-12 | i | 59a (Ā’isha bint Abī Bakr) |
| | iii | 81a ( Khadija); 290b, 293a (Mary) |
| 12 | i | 1b (Aaron); 87a (Angel); 298b (Chastity) |
| | ii | 291a (Gender); 439a (History and the q); 509a (Imrān) |
| | iii | 14a (Jesus); 293a, 293b (Mary); 519b (Narratives) |
| | iv | 581a, 583b (Sex and Sexuality) |
| | v | 81b (Soul); 114b (Spirit); 371b (Trinity); 533b (Women and the q); 548a (Word of God) |

#### Sūrat al-Mulk (67)

| 1 | 264a (Burial) |
| 2 | 393b (Hadhth and the q) |
| 3 | 272a (Manuscripts of the q); 324b (Material Culture and the q) |
| 4 | 380a (Recitation of the q); 495b (Ritual and the q) |

#### 1

| i | 33b (Epigraphy) |
| iii | 93b (Kings and Rulers) |
| iv | 184b (Possession and Possessions); 220b (Prayer) |

#### 1-2

| iv | 177b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q) |

#### 1-3

| iv | 211b (Power and Impotence) |

#### 1-4

| ii | 259a (Form and Structure of the q) |

#### 2

| i | 473b (Creation) |
| iii | 200a (Literary Structures of the q) |
| iv | 6a (Pairs and Pairing) |
| v | 133b (Suffering); 362b (Trial) |

#### 2-5

| i | 474a (Creation) |

#### 3

| i | 442a (Cosmology); 478a (Creation) |
| ii | 410b (Heaven and Sky) |
| iii | 184b (Life) |
| iv | 107b (Planets and Stars) |

#### 3-4

| v | 446b (Vision and Blindness) |

#### 3-5

| i | 213a (Beauty) |

#### 5

| i | 442b (Cosmology); 544b (Divination) |
| ii | 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 411a (Heaven and Sky); 547a (Instruments) |
| iii | 249b (Magic) |
| iv | 108a (Planets and Stars) |
| v | 105b (Spatial Relations); 130a (Stoning) |
sūrat al-mulk (67)

7  ii  211a (Fire)
7-8  ii  50a (Eschatology); 417b (Hell and Hellfire)
10  ii  67b (Ethics and the q)
10-11  i  298a (Chastisement and Punishment)
11  i  491b (Curse)
 iii  379a (Mercy)
 v  19a (Sin, Major and Minor)
12  ii  245a (Forgiveness)
13  ii  550b (Intention)
 v  479a (Whisper)
14  ii  320b (God and his Attributes)
15  i  473a (Creation)
 iii  531b (Nature as Signs)
 v  132a (Strangers and Foreigners)
15-16  iv  211b (Power and Impotence)
17  i  54a (Air and Wind)
 iv  530b, 531a (Sand)
18  iv  320b (Punishment Stories)
19  i  98a (Animal Life)
 ii  154a (Eyes)
 iii  534b (Nature as Signs)
20  ii  354b (Grammar and the q)
21  i  395b (Conceit)
 iv  211b (Power and Impotence)
22  iii  249a (Magic)
23  iv  211b (Power and Impotence)
23-29  ii  143a (Exhortations)
25-26  iv  442a (Revelation and Inspiration)
26  ii  322a (God and his Attributes)
28  i  519b (Deliverance)
 iv  307b (Protection)
28-29  i  370a (Community and Society in the q)
30  i  42a (Agriculture and Vegetation); 504a (Day, Times of)
 iii  417a (Morning); 531a (Nature as Signs)
 v  121b, 127b (Springs and Fountains); 462b, 463b (Water)
Sūrat al-Qalam (68)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Subject</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>iii</td>
<td>472b (Mysterious Letters)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v</td>
<td>168b (Sūra)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>ii 186b (Fate); 257b (Form and Structure of the q); 545a (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 262a, 262b, 263a (Preserved Tablet); 468b (Rhetoric and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 64b (Smoke); 393a (Turkish Literature and the q); 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>i 115a (Apologetics); 447a (Cosmology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii 540a (Insanity)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii 451a (Muḥammad); 518a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 112a (Poetry and Poets); 216b (Prayer); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration); 463a (Rhetoric and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 420b (Verse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>ii 453b (Hospitality and Courtesy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii 504a (Names of the Prophet)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>ii 540b (Insanity)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>iii 567b (Obedience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8-16</td>
<td>ii 259b (Form and Structure of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>iii 563b (Oaths); 567b (Obedience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>ii 344a (Gossip)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>ii 491a, 491b (Illegitimacy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>ii 430a (History and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii 190a (Literacy); 518a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 6b (Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15-16</td>
<td>iv 310b (Provocation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>iv 454b (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>i 504a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 11a (Parable)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17-32</td>
<td>iii 211b (Literature and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17-33</td>
<td>i 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii 260a (Form and Structure of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii 211a (Literature and the q); 520a (Narratives); 563b (Oaths)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17-34</td>
<td>ii 259b (Form and Structure of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 10b, 11a (Parable)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 171b (Sūra)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>iv 63a (Persian Literature and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>v 448b (Visiting)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>i 494b (Date Palm); 504a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
sûrat al-qalam (68)

21  i  504a (Day, Times of)
21-22 i  501b (Day, Times of)
21-25 iii  418a (Morning)
22  i  504a (Day, Times of)
23  v  479b (Whisper)
25  i  501b, 504a (Day, Times of)
   ii  268b (Freedom and Predestination)
26  iii  211a (Literature and the q)
26-33 iii  418a (Morning)
27  iii  211a (Literature and the q)
28  iii  402a (Moderation)
34  iv  11a (Parable); 90b (Piety)
37  i  246a (Book)
   iii  190b (Literacy); 509a (Names of the q)
   iv  312a, 312b (Provocation)
   v  203a (Teaching)
39  iv  312b (Provocation)
41  iv  312b (Provocation)
   v  494a (Witnessing and Testifying)
42  ii  48a (Eschatology); 323b, 324b (God and his Attributes)
42-43 i  254b (Bowing and Prostration)
   iv  219b (Prayer)
43  ii  363b (Grammar and the q)
44  ii  322a (God and his Attributes)
   iii  40a (Jihâd)
46  iv  452a (Reward and Punishment)
48  ii  70b (Ethics and the q)
   iii  40a (Jihâd); 54a (Jonah)
48-49 i  99a (Animal Life)
48-50 ii  143a (Exhortations)
   iii  53a (Jonah); 453a (Muḥammad)
50  ii  11b (Election)
   iv  291b (Prophets and Prophethood)
51  i  83b (Anatomy); 447a (Cosmology)
   ii  153a (Eyes); 540a (Insanity)
   iii  356a (Medicine and the q); 448b (Muḥammad); 510a (Names of the q)
   iv  62b (Persian Literature and the q); 112a (Poetry and Poets); 165a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Sections</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>51-52</td>
<td>143a (Exhortations)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>305b (Material Culture and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>52</td>
<td>510a (Names of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>230a (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>105b (Spatial Relations)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Sūrat al-Hāqqa (69)**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Sections</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>168b, 171b</td>
<td>(Sūra)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>137a (Last Judgment); 197a, 203a (Literary Structures of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-3</td>
<td>102a, 102b, 103a (Pit); 469a (Rhetoric and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>80a (Soothsayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2-3</td>
<td>137a (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>203a (Literary Structures of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>113a (Apocalypse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4-12</td>
<td>137a (Last Judgment); 524a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>521b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>212a (Fire); 308a (Geography)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6-7</td>
<td>210b (Pit)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>253a (Thamūd); 471a (Weather)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>21b (ʿĀd); 52b, 54b (Air and Wind)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>455b (Hot and Cold)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>133a (Suffering); 470b (Weather)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>280a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>21b (ʿĀd); 494b (Date Palm); 499b, 502a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>305b (Geography)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>209a (Literature and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>15b, 16a (Simile)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>425a (Remnant)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>299b, 308a, 309a (Geography)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 184b (Syria)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>537a (Disobedience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>464b (Water)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>142b (Exhortations); 435a (History and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>89b (Angel); 112b (Apocalypse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>362a (Grammar and the q); 547a (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>203a (Literary Structures of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>283a (Time)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
13-16 ii 47a (Eschatology)
13-18 iii 209a (Literature and the q)
15 ii 258a (Form and Structure of the q)
 iii 137a (Last Judgment)
16 ii 411b (Heaven and Sky)
17 i 463a (Court)
 ii 46b (Eschatology); 326a (God and his Attributes)
 iii 227b (Load or Burden)
 iv 220a (Prayer)
 v 277a (Throne of God)
18 iii 140b (Last Judgment)
18-32 iv 2b (Pairs and Pairing)
19 i 244a, 245b (Book)
 iii 178b (Left Hand and Right Hand); 275b (Markets); 508a (Names of the q)
 iv 16a (Paradise); 101a (Pit); 454b (Reward and Punishment)
 v 493a, 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)
19-24 ii 258b (Form and Structure of the q)
 iii 177b (Left Hand and Right Hand)
 v 106b (Spatial Relations)
19-26 ii 26b (Epigraphy)
19-31 ii 48a (Eschatology)
19-37 iii 140b (Last Judgment)
20 iv 101a (Pit)
22 iv 14a (Paradise)
23 i 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation)
 v 123a (Springs and Fountains); 571a (Zaqqūm)
24 v 280a (Time)
25 i 244a (Book)
 ii 258b (Form and Structure of the q)
 iii 177a, 178b (Left Hand and Right Hand); 275b (Markets); 508a (Names of the q)
 iv 101a (Pit); 454b (Reward and Punishment)
 v 493a, 493b (Witnessing and Testifying)
25-29 i 298a (Chastisement and Punishment)
 iii 177a (Left Hand and Right Hand)
25-37 ii 258b (Form and Structure of the q)
26 iv 101a (Pit)
28 iv 101a (Pit); 289a (Property)
 v 468a (Wealth)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>354a (Grammar and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>101a (Pit)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30-32</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>50b (Eschatology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>480a (Rhymed Prose)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30-33</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>128b (Language and Style of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30-37</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>177a (Left Hand and Right Hand)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>547a (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>333a (Measurement)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>473a (Weights and Measures)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>258b (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33-34</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>258b (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>455b (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>196b (Taxation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>237a (Loyalty)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>211a (Fire); 416b (Hell and Hellfire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38-42</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>78b (Soothsayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38-43</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>247a (Magic)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>447a (Cosmology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>446a (Muhammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>290a (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40-41</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>219b (Literature and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>420b (Verse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40-42</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>451a (Muhammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>259b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40-43</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>543b (Divination)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>447a (Cosmology); 542b (Divination)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>540a (Insanity)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>112a (Poetry and Poets); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration); 477a (Rhymed Prose)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41-42</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>528a (Inimitability)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>295a (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>148a (Arbitration); 542b (Divination)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>112a (Poetry and Poets); 216b (Prayer); 311b (Provocation); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>443b, 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>105b (Spatial Relations)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>48</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>142b (Exhortations)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>510a (Names of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>230a (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sūrat al-Ma‘ārij (70)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 178b, 179a (Ascension)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 252b (Form and Structure of the Qur’an)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 168b (Sūra)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 355a (Grammar and the Qur’an)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5 178b (Ascension)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6 87a (Angel)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7 47b (Eschatology); 278b (Gabriel); 433a (History and the Qur’an); 443b (Holy Spirit)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8 46a (Jinn); 293b (Mary); 335a (Measurement); 552a (Numbers and Enumeration)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9 81a (Soul); 116b (Spirit); 286a (Time)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10 40a (Jihād)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11 138a (Last Judgment)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12 383b (Metals and Minerals)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13 283b (Time)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14 251b (Form and Structure of the Qur’an)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15 8a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16 15b (Simile)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17 379b (Mercy)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18 209a (Literature and the Qur’an)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19 236a (Love and Affection)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20 247a (Textual Criticism of the Qur’an)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21 523b (Salvation)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22 21a (Parents)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23 174b (Family); 353b (Grammar and the Qur’an)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24 519a (Deliverance)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25 210a (Fire); 414b (Hell and Hellfire)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26 210b (Fire)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27 181a (Symbolic Imagery)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28 417b (Hell and Hellfire)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29 449b (Cosmology)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30 56b (Ethics and the Qur’an)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
22-23 iv 224b (Prayer); 487a (Ritual and the q)
22-34 iv 455a (Reward and Punishment)
22-35 i 219b (Belief and Unbelief); 257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts)
iv 17a (Paradise)
24-25 iv 209b (Poverty and the Poor)
v 469a (Wealth)
26 i 480b (Creeds)
iii 136b (Last Judgment)
29 i 84a (Anatomy); 298b (Chastity)
iv 581a, 584a (Sex and Sexuality)
29-30 i 299a (Chastity); 396b (Concubines)
v 58a (Slaves and Slavery)
29-31 i 257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts)
30 i 396b (Concubines)
iv 582a (Sex and Sexuality)
v 57b (Slaves and Slavery); 527b (Women and the q)
32 i 257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts); 464b (Covenant)
33 i 257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts)
34 i 257b (Breaking Trusts and Contracts)
iv 224b (Prayer)
36 ii 261b (Form and Structure of the q)
37 ii 401b (Hand)
38 ii 448b (Hope)
38-42 ii 268a (Freedom and Predestination)
39 i 476b (Creation)
40 iv 4b (Pairs and Pairing)
v 282b (Time)
42 iii 40a (Jihād)
42-44 ii 143a (Exhortations)
iv 309b (Provocation)
43 ii 482b (Idols and Images); 547a (Instruments)
iii 5a (Jerusalem); 185a (Life)

Sūrat Nūḥ (71)

iii 485b (Myths and Legends in the q); 518b (Narratives); 540b (Noah)
iv 320a (Punishment Stories)
v 262a (Theology and the q)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Verses</th>
<th>Sections</th>
<th>Comments</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1-20</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>558a (Invitation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-28</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>485b (Myths and Legends in the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>558a (Invitation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>558a (Invitation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>568a (Obedience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>558a (Invitation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>289a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>280b (Time); 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>160b (Arrogance); 222a (Belief and Unbelief); 437a (Conversion)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>263b (Pride)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>558a (Invitation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>379b (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>35a (Peace)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10-11</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>558a (Invitation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>218b (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>233a (Prayer Formulas)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>302b (Children)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>449a, 449b (Hope)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13-14</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>128a (Language and Style of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>481a (Rhymed Prose)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13-20</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>558b (Invitation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>442a (Cosmology); 476b (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>279b (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14-20</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>473b (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>478a (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>410b (Heaven and Sky)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>107b (Planets and Stars)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>442b (Cosmology); 499b (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>275b (Furniture and Furnishings); 327b (God and his Attributes); 547a (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>108a (Lamp); 187a (Light); 412b (Months); 415a (Moon)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>163a (Sun); 280b, 284a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>40b (Agriculture and Vegetation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>328a (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>2b (Earth); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 460b (House, Domestic and Divine)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| Page | Section | Verse | Subject
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>3a</td>
<td>(Earth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>536b</td>
<td>(Disobedience)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>468a</td>
<td>(Wealth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>18a</td>
<td>(Jesus)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>317b</td>
<td>(God and his Attributes); 474a (Iconoclasm); 483a (Idols and Images)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>518b</td>
<td>(Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>160a</td>
<td>(Polytheism and Atheism); 258a, 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>92a</td>
<td>(South Arabia, Religions in Pre-Islamic)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24-28</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>492a</td>
<td>(Curse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>553b</td>
<td>(Drowning)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>45b</td>
<td>(Eschatology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>35a</td>
<td>(Peace)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>19a</td>
<td>(Sin, Major and Minor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>379b</td>
<td>(Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>523b</td>
<td>(Women and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Sūrat al-Jinn (72)**

| Page | Section | Verse | Subject
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>213b</td>
<td>(Beauty)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>2a</td>
<td>(Ears); 87a (Everyday Life, Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>49a</td>
<td>(Jinn); 506b (Names of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>216b</td>
<td>(Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-2</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>443b</td>
<td>(Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-19</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>385a</td>
<td>(Community and Society in the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>33b</td>
<td>(Epigraphy); 329b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>46b</td>
<td>(Jinn)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5-6</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>7b</td>
<td>(Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>330a</td>
<td>(Chronology and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>46b, 48a</td>
<td>(Jinn)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>216b</td>
<td>(Prayer); 308a (Protection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>248b</td>
<td>(Textual Criticism of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>178a</td>
<td>(Suspicion)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>411a</td>
<td>(Heaven and Sky)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8-9</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>46a, 48b</td>
<td>(Jinn); 249b (Magic)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>107a, 108a</td>
<td>(Planets and Stars)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8-10</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>463a</td>
<td>(Court)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>288b</td>
<td>(Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>403b</td>
<td>(Religious Pluralism and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>489a</td>
<td>(Ignorance); 526b (Inimitability)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Page</td>
<td>Section</td>
<td>Topic</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>313a (Trade and Commerce)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14-15</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>71b (Justice and Injustice)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>415a (Hell and Hellfire)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>241b (Textual Criticism of the q)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>28b (Path or Way)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>373b (Memory)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>164a (Art and Architecture and the q)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>349a (Grammar and the q)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>516a (Sacred Precincts)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18-20</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>325b (Material Culture and the q)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>440b (Muḥammad)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20-28</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>143a (Exhortations)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>519b (Deliverance)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>307b (Protection)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>537b (Disobedience)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>54b (Eternity); 210a (Fire); 363b (Grammar and the q)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>382b (Messenger)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>538b (Scholar)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>335a (Measurement)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>487b (Ritual and the q)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>241b (Textual Criticism of the q); 288b (Time); 475a (Weights and Measures)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25-27</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>452a (Muḥammad)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>423b (Hidden and the Hidden)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26-27</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>202a (Barḥwts)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>291b (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>423b (Hidden and the Hidden)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27-28</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>161b (Failure)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>295b (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Sūrat al-Muzzammil (73)**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>440b (Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>441b (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>80a (Soothsayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-2</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>470a (Rhetoric and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Section</td>
<td>Pages</td>
<td>Topics</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td>--------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-3</td>
<td>ii 262b</td>
<td>Form and Structure of the Qur'an</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-4</td>
<td>i 182a</td>
<td>Asceticism</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 431a</td>
<td>Vigil</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-5</td>
<td>i 326a</td>
<td>Chronology and the Qur'an</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-8</td>
<td>i 327b</td>
<td>Chronology and the Qur'an</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 222a</td>
<td>Prayer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-9</td>
<td>ii 252b</td>
<td>Form and Structure of the Qur'an</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>i 502b</td>
<td>Day, Times of Prayer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 222a</td>
<td>Prayer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2-4</td>
<td>v 169b</td>
<td>Sūra</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2-8</td>
<td>ii 82a</td>
<td>Everyday Life, Qur'ān In</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>ii 88a</td>
<td>Everyday Life, Qur'ān In</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii 116b</td>
<td>Language and Style of the Qur'; 440b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 368b, 373b</td>
<td>Recitation of the Qur'; 470a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>iv 441b</td>
<td>Revelation and Inspiration</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 547a</td>
<td>Word of God</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>i 16a</td>
<td>Abrogation; 356b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>iii 443a</td>
<td>Muḥammad</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 230b</td>
<td>Prayer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>ii 31a</td>
<td>Epigraphy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 4b</td>
<td>Pairs and Pairing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 282b</td>
<td>Time; 500b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>i 14a</td>
<td>Abrogation; 405b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii 310b</td>
<td>Geography</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii 453a</td>
<td>Muḥammad</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v 134a</td>
<td>Suffering; 434b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10-11</td>
<td>iii 40a</td>
<td>Jihād</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10-18</td>
<td>ii 252b</td>
<td>Form and Structure of the Qur'ān</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>ii 546a</td>
<td>Instruments</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>ii 211b</td>
<td>Fire; 416b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>i 113a</td>
<td>Apocalypse</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii 358a</td>
<td>Grammar and the Qur'ān</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv 530b</td>
<td>Sand</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>iii 444b</td>
<td>Muḥammad; 524a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>i 537a</td>
<td>Disobedience</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii 66a</td>
<td>Ethics and the Qur'ān</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>v 570b</td>
<td>Youth and Old Age</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>ii 363a</td>
<td>Grammar and the Qur'ān</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Sūrat al-Muzzammil (73) – Sūrat al-Muddaththir (74)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Sections</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>II</td>
<td>142b (Exhortations); 262a (Form and Structure of the Qur'ān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>IV</td>
<td>432a (Responsibility)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>I</td>
<td>182a, 182b (Asceticism); 498a (Day and Night); 501b (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>II</td>
<td>245a (Forgiveness); 262b (Form and Structure of the Qur'ān); 268a (Freedom and Pre-destination); 327b (God and his Attributes); 366b, 367a (Grammar and the Qur'ān); 501b (Illness and Health); 6b (Economics)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>III</td>
<td>58a (Journey); 333a (Measurement); 378b (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>IV</td>
<td>30a (Path or Way); 222a, 224b (Prayer); 281a (Profane and Sacred); 490b (Ritual and the Qur'ān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>V</td>
<td>176b (Sūra); 284a (Time); 431a, 431b (Vigil); 457a (War)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Sūrat al-Muddaththir (74)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Sections</th>
<th>Topics</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>II</td>
<td>346b (Clothing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>III</td>
<td>357b (Grammar and the Qur'ān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>IV</td>
<td>440b (Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>V</td>
<td>441b (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>IV</td>
<td>82b (Everyday Life, Qur’ān In)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>V</td>
<td>82b (Everyday Life, Qur’ān In)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>IV</td>
<td>382b (Messenger)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>IV</td>
<td>503b (Ritual Purity)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>IV</td>
<td>18b (Emigration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>II</td>
<td>313b (Gift-Giving)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>I</td>
<td>406b (Consolation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>I</td>
<td>112b (Apocalypse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>III</td>
<td>140a (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Page</td>
<td>Section</td>
<td>Topic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8-9</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>283a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>500a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>40a (Jihād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11-15</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>468b (Wealth)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11-22</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>39b (Stra and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11-48</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>263a (Form and Structure of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>492b (Witnessing and Testifying)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>528a (Inimitability)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>6b (Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16-26</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>418a (Hell and Hellfire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18-25</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>465a (Humor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>491b (Curse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>52a (Eschatology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19-20</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>8a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>491b (Curse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>217b (Literature and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>217b (Literature and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>246a (Magic); 397b (Miracles)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24-25</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>528a (Inimitability)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>450a (Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>210a (Fire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>203a (Literary Structures of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26-27</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>102a, 102b, 103a (Pit)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>80a (Soothsayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26-31</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>414b (Hell and Hellfire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>210a (Fire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>203a (Literary Structures of the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>203a (Teaching)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28-29</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>210b (Fire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>553b (Numbers and Enumeration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>119a (Spiritual Beings)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30-31</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>417b (Hell and Hellfire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>222b, 225b (Belief and Unbelief)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>270a (Freedom and Predestination); 320b (God and his Attributes); 407b (Heart); 469a (Hypocrites and Hypocrisy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>141b (Last Judgment); 359b (Medicine and the q)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>38a (Stra and the q)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
32  iii  415a (Moon)
     iv  217a (Prayer)
32-34  v  282a (Time); 80a (Soothsayer)
33  i  501b, 502a (Day, Times of)
34  i  504a (Day, Times of)
     iii  417a, 419a (Morning)
     v  281a (Time)
36  iii  443b (Muḥammad)
38  ii  454a (Hostages)
     iv  109b (Pledge); 458a (Reward and Punishment)
     v  84a (Soul)
38-39  iv  457a (Reward and Punishment)
39-56  iii  177b (Left Hand and Right Hand)
40-47  i  532a (Dialogues)
41  ii  551a (Intercession)
42  ii  210a (Fire)
42-44  ii  7a (Economics)
43  v  170a (Sūra)
43-46  ii  258b (Form and Structure of the q)
     iv  455b (Reward and Punishment)
44  ii  216b (Food and Drink); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)
46  iii  136b (Last Judgment)
47  v  404a (Uncertainty)
48  ii  551a (Intercession)
     iii  141a (Last Judgment)
49  i  222a (Belief and Unbelief)
     ii  142b (Exhortations)
     iv  230a (Prayer)
49-51  v  245b (Textual Criticism of the q)
49-56  ii  263a (Form and Structure of the q)
50-51  i  100a (Animal Life)
52  i  222a (Belief and Unbelief)
     ii  545a (Instruments)
     iii  189b (Literacy)
     iv  311b (Provocation); 569b (Scrolls)
     v  421b (Verse)
54  ii  142b (Exhortations)
Sūrat al-Muddaththir (74) – Sūrat al-Qiyāma (75)

54-55

- ii 143a (Exhortations)
- iv 422a (Remembrance)

56

- ii 351a (Grammar and the q)
- iii 373b (Memory); 378a (Mercy)
- iv 49a (People of the House)

Sūrat al-Qiyāma (75)

- ii 252b (Form and Structure of the q)
- iii 141b (Last Judgment)
- iv 172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)
- v 168b (Sūra); 399a (Ummī)

1

- v 282a (Time)

1-6

- ii 252b (Form and Structure of the q)

1-22

- iv 468a (Rhetoric and the q)

2

- v 83a (Soul); 96b (South Asian Literatures and the q)

3-4

- iii 136a (Last Judgment)

4

- ii 349a (Grammar and the q)

6

- v 288b (Time)

7-8

- v 283a (Time)

7-15

- i 112a (Apocalypse)

8

- iii 416a (Moon)
- iv 107a (Planets and Stars)

13

- iii 536b (News)
- v 84a (Soul)

14

- iii 141a (Last Judgment)

16

- i 83a (Anatomy)
- v 203b (Teaching)

16-18

- iv 368b (Recitation of the q); 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)

16-19

- iii 441b (Muḥammad)

17

- iii 506a (Names of the q)

17-18

- iii 586a (Orality)

18

- ii 87a (Everyday Life, q In)
- iii 441a (Muḥammad); 506a (Names of the q)

19

- iii 124b (Language and Style of the q)

20-21

- iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)

22-23

- i 480b (Creeds)
- ii 53a (Eschatology); 284a (Garden); 324a (God and his Attributes)
Sūrat al-Qīyāma (75) – Sūrat al-Insān (76)

iii 204a (Literary Structures of the Q)
iv 17b (Paradise); 435a (Resurrection); 574b (Seeing and Hearing)

26 ii 258a (Form and Structure of the Q)
iv 478b (Rhymed Prose)
v 283b (Time)

26-28 iii 66b (Judgment)

29 iv 486a (Ritual and the Q)

31 iv 487a (Ritual and the Q)

31-35 ii 258b (Form and Structure of the Q)

34-35 iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)

37-39 i 477a (Creation)
v 267a (Theology and the Q)

37-40 i 479a, 479b (Creation)

38 i 81a (Anatomy)

38-40 v 5a (Signs)

39 ii 175a (Family)
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing); 581a (Sex and Sexuality)

40 iv 435a (Resurrection)
v 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)

Sūrat al-Insān (76)

ii 177a (Family of the Prophet)

iii 324b (Material Culture and the Q)
iv 177b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)

1 i 318b (Chronology and the Q)
ii 185a (Fate); 351b (Grammar and the Q)
v 287a (Time); 475a (Weights and Measures)

2 i 476b (Creation)
ii 1b (Ears)
iv 574a (Seeing and Hearing)
v 133b (Suffering); 444b (Vision)

3 i 435b (Conversion)

iii 511b (Names of the Q)
iv 2a (Pairs and Pairing); 29a (Path or Way); 537b (Scholar)

4 ii 546a, 547a (Instruments)

5 i 288a (Camphor); 490b (Cups and Vessels)

iii 573b (Odors and Smells)
v 467a (Water of Paradise)

5-6 v 62b (Smell)
sūrat al-insān (76)

15-17  
1  166a (Art and Architecture and the q)
2  276a (Furniture and Furnishings)
3  334a (Measurement); 383b (Metals and Minerals)

16  
1  166a (Art and Architecture and the q)
2  276a (Furniture and Furnishings)
3  334a (Measurement); 383b (Metals and Minerals)

17  
1  490b (Cups and Vessels)
2  217b (Food and Drink); 229a (Foreign Vocabulary); 305b (Geography)
4  18b (Paradise)
5  466b (Water of Paradise)

17-18  
5  464b (Water)

18  
5  283b (Garden)
5  123a (Springs and Fountains); 466b (Water of Paradise)

19  
1  96a (Animal Life)
2  284a (Garden); 445a (Homosexuality)
3  139b (Last Judgment); 384a (Metals and Minerals)
4  18a (Paradise); 585a (Sex and Sexuality)
5  12a (Silk); 549a (Work); 570a (Youth and Old Age)

20  
3  62b (Joy and Misery); 92b (Kings and Rulers)

21  
1  166a (Art and Architecture and the q); 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution); 362b (Colors)
2  284a (Garden); 333b (Gold); 373a (Gratitude and Ingratitude)
3  383b (Metals and Minerals)
4  18a, 18b (Paradise); 505b (Ritual Purity)
5  12b (Silk); 125a (Springs and Fountains)

23  
4  292b, 293a (Prophets and Prophethood); 446a (Revelation and Inspiration)

23-31  
2  143a (Exhortations); 262a (Form and Structure of the q)

24  
1  405b (Consolation)
3  40a (Jihād); 567b (Obedience)

25  
1  503b, 504a (Day, Times of)
3  373a (Memory); 416b (Morning); 443a (Muḥammad)
4  223a, 230b (Prayer)
5  281a (Time); 431a (Vigil)

25-26  
1  327b (Chronology and the q)
3  546a (Noon)

26  
1  182b (Asceticism); 254a (Bowing and Prostration); 502b (Day, Times of)
4  220b, 222a (Prayer)

27  
1  500a (Day, Times of)

27-31  
1  523a (Destiny)

29  
2  142b (Exhortations)

29-30  
5  485a (Wish and Desire)
Sūrat al-Mursalāt (77)

1 230b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life); 293b (Cave); 322a (Chronology and the q); 381b (Community and Society in the q); 491b (Curse)
2 388b (Hadīth and the q)
3 199b (Literary Structures of the q); 530a (Nature as Signs)
4 178a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 474b (Rhetoric and the q)
5 168b (Sūra); 424a (Verse)

1-2 479a (Rhymed Prose)

1-4 256a (Form and Structure of the q)

1-6 465b (Rhetoric and the q)

3-4 80a (Soothsayer)

5 530a (Nature as Signs)

8-10 535b (Nature as Signs)

8-13 283a (Time)

8-19 80a (Soothsayer)

11 288a (Time)

13 516b (Decision)

13-14 102b (Pit)

14 516b (Decision)

15 424a (Verse)

19 424a (Verse)

20 462b (Water)
Sūrat al-Nabā‘ (78)

iii 272a (Manuscripts of the q); 320b (Material Culture and the q)
iv 246b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies); 495b (Ritual and the q)
v 168b (Sūra)

2 iii 536b (News)
4 iv 538b (Scholar)
4-5 iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
5 iv 538b (Scholar)
6 ii 2b (Earth); 259a (Form and Structure of the q)
v 236b (Tents and Tent Pegs)
6-11 i 448a, 448b (Cosmology)
6-13 i 473a (Creation)
6-14 iv 79b (Philosophy and the q)
6-16 ii 302b (Geography)
iii 531b (Nature as Signs)
8 ii 175a (Family)
iv 6a (Pairs and Pairing)
v 524a (Women and the q)
8-10 i 449a (Cosmology)
9 i 443b (Cosmology); 501b (Day, Times of)
iv 511a (Sabbath)
9-11 v 60b (Sleep)
10 i 346b (Clothing)
v 282b (Time)
11 i 449a (Cosmology); 502a (Day, Times of)
12 i 442a (Cosmology); 478a (Creation)
iii 554b (Numerology)
iv 107b (Planets and Stars)
12-13 iii 107b (Lamp)
13 i 442b (Cosmology)
ii 327b (God and his Attributes); 547a (Instruments)
iii 187a (Light)
v 163a (Sun)
14-16 ii 3a (Earth)
15 ii 3b (Earth)
16 i 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation)
17 i 272b (Calendar); 516b (Decision)
iii 137a (Last Judgment)
iv 228a (Prayer)
Sūrat al-Nāzī‘āt (79)

112b (Apocalypse)
547a (Instruments)
283b (Time)
398b (Conquest)
554b (World)
3a (Pairs and Pairing)
104a (Pit)
52b (Eschatology); 439b (History and the Qurʾān)
455b (Hot and Cold)
211a (Fire)
449a (Hope)
258b (Form and Structure of the Qurʾān)
358b (Grammar and the Qurʾān)
243b (Book)
406a (Consolation)
305b (Geography)
18a (Paradise)
524a (Women and the Qurʾān); 570a (Youth and Old Age)
490b (Cups and Vessels)
18b (Paradise)
482b (Rhymed Prose)
313a (Gift-Giving)
463b (Court)
463a (Court)
443b (Holy Spirit)
140b (Last Judgment); 293b (Mary)
349b (Ranks and Orders)
81a (Soul); 110b (Speech)
113b (Apocalypse); 298a (Chastisement and Punishment)
393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the Qurʾān); 461a (Warner)

Sūrat al-Nabāʾ (78) – Sūrat al-Nāzī‘āt (79)
iv 464b (Rhetoric and the q)
v 80a (Soothsayer)

3 i 27a (Adoration)
ii 315a (Glorification of God)

5 v 118a (Spiritual Beings)

6 i 113a (Apocalypse)
iv 103b (Pit)
v 253a (Thamūd)

6-7 ii 258a (Form and Structure of the q)
v 282a (Time)

6-14 ii 258a (Form and Structure of the q)

8 ii 258a (Form and Structure of the q)

10-11 iii 136a (Last Judgment)

11 ii 4b (Earth)

14 iii 5a, 6a (Jerusalem)

15 iii 524a (Narratives)

15-19 ii 558a (Invitation)

15-26 ii 259b (Form and Structure of the q); 435b (History and the q)
v 171b (Sūra); 420a (Verse)

15-29 i 304b (Children of Israel)

16 ii 348b (Grammar and the q)
iii 340a (Mecca); 421a (Moses); 495b (Myths and Legends in the q)
iv 282b (Profane and Sacred); 513a (Sacred Precincts)
v 110a (Speech)

17 iii 583b (Oppression)

17-19 iii 421b (Moses)

21 i 537a (Disobedience)

24 i 329a, 329b (Chronology and the q)
ii 319a (God and his Attributes); 338a (Good and Evil)
iv 68a (Pharaoh)

25 iv 454a (Reward and Punishment)

26 v 171a (Sūra)

27 i 478a (Creation)

27-30 i 474b (Creation); 536a (Difficult Passages)

27-32 ii 259a (Form and Structure of the q)
v 420a (Verse)

27-33 ii 259a (Form and Structure of the q); 303a (Geography); 326b (God and his Attributes)
28  i  442b (Cosmology)
    ii  460b (House, Domestic and Divine)
28-31  v  462a (Water)
29  i  504a (Day, Times of)
    iii  416b, 418a (Morning)
    v  281b (Time)
30  ii  2b (Earth)
31  i  41a (Agriculture and Vegetation)
32-33  i  473a (Creation)
33  iii  60a (Joy and Misery)
34  i  113a (Apocalypse)
    iii  137a (Last Judgment)
    iv  103a (Pit)
34-35  i  91a (Angel)
    v  283b (Time)
34-36  ii  258a (Form and Structure of the q)
35-41  iv  12a (Paradise)
37  iv  432a (Responsibility)
37-38  iv  455b (Reward and Punishment)
39  iv  103b (Pit)
40-41  v  83a (Soul)
41  iv  103b (Pit)
42  i  111a (Antichrist); 501a (Day, Times of)
    iii  137a (Last Judgment)
    v  288b (Time)
42-44  iii  138a (Last Judgment)
42-45  iii  442b (Muhammad)
42-46  ii  439b (History and the q)
43  i  113b (Apocalypse)
46  i  503a, 504a (Day, Times of)
    iii  416b, 418a (Morning)
    v  281b (Time); 476a (Weights and Measures)

Sūrat ʿAbasa (80)
 v  166b, 168b (Sūra)
1-6  v  447a (Vision and Blindness)
1-10  v  436a (Virtue)
1-16  ı 38b (Age of Ignorance)
3  v 203a (Teaching)
10-16 v 421b (Verse)
11  ı 142b (Exhortations)
11-16 v 421b (Verse)
12-17 ıv 570a (Scrolls)
13  ı 545a (Instruments)
  iv 570a (Scrolls)
13-14 ıı 513a (Names of the q)
  iv 491a (Ritual and the q); 505b (Ritual Purity)
13-15 ıı 189b (Literacy)
14  ı 343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)
15-16 ı 247b (Book)
  ıı 387b (Hadith and the q)
  iv 444a (Revelation and Inspiration)
17  ı 449b (Cosmology); 491b (Curse)
  ıı 261b (Form and Structure of the q)
  v 172a (Sūra)
17-42 ıı 326b (God and his Attributes)
18-19 ı 476b (Creation)
18-22 ı 263b (Burial)
  ıı 268b (Freedom and Predestination)
  v 569b (Youth and Old Age)
19-22 ıı 328b (God and his Attributes)
20  ı 231b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life)
  iv 28b (Path or Way)
24-32 ı 42a (Agriculture and Vegetation)
  ıı 3a (Earth); 259a (Form and Structure of the q)
  iv 79b (Philosophy and the q)
25 ıı 531a (Nature as Signs)
  v 462b (Water)
25-32 ıı 303a (Geography)
26 ıı 3a (Earth); 358a (Grammar and the q)
27 ıı 3b (Earth)
27-31 v 242a (Textual Criticism of the q)
28 ı 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation)
  ıı 4a (Earth); 217b (Food and Drink); 305b (Geography)
28-29 ı 46b (Agriculture and Vegetation)
29  
   i  494b (Date Palm)  
   ii  4a (Earth)

30  
   i  41a (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
   ii  283a (Garden); 304a (Geography)

31  
   ii  4a (Earth)  
   iv  18a (Paradise)  
   v  242a (Textual Criticism of the Q); 404b (Uncertainty)

32  
   iii  60a (Joy and Misery)

33  
   i  113a (Apocalypse)  
   iii  137a (Last Judgment); 203a (Literary Structures of the Q)

33-37  
   iii  99b (Kinship)

33-42  
   i  112a (Apocalypse)

34  
   v  283b (Time)

34-35  
   iv  21a (Parents)

37  
   ii  509b (Indifference)

38-39  
   ii  258b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
   iii  217b (Literature and the Q)

38-41  
   iv  2b (Pairs and Pairing)

39  
   iii  62a (Joy and Misery); 146b (Laughter)

40-42  
   ii  258b (Form and Structure of the Q)

Sūrat al-Takwīr (81)

   i  112a (Apocalypse)  
   iii  324a (Material Culture and the Q)  
   iv  172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Q)  
   v  168b (Sūra)

   1  
   v  163b (Sun); 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q)

   1-4  
   ii  47a (Eschatology)

   1-13  
   ii  257b (Form and Structure of the Q)  
   iv  469b (Rhetoric and the Q)

   1-14  
   i  112a (Apocalypse)  
   iii  138b (Last Judgment); 202b (Literary Structures of the Q); 535b (Nature as Signs)  
   iv  479a (Rhymed Prose)  
   v  80a (Soothsayer); 283a (Time)

   4  
   i  98a (Animal Life); 113a (Apocalypse); 287a (Camel)

   5  
   iii  140a (Last Judgment)

   6  
   v  464b (Water)
831

7  v  83b (Soul)
8  n  353b (Grammar and the \textit{qur'an})
8-9  i  2b (Abortion); 153b (Archaeology and the \textit{qur'an}); 234b (Birth Control); 301b (Children)
  n  511a (Infanticide)
  iv  255b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the \textit{qur'an})
  v  318a (Tradition and Custom); 524b (Women and the \textit{qur'an}); 570a (Youth and Old Age)
9  i  450b (Cosmology)
  n  64a (Ethics and the \textit{qur'an})
10  m  140b (Last Judgment)
   iv  570a (Scrolls)
14  n  511a (Infanticide)
15  n  257b (Form and Structure of the \textit{qur'an})
15-16  iv  8a (Pairs and Pairing); 109a (Planets and Stars)
15-18  v  80a (Soothsayer)
15-19  iv  468a (Rhetoric and the \textit{qur'an})
15-29  i  320b (Chronology and the \textit{qur'an})
17  i  502a (Day, Times of)
17-18  i  502a (Day, Times of)
   iv  8a (Pairs and Pairing)
   v  282a (Time)
18  i  52b, 54b (Air and Wind); 504a (Day, Times of)
   m  204b (Literary Structures of the \textit{qur'an}); 385b (Metaphor); 417a, 419a (Morning)
   v  281a (Time)
19  iv  290a (Prophets and Prophethood)
   v  116a (Spirit)
19-21  i  87b (Angel)
19-24  v  116a (Spirit)
19-25  n  324a (God and his Attributes)
   iv  216b (Prayer)
20  n  325b (God and his Attributes)
20-21  m  442a (Muhammad)
22  i  387b (Companions of the Prophet); 447a (Cosmology)
   n  540a (Insanity)
   m  450b (Muhammad)
   iv  112a (Poetry and Poets); 295a (Prophets and Prophethood); 442b (Revelation and Inspiration)
   v  420b (Verse)
Sūrat al-Takwīr (81) — Sūrat al-Infiṭār (82)

22-25  i  543b (Divination)
   iii  442a (Muḥammad)
   iv  107b (Planets and Stars)
23-24  iv  442a (Revelation and Inspiration)
   ii  354a (Grammar and the q)
25  i  447a (Cosmology); 524b (Devil)
   v  130a (Stoning)
26-28  ii  143a (Exhortations)
   iii  372b (Memory)
   v  105b (Spatial Relations)
27-29  i  523a (Destiny)
   iii  380a (Mercy)
   v  485a (Wish and Desire)
28-29  i  186a (Astray)
   ii  59a (Ethics and the q)
29  i  235a (Birth Control)
   v  105a, 105b (Spatial Relations)

Sūrat al-Infiṭār (82)

   i  322b (Chronology and the q)
   iii  324a (Material Culture and the q)
   v  168b (Sūra)
1-4   ii  257b (Form and Structure of the q)
   iii  209a (Literature and the q)
1-5   iii  202b (Literary Structures of the q); 535b (Nature as Signs)
   v  80a (Soothsayer); 283a (Time)
1-15  iv  34b (Peace)
3  i  204a (Barrier)
   v  464b (Water)
5  iii  535b (Nature as Signs)
   v  84a (Soul)
6-7  i  435a (Conversion)
   iii  72b (Justice and Injustice)
6-8   ii  259a (Form and Structure of the q)
7  i  446b (Cosmology)
7-8  ii  328a (God and his Attributes)
8  i  167b (Art and Architecture and the q)
   ii  323a (God and his Attributes)
Sūrat al-Infiṭār (82) – Sūrat al-Muṭaffifīn (83)

9  i  235b (Blasphemy)
  iii 136b (Last Judgment)
10  iv  307b (Protection)
  v  118b (Spiritual Beings); 493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
10-11  i  243b (Book)
11  ii  243b (Book)
  v  118b (Spiritual Beings)
13  iii  62b (Joy and Misery)
  iv  90b (Piety)
13-14  iv  481b (Rhymed Prose)
14-18  v  80a (Soothsayer)
14-19  iv  102a (Pit)
15  iii  136b (Last Judgment)
17  iii  136b (Last Judgment)
  v  203a (Teaching)
17-18  iv  8a (Pairs and Pairing); 102b (Pit)
18  iii  136b (Last Judgment)
  v  203a (Teaching)
19  iii  137b (Last Judgment)
  iv  454b (Reward and Punishment)

Sūrat al-Muṭaffifīn (83)

1  i  300a (Cheating); 322a (Chronology and the Q)
  v  168b (Sūra)
1-3  iii  66a (Judgment); 276a (Markets)
  iv  455b (Reward and Punishment); 470a (Rhetoric and the Q)
2  iii  334a (Measurement)
3  iii  334a (Measurement)
6  v  105a, 105b (Spatial Relations)
7  iv  2b (Pairs and Pairing)
  v  493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
7-8  iv  102a, 102b (Pit)
  v  80a (Soothsayer)
7-9  iv  102b (Pit); 469a (Rhetoric and the Q)
7-24  i  522b (Destiny)
8  iv  103a (Pit)
  v  203a (Teaching)
sūrat al-muṭaffifīn (83)

9  iii  591a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
    v  558a (Writing and Writing Materials)
10  v  424a (Verse)
11  iii  136b (Last Judgment)
12  iv  309b (Provocation)
13  ii  430a (History and the q)
    iii  190a (Literacy); 518a (Narratives)
    iv  463a (Rhetoric and the q)
    v  6b (Signs); 420a, 422a (Verse)
14  i  226a (Belief and Unbelief)
    ii  355a (Grammar and the q); 370b (Gratitude and Ingratitude); 510b (Indifference)
    iv  310a (Provocation); 432a (Responsibility)
    v  447a (Vision and Blindness)
14-15  i  298a (Chastisement and Punishment)
15  i  203b (Barrier)
    iv  17b (Paradise)
18  ii  353a (Grammar and the q); 500a (‘Illyyūn)
    v  493a (Witnessing and Testifying)
18-19  iv  102a, 102b (Pit)
    v  80a (Soothsayer)
18-20  iv  102b (Pit); 469a (Rhetoric and the q)
18-21  iv  14a (Paradise)
19  ii  500a, 500b (‘Illyyūn)
    iv  103a (Pit)
    v  203a (Teaching)
20  ii  500b (‘Illyyūn)
    iii  591a (Orality and Writing in Arabia)
    v  558a (Writing and Writing Materials)
21  iv  220a (Prayer)
    v  492b (Witnessing and Testifying)
22  iii  62b (Joy and Misery)
23  ii  284a (Garden)
24  iii  62b (Joy and Misery)
25  ii  218a (Food and Drink); 229a (Foreign Vocabulary); 556a (Intoxicants)
    v  482a (Wine)
25-26  iii  573b (Odors and Smells)
25-27  ii  284a (Garden)
25-28  v  62b (Smell); 123b (Springs and Fountains)
Sūrat Al-Muṭaffifīn (83) – Sūrat Al-Inshiqāq (84)

26 iii 266b (Manuscripts of the Q).
v 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q).

27 ii 283b (Garden).

27-28 v 464b (Water).

28 iv 220a (Prayer).

29 iii 146b (Laughter).
iv 309b (Provocation).
v 19a (Sin, Major and Minor); 420a (Verse).

29-32 i 222a, 224b (Belief and Unbelief).
ii 258b (Form and Structure of the Q).

29-33 ii 258b (Form and Structure of the Q).

33 iv 308b (Protection).

34 iii 147a (Laughter).

34-35 ii 415b (Hell and Hellfire).

36 iv 452b (Reward and Punishment).

Sūrat Al-Inshiqāq (84)

iii 324a (Material Culture and the Q).
v 168b (Sūra).
1 iii 546b (Noon).
v 283a (Time).

1-5 ii 257b (Form and Structure of the Q).

1-15 v 80a (Soothsayer).

5-6 v 393b (Turkish Literature and the Q).

6 iii 184a (Life).

7 i 244a (Book).
iii 178a (Left Hand and Right Hand).
iv 16a (Paradise).
v 493a, 493b (Witnessing and Testifying).

7-8 iii 275b (Markets).

7-9 iii 177a (Left Hand and Right Hand).
iv 457b (Reward and Punishment).

7-10 iii 178a (Left Hand and Right Hand).

7-12 ii 412b (Heavenly Book).
iv 2b (Pairs and Pairing).

9 iii 62b (Joy and Misery).

10 i 244a (Book).
iii 177b (Left Hand and Right Hand); 275b (Markets).
v 493a, 493b (Witnessing and Testifying).
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page Range</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>10-11</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>140b (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10-12</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>454b (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10-13</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>62b (Joy and Misery)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10-25</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>177a (Left Hand and Right Hand)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13-15</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>258b (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16-17</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>282a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16-18</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>80a (Soothsayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>108b (Planets and Stars)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>184b (Life)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20-21</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>221b (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>254b (Bowing and Prostration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>470b (Rhetoric and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>454b (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Sūrat al-Inshiqāq (84)**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page Range</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>521b (Narratives); 335a (Nature as Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>83b (Philosophy and the Qur'an); 172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>168b (Sūra); 398a (Ukhdūd)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-2</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>282a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-3</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>256b (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-7</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>521b (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>468a (Rhetoric and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>500a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>137a (Last Judgment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>491b (Curse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>257b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the Qur'an); 335a (Rass)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>397a (Ukhdūd)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4-7</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>43b (People of the Ditch)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
4-8  ii  211b (Fire)
4-9  i  154a (Archaeology and the q)
     ii  146a, 147b (Expeditions and Battles)
     iii  500b (Najrān)
     iv  411a (Religious Pluralism and the q)
     v  397a (Ukhdūd)
8   iv  6a (Pairs and Pairing); 453b (Reward and Punishment)
8-9  iv  43b (People of the Ditch)
9   iv  128a (Politics and the q)
     v  490a (Witness to Faith)
10  ii  210b (Fire); 418a (Hell and Hellfire)
     iii  500a, 500b (Najrān)
     iv  411a (Religious Pluralism and the q); 426b (Repentance and Penance); 455b
     (Reward and Punishment)
     v  523b (Women and the q)
11  iv  18b (Paradise); 454b (Reward and Punishment); 522b (Salvation)
     v  430a (Victory)
12  iv  85b (Philosophy and the q)
13  i  472a (Creation)
     iv  6b (Pairs and Pairing)
13-16  iv  470b (Rhetoric and the q)
14  ii  321a, 322a (God and his Attributes)
     iii  233b (Love and Affection)
     iv  5b (Pairs and Pairing)
15  ii  315b (Glory); 320a, 325b (God and his Attributes)
17  iii  524a (Narratives)
17-18  v  377a (Troops)
17-20  iii  521b (Narratives)
21  ii  315b (Glory)
     iii  506b, 513a (Names of the q)
     iv  63a (Persian Literature and the q); 297a (Prophets and Prophethood)
21-22  ii  143a (Exhortations); 262a (Form and Structure of the q)
     iii  189b (Literacy); 538a (Night of Power)
22  i  87b (Angel); 247b (Book)
     ii  186b (Fate); 412a (Heavenly Book); 544b (Instruments)
     iii  189b (Literacy)
     iv  81a, 85b (Philosophy and the q); 261b, 263a (Preserved Tablet); 297a (Prophets
     and Prophethood); 307b (Protection); 444a, 445b (Revelation and Inspiration)
     v  157b (Sūfism and the q); 422a (Verse)
Sūrat al-Ṭāriq (86)

1 230b (Biology as the Creation and Stages of Life)

v 168b (Sūra)

1  ii 410a (Heaven and Sky)

iv 108b (Planets and Stars); 464b (Rhetoric and the q)

v 80a (Soothsayer); 282a (Time)

1-2  iv 102a, 102b (Pit)

v 80a (Soothsayer)

1-3  ii 256b (Form and Structure of the q)

iv 102b (Pit)

1-17  iv 468a (Rhetoric and the q)

2  v 203a (Teaching)

3  iv 108b (Planets and Stars)

4  ii 359a, 361b (Grammar and the q)

iv 307b (Protection)

v 118b (Spiritual Beings)

5-7  i 476b (Creation)

v 267a (Theology and the q)

5-8  i 479a, 479b (Creation)

iv 435a (Resurrection)

5-12  iv 211b (Power and Impotence)

6  iii 363a (Medicine and the q)

v 462b (Water)

11  ii 257b (Form and Structure of the q); 410a (Heaven and Sky)

11-12  ii 256b (Form and Structure of the q)

iv 4b, 8a (Pairs and Pairing); 464b (Rhetoric and the q); 478b (Rhymed Prose)

13  i 516b (Decision)

iii 513a (Names of the q); 528a (Nature as Signs)

13-14  iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)

15-17  ii 143a (Exhortations)

iv 470b (Rhetoric and the q)

16  v 480a (Whisper)

17  ii 143a (Exhortations)

Sūrat al-ʿĀlā (87)

1 355a (Collection of the q)

iv 172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)

v 168b (Sūra)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1-4</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>472a (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>265a (Theology and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-5</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>259a (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>470b (Rhetoric and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>451a (Cosmology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2-3</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>328b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>41a (Agriculture and Vegetation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>i</td>
<td>364b (Colors)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>441a (Muḥammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>203b (Teaching)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6-7</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>15a, 16a (Abrogation); 353a (Collection of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>449a (Revision and Alteration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>4a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>179b (Left Hand and Right Hand)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>422b (Remembrance)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>63b (Joy and Misery)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>251b (Textual Criticism of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>490b (Ritual and the Qur'an); 505b (Ritual Purity); 523a (Salvation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14-15</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>420a (Remembrance); 454b (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14-17</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>425b (Moses)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>229b (Prayer); 490b (Ritual and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16-17</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>8a (Pairs and Pairing)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>340a (Transitoriness); 486a (Wish and Desire)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16-19</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>570a, 570b (Scrolls)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>425b (Moses)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>245b (Book)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>434a (History and the Qur'an); 545a (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>301a (Torah)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18-19</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>5b (Abraham); 330a (Chronology and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>143a (Exhortations); 262a (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>189b (Literacy); 425b (Moses); 592b (Orality and Writing in Arabia)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Sūrat al-Ghāshiya (88)

iv 86b (Philosophy and the Qur’an)
v 123b (Springs and Fountains); 168b (Sūra)

1 iii 137a (Last Judgment); 524a (Narratives)  
   iv 103a (Pit)

2-5 iv 86b (Philosophy and the Qur’an)

2-12 v 123b (Springs and Fountains)

4 ii 455b (Hot and Cold)

5 ii 211a (Fire); 455b (Hot and Cold)  
v 126b (Springs and Fountains); 465a (Water)

6 i 41b (Agriculture and Vegetation)  
   ii 305b (Geography)

6-7 ii 211a (Fire); 416b (Hell and Hellfire)

8-10 ii 284a (Garden)

8-16 i 406a (Consolation)  
   iv 86b (Philosophy and the Qur’an)

9-12 ii 358a (Grammar and the Qur’an)

10 iv 14a (Paradise)

11 ii 283b (Garden)  
   iv 103a (Pit); 482b (Rhymed Prose)

12 v 123a (Springs and Fountains)

12-16 iv 469a (Rhetoric and the Qur’an)

13 ii 276a (Furniture and Furnishings); 284a (Garden)  
   iv 18a (Paradise)

13-14 iii 128b (Language and Style of the Qur’an)  
   iv 481b (Rhymed Prose)

13-16 v 12a (Silk)

14 i 490b (Cups and Vessels)  
   ii 276a (Furniture and Furnishings)

15 ii 229a (Foreign Vocabulary); 276a (Furniture and Furnishings)

15-16 iii 128b (Language and Style of the Qur’an)  
   iv 481b (Rhymed Prose)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>Ⅱ</td>
<td>276a (Furniture and Furnishings)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>Ⅰ</td>
<td>98a (Animal Life); 287a (Camel)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ⅱ</td>
<td>259a (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ⅳ</td>
<td>70b (Philosophy and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17-20</td>
<td>Ⅰ</td>
<td>473b (Creation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ⅱ</td>
<td>259a (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>Ⅲ</td>
<td>440b (Muhammad)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ⅳ</td>
<td>470a (Rhetoric and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>Ⅱ</td>
<td>348a, 354a (Grammar and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ⅲ</td>
<td>40a (Jihād)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>Ⅳ</td>
<td>432a (Responsibility)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25-26</td>
<td>Ⅳ</td>
<td>481b (Rhymed Prose)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Sūrat al-Fajr (89)**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Ⅰ</td>
<td>322a, 322b (Chronology and the Qur'an); 499a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ⅱ</td>
<td>465a (Humor)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ⅲ</td>
<td>324a (Material Culture and the Qur'an); 416b (Morning); 535a (Nature as Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ⅳ</td>
<td>172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ⅴ</td>
<td>168b, 171b (Sūra); 420b (Verse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Ⅰ</td>
<td>36a (Afternoon); 444a (Cosmology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ⅲ</td>
<td>417a, 419a (Morning); 535a (Nature as Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ⅳ</td>
<td>217a (Prayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ⅴ</td>
<td>281a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-2</td>
<td>Ⅰ</td>
<td>444a (Cosmology)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-4</td>
<td>Ⅱ</td>
<td>256b (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ⅳ</td>
<td>464b (Rhetoric and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ⅴ</td>
<td>80a (Soothsayer); 282a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-5</td>
<td>Ⅳ</td>
<td>478b (Rhymed Prose)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-30</td>
<td>Ⅳ</td>
<td>468a (Rhetoric and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>Ⅰ</td>
<td>445a (Cosmology); 499b (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ⅳ</td>
<td>342b (Ramaḍān)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>Ⅲ</td>
<td>549b (Numbers and Enumeration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Ⅴ</td>
<td>282b (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ⅰ</td>
<td>502a, 503a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ⅲ</td>
<td>417b (Morning)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Ⅲ</td>
<td>173b (Lawful and Unlawful)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6-7</td>
<td>Ⅰ</td>
<td>21b (ʿĀd)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ⅱ</td>
<td>559a (Iram)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6-12</td>
<td>Ⅴ</td>
<td>549a (Work)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
6-13 ii 338b (Good and Evil)
6-14 iii 518b (Narratives)
7 i 152a (Archaeology and the q)  
   ii 10b (Egypt); 308a (Geography); 338b (Good and Evil); 438a (History and the q)  
   v 185a (Syria)
8 ii 308a (Geography)
9 i 150b (Archaeology and the q)  
   ii 339a (Good and Evil)
10 ii 542a (Insolence and Obstinacy)  
   iii 522a (Narratives)  
   v 236b (Tents and Tent Pegs)
13 iii 489b (Myths and Legends in the q)  
15 ii 57b (Ethics and the q); 354b (Grammar and the q); 447b (Honor)  
15-16 ii 268a (Freedom and Predestination)
16 ii 186b (Fate); 354b (Grammar and the q)  
   v 133b (Suffering); 362b, 363a (Trial)
17 ii 75b (Ethics and the q)  
   iii 603a (Orphans)  
   iv 455b (Reward and Punishment)  
   v 204b (Teaching)
17-18 ii 75b (Ethics and the q)  
   iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
17-20 iii 533b (Nature as Signs); 578b (Opposition to Muḥammad)  
   v 196b (Taxation)
18 ii 216b (Food and Drink); 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)
19-20 iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
20 iii 235a (Love and Affection)
21-22 iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
21-30 i 112a (Apocalypse)
22 i 442b (Cosmology); 463a (Court)  
   ii 325b (God and his Attributes)  
   iv 220a (Prayer); 349b (Ranks and Orders)
25-26 iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
27 v 83a (Soul); 96b (South Asian Literatures and the q); 138b (Ṣūfism and the q)  
27-28 v 393a (Turkish Literature and the q)
28-29 iii 230a (Lord)
Sūrat al-Balad (90)

Ⅰ 322b (Chronology and the Qur’an)
Ⅱ 256b (Form and Structure of the Qur’an); 306a (Geography)
Ⅲ 177b, 178a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qur’an)
Ⅳ 168b (Sūra); 183a (Symbolic Imagery)
Ⅴ 107a (Spatial Relations)

1 Ⅲ 491a (Myths and Legends in the Qur’an)
Ⅳ 468b (Rhetoric and the Qur’an)

1-2 Ⅲ 443b (Muḥammad)
Ⅴ 107a (Spatial Relations)

1-3 Ⅱ 256b (Form and Structure of the Qur’an)
Ⅳ 464b, 467b (Rhetoric and the Qur’an)
Ⅴ 80a (Soothsayer)

1-4 Ⅱ 252b (Form and Structure of the Qur’an)

1-11 Ⅳ 468a (Rhetoric and the Qur’an)

2 Ⅳ 468b (Rhetoric and the Qur’an)

4 Ⅰ 449b (Cosmology)
Ⅴ 371a (Trinity)

4-6 Ⅴ 468b (Wealth)

6 Ⅱ 307a (Geography)

7 Ⅰ 449b (Cosmology)

8 Ⅰ 81a (Anatomy)

8-9 Ⅰ 82b, 83a (Anatomy)

8-10 Ⅱ 252b, 259a (Form and Structure of the Qur’an)
Ⅳ 2a (Pairs and Pairing)

11 Ⅴ 182b (Symbolic Imagery)

11-12 Ⅳ 102a (Pit)
Ⅴ 80a (Soothsayer)

11-13 Ⅳ 469a (Rhetoric and the Qur’an)

12 Ⅳ 102b (Pit)
Ⅴ 203a (Teaching)

12-18 Ⅲ 177a (Left Hand and Right Hand)
Ⅴ 57b (Slaves and Slavery)

12-20 Ⅴ 183a (Symbolic Imagery)

13 Ⅰ 289a (Captives)

13-17 Ⅳ 454b (Reward and Punishment)

13-18 Ⅳ 208b (Poverty and the Poor)

13-20 Ⅴ 196b (Taxation)
Sūrat al-Shams (91)

1 322b (Chronology and the q)

3 535a (Nature as Signs)

5 168b (Sūra); 420b (Verse)

1 36a (Afternoon); 444a (Cosmology); 504a (Day, Times of)

3 416b, 419a (Morning)

4 108b (Planets and Stars); 217a, 219a (Prayer)

6 163a (Sun); 281b (Time)

1-2 535a (Nature as Signs)

1-3 469b (Rhetoric and the q)

1-4 282a (Time)

1-6 5a (Pairs and Pairing)

1-7 256b (Form and Structure of the q)

4 464b (Rhetoric and the q)

8 80a (Soothsayer)

1-15 468a (Rhetoric and the q)

4 501b (Day, Times of)

5 478a (Creation)

5-6 472a (Creation)

7 84a (Soul)

7-10 98a (Evil Deeds); 187a (Fate); 336b (Good and Evil); 339b (Good Deeds)

8 336b (Good and Evil)

iv 294b (Prophets and Prophethood)
Sūrat al-Shams (91) – Sūrat al-Layl (92)

9  ii  162a (Failure)
   iv  490b (Ritual and the q); 505b (Ritual Purity)
9-10  iv  8a (Pairs and Pairing)
10  ii  162a (Failure)
   iv  490b (Ritual and the q)
11  ii  308a (Geography)
    iii  524a (Narratives)
11-14  i  287a (Camel)
11-15  ii  259b (Form and Structure of the q)
    iii  393a (Miracles)
    iv  521a (Ṣāliḥ)
    v  171b (Ṣūra)
12  v  251b (Textual Criticism of the q)
13  iv  237b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies); 521b (Ṣāliḥ)
13-14  iii  219a (Literature and the q)
14  iii  489b (Myths and Legends in the q)
    iv  521b (Ṣāliḥ)
    v  253a (Thamūd)

Sūrat al-Layl (92)

1  i  322a, 322b (Chronology and the q); 499a (Day, Times of)
   iv  172b, 177b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)
   v  168b (Ṣūra)
1-2  iv  5a (Pairs and Pairing)
    v  282a (Time)
1-3  ii  256b (Form and Structure of the q)
    iv  464b (Rhetoric and the q)
    v  80a (Soothsayer)
1-13  ii  263a (Form and Structure of the q)
1-21  iv  468a (Rhetoric and the q)
3  v  524a (Women and the q)
4  iv  432a (Responsibility)
5-6  iv  454b (Reward and Punishment)
5-7  ii  7a (Economics)
5-10  i  186a (Astray)
Sūrat al-Layl (92)

5-11
   i  191a (Avarice)
   iv 1b (Pairs and Pairing)
8
   iv 455b (Reward and Punishment)
   v 468b (Wealth)
10
   iii 179b (Left Hand and Right Hand)
11
   v 468a (Wealth)
12-13
   iii 425b (Moses)
14
   ii 414b (Hell and Hellfire)
   v 461a (Warner)
14-21
   ii 263a (Form and Structure of the q)
15-17
   iv 457b (Reward and Punishment)
18
   iv 505b (Ritual Purity)
   v 196b (Taxation)
18-19
   v 469a (Wealth)
18-21
   ii 159b (Face); 160a (Face of God)
20
   ii 53a (Eschatology)
   iv 221a (Prayer)
   v 264a, 264b (Theology and the q); 487a (Wish and Desire)

Sūrat al-Ḍuḥā (93)

1
   i 322b (Chronology and the q); 499a (Day, Times of)
   iii 197b (Literary Structures of the q); 300a, 324a (Material Culture and the q); 416b (Morning)
   iv 172b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q)
   v 36b, 39b (Sīra and the q); 168b, 169b (Sūra); 436a (Virtue)
1-2
   ii 256b (Form and Structure of the q)
   iv 464b (Rhetoric and the q)
   v 80a (Soothsayer); 282a (Time)
1-3
   iv 244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies); 480b (Rhymed Prose)
1-8
   ii 252b (Form and Structure of the q)
2
   i 501b (Day, Times of)
   v 36b (Sīra and the q); 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)
3
   ii 178b (Farewell Pilgrimage); 219a (Food and Drink)
   iii 446a, 455b (Muḥammad)
   v 36b (Sīra and the q)
3-5
 i 405b (Consolation)
 ii 552b (Intercession)
 iv 552b (World)
6
 iii 446b (Muḥammad); 603a (Orphans)
6-8
 i 302b (Children); 405b (Consolation)
 iv 238b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies)
7
 iii 446b (Muḥammad)
 v 25b (Sin, Major and Minor); 374b (Trips and Voyages)
8
 iii 80b (Khadīja); 446b (Muḥammad)
 iv 209a (Poverty and the Poor)
9
 ii 373b (Guardianship)
 iii 584a (Oppression); 603a (Orphans)
 iv 455b (Reward and Punishment)
9-10
 i 450a (Cosmology)
 iv 479b (Rhymed Prose)
9-11
 ii 362b (Grammar and the Q)
11
 iv 470b (Rhetoric and the Q)
 v 39a (Sūra and the Q); 170b (Sūra)

Sūrat al-Sharḥ (94)

 i 322b (Chronology and the Q)
 ii 263a (Form and Structure of the Q)
 iii 324a, 327b (Material Culture and the Q)
 v 168b (Sūra)
1
 i 91b (Angel); 179b (Ascension)
 iii 496a (Myths and Legends in the Q)
1-3
 iii 446b (Muḥammad)
1-8
 i 405b (Consolation)
2-3
 iii 228a (Load or Burden)
4
 iii 19b (Jesus); 446b (Muḥammad)
5
 i 289a (Captives)
5-6
 iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing); 469a (Rhetoric and the Q)
6
 i 289a (Captives)
7-8
 ii 143a (Exhortations); 252a (Form and Structure of the Q)
 iv 470b (Rhetoric and the Q)
Sūrat Al-Tīn (95)

1. 322a, 322b (Chronology and the q)
2. 236b, 263a (Form and Structure of the q)
3. 324a (Material Culture and the q); 495b (Myths and Legends in the q)
4. 58a (Persian Literature and the q)
5. 168b (Sūra)

1. 217b (Food and Drink); 305b (Geography)
2. 4b (Jerusalem)
3. 5a (Pairs and Pairing); 468b (Rhetoric and the q)
4. 184b (Syria)

1-3. 256b (Form and Structure of the q)
4. 464b, 466b (Rhetoric and the q)
5. 80a (Soothsayer); 107a (Spatial Relations)

2. 308b (Geography)
3. 482b (Rhymed Prose)
4. 28a, 28b (Sinai)

2-3. 468b (Rhetoric and the q)

3. 163a (Art and Architecture and the q)
4. 339b (Mecca); 491a (Myths and Legends in the q)
5. 103a (Pit); 482b (Rhymed Prose); 515b (Sacred Precincts)
6. 373b (Trips and Voyages)

4. 213a (Beauty)
5. 328a (God and his Attributes)
6. 467a (Rhetoric and the q)
7. 393a, 393b (Turkish Literature and the q)

4-5. 450a (Cosmology)
6. 8a (Pairs and Pairing)

6. 406a (Consolation)
7. 454b (Reward and Punishment); 466b (Rhetoric and the q)

7. 136b (Last Judgment)

8. 516a (Decision)
9. 321a (God and his Attributes)
10. 64b (Judgment)
11. 102b (Sovereignty)

Sūrat Al-ʿAlaq (96)

1. 238a (Blood and Blood Clot)
2. 381a (Hadith and the q)
3. 130b (Language and Style of the q); 584b (Orality)
4. 368a (Recitation of the q)
5. 168b (Sūra); 201a (Teaching)
1  i 208b (Basmala); 329a (Chronology and the Qurʾan)
   ii 319a, 326b (God and his Attributes)
   iii 443a (Muḥammad)
   iv 217b (Prayer); 470a (Rhetoric and the Qurʾan)
   v 169b (Ṣūra)
1-2  i 451a (Cosmology)
   ii 81b (Everyday Life, Qurʾan In)
   iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing)
1-3  iii 190b (Literacy)
1-5  i 293b (Cave); 320b, 326a (Chronology and the Qurʾan)
   ii 181a (Fasting); 259a (Form and Structure of the Qurʾan)
   iii 188b (Literacy); 455b (Muḥammad)
   iv 244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Qurʾan Studies); 470b (Rhetoric and the Qurʾan)
   v 403b (Uncertainty)
2  i 81a (Anatomy); 238a (Blood and Blood Clot); 240a (Bloodshed); 476b (Creation)
   ii 328a (God and his Attributes)
   v 267a (Theology and the Qurʾan)
4  i 392b (Computers and the Qurʾan)
   ii 26a (Epigraphy); 545a (Instruments)
   iv 262b (Preserved Tablet)
   v 201a, 201b (Teaching); 558a (Writing and Writing Materials)
4-5  iii 103a (Knowledge and Learning); 189a (Literacy)
   v 201a (Teaching)
6  i 449b (Cosmology)
   v 204b (Teaching)
6-7  v 446b (Vision and Blindness)
7  i 241b (Boast)
8  ii 91b (Everyday Life, Qurʾan In)
9  ii 261a (Form and Structure of the Qurʾan)
   iv 574b (Seeing and Hearing)
9-10  iv 455b (Reward and Punishment)
   v 170a (Ṣūra)
9-19  iii 454b (Muḥammad)
   iv 331b (Quraysh)
10  iv 487a (Ritual and the Qurʾan); 577a (Servants)
14  iv 574b (Seeing and Hearing)
17  v 36b (Stray and the Qurʾan)
18  ii 348a, 352b (Grammar and the Qurʾan); 417b (Hell and Hellfire)
   v 119a (Spiritual Beings)
Sūrat al- Ḍadr (97)

1 178b (Ascension); 322a (Chronology and the q)
2 183a (Fasting)
3 328a (Material Culture and the q)
4 342b (Ramaḍān)
5 116a, 117a (Spirit); 168b (Sūra); 272a (Theology and the q)

1-2

iv 102a, 102b (Pit)
v 80a (Soothsayer)

1-3

i 326a (Chronology and the q); 501b (Day, Times of)
ii 268b (Freedom and Predestination); 381b (Ḥadīth and the q)

1-5

i 178a (Ascension)
iv 34a (Peace); 343a, 346b (Ramaḍān)
v 431b (Vigil)

2

v 203a (Teaching)

3

ii 84a (Everyday Life, q In)
iii 222a (Literature and the q); 410a, 413b (Months)
v 116b (Spirit); 475b (Weights and Measures)

3-5

ii 204b (Festivals and Commemorative Days)

4

i 87a, 87b (Angel); 178a (Ascension)
ii 278b (Gabriel); 443b (Holy Spirit)
iii 293b (Mary)
iv 343a (Ramaḍān)
v 81a (Soul); 115b, 116a, 116b (Spirit); 266a, 272a (Theology and the q)

4-5

ii 84a (Everyday Life, q In)
v 240b (Textual Criticism of the q)

5

i 503b (Day, Times of)
iii 417a, 417b (Morning)
iv 107a (Planets and Stars)
v 282b (Time)
Sūrat al-Bayyina (98)

1  223b (Belief and Unbelief); 322a (Chronology and the Q)

Ⅲ  324a (Material Culture and the Q)

Ⅳ  86b (Philosophy and the Q)

1  Ⅰ  222b (Belief and Unbelief)

Ⅳ  36b (People of the Book); 120b (Polemics and Polemical Language); 286a (Proof);
    409b (Religious Pluralism and the Q)

1-2  Ⅳ  569b (Scrolls)

1-4  Ⅳ  570a (Scrolls)

2  Ⅰ  343b (Cleanliness and Ablution)

Ⅱ  545a (Instruments)

Ⅲ  190a (Literacy)

Ⅳ  505b (Ritual Purity); 570a (Scrolls)

2-3  Ⅲ  189b (Literacy); 441a (Muḥammad)

3  Ⅲ  508a, 509a (Names of the Q)

4  Ⅰ  222b (Belief and Unbelief)

Ⅳ  120b (Polemics and Polemical Language); 286a (Proof)

5  Ⅰ  66b (Almsgiving)

Ⅱ  366a (Grammar and the Q); 402b (Hanfī)

Ⅳ  416a (Religious Pluralism and the Q); 482b (Rhymed Prose)

6  Ⅰ  222b (Belief and Unbelief)

Ⅱ  54b (Eternity); 210a (Fire)

Ⅴ  340a (Transitoriness)

6-7  Ⅰ  224a (Belief and Unbelief); 478b (Creation)

7  Ⅳ  431b (Responsibility)

7-8  Ⅰ  406a (Consolation)

8  Ⅱ  54b (Eternity); 196b (Fear)

Ⅴ  340a (Transitoriness); 464b (Water)

Sūrat al-Zalzala (99)

1  322a, 322b (Chronology and the Q)

Ⅱ  178a (Famine)

Ⅳ  86b (Philosophy and the Q)

Ⅴ  80a (Soothsayer); 117a (Spirit); 168b (Sūra); 183b (Symbolic Imagery); 274a (Theology and the Q); 420b (Verse)

1-2  Ⅴ  283b (Time)

1-3  Ⅱ  257b (Form and Structure of the Q)

1-5  Ⅱ  252b (Form and Structure of the Q)
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1-8</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>522b (Destiny)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>531b (Nature as Signs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>435a (Resurrection)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>114b (Apocalypse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>228a (Load or Burden)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>258a (Form and Structure of the Qur'an); 435b (History and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>518a (Narratives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4-5</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>293b (Prophets and Prophethood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4-7</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>274a (Theology and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>217a (Prayer); 439b (Revelation and Inspiration)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>258a (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6-8</td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>379a (Mercy)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>77a (Ethics and the Qur'an); 545b (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>409a (Money)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7-8</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>99b (Animal Life)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>330b (God and his Attributes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>334b (Measurement)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>458a (Reward and Punishment)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>473b (Weights and Measures)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>545b (Instruments)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>409a (Money)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Sūrat al-‘Ādiyāt (100)**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>322a, 322b (Chronology and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>263a (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>86b (Philosophy and the Qur'an); 465b (Rhetoric and the Qur'an); 478b (Rhymed Prose)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>168b (Sūra); 420b (Verse)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-3</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>465a (Rhetoric and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-4</td>
<td>v</td>
<td>282a (Time)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-5</td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>256a (Form and Structure of the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>464b (Rhetoric and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>80a (Soothsayer)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-11</td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>480b (Rhymed Prose)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>i</td>
<td>504a (Day, Times of)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii</td>
<td>144a (Expeditions and Battles)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii</td>
<td>417a (Morning)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv</td>
<td>465a (Rhetoric and the Qur'an)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v</td>
<td>281a (Time)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
**Sūrat al-‘Ādiyāt (100)**

*Page 843*

1. 322b (Chronology and the Qurʾān)
2. 178b (Famine); 263a (Form and Structure of the Qurʾān)
3. 86b (Philosophy and the Qurʾān); 100a, 103a (Pit); 178a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the Qurʾān); 246b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Qurʾān Studies)
4. 168b (Ṣūra); 183b (Symbolic Imagery)
5. 137a (Last Judgment); 197a, 203a (Literary Structures of the Qurʾān)
6. 365b (Grammar and the Qurʾān)
7. 80a (Soomsayer); 425b (Verse)
8. 113a (Apocalypse)
9. 102a, 102b (Pit); 469a (Rhetoric and the Qurʾān)
10. 100a (Pit)
11. 183b (Symbolic Imagery)

**Sūrat al-Qārī’a (101)**

1. 197a, 203a (Literary Structures of the Qurʾān)
2. 365b (Grammar and the Qurʾān)
3. 203a (Literary Structures of the Qurʾān)
4. 137a (Last Judgment)
5. 203a (Teaching)
6. 100a (Animal Life)
7. 209a (Literature and the Qurʾān)
8. 15b (Simile); 283b (Time); 425b (Verse)
9. 178b (Ascension)
10. 8a (Pairs and Pairing); 86b (Philosophy and the Qurʾān)
11. 522b (Destiny)
Sūrat al-‘Aṣr (103)

1 197b (Baha’s); 322b (Chronology and the Q); 499a (Day, Times of)
2 268a (Freedom and Predestination)
3 194a (Literary Structures of the Q)
4 246b (Post-1800 Preoccupations of Q Studies)
1 1 36a, 36b (Afternoon); 444a (Cosmology); 504a (Day, Times of)
   iv 219a (Prayer)
   v 80a (Soothsayer); 281b, 282a (Time)
2 2 161b (Failure); 173b (Fall of Man)
2-3 iv 457a (Reward and Punishment)

Sūrat al-Humaza (104)

1 322b (Chronology and the Q)
2 418a (Hell and Hellfire)
3 80a (Soothsayer)
1 1 261b (Form and Structure of the Q); 344a (Gossip)
   iv 496a (Ritual and the Q)
1-2 2 259b, 261b (Form and Structure of the Q); 351a (Grammar and the Q)
   iv 470a (Rhetoric and the Q)
1-3 3 578b (Opposition to穆罕默德)
2 iv 455b (Reward and Punishment)
3 3 340a (Transitoriness)
3-4 iv 117a (Polemic and Polemical Language)
4 4 210b (Fire); 414b (Hell and Hellfire)
3 203a (Literary Structures of the Q)
4-5 1 526a (Devil)
   iv 102a, 102b, 103b (Pit)
   v 80a (Soothsayer)
4-6 iv 102b (Pit); 469a (Rhetoric and the Q)
5 5 210b (Fire)
3 203b (Literary Structures of the Q)
5 6 iv 210b (Fire)
5-9 ii 211a (Fire); 414b (Hell and Hellfire)
8-9 ii 210b (Fire)
Sūrat al-Fīl (105)

1 4a, 4b (Abraha); 93b, 98b (Animal Life); 322b (Chronology and the q).
2 129b (Exegesis of the q: Early Modern and Contemporary); 259b (Form and Structure of the q); 490b (Ilāf).
3 58b (Journey); 518a, 518b (Narratives); 534a (Nature as Signs).
4 44b, 45b, 46a (People of the Elephant); 177b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q).
5 168b, 171b (Sūra); 374a (Trips and Voyages).

1 ii 307b (Geography).
   iii 524a (Narratives).
   iv 257b (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q).
1-2 iii 128b (Language and Style of the q).
1-5 ii 146a, 148a (Expeditions and Battles); 212b (Fire).
2 ii 162a (Failure).
   iv 103a (Pit); 482b (Rhymed Prose).
3 i 101a (Animal Life).
   ii 348a (Grammar and the q).
3-4 i 98b (Animal Life); 340a (Clay).
4 ii 411a (Heaven and Sky).
   iii 383b (Metals and Minerals).
   v 129a, 130a (Stone); 258a (Theology and the q).
5 v 16a, 18b (Simile).

Sūrat Quraysh (106)

1 290a (Caravan); 322b (Chronology and the q).
3 338a, 338b, 339b (Mecca).
4 45b (People of the Elephant); 495b (Ritual and the q); 572a (Seasons).
5 168b (Sūra); 373b (Trips and Voyages).

1 i 444a (Cosmology).
   iii 338a (Mecca).
   iv 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q); 329a (Quraysh).
1-2 ii 307b (Geography); 489b (Ilāf).
   iv 8a (Pairs and Pairing).
1-5 iv 34b (Peace).
2 i 290a (Caravan).
   iii 58b (Journey).
   iv 572a (Seasons).
3 i 329a (Chronology and the q).
   ii 319a (God and his Attributes).
   iii 77b, 79a (Ka’ba).
Sūrat al-Mā‘ūn (107)

1 322a (Chronology and the q)

v 168b (Sūra); 436a (Virtue)

1  iii 136b (Last Judgment)

iv 470a (Rhetoric and the q)

1-7  ii 450a (Hospitality and Courtesy)

2  iii 603a (Orphans)

iv 455b (Reward and Punishment)

2-3  ii 261b (Form and Structure of the q)

2-7  v 172a (Sūra)

3  ii 216b (Food and Drink)

v 196b (Taxation)

4  ii 261b (Form and Structure of the q)

iv 218a (Prayer)

4-5  iv 224b (Prayer)

v 170a (Sūra)

4-7  i 327b (Chronology and the q)

ii 68b (Ethics and the q)

iv 470a (Rhetoric and the q)

5-7  ii 261b (Form and Structure of the q)

Sūrat al-Kawthar (108)

1 197b (Bahā‘īs); 209b (Basmala); 322b (Chronology and the q)

iii 130b (Language and Style of the q); 194a (Literary Structures of the q); 339b (Mecca)

iv 23b (Parody of the q); 32a (Patriarchy); 61a (Persian Literature and the q); 178a (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 601b (Shi‘ism and the q)

v 36b (Sūra and the q); 168b (Sūra)

1  i 88b (Angel)

ii 283b (Garden); 395a (Hadith and the q)

iii 141a (Last Judgment); 446b (Mu‘ammad)

iv 23b (Parody of the q)

v 36b (Sūra and the q); 125a (Springs and Fountains)
Sūrat al-Kāfirūn (109)

1 373b, 375b, 381b (Community and Society in the Qurʾān)

4 238b (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of Qurʾānic Studies)

5 578b (Servants)

6 224a (Belief and Unbelief); 373b (Community and Society in the Qurʾān)

1-4 290b (Tolerance and Coercion)

Sūrat al-Nāṣr (110)

2 385a (Hadith and the Qurʾān)

2 194a (Literary Structures of the Qurʾān); 457a (Muḥammad); 579a (Opposition to Muḥammad)

1 399a, 400a (Conquest)

1-3 332b (Quraysh)

3 426b (Repentance and Penance)

Sūrat al-Masad (111)

2 176b (Family of the Prophet); 263a (Form and Structure of the Qurʾān); 418a (Hell and Hell-fire)

4 309a (Provocation); 330a (Quraysh); 478a (Rhymed Prose)

5 80a (Soothsayer); 168b (Sūra)
Sūrat al-Masad (iii) – Sūrat al-Ikhาะş (ii)

1 i 20a (Abū Labb); 491b (Curse)
   ii 261b (Form and Structure of the q); 401b (Hand); 439a (History and the q)
   iii 217b (Literature and the q)
   iv 216b (Prayer); 259a (Pre-Islamic Arabia and the q); 470a (Rhetoric and the q);
       478a (Rhymed Prose)
   v 172a (Sūra)

1-2 v 467b (Wealth)
1-5 iii 577a (Opposition to Muḥammad)

2 iii 217b (Literature and the q)

4 ii 439a (History and the q)
   v 241b (Textual Criticism of the q); 393a (Turkish Literature and the q)

5 i 494b (Date Palm)
   ii 546b (Instruments)

Sūrat al-Ikhาะş (ii)

1 i 115a (Apologetics); 170b (Art and Architecture and the q); 264b, 265a (Burial); 285b
   (Calligraphy); 322a (Chronology and the q)
   ii 29a, 34b, 36a, 37b, 39a (Epigraphy); 87b, 96a (Everyday Life, q In); 393b (Hadith and
   the q); 461b (House, Domestic and Divine)
   iii 31b (Jews and Judaism); 99a (Kinship); 197a (Literary Structures of the q); 299a, 300b,
       322b (Material Culture and the q); 467a (Muʿtazila)
   iv 33b (Patriarchy); 78b (Philosophy and the q); 159a (Polytheism and Atheism); 174b (Popu-
       lar and Talismanic Uses of the q); 369b (Recitation of the q); 387a (Reciters of the q);
       493b (Ritual and the q)
   v 151a (Sūfism and the q); 334b (Traditional Disciplines of q Studies); 503b (Witnessing
       and Testifying)

1-2 ii 361a (Grammar and the q); 465a (Humor)
   v 141a (Sūfism and the q); 500a (Witnessing and Testifying)

1-3 iii 299b (Material Culture and the q)
   v 264a (Theology and the q)

1-4 ii 38b (Epigraphy); 329b (God and his Attributes)
   iii 556b, 559a (Numismatics)
   iv 79a (Philosophy and the q)

2 ii 54a (Eternity); 321b (God and his Attributes)
   iv 238a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies); 482b (Rhymed Prose)

3 ii 54a (Eternity); 217a (Food and Drink)
   v 369a (Trinity)

3-4 iv 480a (Rhymed Prose)
Sūrat al-Falaq (113)

1 264a (Burial); 322a (Chronology and the q); 499a (Day, Times of)
2 87b, 92b (Everyday Life, q In); 189a (Fātiḥa); 393b (Ḥadīth and the q)
3 247b, 248a, 248b (Magic); 416b (Morning); 535a (Nature as Signs)
4 165a, 173b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 233b (Prayer Formulas); 244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies); 369b (Recitation of the q); 478a (Rhymed Prose); 493b, 495a, 495b (Ritual and the q)
5 80a (Soothsayer)

1-2 iv 308a (Protection)
1-5 iv 221b (Prayer)
3 iii 535a (Nature as Signs)
4 iv 486b, 488a (Ritual and the q)
5 ii 25a (Envy); 154b (Eyes)

Sūrat al-Nās (114)

1 264a (Burial); 322a (Chronology and the q)
2 87b, 92b (Everyday Life, q In); 189a (Fātiḥa); 393b (Ḥadīth and the q)
3 247b, 248a, 248b (Magic); 300a (Material Culture and the q)
4 165a, 173b (Popular and Talismanic Uses of the q); 233b (Prayer Formulas); 244a (Pre-1800 Preoccupations of q Studies); 369b (Recitation of the q); 493b, 495a (Ritual and the q)
5 80a (Soothsayer)

1-4 iv 308a (Protection)
1-6 iv 216b (Prayer); 481a (Rhymed Prose)
2 iii 91b (Kings and Rulers)
3 i 329a (Chronology and the q)
4 i 526a (Devil)
4-5 v 479a (Whisper)
4-6 iv 480a (Rhymed Prose)
6 iii 46b (Jinn)
iv 7b (Pairs and Pairing)